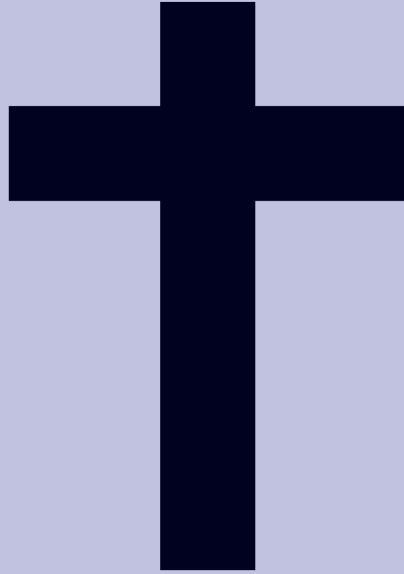


Deus Harere Aibaky
Sesus mymyspirikpoko
naha



New Testament in Rikbaktsa (BR:rkb:Rikbaktsa)

Deus Harere Aibaky Sesus mymyspirikpoko naha New Testament in Rikbaktsa (BR:rkb:Rikbaktsa)

copyright © 2011 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Language: Rikbaktsa

Translation by: Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Rikbaktsa [rkb], Brazil

Copyright Information

© 2011, Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. All rights reserved.

This translation text is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons License: Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivative Works. (<http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/3.0/>) In addition, you have permission to port the text to different file formats, as long as you do not change any of the text or punctuation of the Bible.

You may share, copy, distribute, transmit, and extract portions or quotations from this work, provided that you include the above copyright information:

You must give Attribution to the work.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not make any derivative works that change any of the actual words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Permissions beyond the scope of this license may be available if you contact us with your request.

The New Testament

in Rikbaktsa

© 2011, Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc. All rights reserved.

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2014-04-30

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files dated 29 Jan 2022
2f0260ea-5969-5180-9ac5-183d63a989f1

Contents

Mateus	1
Marakos	78
Rukas	122
Suão	198
Atos	259
Homanos	331
1 Korĩtios	370
2 Korĩtios	406
Karatas	429
Epesos	443
Piripēses	458
Korosēses	467
1 Tesaronisēses	477
2 Tesaronisēses	486
1 Timoteo	491
2 Timoteo	503
Titu	512
Piremo	517
Ebereus	519
Tsiaku	549
1 Peduru	560
2 Peduru	571
1 Suão	577
2 Suão	586
3 Suão	588
Sudas	590
Apokaripisi	594

Mateus wasaniha ty ziwatahaka Sesus soho

Mateus Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta Rewi usa inaroka. Kapitão tsyhyryze okyrysaro zikzibykykta. Sesus ipe niy: “kapikta” atsoko tahyriziktsokzawy zerekik. Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa hapik niukuru. Sesus tazo bo ziksizoze Deus Mateus ziapewywyky iwaze papeu humo ziwatahaka Sesus soho iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

Nahi taparaktsa Sesus Kiristu zotsa naro.

¹ Sesus Kiristu zotsa naro maha. Sesus Kiristu taparakta Abarão tsekokatsa niy. Idiri Dawi niwatihi taparakta Abarão tsekokatsa niy.

² Tapara Abarão niy. Iwaze Isake ta Abarão tse. Sako ta Isake tse. Suda ta Sako tse itukytsa tuk. Sako hyrytsa niaha. ³ Pereszo Sudata usta tse Sera zinarokota, sije Tama zinarokotatsa Tama niy. Iwaze Esrō ta Peres tse niy. Arão ta Esrō tse niy. ⁴ Aminadabe ta Arão tse. Nasō ta Aminadabe tse, Saramao ta Nasō tse. ⁵ Boas ta Saramao tse, ije Hahabe zinarokotatsa. Obede ta Boas ije Hute zinarokotatsa. Sese ta Obede tse.

⁶ Takino Dawizo. Iwa taparakta Abarão tsekokatsa niaha. Iwaze Saromao ta Dawi tse ije tapara Urias oke niy. ⁷ Hoboã ta Saromao tse niy. Abias ta Hoboã tse. Asa ta Abias tse. ⁸ Sosapa ta Asa tse niy. Sorã ta Sosapa tse niy. Usias ta Sorã tse. ⁹ Sotã ta Usias tse niy. Akas ta Sotã tse niy. Esekias ta Akas tse niy. ¹⁰ Manases ta Esekias tse niy. Amo ta Manases tse, Sosias ta Amo tse niy. ¹¹ Sekonias ta Sosias tse itukytsa tuk niy. Iwa niy. Kyze kytsa Sudeutsa Babironija bo nisioktyhyryknaha.

¹² Anaeze Sarateu ta Sekonia tse nipuruk. Kyze Sorababeu ta Sarateu tse niy.

¹³ Abiu ta Sorababeu tse. Aso ta Eriakĩ tse. ¹⁴ Sadoke ta Aso tse. Akĩ ta Sadoke tse. Eriude ta Akĩ tse niy. ¹⁵ Ereasa ta Eriude tse. Matã ta Ereasa tse niy. Sako ta Matã tse. ¹⁶ Sako ta Sose zo atahi Maria barikta niyzik. Atatsa katsa Deus zipehata Sesus je niyzik. Sesus Deus zipehata mywata niy.

¹⁷ Iwa Sesus Kiristu zotsa naro. Taparakta Abarão tsekokatsa Dawi bo zinaropyknahaze iwa katorise sinaro niaha. Taparakta Dawi kyze Babironija ezektsa Sudeutsa meky botu nisioktyhyryknaha iwa katorise sinaro. Iwaze Sudeutsa Babironija ekze ziksizonaha kyze Sesus Kiristu purukwy bo iwa katorise sinaro. Iwa hỹ.

Sesus Kiristu purukwy.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus Kiristu nipuruk. Tapara Maria soho Sose:

— Byri puëtsikze piakse — niy. Kyze ibo tatyhyrizikwyhabyitatu itabykyhy. Deus hyrikoso humo tabykyhy. Ana humo hi Sose batu ihyrinymyry. ¹⁹ Iwaze Sose:

— O mektatu ja ibo natahyrizikwy nikara mytsaty ahabyita nikara. Ituk batu kasukza tsihik. Iwatatu atatsa humo batu kakyri — niy. ²⁰ Iwaze mytsaty nikara zuruze zitsotospykyryk bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhĩtsa ibo inasik. Bijoikpe iknykta:

— O apyby byihukta Sose! Maria barikta tsimozik! Ibykyhy mektatsebyita tu Deus tse. ²¹ Mopurukze Sesus ty tsipinaro. Kytsa simysapybyitsa tu ziknakaranaha Deus ihumo mysiokzohik — niy. Inaro Sudeu harere tihi:

— Atakta Deus bo aparakbaha mysioktyhyrykta — my.

²² Iwa bijoikpe iknykta niy, Deus harere humo. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa inarokota Isaijas ziwatahaka, aba zuba atsatu mykara.

²³ — Atatsa ityrykduwyhybyitatsa tu itabykyhy, itse mopurukze Imanue ty pinaro mykara — niy. Inaro piwatawy Deus mypauk baze tu.

Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha abazuba atsatu niy.

²⁴ Sose inapupuze: Hyŷ niy. Iwatahi iaktaba haŷhaŷbyi niy. ²⁵ Ibo ka batu hyrizikwy — Byriktsa! Abykyhy mopurukze tu — niy. Iwa niy. Iwaze nipurukze Sose taskyrywy Sesus zinaroko niy.

2

Sisukmotsa Sesus Kiristu bo nikozorenaha.

¹ Kyze Eroles Sudeja ezektsa pehatsa niyzikze Sesus nipuruk. Atakta Berēhe eze tu nipuruk. Berēhe Sudeja eze niy. Nipurukze kytsa sisukmotsa Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha. Serusarēhe niwatihi Sudeja eze niy. Sisukmotsa byrisoiktsa humo zinymyrykynaha, sihudikhudikwy nokponi haramwe sukewy taba sihudikhudikwytsa. ² Serusarēhe bo izumunahaze asahi:

— Haneze sa ibykyhy nipuruk. Atahi Deus zipehata mywata Sudeutsa pehatsa mozik. Iwatawy byrisoik bo iktsa tsikaha, haramwe sukewy taba byrisoik bo iktsa tsikaha. Iwatsahi iapik tsikumukunaha. Ibo tsimytsaso tsihikiknaha. O ikia tsamysapyrēta. Tsiikipuruk ana humo hi mykurētsa tsimaha — niaha.

³ — Ana soho Eroles ziwabyze paikpa mytsaty nikara. “Uta zuba kytsa pehakatsa mozik iky” — mytsaty nikara. Serusarēhe ezektsa niwatihi paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Eroles pokso sipbyrētsa. ⁴ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Eroles bo izumukunaha. Wastuhu taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa, ustsas aktsa Deus harere zinymyrynahatsa kino niwatihi iwa. Sizubarētsa inasikypykbanaha. Eroles tihi:

— Haneze sa Kiristu Deus zipehata mopuruk atakta aparakbaha mypehatsa mozik. Hana eze sa mopuruk — niy.

⁵ — O Berēhe Sudeja eze niaha. Anaeze Deus zipehata mopuruk. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa botu ziwataha Deus tihi:

⁶ — Berēhe Sudeja eze tisapyrēna.

Anahudikhudikwy ezektsa batu sisikpyby.
Berēhe ezekta hi kytsa kabo mysioiktyhyrykta,
katyryktsa mysioiktyhyryk — niy.

— Iwa Deus sohokotsa tubabatu botu ziwatahaka — niaha.

⁷ Iwaze Eroles sisukmotsa bo huahua niy. Asazubaze atahi:

— Nawa zuruze sa byrisoik bo iktsa tsikaha — niy. — O nawa zuruze byrisoik bo iktsa tsikaha — niaha. Yhŷ Eroles niy.

⁸ — Iwaze ikiahatsa Berēhe boktsa! tsimaha niy. Berēhe bo makuskyry bo tynakozorēnaha tsimaha. Atahi nataberiki. Ibo tsipomonaha zeka ja iwaze kabo tyziksizonaha. Uta kino niwatihi ibo mynakozore ipe: “Ikia tsamysapyrēta” my — mybarapetu niy. Iwa sisukmotsa pe niy. Tapetu nikara — O makuskyry pibeze tsihikik — niy.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Iwaze sisukmotsa iharere ziwabykynahaze niukurunaha. Niukurunahaze byrisoik bo iktsa niaha. Asta botu iktsa niaha tasapy eze tuze niaha. Ana bo hi iktsa niahaze sakurētsa. Byrisoik siharaze niukuru iwaze asa kino iapik niukurunaha. Maku skyry purukwy bo zumuze byrisoik iharapu bete pyk niy. Byrisoik natahyrikobaik niy. ¹¹ Iwaze sisukmotsa wahoro bo nipupunaha. Anaeze maku skyry taje Maria tuk ahatsa bo izumunaha. Maku skyry bo iktsa niahaze iokeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk niaha. Asahi:

— Ikia tsamysapyrêta ahumo mykurêtsa — niaha. Iwaze isapyha ty ibo nyny niaha. Isapyhaty ouro ty hi ibo nyny niaha. Tsipokzitsiarêna ty. Iwaze jokmorênikia ty parakîsê inarokoha tsonok mahaze tsokmorêna anatyhi nyny niaha. Iwaze mira usaty jokmorênikia ty ibo nyny niaha iwa isapyha ty ibo nyny niaha.

¹² Iwaze unata nisitsotyspykyrykzoze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa ispe niy:

— Erodes bo ka ja erete erete byitaha! Ahahudikhudikwy bo mekta ske buruk tu tsiksinahaktsa! — niy. Yhÿ niaha. Iwaze tahahudikhudikwy bo ziksikinahaze mekta ske buruk tu niukurunaha. Nawa Deus tsumuêhîtsa ispe niy.

Esito bo niwakiknaha.

¹³ Kyze Sose zuruze. Hinipÿ niyze zitsotospykyk bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa ipe niy:

— Kyiktykta! Makuskyry ije tuk tysioktyhyk! Esito bo nokponi tuwaknaha. Anaeye tynapykyknaha. Erodes makuskyry myziberiki pibeze tsihikik iwatsahi ipokso Esito bo tuwaknaha! — niy.

¹⁴ Iwaze aidy kyik niy. Unata niukurunaha. Sose makuskyry ije ahatsa nisioktyhyryk Esito bo niwakiknaha. ¹⁵ Anaeye nitarenaha. Erodes ni-hyrikosokdaze zuba ziksizonaha. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziwataha tihi: — Katse Esito ikny myziksizo — niy.

Iwa Deus sohokotsa niy tubabatu ziwataha abazuba atsatu niy. Esito eze hudikspyk nikaranaha.

Makuskyrytsa nisibabaiknaha.

¹⁶ Kyze Erodes takyrikize. Sisukmotsa ibo zukbyitahi tsiokaniarêta nikara: — O Sisukmotsa zikspihikbatakanaha. Kabo mybarapetu niaha — niy. Sihumo takyriki. Iwaze Erodes:

— Aba makuskyry wahoro batu kahyrinymyry iwatahi makuskyrytsa sizubarêtsa mysiba — mytsaty niy. Iwaze sodadutsa pe:

— Berêhe bo pãotaha: Nabo makuskyrytsa tysibanaha! Makuskyrytsa petok ziytyk tsehenahatsa, tysibabaiknaha! — niy. Hyÿ niaha. Petok ziytyk tseheze niy sisukmotsa harere humo. Nitsasonahaze nawa zuruze byrisoik izoize ana humo makuskyrytsa petok ziytyk tsehenahatsa nisiba tsihikik. Iwa hÿ. ¹⁷ Iwaze hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa Seremias tubabatu ziwataha atsa tu niy. Atahi:

¹⁸ — Hama Berêhe hudikhudikwy baze tu iaksoho ty ziwaby.

Wytykyryk nipuziukunaha sisukatsihikrêza niapykyryknaha. Tapara kykyryk nipuziukunaha.

Hakeu hyrytsa pokzi nipuziukunaha “Hana bo kahyrytsa. Kahyrytsa hana bo ja” nikaranaha.

Tahahyrytsa pokzi sijeza ziknapuziukunaha — niy. Iwa Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha, atsatu niy.

Isareu bo ziksizonaha.

¹⁹ Kyze Erodes niraze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa Sose pe niy.

²⁰ Atakta zitsotospykykze bijoikpe iknykta tihi ipe:

— Kyikty! Isareu bo tsiksizo. Makuskyry ije tuk tysioktyhyk. Makuskyry zibezekyzykynahatsa botu niakbabanaha iwaze Isareu bo tsiksizo — niy.

²¹ Yhÿ niy. Sose Maria makuskyry ahatsa pe:

— Tupaktsa! Isareu bo tsipiksizonaha — niy. Iwa Isareu bo ziksizonaha.

²² Anabo zumunahaze Erodes tse, Arekeraus inarokota tazo inazapyzeky niy.

Abaka atakta Sudeja ezeiksa pehakatsa niy. Ana humo hi Sose zinymyryze ipokso tsipybyrêta niyzik. Iwaze hinipỹ niyze zitsotospykzoze Deus ipe:

— Sudeja bo ka pão pãobyity, Karireja bo tsiksikta! — bijoikpe iknykta niy.

²³ Iwaze Karireja bo zumunaha. Nasare hudikhudikwy bo niaha. Anaeze niapykyryknaha. Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwatahanaha. — Atakta Nasare ezeikta my — niaha. Tubabatu ziwatahanaha abazuba atsatu niy. Iwa Sesus Nasare eze niapykyryk

3

Suão Batista sohowy.

¹ Tubabatu Suão Batista zumu jerukbara bo niy. Sudeja jerukbara eze Deus harere myzubaha bo nitsasokoro. ² Ata tihi:

— O kytsa ahamysapybyi tsimoewybaiknahaktsa! Deus zipehata humo tsipikymynahaktsa! Abaka kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha hana wa puruze mozumu — nikara.

³ Ata soho Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha, Isaijas inarokota isoho tihi: — “Aty ja jerukbara eze huahua my.

‘Pykyhytuty Deus zipehata ske bo tsimy.

Iske buruhuwa tsiskezozeikta!’ ” niy.

Hawa kytsa piskezokonaha iwa Suão kytsa Deus zipehata humo pikymynaha,

Suão tihi kytsa simysapybyitsa tysimoewynaha iwa pikymynaha Deus zipehata humo.

— Iwa Isaijas niy tubabatu ziwataha abazuba atsatu Suão Batista nikara.

⁴ Atakta Suão kamero hwyk isuk niy. Irikpidiwy siraratsa hwyk niy. Masetsa zuba ziknasiboroko. Pete zuba zikzerukuk. Iwa. ⁵ Kyze Serusarêhe ezeiksa, Sudeja ezeiksa, kytsa buburu Sorodão bazektsa iwa sizubarêtsa ibo niukurunaha. ⁶ Nisiharasusukuze asaktsa:

— Taparaka mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Abaka batu. Mekywa tu tsi-moziknaha, mysapybara tahamoewybaiknaha — niaha. Iwa nisiharasusuze niaha.

⁷ Kyze Pariseutsa asaktsa Moises harere humo sihyrinymyrêtsa. Sadusitsa kino niwatihi Suão bo zumunaha. Suão sibo iksa niyze atahi:

— Ikiahatsa pyryhyk myrawy watsa. Katsaktsa pyryhyktsa batu mykparawy Deus niwatihi ahamysapybyitsa humo batu iakparawy. ⁸ Ahape tu ahasopyk “O Suão mymyharasusu zeka ana humo hi Deus bazik takyri” tsimaha. Ahamysapybyitsa ty tsipimoewynaha zeka ana hi tsipiwatawykynahaktsa! Niwazuba Deus ba ziktakyri ahamysapyrêtsa tsi-moziknaha ana hi Deus tsihyrinymyrêta — niy. ⁹ Batu ahape tu ahasopyk:

— O Abarão taparakta mydiri iwatahi Deus myhumo bazik takyri — tsimaha. — Anaharere Deus tuk batu imysapy my. Batu ahahyrinymyry Deus haraharetsa tuk Abarão tsekokatsa mysisukniki ana hi ihumo batu ihokdaha.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa hwi watsa. Deus maku wywyk tuk wata. Aba wywyk pizowy, hwitsa mysikakare. Iharatatsa buruk tu mysikakarehikare. Hwi iharatatsa sapybyita tu piweke. Izo bo piochtsokik. Iwa Deus ahabo my, ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha isty moewy ahabyi zeka — niy. ¹¹ Kyze kytsa sizubarêtsa pe:

— Utakta paharasusu. Ahamysapybyitsa ty tsipimoewynahaze pihik ty paharasusu. Usta mozumu. Atahi tsimysapyrêta. Tsimyhyrizikwyrêta. Tsi-zikwyrêta iwatahi ibo zuba tsimykaranaha. Atahi tsimysapyrêta. Utakta

batu. Iwatahi kasikpybyrêta. Ipyrysuk pibokik zeka kasikpybyrêta pit-sumuêhĩ naha humo kasikpybyrêta. Atahi mysiharasusu, Deus hyrikoso ihumo ahabo mynasik. Deus hyrikoso izo waha, izo ykpyri nikorobaik. Deus hyrikoso mynasikze ahamysapybyitsa ty tsikykaranaha ihumo mys-iokzohiknaha ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha ahabo mynasikze ahatuk my-napykyryk.

¹² Atakta Kiristu mozumuze dua ty wabe mykara tawata my. Ahostsa mysizyzyky. Kytsa simysapyrêtsa ahostsa watsa tu maha. Ahostsa zuba mysizyzykynaha. Atuja bo mysidodokonaha sipesuktsa mysipaparakanaha, izo bo mysiwezokonaha. Iwaze kytsa batu simysapy ahostsa pesuktsa watsa maha. Izo bazikbe, nabo mysioktsoknaha. Iwa Kiristu kytsa metutu mysisapy simysapyrêtsa Deus tuk mynapykyryk, simysapybyitsaktsa, izo bo mysioktsotsokiknaha — Suão niy.

Suão Batista Sesus ziharasusu.

¹³ Iwaze Sesus izumu. Karireja ikny niparak Sorodão buburu bo niy. Nabo Suão bo taharasusu tsihikik. Iwatahi:

— O Suão tsikarasusu — niy.

¹⁴ — O batu. Ikia abazubata batu amyí iwatahi tsipikarasu zeka wasani my. Ikia tsamysapyrêta tu amo sa kabo tsikzumu — niy.

¹⁵ Sesus ipe niyzo:

— Aba tsipikarasu zeka wasani my. Katsaktsa Deus nawahi mozihikik tsimaha ana hi tisapyrêna, iwatahi tsikarasusu — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Iwaze Suão Sesus ziharasusu. Pihik ikny inazoze atsoko bijoikpe sakpare niy. Deus hyrikoso ibo inasik. Amytudu wata ibo inasik inatsatsaka isukara bete inazo. Iaksoho bijoikpe ikny ziwaby:

— Ikia hi katse babata. Ikia humo kamypokzitsiarêta. Ikia humo ka kakurêta hỹ — Iwa Deus Sesus pe niy.

4

Satanas Sesus isapybara humo ziazkobyriki.

¹ Iwaze Deus hyrikoso Sesus jerukbara bo zioqtyhyryk. Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara pehaktsa myzokwy Diabo inarokota ibo izumu. Sesus bo zumuze atahi Sesus Deus harere bo ka yhỹ byitykta nizihikik.

² Sesus jerukbara eze niapykyryk, estuba byzoje zirahaze nawa kuarêta zuruze niapykyryk. Anaeze hauk ahabyitatu zikzuruku iwatahi tsiaraparêta nikara. ³ Iwaze Diabo ibo zumu Sesus tsiaraparêta nikara ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse babata zeka haraharetsa pe “Atsikara tuziktykta tsimy” — niy.

⁴ Batu Sesus niy.

Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha:

— Mybarawy ezeaktsa disahawy humo zuba ba zikzurukunaha sidisahawy ty hauk mahaze sispitu zuba mykaranaha.

Mybarawy ezeaktsa Deus harere bo hyỹ maha zeka sakurêtsa moziknaha.

Sakurêtsa hỹ — niaha.

Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha.

⁵ Kyze Diabo Serusarêhe bo Sesus zioqtyhyryk. Anaeze Deus wahoro zubata hara bete ziriktohohikare. Jobonikia bo zioqtyhyryk niy. ⁶ Niytahi ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse babata zeka tykbo tukutyny. Tykbo tynapurukta! Taparaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakanaha:

“Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa ikia bo nasiakzo.

Paperykynaha. Ikia humo simypokzitsiukrêtsa.

Haraharetsa bete tsimynaraha zeka tahatsyhyrypetsa ty paik paik maha.

Iwatahi ba zik kahyrikywy” niaha — niy.

⁷ — Batu ba — Sesus niy.

— Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakanahazo:

“Deus ta ba ziakszobyrynaha Deus batu imyiwiky.

Hawa ha tsimyzihikik Deus ty batu typeha” niaha.

Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha — niy.

⁸ Kyze Diabo Sesus hara joboni tabo zioqtyhyrykzo ipe niy:

— Nanabyi bo iktsa tykta — niy. Atsoko mybarawy tsizubarêna bo iktsa niy. Sityryktsa kino niwatihi natakaha. Iwaze Diabo tihi:

— Uta anaty hi abo nynybaik my. Ikia hi sipehatsa tsimozik. Sityryktsa ikia pe abazubata maha. ⁹ Estuba zuba kaokeryk puruk puruk tsimy zeka kabo tsimytsaso zeka: “ikia tsamysapyrêta aharere bo hyĩ my” tsimy. Ana tyhi tsimy zeka sityryktsa ty ikia bo nynybaik my — Diabo niy.

¹⁰ — Batu ba. Nabo pãoty Satanas! — Sesus niy. — Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha hi:

“Deus bo zuba tynapamykysokonaha ‘Ikia tsamysapyrêta’

atabo hi ‘Ikia zuba tsimysapyrênikita’ tsimy,

iharere bo zuba hyĩ tynakaranaha.” Deus watahaha, iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha — niy.

¹¹ Iwaze Diabo Sesus zerekekspyk. Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa Sesus humo simypokzitsiarêtsa nikaranaha iwatsahi ipokzit-siwy tuk inasiknaha. Nawa de.

Sesus tahyriziktsokzawy humo ziakbata Karireja eze tu niy.

¹² Kyze kytsa tihi:

— O kytsa Suão Batista sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo zioqtyhyryknaha — niaha.

Ana hi Sesus ziwabyze Karireja bo niukuru. Nasare bo ziksizo anaeze taypykyryk. ¹³ Anabo zumuze Nasare eze batu are aha, Kaparanaũ bo niy. Kaparanaũ Karireja pihikzotsabyri sak eze niapykyryk. Anaeze Napatari Seburõ niwatihi parakbaha niaha. ¹⁴ Iwa niy. Iwatahi hawa haty Deus sohokotsa Isaijas tubabatu ziwataha atsatu niy. Isaijas tihi:

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ — O Seburõ eze ktsa, Napatari eze ktsa myzubaha pihikzotsabyri eze ktsa Karireja eze ktsa,

buburu Sorodão sak eze ktsa asaktsa Sudeutsabyitsa iwa sizubarêtsa tapara simysapybyitsa humo batu siaku.

Kytsa watsa miwa eze pyik pyik nikaranaha asahi niwatihi sihyrinymyryby-itsa tu abaka Deus sibo zumu.

Atahi situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi sakurêtsa mykaranaha.

Kytsa okoro hyritywaha moziknaha sihyrinymyrêtsa — niy.

Iwa Isaijas tubabatu ziwataha. Sesus Karireja boze anaharere atsatu niy.

¹⁷ Sesus Karireja zumuze kytsa nsihyrinymyryky. Tahi:

— O kytsa ahamysapybara ty tsimoewynaha! Abaka Deus zipehata mozumu iwatsahi ityryktsa tsimoziknaha nawa zuruze botu izumu — niy.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisihuahua.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus Karireja pihikzotsabyri sak taba zitabaka. Anaburuk zik-naukuruze Peduru, ãdere ahatsa bo nikozo. ãdere Peduru tsy. Tõhõryk pihik bo ziochtsoktsokoknaha. ¹⁹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta kapik tynaunaha! Tapara piknutsa ziknasidokonaha. Abaka, uta katuk, mektsa tu tysitsumuẽhĩnaha. Kytsa bo Deus soho tsimytsasonaha. Ahaharere humo ka aparakbaha Deus harere bo hyĩ maha — niy.

²⁰ Iwaze atsoko tahatõhõryk zerekbaiknaha. Sesus hapik niukurunaha, ituk pinymyrynaha.

²¹ Ana puẽtsik Sesus zitabakaze mektsa botu nikozo. Tsiaku, Suão ahatsa bo niwatihi nikozozo. Suão Tsiaku tsy. Tsaraha eze tahazo tuk tahatõhõryk zizozikiknaha. Iwaze Sesus nsihuahuaka. ²² Iwaze atsoko tahazo zerekek-naha tsaraha niwatihi. Sesus hapik niukurunaha atahi nsihyrinymyryky.

Sesus nsihyrinymyryky iwatatu nisizororowyky.

²³ Kyze nanabyitaba Karireja bo Sesus niukuru. Deus wahoro bo nikaraze kytsa nsihyrinymyryky. Deus wasania ty sizubarẽtsa bo nipamykysoko. Hawa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha nitsasoko. Kytsa simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy, ustsá batu siaku nisipunihikwyky.

²⁴ Hawa haty nikara kytsa sizubarẽtsa ziwabynaha. Nanabyitaba Sirija bo niwatihi kytsa isoho ziwabykynaha. Iwatsahi simyitsapyritsa, asaktsa hyrikoso sapybara sibo pororo ziknakaranaha kuanare zikybyikitsa asaktsa sityrykmyitsa iwatsa sizubarẽtsa ibo nisioktyhyryknaha. Sizubarẽtsa nisizororowy. ²⁵ Sizubarẽtsa Sesus hapik niukurunaha. Karireja ezektsa, Dekaporis ezektsa, Serusarẽhe ezektsa, Sudeja ezektsa, buburu Sorodão koiknyktsa iwatsa sizubarẽtsa Sesus hapik niukurunaha.

5

Hawa kytsa sakurẽtsa moziknaha.

¹ Kyze Sesus myzubaha bo iksa niyze hara bo nido. Anaeze tadyhy zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumunaha. ² Iwaze nsihyrinymyryky ispe niy:

Sesus sakurẽtsa soho nsihyrinymyryky.

³ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa tahapetu sisopyk zeka “O Deus ikia soho humo batu myhyrinymyry” — maha.

Sihyrynymyrybyitsa tuze Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

⁴ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa sisukatsihikrẽtsa tahamysapybara humo iwaze Deus hi mysiakuwyky, sakurẽtsa moziknaha.

⁵ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa ba zik tahakyrinaha Deus harere bo zuba hyĩ mykaranaha, iwaze Deus tsizubarẽna ty sibo nyny mykara.

⁶ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa hawa Deus mozihihik zuba anahumo hi hyĩ mozi-hikiknaha, Deus mysitsumuẽhĩ iwaze simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha.

⁷ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa ustsá kytsa msysapywykynaha hawaze Deus sibo hi pisapywyky.

⁸ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa Deus humo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha, hawa ihumo simypokzitsiukrẽtsa moziknaha, iwatsahi asahi zuba Deus tuk mynapykyknaha.

⁹ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa kytsa naharape harereziuzonaha iwaze siharerezi-uwu moziknaha.

Deus ispe: “kahyrytsa isopyk. Kawatsa maha” — my.

¹⁰ — O sakurẽtsa asaktsa kytsa mysiapikiknahaze Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha humo, asahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

¹¹ — Ahakurẽtsa ustsá kytsa ahasoho mybarapetu mykaranahaze katuk kytsa humo iwaze ahakurẽtsa tsimaha. Pahamyijakaranahaze ahakurẽtsa

tsimaha. Pahasukyrykynahaze kahumo ahakurëtsaktsa. Nawaze ikiahatsa katuktsa humo tsimaha ahakurëtsaktsa! ¹² Tsahayzikerëtsaktsa! Katuktsa babatsa tsimaha zeka ahanamy bjoikpe eze tu tsizubarëna my. Pahapikik-naha zeka tsahayzikerëtsa. Tubabatu kytsa Deus sohokotsa nisimiyakanaha atsawatu pahamyijakazonaha. Iwaze ahakurëtsaktsa! — Sesus niy.

Poro waha humo nimyspirikpoko iwaze rika waha humo niwatihi.

¹³ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa poro watsa tsimaha. Myzubaha mysitsumuëhñaha. Katsaktsa poro mydisahawy tsimysakykynahaze tisapyrëna my. Iwa ikiahatsa kytsa tsimysitsumuëhñahaze tisapyrëna my. Poro mytsarakbyrize ba ziksakykynaha. Poro wytyk kykywy humo batu sapy. Iwaze ape bo tututaha. Tahorobaik zuba. Ana bete kytsa mopaparibaiknaha. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka ustsaktsa kytsa batu isty tsumuëhñ poro iörÿkbara wa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁴ — Ikiahatsa rika watsa tsimaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa mysitsumuëhñaha. Hudikhudikwy hara joboni nizuknikinahaze iwaze aparakbaha ihumo nikozonaha. Batu okpitsi zikaha ikiahatsa hudikhudikwy watsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁵ Batu aty tohi rika inapok zeka kyze peryk pukezi zik my. Iwa zeka kytsa miwa eze nitarenaha. Rika inapokze jobo zuba zik my, iwaze wahoro ezektsa iksa maha mypubyi rika humo. Ikiahatsa rika watsa hawa tisapyrëna tsimahaktsa! ¹⁶ Anawata kytsa mysitsumuëhñaha zeka kytsa ahabo iksa mahaze tihi:

“O Deus bjoikpe ezekta sizo. Atahi imysapyrënikita, katsa ihyrytsa bo iksa tsimahaze ustsaktsa kytsa mysitsumuëhñaha iwatsahi sizo imysapyrënikita myhyrinymyrëtsa” maha. Iwa hÿ, — Sesus niy.

Moises Deus harere ibyky soho.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Mybarawy bo ikzumuze kytsa mysihyrinymyry. Batu tyso “O Moises harere bo batu hÿ tsimaha, hawa Deus sohokotsitsa ziwatahakanaha batu hÿ tsimaha” ana ty kino batu tyso. Hawa Moises harere zahahyrynymyryky, hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsitsa ziwatahakanaha nitsasoba ana humo kino pahahyrynymyrybahani kytsa — Sesus niy. ¹⁸ — Ahaspiriktsokdabyihu ja! Moises harere ba zikokza. Mahani ihokzaha bjoikpe epykbyize. Mahani ihokzaha mybarawy kino epykbyize niwatihi iwatahaha ba zikokza. Hawa ty tubabatu ziwatahaka mahani ba zikokza. Tsizubarëna Deus Moises bo nyny niy atsatu wasani my.

¹⁹ Iwatsahi aty tohi Deus harere bo batu hÿ my, iwaze ustsaktsa pe: “Wastuhu Deus harere bo tsimaha byizeka wasani my” atakta Deus tuk my zeka tisikpybyrëta. Atakta Deus harere bo pykyhytuty hyÿ my kyze ustsaktsa pe “Deus harere bo tsizubarëna hyÿ tsimykta!” atakta Deus tuk my zeka Deus tihi: “O ikia tsimysapyrëta” Deus my. Atakta batu isikpyby. ²⁰ Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha zeka iharere bo pykyhytutaha hyÿ tsimaha. Hawa ha ty Pariseutsa nikaranaha. Hawa ha ty Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsa nikaranaha. “Katsaktsa Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa puëtsik tsimykaranaha Deus harere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykaranaha — Sesus niy.

Mykyriwy soho zinymyryky.

²¹ Kyze Sesus tihi:

Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nisihyrynymyrykynaha:

— Harape ty beze beze byitaha! — niy. Aty myharape bezenaha zeka sinini my zeka wasani my. ²² Uta hi ahape: — Abaka aty tatukytsa humo

takyrikize imysapybyitahi pimiwyky atahi myharape bezenahaze tawata atakta sinini my zeka wasani my. Aty tatukytza pe: “Asopyksapybyita” batu imysapy niwatihi, atakta Sudeutsa kytsaharerewabykytsitsa bo pioktyhyrykze pisininiwyky zeka wasani my. Aty tatukytza pe: “Ityrykmyita” tsimy, atakta pimiwyky niwatihi sinini ykarawy bo my. Wasani my.

²³ Iwatahi Deus wahoro zubata bo tsimytsuk zeka myrara ty Deus bo nyny tsimye iwaze mytsaty tsimy. “O katukta kahumo takyriki” apetu asopyk. Deus bo batu kasopyksapy tsimy. ²⁴ Iwa zeka myraratsa anamy niwatihi tsierikik Deus sapy baze tu tsierikik. Batu anamy ty ibo nyny ziky. Taparaka atukta bo tsimy. Ikia tihi: “O katukta kahumo takyri kaharereziwy tsimozikzokta! my” tsimy. Iwaze Deus okze wasani tsimy. Iwaze Deus wahoro zubata tsimyziksizozze Deus bo anamy ty nyny tsimy — Sesus niy.

²⁵ — Aidy Deus bo tsimy iokzeka wasani tsimy. Aty zeka kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo paoktyhyryk zeka aidy atsatu ibo tsimynakokozo ske buruk tsimyzurukuze kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo taharapehanaha yhỹ tsimaha. Tsikukurunahaze tu wasani tsimaha. Ske buruk wasani byizeka maku atsipa humo paoktyhyryk, ikia sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo tsimytsuk. ²⁶ Anaeeze tsimytare. Aokyrarsaro tsizubarēna ty nyny tsimyzeka tsimyzoi. Iwatsahi aidy Deus bo tsimy — Sesus niy.

Mekta oke ba ziaksenaha.

²⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nishyrinymyryky:

“Mektatsa ty ka okty okty byitaha” ²⁸ Uta hi ahape: Abaka aty mekta oke bo iksaziu myze tapetu isopyk “Uta atatsa piakse tsihikik” atakta mytsaty mykara pimi anahumo hi Deus okze ka atakta atatsa botu ziaксе.

²⁹ Pykyhytutaha. Hawa iksa tsimaha humo pykyhytutaha! Tsimysapybyikinaha zeka ahahyrizik ty hyrykokik ty. Ahyriziktsa humo ahahyrizikubyita tu tsimozik ana hi batu sapy, ikia sinini ykarawy bo zeka ana eze hi isapybarababa.

³⁰ Atsawatu ahatsyhyrypetsy ty tsimaha. Atsyhyrype apanuryk taba asiba tsimy zeka tsezykikta! Iwaze imysapybara humo pyk tsimy. Atsyhyrype ty estuba zuba tsimy zeka batu sapy, Deus sinini ykarawy bo papeha zeka ana bo hi batu isapybarababa. Pykyhytu hawa iksa tsimy. Pykyhytu hawa tsimy tatsyhyrype tuk — Sesus niy.

Kytsa tahaokeza mysimoewy naha soho humo zihyrinymyryky.

³¹ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nishyrinymyrykynaha:

“Aty taoke perekek zeka papeu ty ibo nyny my. Papeu humo piwatahaka. ‘Utakta kaoke pe nabo pāoty my’. Iwaze usta atatsa piakse zeka wasani my” mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. ³² Uta hi ahape abaka aty ioke pe nabo pāoty Deus okzeka imysapybyita mykara. Tapara tatsa mekta tu ziaксе zeka kyze tabarikta pe. Nabo pāoty my wasani my. Abaka aty tatsa bo tasukza zeka Deus okzeka imysapybyita mykara — Sesus niy.

Hawa tsimytsasoko atsatu tsimykara.

³³ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nishyrinymyrykynaha siharere soho kino tsiwabynaha. Asaktsa:

“Tsimytsaso zeka ‘Uta iwa tihi my’ atsatu tsimy. Hawa ha ty Deus okze ka tsimytsasoko atsatu tsimy” — niaha. ³⁴ Utahi ahape:

— Hawa tsimaha tsimytsasonahaze Deus naro ty ba zikaha. Deus sapy anaeze ityryktsa mysipehaka iwatsahi anawatu zekaha humo. ³⁵ Hawa tsimaha tsimytsasonahaze mybarawy naro ty batu tyso, mybarawy kino Deus pyrytsa sapy waha my, iwatsahi awatutaha. Serusarêhe kino Deus abazubata ihudikhudikwy iwatsahi awatutaha. ³⁶ Ahaharek humo kino batu tyso, aharadi estuba zika tsibarazarêta zeka batu aharere humo niokt-sirôrô mozik. Iwatahi usta naro ty batu tyso, kytsa bo tsimysiwatawy tsihikze “Kaharere ty my” tsimy.

³⁷ Ikiahatsa tihi: “Niwatihi my” kyze atsatu tsimy. “Niwatihi batu yhỹ” kyze ana ty hi batu tsimy. Hawa wasani zuba tsimytsaso, usts naro ty batu tyso. Usts naro ty tsimytsasonaha zeka Satanas harere mozik — Sesus niy.

Mytsapusarewy soho humo zinymyryky.

³⁸ Sesus:

— Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nisihyrinymyrykynaha:

“Aty mekta hyrizik pibokik zeka, iwaze kytsa pihyryzikbokiknaha wasani my. Aty mekta tsapu pibokik zeka iwaze kytsa pitsapubokiknaha wasani my” iwa Moises kytsa nisihyrinymyryky.

³⁹ Utahi ahape mykara, aty pahasapybyiki zeka ba zikahatsapusarenaha. Aty paokpyk zeka usta taba kino niwatihi nataba tuktuty tsimy.

⁴⁰ Aty akpyzazawy pibok zeka iwaze ziake asuk humo niwatihi ibo nynyta. Wasani my. Ba zikakyri.

⁴¹ Sodadu ape my zeka “Kanamy ty kiometro bytykareze tu puhyryty” my. “Yhỹ anamy ty petok tykareze tu pesikik za” tsimy. Asapy baze tu perekek.

⁴² Aty ape my zeka “Kabo ja kabo ja” my zeka ibo nyny tsimy. Aty ape. “Anamy ty kabo nynyre tsimy bykyze ity wabehyrykzo” my. Yhỹ tsimy, kanamy ty nynyrezo tsimy — Sesus niy.

Mysukyrytsitsa humo mysipokzitsinaha.

⁴³ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Tubabatu myzotsa kytsa nisihyrinymyrykynaha:

“Ahaututsa pauksitsa humo tysipokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Asaktsa ahasukyrytsitsa mysisapybyikinaha” niaha. ⁴⁴ Uta hi ahape:

Ahasukyrytsitsa niwatihi tysipokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Asaktsa pahamyi-jakanaha sitsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze tihi:

“O Deus myzo mysukyrytsitsa bo tysisapywykta” tsimaha. ⁴⁵ Iwa tsimaha zeka ahazo wata astatu tsimaha. Ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi haramwe nizukni. Haramwe aparakbaha bo naharamweke, kytsa simysapyrêtsa kytsa simysapybyitsa bo kino niwatihi naharamweke. Deus hyritsik myziwôkô simysapyrêtsa bo simysapybyitsa bo kino niwatihi aparakbaha bo pisapywyky. Ikiahatsa tihiktsa! ⁴⁶ Ahasukyrytsitsa bo tsipisapywykynaha. Iki-ahatsa ahaututsa pauksitsa bo zuba tsipisapywykynaha zeka usts kytsa bo batu Deus mytsaty “kaokzeka ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana” my. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu atsatu mykarana. Siotutsa pauksitsa myharape pokzitsikinaha. Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy siwatsa zuba tsimaha.

⁴⁷ Ikiahatsa ahaututsa pauksitsa zuba awahoro bo mozumunahaze “O paku pakutynaha! Kawahoro eze ahawanu ty haĩta. Mydisahawy ty hauk tsimy” tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka ahazikeditsa bo zuba usts kytsa ba ziksipokzitsi Deus okze ka sispirikpobyitsa watsa, asaktsa atsatu maha.

⁴⁸ Ikiahatsa mekywatsa tu tsimoziknaha. Abazubatsa humo ahamypokzitsiukoktsa! Deus ahazo wata astatu kytsa nasipokzitsiki hỹ — Sesus niy.

6

Hawa kytsa tysipokzitsi.

¹ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Wabyziutaha kytsa! Hawa tsimyzurukunaha kytsa mysitsumuẽhĩnaha Deus humo ahaspirikporẽtsa. Ata zuba tsakurẽta ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha iwatsahi kytsa mysitsumuẽhĩnaha zeka kytsa bo zuba batu tsimaha. Ahasoho kytsa motsasonaha zeka “O asaktsa wasani” maha. Kytsa pahasapywyky ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Ana kino Deus okze batu imysapy my. Iwa ahasopyk zeka bijoikpe eze batu ahahuakak ahazo batu ahabo nyny my.

² Iwatsahi inamybyita tsipitsumuẽhĩze batu tyso “O kytsa hawa ty mykara iktsa tsimahaktsa!” tsimy. Iwa ahasopyk zeka zispihikbatakanahatsa watsa tsimaha. Asahi Deus wahoro eze motsasokonaha. “Mybo iksataha! ske buruk kino niwatihi motsasokonaha mybo iktsa tsimaha” mykaranaha. Kytsa sisoho “O simysapyrẽtsa” maha. Deus ja. Deus sisoho nawa batu tyso. Kytsa zuba sisoho motsasokonaha. Bijokpe eze batu sihuakak, Deus tuk sihuakak hana bo ja. Bykyze Deus isapyrẽnikia ty batu sibo nyny my.

³ Iwaze inamybyikita tsipitsumuẽhĩze aharereziuwu bo batu tyso. Amy ty tsimy usta bo tsipitsumuẽhĩ ikia zuba tsinymyry. ⁴ Iwa ibo nyny tsimy zeka kytsa papa tu Deus zuba iktsa my. Atahi asoho: “Hawa ty tsimy wasani my. Ikia tsamysapyrẽta” my — Sesus niy.

Hawa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha.

⁵ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze siharawatahanahatsa watsa byitaha! Asaktsa Deus bo mopamykysonahaze Deus wahoro eze ziknariktohononaha iwaze kytsa sibo iktsa mykaranaha. Ske myparawy eze niwatihi nabo kytsa sibo iktsa mykaranaha ana kino mozihihikiknaha. Kytsa sisoho tihi:

“O asaktsa simysapyrẽtsa” mykaranaha. Deus okzeka batu. Asaktsa bijoikpe eze tu batu sihuakak. Deus sapyhaty batu sibo nyny my. ⁶ Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahaõtutsakarawy bo tsimaha. Hokbotaha. Iwaze Deus tuk tsimypamykysonaha. Atahi iktsa zikybyi tahi atatu my. Kyze ahazo pahawabyze amy ty tsizapykykynahaze atsatu ahabo nyny my.

⁷ — Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahaharere tsizubarẽna batu tyso. Kytsa watsa asaktsa Deus humo sispirikpobyitsa asaktsa:

“O katsaktsa tsimypamykysobanahaze Deus myhumo piwaby, katsa myharere atsatu tsimytsasoikiknahaze iwaze Deus myhumo piwabyky” mytsaty ahabyi mykaranaha. Siwatsabyitsa — niy. ⁸ — Iwa zeka batu ahasopyk. Ahazo ahasoho humo tsihyrinymyrẽta. Amy humo ahakubyri tsihyrinymyrẽta. Amy humo ahaku byri zeka tsizapykykynahaze botu inymyry. Tysapyky ahabyizetu ana humo tsihyrinymyrẽta — Sesus niy.

⁹ Iwaze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze tihi:

— O Deus myzo bijoikpe ezekta tu my.

Aparakbaha panyinahaze

“O atahi imysapyrẽnikita batu aty tohi asapyzekyhu”
anatyhi tsimyzihikiknaha.

¹⁰ Aparakbaha myzubarẽtsa atyryktsa tsimoziknaha,
sipehatsa tsimozik.

Mybarawy ezektsa aharere bo hyĩ mahaktsa bijoikpe ezektsa
atsumuẽhĩtsitsa watsa maha.

Iwa tsimyzihikiknaha.

¹¹ Mydisahawy humo tyzibytuhukutu
mybo nyny tynakara anahi tsimyzihikiknaha.

¹² Mysapybyitsa tsikykarana iwa tu tummyokzohik.

Katsa niwatihi, asaktsa mybo simysapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsa tu tsimyokzonaha niwatihi.

¹³ Satanas katsa mype Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha.

Hawa mozumuze, tsihokdaharēna tynamytsumuēhīkta.

Myhumo tymypokzitsikikta! Iwaze Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa harere bo ka batu yhỹ tsimaha.

Katsa ikia humo mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha.

Iwa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha — Sesus niy.

¹⁴ — Yhỹ ikiahatsa usta simysapybyitsa ty ahabo nikaranaha tysiok-zohiknaha Deus ahazo niwatihi atahi ahamysapybyitsa ty tsikykarana pahaokzohik. ¹⁵ Niwazuba! Ikiahatsa usta kytsa simysapybyitsa ty ahabo nikaranaha tysiokzo byizeka Deus niwatihi atahi ahamysapybyitsa ty tsikykarana batu pahaokzo isopyk. Iwa — Sesus niy.

Deus pokzi hauk haukbyi maha.

¹⁶ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Deus pokzi hauk byizeka usta kytsa bo tysoso byitaha! Ahaok ahasuka tsihikikbyihu ja myziharawataharana ziky watsa asahi haukbyize izohyrizikoro ty tahahok bo tsuku tsuku sisopyk iwaze kytsa sisoho:

“O asaktsa simysapyrētsa humo ka Deus pokzi batu hauk maha” mytsaty ahabyi maha. Anaharere mozihikiknaha iwaze kytsa sisoho “simysapyrētsa” maha. Deus ja. Deus sisoho ty batu tyso, kytsa zuba sisoho maha. Bijoikpe eze batu sihuakak. Deus tuk sihuak hana bo ja.

¹⁷ Ikiahatsa Deus pokzi batu hauk tsimaha zeka hokpiktaha! Ahaharadi tsiziurēna mozik jokmorēnikia ty ahaharek bo tsuku tsuku tahaktsa! ¹⁸ Iwaze usta kytsa batu sihyrinymyry ikiahatsa batu hauk tsimaha zeka ana humo batu sihyrinymyry. Deus zuba ahasoho zinymyry. Hawa ty tsimahaze kytsa papatu tsimaha zeka Deus ahabo iktsa my atahi isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny my — Sesus niy.

Ahanamy baba.

¹⁹ Kyze Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Ahanamy tsizubarēna ty zozozo byitaha! Ahanamy tsizubarēna zeka wazazatsa piokbanaha, ahanamy myworoba moktsirōrō, sitsyhyryboarētsa ahawahoro bo mynapupunahaze ahanamy pebykbanaha iwa ahanamy tsizubarēna soho.

²⁰ Hawa ha Deus mozihikik ana hi atsa tu tatsihikik iwaze Deus namy ahatsyhyryze bijoikpe bo myzizozoko! Ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknahaze Deus tisapyrēna ty ahabo nyny my, bijoikpe eze pizozoko, iwa ahanamy Deus baze mopykyryk. Anaenze ahanamy ba ziksapybyri, wazazatsa ba zioknaha, ahanamy ba zikwōrō, sitsyhyryboarētsa ba zebyknaha. ²¹ Ahanamy Deus baze bijoikpe eze tu zeka, iwaze ikiahatsa Deus soho mytsaty tsimykaranaha — niy. Iwa hỹ.

Ahahyriziktsa soho zinymyryky.

²² Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Ahyriziktsa rika watsa ahanamy bo iktsa tsimaha. Ahyriziktsa sisapyrētsa zeka amy ty tisapyrēna sihyrinymyrētsa. Hawa mytsaty tsimaha na wata niwatihi. Amo tisapyrēna bo mytsaty tsimaha zeka ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahahyrinymyrētsa. Ahanamy bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Amy ty tisapyrēna tsimyzihikiknaha. ²³ Ahahyriziktsa sapy byizeka ikiahatsa miwa eze tu tsimypykyknaha. Batu iktsa ziky miwa zuba. Hawa mytsaty

tsimaha na wata niwatihi. Ahanamy bo zuba mytsaty tsimaha zeka amy ty tisapyrëna batu tsimyzihikiknaha.

Deus humo sispirikporëtsa babatsa.

²⁴ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Ikia ispehatsa petoktsa bo batu tarabaja zikaha. Iwaze petoktsa hyrizik-tsokzawy tsimy zeka estuba harere bo hyÿ tsimy. Usta bo batu, tsikaeni zuba akparawy. Ikia tihi:

“O estuba maku kakparawy. Usta batu, tsikaeni zuba kakparawy” tsimy. Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimaha zeka, okyrysaro bo tsikaeni zuba ahakparawy. Ikiahatsa okyrysaro ahakparawy zeka, Deus harere bo batu yhyÿ tsimaha. Okyrysaro humo tsimyzihikiknahatsa Deus harere bo batu yhyÿ tsimaha. Ahanamy tsikaeni zuba ahakparawy iwaze Deus zuba ahakparawy hyÿ.

²⁵ — Iwaze ahanamy bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Iwa paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. “O amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha ba zikaha. Amy ty sa mysuk ty korobyk tsimaha” ba zikaha. Ahadisahawy ty tsimykarana-haze wasani. Ahasukok ty tsimykarana-haze wasani niwatihi. Ikiahatsa hi iwatsa tu tsimyzonaha Deus baze mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha zeka mysapyrënikia niy. Niwazuba atahi ahadisahawy ty, ahapowy ty, ahasuk ty iwa ahabo nyny my hyÿ.

²⁶ Piyktsa bo iktsataha! Asaktsa batu sitsohoko, ba ziksipariknaha, Wahoro eze sidisahawy batu izozowyky. Piyktsa batu sipokzitsi Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta sidisahawy ty sibo nyny my. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta iwatahi ahadisahawy ty nyny mykara hyÿ.

²⁷ Mytsatyziu tsimaha zeka ja usta puruze nahyrizikpo. Batu ba. Mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka ja ba zik kara. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa tsikaeni zuba zikaha zeka, amy skaraba disahawy humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amy skaraba asuk humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha — Sesus nikara.

²⁸ Sesus tihi:

— Isazik bo iktsataha! Isazik amytsi eze tu taypyk zuba. Isazik mazori ty ka pyryryk pyryryk byitaha. Sisuk ba zikwowo. Tisapyrëna mykaranaha.

²⁹ Tubabatu Saromao pehatsa tsinamyrëta. Inamy tsiziuwyrëna. Tasuk tisapyrëna korobyk ziknakara. Nanabyi isazik ka abazuba tsiziurëna. Saramao suk ka jokboha ziu. ³⁰ Nawaze Deus isazik humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta. Jaba okyrysaro ispitu wahatu byiri hu hana bo ja. Nepyk. Izo bo mokorobaik. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta hyÿ. Iwatahi Deus ahasuk ty nyny mykara. Amy skaraba Deus humo ahaspirikpo tsikaeni zuba! — Sesus niy.

³¹ — Iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Batu tyso:

“Amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha. Amy ty sa tsipikukunaha. Amy ty mysuk ty korobyk tsimaha.” Iwa mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! ³² Kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo iwaze mytsaty nikaranaha. Ikiahatsa batu. Deus ahazo hi tsihyrinymyrëta. Atahi ahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny my. Ahasuk humo kino niwatihi ahabo nyny mykara.

³³ Katuktsa Deus tyryktsa soho sibo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Hawa Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimaha. Hawa kytsa tsimysitsumuëhînahä. Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus ahanamy ty nyny mykara. ³⁴ Iwatsahi byiri ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Aba zuba mytsaty tsimaha. Abaka amy ty tsihokdaharëna tsimaha zeka Deus pahatsumuëhî. Amy ty tsihokdaharëna byiri ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Aba zuba ahaspitu tsimaha. Byriri ja. Byri mozumu zeka kyze hawa tsimaha zeka mytsaty tsimaha. Deus ahahumo

tsimypokzitsiukrêta, tahi pahatsumuêhĩ — Sesus niy. Iwa zinymyrynahatsa pe niy.

7

Utsa bo ahaharerewabymybarabyihu.

¹ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo:

— Kyze ustsá kytsa soho ty batu tyso “O atakta batu imysapy” ba zikaha. Iwa batu tyso. Kyze Deus asoho ty batu tyso. “Atakta batu imysapy” my.

² Hawa ustsá kytsa soho ty tsimysasoko atsawatu Deus asoho motsaso. Hawa ustsá kytsa soho bo mytsaty tsimiy iwa Deus asoho bo mytsaty my.

³ Ahatukytsa simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha zeka batu iksa tsimiy. Iksa tsimiy zeka maku wata atahi hwi piak tsibik bo iziky hyrizik eze iksa my. Hwi puho tahyryzikok eze tuze batu zikozo. ⁴ Tsimysaso zeka “O byri kaziky, uta ahyrizik oke bo humo hu my” tsimiy. Anaharere batu isapy my. Hwi puho ahyrizik eze tuze batu iksa ziky. Tapara hwi puho ahyrizik eze taty hyrybokty iwaze aziky hyrike bo hu ty. Atsawatuze “O utakta kamysapyrêta” tsimykara. Ikia batu amysapy tsimiy. ⁵ Taparaka ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranahaze pyktahaktsa. Iwaze zuba ustsá kytsa tysitsumuêhĩnaha — niy.

⁶ — Amy ty tisapyrêna, anaharere Deus botu ahabo nipamykyso ana kino kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo batu tyso tsimiy. Asaktsa sispirikpobyitsa tu tsikuparinita watsa maha. Mydisahawy tisapyrêna ty batu tsikuparinita bo nyny tsimaha. Atsawatu amy ty tisapyrêna Deus botu ahabo nipamykysoko kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo batu sibo tyso. Kyze amy ty tsipokzitsiarêna atsawu wata pazaharezatsa bo batu nyny tsimiy. Atsawu watsa ty nyny tsimiy zeka mysiharatotonaha zuba, amy ty tisapyrêna humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iwaze amy ty tisapyrêna Deus ahabo nipamykysoko kytsa simysapybyitsa batu wabytokto zikaha iwatsahi sibo batu tyso. Asaktsa Deus wasania ty yhỹ byri nikaranaha iwaze tsimyserekek ustsá kytsa bo tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Deus humo tsimyspirikpokonahaktsa.

⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Kyze batu ahape tu ahasopyk “Deus mybo piwaby ja, batu kahyrinymyry” Deus bo tsimyzapykynaha zeka Deus ahabo nyny my. Deus bo tsipiberikinaha zeka tsimozikahanaha. Hokbowy humo toto tsimaha zeka hokbowy ty zoksapare my. ⁸ Aty isapyrênikia ty myzapyky zeka Deus ibo nyny my. Aty Deus bo piberi zeka ibo natakahá. Aty Deus bo huahua my zeka Deus piwaby hokbowy zoksapare mynakara.

⁹ Aty ahatukze ikiahatsa izo zeka iwaze itse ipe my zeka: “O kazo atsikara ty kabokta!” my zeka ikia atse bo harahare ty ba ibo nyny ziky. ¹⁰ Itse ipe my zeka:

“Kazo piknu ty kabokta!” my zeka ikia atse bo pyryhyk ty ba nyny ziky. ¹¹ Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka iwatsatu amy ty tisapyrêna ty ahahyrytsa bo nyny tsimaha. Niwazuba! Azo hi bijoikpe eze tahi imysapyrênikita. Ibo hi tsimyzapykynaha zeka isapyrênikia ty zuba ahabo nyny mynakara.

¹² — Kyze amy tisapyrêna ty ustsá kytsa bo niwatihi tahaktsa! Hawa tisapyrênikia ty ahabo tsimyzihikiknaha atsatu sisopyk tsimaha. Tsisapyky-nahaktsa! Ana soho Moises harere my. Deus sohokotsitsa kino niwatihi atsatu nitsasokonaha. Taharere hi Deus nitsasoko hỹ — Sesus niy.

Ske petokuruk.

¹³ Nisihyrinymyrykyzo:

— Kyze hokbowy jakebyita Deus bo mopupunaha! Aba Deus tuk tsimyzu-rukunaha zeka ske jakebyita tsibik wata buruk tu tsimykurunaha. Usta ske buruk sinini ykarawy bo, ata ske hi tsiakiarêta, kytsa sizubarêtsa ata ske buruk mokurunaha. Ata sketa batu ihokdaha iwatsahi sizubarêtsa ataske buruk mokurunaha.

¹⁴ Asaktsa Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Mekywatu siske. Ata ske buruk bijoikpe bo tsihokdaharêna asaktsa ata bo mokurunaha Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyknaha. Sakurêtsa. Ata ske buruk kytsa batu sizuba mokurunaha, batu sizuba hokbowy wata paku maha — Sesus niy.

Deus sohokobyitsa soho pinymyryky.

¹⁵ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Pykyhytutaha! Kytsa ikiahatsa kaske buruk pão pão byitaha sisopyk iwaze asa tihi: “Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsa tsimaha” mybarapetu mykaranaha. Deus harere zimyikinaha. Ahabo mozumunahaze ahaharereziuwu watsa, batu ba asaktsa parinita watsa batu sisapy maha. Kaske buruk tsimykurunaha zeka batu siakparawy, kaharere bo hỹbyri tsimaha zeka anahi mozihihikknaha, iwatsahi pykyhytutaha!

¹⁶ Hawa simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha humo tsipimytsatyhykynaha, “O isapy byizeka sispihikbatakanahatsa” tsimaha. Pisapybyinahaze simyspihikbatarêtsa tsipinymyrynaha. Wihara batu tsarak taypykykze iktsa tsimaha zeka katsa hi: “Atahwi isapy byizeka” tsimaha. Hwi batu sapy byizeka ihara kino niwatihi batu itsârāk. Tahwi ty umaha wata “duabohotsa” watsa batu ihara ty zizyzykyryknaha. Maku wasani mytsaty mynakara zeka tsimysapyrêta mozik. Maku batu wasani mytsaty mynakara zeka imysapybyitatu mynakara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana tihi tsimykaranaha. Maku isapybyikita tu mykara ibo iktsa tsimahaze “O atakta batu wasani mytsaty mykara” myhyrinymyrêtsa.

¹⁷ Hwi taypykyk zeka tisapyrêna ihara kino tisapyrêna hwi isapybyita tu taypykyk zeka ihara kino batu isapy maha. ¹⁸ Hwi tisapyrêna taypykyk zeka ihara kino tisapyrêna. Hwi isapybyita taypykyk zeka ihara kino batu isapy. ¹⁹ Kytsa atahwi hi piwekenaha iwaze izo bo pioktsotsoknaha. ²⁰ Iwaze kytsa wihara watsa. Hawa mykaranaha humo sisoho ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Iwatsahi asaktsa tihi: “Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsitsa tsimaha” mybarapetu nikaranaha, anatyhi ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Hawa mykaranaha humo ahahyrinymyrêtsa — Sesus niy.

Deus zinymyrykyta.

²¹ Nisihrinymyrykyzo:

— Kytsa kabo motsasokonaha zeka “O ikia kapehatsa” mytsaty ahabyi mykaranaha. Asahi hawa Deus mozihihik anahumo hi yhỹ hỹbyri zeka asahi Deus sapy bo ba ziknapupunaha, Deus tyryktsa ba zikyzyknaha. Asazuba Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha, hawa Deus mozihihik anahumo zuba ma mykaranaha asa zuba Deus sapy bo mynapupunaha.

²² Hana wa puruze Deus myzubaha pe my “Ikia tsamysapyrêta” my. Usta pe “Ikia batu amysapy” my. Asaktsa hawa Deus zikzihihik naha humo batu yhỹ ziknakaranaha ipe:

“O mypehatsa mysapyrêtsa tsiknakaranaha wasania ty tsiktsasokonaha ahare ty kytsa bo tsiksihyrinymyrykynaha, anaro humo hyrikoso sapybara tsiksiksiwyhiknaha. Hawa kytsa zikaha bara ty katsa tsikykaranaha azikwy humo zuba. Iwatsahi atuk tsimynapykyryknaha” maha. ²³ Iwaze Deus ispe my:

“Ikiahatsaktsa batu kanyhy. Hana iknyktsa skaraba. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwatsahi kasapy bo paku pakubyitaha! Nabo pãotaha” my — niy. Iwa mymyhyrinymyryky Sesus ziwatawy.

Petok wahoro humo nisispirikpoko.

²⁴ Iwaze Sesus tihi:

— Aty skaraba kaharere ziwabytahi kaharere bo hyỹ nikara. Atakta maku wata zinymyrytatu haraharetsa bete tawahoro nizokniki. Tukuke bo iharakorowy sapy tsioke tsihyrizizirẽna bo zitsek. ²⁵ Kyze zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze, hyritsik mynawõze. Pihik wytyk ikny mynapokze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze batu ziknatsehepetok. Iwa maha zeka ba ziknazuru. Atakta kaharere bo hyỹ nikarata myhyrinymyrytsa wata my.

²⁶ — Aty skaraba kaharere ziwabytahi kaharere bo batu yhy ziky. Atakta maku wata ihyrinymyrybyitatu tawahoro nizukniki nimyra eze tu ziukuru. Jokboha zuba batu ioketsehezeze iwa tawahoro nizokniki. Tukuke bo tsikaeni zuba ziu. Iharakorowy sapy batu ioketsehezeze batu zihi bo tohi ahabyitatu. ²⁷ Zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze, hyritsik nawõze. Pihik wytyk ikny inapokze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze wahoro naktshepetokyk. Mynakbi — niy.

Kytsa Sesus humo sipybyrẽtsa.

²⁸ Sesus nsihyrinymyrybaze myzubaha sipybyrẽtsa. ²⁹ Kytsa nsihyrinymyryze Sesus tihi:

— Uta ahape hawa tsimaha — niy. Hawa ha ty Deus mozihihik naha humo tsihyrinymyrẽta. Sudeutsa sihyrinymyrykytsa tihi:

— Amy ty taparaktsa nikaranaha ahape hawa ja mytsaty zuba tsimaha — niaha. Iwaze kytsa Sesus harere humo sipybyrẽtsa — O iharere wasani my — niaha.

8

Sesus inakõrõrõbaikta zizororowy.

¹ Kyze Sesus hara jobonita ikny inasikze myzubaha iapik niukurunaha. ² Iwaze maku inakõrõrõbaikta Sesus bo zumu. Atakta Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo tspirikporẽta iwatahi puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— O ahyrinymynikita, hawa tsimyzeka tsipikzororowy — niy.

³ Kyze Sesus ihumo tsimypokzitsiarẽta ihumo paik niy. Ipe niy:

— Uta pazororowy hỹ — Sesus niy. Atsoko siakõrõrõtsa nihokdanaha. Nizororo. ⁴ Iwaze Sesus zipeha:

— Wabyziuty! Sosobyitykta! Ba aty tohi bo ziktsaso. Ikia ziknapamykysokota bo tsikawatawykta! Iwa taparakta Moises ziwataha papeu humo atsatu Deus bo nyny tsimy. Siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny tsimy. Iwatsahi kytsa bo nsiwatawyky tsikzororo — niy.

Iwa Sesus inakõrõrõbaikta zizororowy.

Sesus sodadu taparakta tsumuẽhĩtsa zizororowy.

⁵ Kyze Sesus Kaparanaũ bo zumuze sodadu Homa ibo niy. Atakta sã sodadutsa mynasipehaka. ⁶ Tatsumuẽhĩtsa zizororowy tsihikik iwaze niza-pykyky:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katsumuẽhĩtsa mohoeke. Imyziubyita tu sinini mykara. Tsimyitsapyrẽta — niy. ⁷ Sesus:

— Utakta awahoro bo my. Pizororowy — niy.

⁸ — O kamysapybyita tu mykara kawahoro bo paku pakubyity, kasikpybyrêta Sudeubyitatu iwatahi ikia kabo paku pakubyi tsimy. O myhyrinymyrykytsa tytsasozubakta! Aharere humo estuba zuba tsimyzeka katsumuêhîtsa mozororo. ⁹ Uta kahyrinymyrêta aharere soho humo uta kino niwatihi kapehatsa harere bo hyÿ kasopyk. Sodadutsa kaharere bo hyÿ sisopyk, mysipehaze: “Nabo pãotaha!” Pão atsoko motururuknaha. Utsa pe: “Pany pãotaha!” atsoko mozumunaha hÿ. Katsumuêhîtsa pe: “Tihi tsimyкта!” Hyÿ my — niy.

¹⁰ Anaharere Sesus ziwabyze paikpa mytsaty nikara. Sizubarêtsa pe tihi: — Wabytaha! Sudeutsa batu kahumo sispirikpo maha sodadutsa taparakta wata my. Atahi kahumo ispirikpota babata Sudeutsa batu — niy.

¹¹ Ikiahatsa pe:

— Nanabyitaba kytsa sizubarêtsa kabo mozumunaha. Deus myikaha maha. Taparaktsa Abarão, Isake, Sako iwatsa situk modyhydyhykynaha Deus tuk asaktsa ityryktsa moziknaha. ¹² Sudeutsa asaktsa sispirikpobyitsa tu batu Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tu miwa eze zuba mynapykyknaha nabo mysipaparahik. Deus mysipeha sinini ykarawy bo anaeze mopuziukunaha. Tahakyrikinaha tsahi tahatsaputsa dydydy mykaranaha — niy.

¹³ Kyze Sesus taparakta sodadutsa pe niy:

— Awahoro bokta! Kahumo aspirikporêta tu hawa ha tsimyzihikik atsatu my — niy. Iwaze babatu itsumuêhîtsa nizororo.

Sesus sizubarêtsa nisizororowy.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus Peduru wahoro bo niy. Inatsukze tsaikbatatsa Peduru wapyry ihumuêzumu ibo iktsa niy. Atatsa tawanu eze nihoekik. ¹⁵ Iwaze Sesus iwanu bo hamuba itsyhyrype humo paik niy. Itsyhyrype humo paik niyze nizororo. Ihumuêzukbyitatsa tu idisahawy ty ibo nyny niy.

¹⁶ Nubaze kytsa sizubarêtsa ibo nisioktyhyryknaha. Asaktsa hyrikoso sapybara pororo ziknakaranaha sipiakmyitsa hyrikoso sapybara pokso. Iwaze Sesus hyrikoso sapybara nisipehahik. Ispe nabo pãotaha niy. Iharere pokso ziksihiknaha. Utsa kytsa simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo nasioktyhyryknaha nisizororowybaik. ¹⁷ Yhÿ, hawa Deus sohokotsa Isaijas tubabatu ziwataha Sesus atsatu nikara. Tubabatu Isaijas tihi:

— Simyitsapyritsa mysizororowy. Myzubaha izikwy humo sakurêtsa — niy. Iwa Isaijas Sesus soho tubabatu ziwataha, anahi Sesus nikara, iwatahi Isaijas harere wasani niy.

Sesus tuktsa niyziknahatsa soho nisihyrinymyryky.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus myzubaha tazahara niapykyryk. Iwatahi zinymyrynahatsa pe:

— Koikny tsinaporenahaktsa kytsa! — niy. Yhÿ niaha. ¹⁹ Kyze maku atakta Moises harere ziwatahaka Sesus bo zumu. Atahi:

— O tynamyhyrinymyryta uta kino ikia tuk mykara. Ikia tuk paikpa mynakara atuk mynapykyryk — niy. ²⁰ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsoromamatsaktsa tahahoke eze mynapykyknaha. Piyktsa kino niwatihi tahasuk eze tu mynapykyknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik batu kawanu sapyky. Batu haneze tohi zikuru my — Sesus niy.

²¹ Kyze usta zinymyrykyta ipe:

— Byikta tapara kazo bo piksizo. Tapara kazo myziykytykare — niy.

²² Sesus tihi:

— Nihyrikosokdanahatsa arekektaha. Mohyrikosokdaze ituk kytsa piytyknaha. Ikia kino Deus wasania ty ityryktsa soho tytsasoko — Sesus niy.

Sesus zopoktsa nisipykik.

²³ Iwaze tsaraha bo takorohyk. Zinymyrykynahatsa ituk kokokorohyk niaha. ²⁴ Atsoko zopoktsa nabybyknaha. Hyritsik inawōkō. Pihik ihiridawy wa niukuru. Pihik ty asiba tsaraha inaharek. Asiba nitaboknaha. Sesus kino tsapukteze zurubaka. ²⁵ Iwatsahi zituzutuzukunaha ity zipopowynahaze ipe niaha:

— O mypehatsa batu iktsa ziky! Tsimymybabakanaha — niaha.

²⁶ — Amy pokso ahapybyrētsa. “Sesus batu imypokzitsiu” tsimaha — niy. Kyik niy:

— O zopoktsa akso byitaha! Niwazuba, pihik pykty! — niy. Zopoktsa atsoko paŷ niaha. Pihik atsoko nitsikyrituhudi byri. Jakara zikbohota bo mahani itsikpepepe zuba.

²⁷ Kytsa sipybyrētsa tahapetu sisopyk:

— Atakta Sesus aty skaraba. Zopoktsa pihik aha iharere humo ziwabynaha pyk niaha. Aty skaraba Sesus — niaha.

Sesus kytsa petoktsa hyrikoso sapybara situk pororo ziknakaranaha nisik-siwyhik.

²⁸ Kyze amykta taba bo byu niaha. Kadara eze tu. Tsaraha ty byuzo niye makutsa petoktsa Sesus bo izumunaha. Hyrikoso sapybara sibo pororo ziknakaranaha. Sihumo sakyriukrētsa ziknakaranaha kytsa sipokso sipauk-taba ba harakmo zikaha. Mytyk sisapy niaha anaeze hudik ziknakaranaha.

²⁹ Sesus okeryk ziktoriktonaha. Atsoko kakaik niaha:

— Amy skaraba Sesus, ikia Deus tse. Amy skaraba mybo tsikzumu. Aba sinini ykarawy bo ja tsimymypeha. Bykyzehu zuba tsimaha — niaha.

³⁰ Na bytykarezetu pazaharezatsa sizubarētsa hara sukpetara humo tahadisahanaha. ³¹ Kyze hyrikoso sapybara Sesus bo nizapykykynaha:

— O sinini ykarawy bo myty pehabyity, tsimysiksiwyhik zeka paza-harezatsa bo tsimymypeha — hyrikoso sapybara niaha.

³² Sesus ispe:

— Nabo pāotaha. Pazaharezatsa bo za — niy.

Kyze hyrikoso sapybara kytsa ekze ziponahaze nitururuknaha. Paza-harezatsa bo nipupunahaze pazaharezatsa iharatsupetoho bo inatururukik-naha. Pihik bo niharazukzukbaiknaha. Niakbabaiknaha. Hyrikoso sapy-bara kino tahawahi nihokdanaha. Batu sibo zukzo niaha. De.

³³ Iwaze pazaharezatsa perytsitsa iktsa niahaze hi sihudikhudikwy bo ni-tururukiknaha. Kytsa bo nipamykysonaha. Hawa Sesus hyrikoso sapybara ty nisisiksiwyhik anatyhi nipamykysokonaha. ³⁴ Kyze anahudikhudikwy ezektsa sizubarētsa Sesus zihobyknaha. Inakozorenaha. Ibo zumukunahaze asa tihi:

— O tsiksizokta! katsa mybaze ba ziktare. Tsimyparakta! — niaha. Iwaze niparak.

9

Ityrykniakbata pāo zikybyita Sesus zizororowy.

¹ Kyze Sesus tsaraha bo takorohykzo tahudikhudikwy bo koikny nipozo. Kaparanaū tahudikhudikwy bo zinymyrykynahatsa tuk zumunaha. ² Kyze kytsa ityrykniakbata ibo zebykyryknaha. Ityrykniakbata pāozikybyita tawanu bete niy, ituktsa iwanuze zebykyryknaha. Sesus siharereziuwytasa pe:

— O kytsa “Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta” tsimaha, ikiahatsa humo kakurēta — niy. Iwaze Sesus ityryk niakbata pe:

— O katse tsipunihi krētakta! Amysapybyri tsikyikara Deus pe: “batu yhy” tsimy. Iwahatu paokzohik. Amysapybara ty kahumo niokzohik — niy.

³ Kyze Moises harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa anatyhi ziwabykynahaze tahapetu sisopyk:

— O Deus soho tsiharerewabymybarēta. Amo skaraba nitsasoko. Deus zuba pahaokzohik. Atahi zuba “kahumo niokzohik” mykara — mytsaty nikaranaha.

⁴ Kytsa anawahi mytsaty nikaranaha ana kino Sesus tsihyrinymyrēta iwaze ispe:

— O hawa tuza kytsa. Amy humo sa mytsaty nikaranaha. ⁵ “Iwaha tu pahaokzohik” my zeka tsihokdaharēna. “Kyiktykta” my zeka, ana kino niwatihi tsihokdaharēna. ⁶ Iwatu utakta Deus zikpehata wyzik niwatihi my — niy. Ityrykniakbata pe:

— O papeha kyiktykta! Awanu ty pohyrykty! Tsiksikta! — niy.

⁷ Iwaze atsoko itarikto tawanu ty kokpuhyryk niy. Tawahoro bo ziksiki.

⁸ Kytsa ana humo nipybybaiknaha. Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha:

— O ikia humo ka mykurētsa. Ikia maku bo zikwy nyny tsimy iwaze anawa niy. Ikia hi ityrykniakbata nipazyryk tsizororowy. Iwa ty ka batu tyny — niaha. Iwa hy.

Mateus Sesus hapik niukuru.

⁹ Iwaze Sesus niparak. Niukuruze ske buruk maku Mateus inarokota bo iktsa niy. Atakta siokyrysaro bykwy sapy baze ziknadyhyky anaeze tarabaja ziknakara. Sesus ipe niy:

— Panykta katuk! — niy. Hyhy niy. Kyikyky niy. Sesus hapik niukuru ituk zinymyryky. ¹⁰ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Mateus wahoro bo niaha. Anaeze tadisahakanaha. Kytsa siokyrysaro bykyktsitsa sizubarētsa ustsaktsa simysapybyitsa kytsa simymyijanikitsa iwa Sesus tuk tahadisahakanaha. ¹¹ Pariseutsa asaktsa Moises harere soho sihyrinymyrētsa ana bo iktsa niahaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Amo skaraba ahahyrinymyrykytsa nawa kytsa tuk maha. Siokyrysaro byktsitsa tuk tumy pikukunaha, simysapybyitsa tuk tahadisahakanaha, batu wasani my — niaha.

¹² Siharere Sesus ziwabyze ispe niy:

— Simysapybyitsa simyitsapyrētsa hyrity watsa niy. Sakurētsaktsa myzororowytsa bo ba zikumunaha. Simyitsapyrētsa zuba myzororowytsa bo pomonaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa tu simysapyrētsa moziknaha iwatahi ikzumu kahumo simysapybyitsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha. ¹³ Iwatahi simysapyrēnikitsa bo batu zuk. Utakta mybarawy bo iknasik simysapybyitsa bo, asahi tahamysapybara pimoewynaha — niy. Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha — Tyharape pokzi tsikinahaktsa kytsa! Siraratsa ty kabo nyny tsimaha zeka tsikaeni zuba mozihihik, tsipaharapepokzi tsikinaha zeka ana hi mozihihik hy — Deus niy.

— Iwa Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha abazuba atsatu my. Ana harere humo mytsatziutaha! — Sesus niy.

Amy humo kytsa mymyzunaha Sesus nsihyrinymyryky.

¹⁴ Iwaze Suão Batista zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Ipe:

— Katsaktsa hauk habiytsa tu tsizurukunaha, Pariseutsa niwatihi hauk habiytsa ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus bo tsimynapamykysonaha. Atuk zinymyrykynahatsa tahadisahakanaha. Amy skaraba atuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu mywatu hauk habiytsa — nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Maku tasukzaze tatukytsa tuk tamyikaha tumy pikukunaha. Isukzata situk tu sydikrêtsa maha. Kyze isukzata moparakze ituk kytsa batu siaku iwatsahi hauk ahabyitsa maha. Uta bijoikpe bozoze katuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu siaku iwatsahi haukabyitsa maha — Sesus niy.

¹⁶ Hawa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha Sesus nisihyrinymyryky. Ata tihi:

— Batu aty tohi panu ezytyk izyzykyha humo isuk ibyky humo ba zikzut-sunaha. Iwa my zeka isuk mysykbaik. Isuk ibykta tu panu ezytyk tatu mymyibaik.

¹⁷ — Batu aty tohi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk ty ba sirara hwyk ibykta bo ba zisusu my. Iwa myzeka duabohotsa tsik ezytyk mynapytoze ibykta tsasuk mytok niy. Mopokobaik. Isuk ibykta pimyibaik iwaze duabohotsa tsik mypukuba. Duabohotsa tsik ezytyk hi tsasuk ezytyk eze tu tsipisusuku. Iwaze duabohotsa tsik isuk kino tisapyrêna maha — Sesus niy.

Sesus imyitsapyritatsa zizororowy. Jypykyhyzytyktatsa niratatsa zihyrizikpowy.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus sibo nipamykysokoze maku ibo zumu. Sairu inarokota, atakta Sudeu wahoro taparaktsa. Sesus bo zumu iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo tispirikporêta iwatahi puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— Pany Sesus! Tupakta kawahoro bo, kaste pomozaka. Aidytykta. Ikia atsyhyrype ty ihumo paik tsimy zeka mozororo — niy.

¹⁹ Yh̄y niy. Iwaze Sesus iapik niukuru. Zinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi situk niukurunaha.

²⁰ Kyze wytyk iapik niukuru. Tsimyitsapyrêtatsa. Ispu byri ahabyitatsa. Batu pyk ziky. Dose ziytyk tseheze imyitsapyrêtatsa ziknapykyk. Atatsa ibo izumu. ²¹ Atatsa tape tu nikara — O ikza isuk humo paik my zeka mozororo — mytsaty nikara. Iwaze ipapatu isuk tsihara humo paik niy.

²² Sesus tasukpe bo atatsa bo iksa niy. Ipe niy:

— Kaste askyrypunihioktsa! “Sesus pikzororo” tsiky. Ikia kahumo tsikspirikpoze azororowy — niy. Atsoko ispu inapyk. Nizororo.

²³ Kyze Sesus taparakta wahoro bo paku niy. Anaeze kytsa sizubarêtsa nipuziukunaha. Nipukakaranaha. Berekzetsa ty nipamykyzunaha. ²⁴ Sibo iksa niyze ispe:

— Ahasuka byitaha! Nabo pãotaha! Tatsa ste mahani isukmuza byitatsa tu purubaka tu — niy. Anaharere humo ziwabynahatsa hazi nikaranaha. Zimyijakanaha hazi nikaranaha. ²⁵ Kytsa sizubarêtsa ape bo zipoiknahaze Sesus taparaktsa ste wanusapy bo zumu. Itsyhyrype humo paik niy. Iwaze kyik niy. Nahyrizikpo. ²⁶ Kytsa ana soho nipamykysokonaha. Hawa Sesus niy kytsa nanabyitaba nipamykysokonaha.

Sesus petoktsa sihyrizikubyitsa nisizororowy.

²⁷ Iwaze Sesus niparak. Niukuruze petoktsa sihyrizikubyritya iapik niukurunaha. Asakta zihuahuakanaha:

— O Deus zipehata, Dawi tsekokatsa tymypokzitsikta! Tymytsumuêhîkta! — niaha.

²⁸ Sesus iwahoro bo inatsukze sihyrizikubyitsa ibo zumunaha ispe niy:

— Ahahyriziktsa mysizororowyzik anatyhi yh̄y tsimaha. Kazikwy humo tsimyspirikponaha — niy.

— Yh̄y tsimaha. Azikwy humo myhyriziktsa tsimykozozonaha — niaha.

²⁹ Iwaze Sesus sihyriziktsa ty tsikatsika nikara. Ispe niy:

— Amy tsimyzihikiknaha atsatu my. Ahahyriziktsa mysizororowykta! Kahumo ahaspirikporêtsawy ahahyriziktsa zororowy.

³⁰ Iwaze nikozozonaha. Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Wabyziutaha! Hawa ahabo iky, soso byitaha — iwa ispe niy.

³¹ Asaktsa myzubaha bo nipamykysokonaha. Hawa Sesus niy nanabyitaba nipamykysokonaha.

Sesus iharerebyita zizororowy.

³² Kytsa nitururuknahaze usta maku, Sesus bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Atakta ihyrikoso sapybara humo batu harere ziky. ³³ Iwaze Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara iharerebyita ekze ziksiwyhik, nabo pãoty niy. Iwaze maku taharereke ihyrikoso sapybara nihokda naha humo. Kytsa sipybyrëtsa Sesus zikwy humo asaktsa:

— Hawa mykara. Nawa ty ka katsa batu ityny Isareu eze tu — niaha.

³⁴ Pariseutsa Moises harere sihyrinymyrëtsa:

— Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehaktsa ihumo ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik atahi tazikwy ty ibo nyny my — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Sesus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiarëta.

³⁵ Kyze Sesus nanabyitaba bo inaukuru. Ihudikhudikwytsa myzubahatsa sizubarëna iwa niukuru. Deus wahoro eze kytsa nisihyrinymyryky, kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha ana soho nitsasoko. Deus wasania ty nitsasoko. Kytsa simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy, ustsä kytsa siakubyitsa nisipunihiwyky. Iwa Sesus nikara. ³⁶ Sesus kytsa sizubarëtsa bo iksa niyze sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Tapetu isopyk:

— Paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha batu siaku. Hozipyrykzatsa watsa, hozipyrykzatsa siperynymyrybyitsa hÿ — mytsaty nikara.

³⁷ Mytsaty nikaraze zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Waratok eze tsizubarëna niubaranaha. Wihara nijakuk. Sitsumuëhÿtsa batu sizuba. Wihara myzibakanaha tsumuëhÿtsa batu sizuba. Kytsa sizubarëtsa wihara watsa. Waratok tsihitsa Deus wata my — Sesus niy. ³⁸ — Iwatsahi waratok tsihitsa pe:

“Ikiakta tsumuëhÿtsa waratok boktsa! Tysizoziknaha. Wihara bo tysipeha” maha. Nawa tihi Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Hawa tsihitsa pe: “O waratok boktsa” wihara niakuk, ikiahatsa Deus pe “O kytsa sizubarëtsa humo wasania ty batu tywaby sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu ikia kytsa siboktsa wasania ty motsasokonaha” iwa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha — Sesus niy. Iwa nisihyrinymyryky.

10

Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa.

¹ Kyze Sesus dose zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy. — Pany! Kazikwy ahatuk mynapykyryk iwaze hyrikoso sapybara mybarawy eze ktsa pororo nakaranahaze ispe: “Nabo pãotaha” tsimaha. Hyÿ maha. Kazikwy humo tysiksiwyhiknaha. Ikiahatsa kino simyitsapyrëtsa kazikwy humo tsimysizororowynaha, kytsa siakubyitsa tysiakuwykynaha kazikwy humo sispihikrëtsa moziknaha iwa tsimahaktsa! — niy.

² Sesus sakzohotsa nisiwatawyhik. Tapara Simaõ Peduru ty zinaroko, itsy Ædere niwatihi, Tsiaku, Sebedeu tse itsy Suão niwatihi ziwatawy. ³ Piripi, Baratoromeu, Tome, Mateus okyrysaro byktsa, Tsiaku Arapeu tse, Tadeu.

⁴ Simaõ Kanaã eze ktsa, Sudas usta Iskariotses inarokota atahi Sesus isukyrytsa bo zioқтыhyrykta iwatsa Sesus nisiwatawy.

Dose zinymyrykynahatsa nisipehaka.

⁵ Asaktsa dose kytsa nisipeha. Atahi:

— Ahatukytsa boktsa kytsa! Tsipliksinahaktsa! Ske buruk Sudeutsabyitsa hudikhudikwy bo ba zikumunaha. Samarija ezekeza hudikhudikwy bo ba zikumunaha ahatukytsa bo zuba tsipliksinaha. ⁶ Asaktsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa. Hawa hozipyrykzatsa batu ske buruk nawa sizaratsa nikaranaha. Sudeutsa kahyrinymyrywy bo batu yh̄y zikaha, iwaze sizaratsa watsa niwatihi. ⁷ Ske buruk tsimyzurukunahaze nisihobyknahatsa pe “Abaka myzubaha Deus tyryktsa moziknaha” tsimaha.

⁸ Simyitsapyrētsa tysizororowynahaktsa! Niakbanahatsa tynasi-hyryzikponahaktsa! Kytsa nibibibaiknahatsa sakōrōrōtsa humo tysizororowynahaktsa! Mybarawy ezekeza asahi hyrikoso sapybara pororo ziknakaranaha tysiksiwyhiknahaktsa! Deus hi sapyhaty ahabo nyny mykara iwatsahi myzubaha bo isapyha ty nyny tsimaha tysitsumuēh̄naha. ⁹ Okyrysaro ty koro koro byitaha! ¹⁰ Ske buruk tsimyzurukunahaze ahaborohobyitsa ty! Wanuty pu pu byitaha! Ahasuk ty kino pok pok byitaha! ahahumokta tyzuba tsimaha. Ahapyrysuk ty estuba zuba korobyktaha! Ahazowoy ty wabehyryk wabehyryk byitaha. Amy tsimyzihikiknaha ana ty hi kytsa ahabo nyny maha. Ahahyryziktsokzawy humo ahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny maha.

¹¹ Tsiptomokonahaze myzubaha bo anahudikhudikwy ezekeza ahape maha: “Kawahoro bo pakutynaha” maha zeka yh̄y tsimaha. Iwahoro bo tsinapupunahaze anaeze tsimypykyryknaha. Ituk tsimytarenaha. ¹² Ata wahoro bo tsinapupunahaze iwa tsimaha “O wahoro ezekeza ahatsyhyryze Deus bo tsimaha ‘Myzo tysisapywyky ahumo sakurētsa moziknaha’ ” tsimaha. ¹³ Anaeze tsimypykyryknaha wahoro ezekeza Deus wasania ty yh̄y mykaranaha zeka sakurētsa moziknaha. Wahoro ezekeza Deus wasania ty ahabyizeka batu siaku moziknaha. Ikiahatsa hi ahakurētsa tsimyziknaha.

¹⁴ Asaktsa Deus wasania ty ahabyi zeka, ahaharere bo waby ahabyizeka meky botu tsimyzurukunaha. Tsimyzurukunahaze ahapyrysuk ty bok bokyktaha. Wytyk tazy ty mynatō mysiwatawy. “Tahudikhudikwy ezekeza Deus harere bo batu h̄y” my. ¹⁵ Hanawa puruze Deus aparakbaha soho motsasoze, hawa ha ty kytsa tisapyrēna nikaranahaze “O wasani nikaranaha” my. Utsa kytsa hawa ha ty batu isapy nikaranahaze “O simysapybyitsa nikaranaha” my. Iwa purunahaze asaktsa Sodoma ezekeza humo tsihokdarēna, Korora ezekeza humo kino niwatihi tsihokdaharēna. Anahudikhudikwy anaeze Deus wasania ty batu h̄y nikaranaha tsihokdaharēna baba — Sesus niy.

Sesus sininikarawy soho isukyrywy kino niwatihi nisihyrinymyryky.

¹⁶ Mytsatzyitaha! Nanabyitaba pahapehaka ikiahatsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa parinita ahatuk maha. Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Wohorektsa watsa sispirikporētsa siwatsa kytsa bo tsimyzatzyiukunaha. Amytudutsa watsa batu sakyri, ikiahatsa siwahatsa batu ahakyri tsimaha!

¹⁷ Pykyhytutaha! Sudeutsa siharerewabynahatsa pahaoktyhyryknaha. Sudeutsa sidyhydyhywytsa bo anaeze hwitsa ty pahakikinaha. ¹⁸ Kytsa sipehatsa, sikapitāotsa kino niwatihi sibo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa siokerykze Deus wasania ty sibo tsimyzsasonaha. Iwa Sudeutsabyitsa Deus wasania ty piwabynaha.

¹⁹ Ahatsipa humo pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ahaharere soho bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Sipehatsa okeryk tsimyzsasonahaze Deus pahatsumuēh̄. Iwatsahi ahaharere ty Deus hyrikoso humo mytsaty tsimaha. Ihumo ahahyrinymyrētsa h̄y. ²⁰ Ikiahatsa zuba batu tyso Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk iwaze wasani tsimyzsasonaha. Atahi ahaharere piakse nawa pahatsumuēh̄. Ihumo ahahyrinymyrētsa h̄y.

²¹ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Kytsa situkytsa sisukyrytsitsa bo mysioқтыhyryknaha, tsipahabawynaha. Iwa situkytsa tahabawynaha. Wastuhu Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Utsa kytsa Deus harere bo batu hŷ mykaranaha iwaze myharape metuwykynaha. Izotsa siharereziubyitsa tu sihyrytsa mysioқтыhyrykyknaha iwaze tahabawynaha. Ihyrytsa niwatihi sizotsa humo tahakyrikinaha Deus harere humo sisukyrytsitsa bo tysioқтыhyknaha tahabawynaha. ²² Sizubarętsa kahumo batu siakparawy iwatsahi ahabo niwatihi batu siakparawy. Ikiahatsa kahumo ahaspirikporętsa tu iwatsahi kytsa aha humo batu siakparawy. Atakta tybyi zuba niy kahumo tispirikporęta babata. Aty kaharere bo hyŷ mynakara zeka iwaze sinini my atakta Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk.

²³ Estuba hudikhudikwy eze pahasukyrykynahaze usa hudikhudikwy bo tywakiknahaktsa! Anaeze pahasukyrykynahaze usa hudikhudikwy bo tywakik. Utakta mybarawy bo iknasik. Bykyze bijoikpe bo modo. Tapara ahahyriziktsokzawy tsipipyknahaze zuba mybarawy bo myziksizo. Uta mozumuze ikiahatsa Deus wasania ty tsimytsasonaha. Isareu eze ktsa bo batu ahapyk.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Abaka pahahyrinymyry hawa kytsa sisopyk ikiahatsa katuktsa babatsa tsimaha zeka kawata tsipinymyryky. Aty pinymyrykyta batu puętsik ziky. Pinymyryziy zeka tahyrinymyrykytsa wata mozik. Estuda mopyk zeka tahyrinymyrykytsa wata mozik. Tahyrinymyrykytsa ihumo tsakuręta. Sitsumuęhętsa niwatihi. Maku sitsumuęhętsa puętsik tatu ipehatsa ihyrizikwani. Sitsumuęhętsa tapehatsa watsa mozik zeka ipehatsa ihumo tsakuręta.

Kytsa mytukytsa taparakta soho “Atakta Beserebu hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa” maha. Iwa mypehatsa motsasonaha zeka amy skaraba mytukytsa mysinaropykyknaha. Kytsa sisoho sinaro ty batu isapybyikia motsasokonaha. Iwaze asaktsa ziksukyrykynaha ikiahatsa niwatihi, ikiahatsa katuktsa babatsa tsimaha zeka pahasukyrykynaha.

Aty pokso sa mypyby.

²⁶ — Iwaze siharereziubyitsa bo ahapyby byihu ja! Hawa ha ty kytsa papatu mynakaranaha bykyzehu myzubahatsa sihyrinymyrętsa. Hawa ha ty kytsa akbyibatu mopamykysokonaha humo sizubarętsa pinymyrykynaha. Hawa ha ty imysapybara mynakaranaha humo aibani sizubarętsa sihyrinymyrętsa. ²⁷ Hawa ha ty ahabo motsaso kytsa papatu bykyzehu sizubarętsa bo opykani tsimytsasonaha.

²⁸ Kytsa pahabanaha zuba sipokso ahapyby byihu ja! Ikiahatsa pahabanaha. Bykyze batu zikaha. Ba amy tohi ahabo zikaha. Ahahyrizikararawy ba ziksibanaha. “Aty pokso sa mypybyrętsa.” tsimaha. Deus pokso ahapybyrętsaktsa! Ata zuba kytsa sinini ykarawy bo nasipehaka. Iwatsahi Deus pokso ahapybyrętsa! — niy.

²⁹ — Amy ty piyk huak ty okyrysaro ty tsipisihyrykzo. Estuba zuba ja. Yhŷ. Piyk estuba zuba zibeze zeka ahazo tsihyrinymyręta. Yhŷ niy. Deus hi piyktsa humo ba zikspiriktsokda. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiukręta, iokzeka sipokzitsarętsa.

³⁰ Ikiahatsa ja. Deus ahasoho humo tsihyrinymyręta. Tsihyrinymyręta babata. ³¹ Iwatsahi kytsa pokso ahapyby byihu ja! Hawa ahabo mykaranaha ahapyby byihu ja! Deus okzeka ahahumo tsimypokzitsiaręta. Iokzeka piyktsa sipokzitsarętsa ikiahatsa pokzitsiuiwy abazuba. Iwatahi Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukręta hŷ — Sesus niy.

Kiristu katukta my. Kiristu batu kanyhy my ana soho humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

³² Ikiahatsa myzubaha okze tihi:

— Uta Sesus tukta my. Sesus iny — tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasonaha zeka uta kino niwatihi bijoikpe eze tu utakta kazo pe my:

— Atakta katukta pinyky my — niy. ³³ Ikiahatsa myzubaha okze tihi:

— Sesus batu kanyhy — tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasokonaha zeka uta kino niwatihi, bijoikpe eze tu utakta kazo pe my:

— Atakta batu kanyhy my — niy.

Sesus humo metutu niyziknaha.

³⁴ — Mybarawy bo inasik kytsa nisihrinymyryky. Tozeka ja kytsa astsabanitsa ja tsimaha mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimaha. Asaktsa kaharere bo hỹbyri tsimykarannahaze metutu mykaranaha. ³⁵ Itse tazo batu iakparawy. Izo Deus harere bo hỹ mykara, itse batu, iwatahi tazo humo batu iakparawy. Iste taje humo batu iakparawy. Ije Deus harere bo hỹ mykara iste batu iwatatsahi taje humo batu iakparawy. Iwapyryza ihyrytsa iokeza batu iakparawy. Atatsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykara ihyrytsa iokeza batu, iwazahi ihyrytsa iokeza humo batu iakparawy. Iwa katukytsa kaharere humo metutu mynapykyryknaha.

³⁶ Maku iwahoro ezektsa sisukyrytsitsa moziknaha.

³⁷ Amakta zeky izo ije izotsa iwatsa sihumo ka iakparawytsa zuba iwatahi kahumo ka tsikaeni zuba iakparawy iwatahi batu katuktsa babatsa. Aty zeky itse iste ihyrytsa iwatsa sihumo ka iakparawytsa zuba iwatahi kahumo ka tsikaeni zuba iakparawy iwatahi batu katuktsa babatsa my. ³⁸ Sinini tsimahaze tu tsikahazoziknaha! Aty zeka iharapatawyhyta tasukyry buruk piskek zeka mohyrikosokda atahi nikara. Ikiahatsa tihiktsa! Katuk babatsa tsimoziknaha zeka sinini tsimykarannaha! Pabeze tsihikiknaha zeka kahumo ahaspirikpo batu pyk tsimaha. Tsikspirikpotohinaha kahyrinykyryk sinini tsimaha.

³⁹ Aty tabo zuba mytsaty myze: “O utakta ba zik hyrikosokda tapara Sesus bo batu yhỹ iwatahi Sesus soho ‘batu kanyhy’ ” my, atahi Deus tuk batu tawahi mynapykyryk. Atakta Sesus humo sinini my zeka atahi Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk, ipauk baze mynapykyryk tsakurẽta my — Sesus niy.

Sesus tisapyrẽna ty tatuktsa bo nyny mykara.

⁴⁰ — Aty ahape:

“O kawahoro bo pakutynaha. Mytuk tsipadisaha hỹ” my. Atakta kabo hi mykara. Ikiahatsa tsasohokotsa tu kabo mynakaranaha. Deus bo mynakaranaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata tu Deus bo mynakaranaha — Sesus niy.

⁴¹ — Aty Deus sohokotsa pe my “O kawahoro bo pakutyny. Mytuk tsipadisaha” my. Atakta Deus sohokotsa tuk Deus sapyha ty sibo nyny my. Atahi maku tsimysapyrẽta bo atakta Deus harere bo hỹ mykara. “Pany! Kawahoro bo pakutyny tsimy” my. Iwa tsimysapyrẽta humo, atahi tsimysapyrẽta Deus sapyha ty sibo nyny my. “O sibo mysisapywyky” — Deus my.

⁴² — Aty zeka pihik ty katukta bo nyny my zeka atahi katukta bo nyny my iwaze Deus isapyha ty ibo nyny my hỹ — niy.

11

Suão Batista tsumuẽhĩtsa Sesus bo zumunaha.

¹ Kyze Sesus dose zinymyrykynahatsa pe nitsasobaze niukuruzo. Karireja bo niukuru. Anaeze Deus wasania ty nitsasokoro kytsa nsihyrinymyryky.

² Iwaze Suão Batista sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze, Kiristu Deus zipehata mywata niyzik hawa nikara ana hi ziwaby. Iwaze wastuhu zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Pany pāotyny Sesus boktsa! “Ikia Deus zapehata ja” ipe tsimaha — niy.

³ Iwaze Sesus bo niukurunaha. Ibo zumunahaze asa tihi:

— Tapara Suão tihi: “Deus zipehata mozumu” niy. Ikia Deus zapehata ja. Usta ja tsipiperykynaha — Suão zinymyrynahatsa niaha.

⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Suão bo tsipiksizonahaktsa! Hawa ha bo iktsa tsimaha, hawa tsiwaby-naha ana ty hi Suão bo typamykysonahaktsa! ⁵ Sihyryzikubyitsa myhyryzik-zororonaha. Siekbyritsa pitabakanaha. Kytsa sakōrōrōtsa humo nibibibaik-nahatsa mozororobaiknaha. Siharawitsa piwabykynaha. Niakbakanahatsa inahyryzikponaha atsatuza niaha. Asaktsa sinamybyikitsa Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha, Deus wasania ty sibo motsasoko. Iwa Suão bo typamykysonaha — Sesus niy.

⁶ — Tsakurēta atakta kasoho ty “O atahi Deus bo kytsa mysioktyhyryk” my. Batu iaku atakta kasoho ty “O atahi Deus zipehata ja. Batu kanyhy my” — niy. Iwa batu tyso.

⁷ Kyze Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nitururuknahaze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa bo nipamykysoko. Suão soho nitsaso atahi:

— Jerukbara bo tsikurukunahaze Suão harere tsiwabynaha. Amo skaraba tsiny tsihikiknaha. Estuba hwi tsibik wata zopok humo wākwāk nikara. Maku iwata batu iktsa tsikaha. Suão Batista ta hwi tsibik byiwata niy.

⁸ Amo skaraba tsiny tsihikiknaha. Maku tisukziurēta bo tsikaha. Batu. Kytsa sisukziurētsa sipehatsa wahoro sihezōni eze mopykyknaha. Suão batu tsinamyrēta wata — niy.

⁹ — Kyze amo skaraba jerukbara bo tsikny tsihikiknaha Deus harere sohokotsa bo tsikaha. Yh̄y, Suão Batista Deus sohokotsa hiba. ¹⁰ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziwataha. Deus tihi:

“Iktsa tsimaha! Katsumuēh̄tsa Kiristu haraze iakzohota itsyhyryze pikymy. Hawa kytsa ske buruk pizozikbanaha pykyhytuty iwata ihumo pikymy” niy. Iwa Suão Batista soho Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha, abazuba atsatu niy.

¹¹ Tsiwabytoktonaha! Kytsa sizubarētsa botu nipupurukuknaha Suão Batista imyhyryzikwani niy. Iwatuze aty Deus tyryktsa mozik, atahi wasania ty my zeka yh̄y my imyhyryzikwanikita mozik Suão batu.

¹² Suão Batista motsasoko zumuze kytsa nsihyrinymyryky. Abaka Sesus izumu kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha, zikwy humo sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo iwa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

¹³ Tapara Suão izumu, Deus sohokotsa, Moises harere kino niwatihi iwa Deus tyryktsa soho botu nitsasonaha.

¹⁴ Siharere bo yh̄y tsimahaze Suão Erias wata. Hawa nikara Erias wata. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa Erias soho nitsasoko atsatu nikara, Suão zumuze atsatu nikara. ¹⁵ Ana kino tsiwabynahaze wabyziutahaktsa kytsa! — Sesus niy.

¹⁶ Atahi:

— Abaktsa kytsa sa hawa, uta pahawatawyky. Jabyitsa watsa maha. Jabastsa mowakyrikinaha kōparasapy eze nidyhydyhykynaha. Paikpa harape bo huahua nikaranaha. Asa zuba mopamykysokonaha:

¹⁷ “Katsaktsa tsipamykyzukunaha ikiahatsa ba zikarinaha.

Kyze katsaktsa tsikzehirawatahakanaha kytsa watsa nirata humo tapokzi.

Ikiahatsa ba zikpunaha, mytuk batu huehue zikaha” niaha.

Hawa jabyitsa mowakyrikinaha wastuhu batu siakparawy tahaok-tsīnaha. Ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimaha.

¹⁸ Suão Batista zumu. Zumuze hauk habiyita tu niy. Duabohotsa tsik batu tsō. Kytsa isoho “O atakta ihyrikoso sapybara tuk mynapykyryk” mybarapetu niaha.

¹⁹ Kyze utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik ahabo ikzumu. Mydisahawy pihauk. Duabohotsa tsik piku. Kasoho kytsa tihi:

“Iktsa tsimaha. Atakta titsaurēta. Okyrysaro byktsa tuk tadisahaka. Utsa kytsa simysapybyitsa tu iakparawy my” niaha. Jabyitsa watsa. Iwa abaktsa kytsa Deus hyrinymyrywy babaha soho mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Sihudikhudikwy ezeiktsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo.

²⁰ Kyze Sesus Karireja pihikzotsabyri sihudikhudikwy ezeiktsa nisibetsakak. Anaeze amy ty kytsa batu zikaha atsatu nikara. Simyitsapyrētsa nisizororowy. Niakbanahatsa ihumo inahyrizikponaha. Iwatsa tu ihumo batu sispirikpo iwatahi nisibetsakak.

²¹ — O hudikhudikwy Tsoratsī inarokoha. Anaezeiktsa sinini mykaranaha. Kahumo sispirikpobyitsa iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha.

O hudikhudikwy Beseza inarokoha. Anaezeiktsa sinini mykaranaha. Kahumo sispirikpobyitsa iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha. Anatu kazikwy ziny-naha. Atsatu zeka Tiro ezeiktsa mykara. Atsatu zeka Sodoma ezeiktsa niwatihi mykara zeka tubabatu siezeiktsa Deus harere bo yh̄y nikaranaha. Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana kino zimoewynaha. Iwaze siakubyitsa izohyri ty tahapiakwatahakanaha tahasopyk tyty humo iwa kytsa bo ziwatawykynaha simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana hi zerekbaiknaha.

²² Bykyzehu Deus kytsa simysapyrētsa pe: O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa, kyze simysapybyitsa pe: O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha my. Nawa zuruze Tiro ezeiktsa sinini mykaranaha. Sodoma ezeiktsa niwatihi jokboa zuba sinini mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi sininitohi tsimykarana, ba zik zororonaha.

²³ O hudikhudikwy Kaparanaū inarokoha. Anaezeiktsa mytsaty nikaranaha. “Katsaktsa abazubatsa tsimoziknaha” iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus hi sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. Kaparanaū ezeiktsa kahumo sispirikpobyitsa tu amy ty kytsa batu zikaha situk ikykara. Atsatu zeka iky Sodoma ezeiktsa humo Deus takyri humo batu koro. ²⁴ Iwaze Deus kytsa soho motsasoko Sodoma ezeiktsa sinini mykaranaha, Kaparanaū ezeiktsa kahumo sispirikpobyitsa sinini mykaranaha, Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha.

Deus wasania ty myzubaha bo niy.

²⁵ Kyze Sesus Deus bo nipamykyso:

— O kazo abazubata. Ikia hi bijoikpe ezeiktsa pehatsa. Ikia hi mybarawy ezeiktsa pehatsa. Ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Tapara hawa tsimykara sihyrinymyrētsa bo ziokpitsī. Batu isty watawy. Sihyrinymyrētsa papatu batu isty watawy. Asaktsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu sibo hi tsiksiwatawyky. Hawa tsimykara tsiksiwatawy. Kytsa jabisitsa watsa tsiksiwatawyky. Asaktsa batu simyi. ²⁶ Iwa tsimyzihiik iwatahi “O tisapyrēna” kazo my — Sesus niy.

²⁷ Kyze Sesus nipamykysokozo zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Deus kazo hi anamy ty kabo nyny niy. Ba aty tohi ta ja itse ziky ikatahi zuba. Kazo babata. Niwatihi ba aty tohi ta ja kazo ziky ikatahi itse babata ziny. Asa kino mysiwatawy tsihikik. Iwa hỹ — niy.

²⁸ Iwaze Sesus myzubaha pe niy:

— Panytaha! Kabo tyzumunahaktsa! Ikiahatsa batu ahaku ikiahatsa ahakubyrisorokbyitsa ikiahatsa kino kabo panytaha! Iwaze kahumo ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁹ Kaharere bo hyỹ tsimaha. Utakta zinymyrykynahatsa tuk kakubyrisorokrẽta uta kamysapyrẽta bazimyi iwatsahi katuk tsinymyrykynahaktsa! Ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha, katuk tsimynapykyknaha. ³⁰ Kaharere humo batu ihokdaha. Kamyspirikpowy ahape tisapyrẽna sihumo ahapyby byihu ja iwatsahi kamysopykwy tsimahaktsa — Sesus niy.

12

Sesus Sudeutsa nawa zuruze sibirykywy soho nisyhyrinymyryky.

¹ Kyze nawa zuruze tabyrykyze Sesus waratok bo niukuru. Zinymyrykynahatsa siarapa zumu iwatsahi tiriko inasibakanaha. Nisityhyktyhykyknaha iwaze nisiborokonaha. ² Pariseutsa sibo nikozonahaze Sesus pe niaha:

— O iktsa tykta! Ikia tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tarabaja mykaranaha. Amo skaraba niwa mykaranaha. Nawa zuruze tabyryky eze Deus harere humo katsaktsa batu tarabaja zikaha. Ana kino Moises harere tubabatu ninyhyrinymyryky — niaha.

³ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa taparakta Dawi niy baija ahahyrinymyry. Papeu humo Dawi soho ziwatahaka. Taparakta Dawi itukytsa siaraparẽtsa tuze Deus wahoro bo inapupunaha.

⁴ Deus wahoro bo nitsukze atsikara waha zibyk, ana hi Deus bo ky zituha. Zioko itukytsa niwatihi ziokoknaha. Moises harere tihi: “Ana atsikara waha kytsa batu hauk zikaha. Ziknapamykysokonahatsa zuba zikziokoknaha” niy. Dawi zio, itukytsa kino ziokoknaha. Ana papeu humo ka ja batu ahahyrinymyry — niy.

⁵ — Ahahyrinymyrẽtsa nawa zuruze tabyryky eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus wahoro eze tarabaja nikaranaha. Moises harere humo “batu tarabaja maha” ziknapamykysokonahatsa siraratsa nisiba. Deus bo nyny nikaranaha. Iwatsatu wasani ziknakaranaha. ⁶ Utakta ahatuk kamyspirikpowy ezytyk abazuba my, ahasopykwy Deus wahoro soho nepykyknaha.

⁷ Deus harere tubabatu ziwatahaka “Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Siraratsa ty kabo nyny tsimaha zeka tsikaeni zuba mozihihikik, tyharape pokzitsikinaha zeka ana hi mozihihikik” niy. Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwatahaka ana harere inymyry baba, anahumo hi zinymyrykynahatsa bo batu ahasapybyi.

⁸ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Anahumo hi uta kino nawa zuruze tabyryky eze tsihitsa ikyzik, nawa zuruze mybyrywy eze pipehaka my — Sesus niy.

Sesus maku itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy.

⁹ Kyze Sesus niparak Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. ¹⁰ Anaeze estuba maku itsyhyrype noikta niy. Wastuhu kytsa Sesus humo batu siakparawy iwatsahi motsasonaha — “Sesus hawa imysapybara ty mykara” iwa motsaso tsihikiknaha. Nizokparakanaha. Iwatsahi ipe:

“Mybyrykywy pomoze tahabyi mopykyryknahaze maku tsipizororowy wasani ja. Moises harere humo tsipizororowy zeka wasani ja” — niaha.

¹¹ Sesus tihi:

— Aty hozipyrykza estuba zuba zeka. Nawa zuruze pororo mykara tahabyi mopykyryk hozipyrykza wytyk hoke bo mynatokoro zeka hawa tsimy. Hozipyrykza bo iwaze atsoko ity paik my. ¹² Hozipyrykzatsakta myraratsa zuba. Makuta Deus humo ka tsipokzitsiarêta. Iwatahi kytsa pitsumuêhĩ. Nawa puruze tahabyi mopykyryk kytsa mysitsumuêhĩnaha zeka wasani my — niy.

¹³ Iwaze itsyhyrype noikta pe niy:

— Atsipa ty kabo nynytny — niy.

Maku tatsipa ty Sesus bo nyny niy. Atsoko nizororohik. Usta tsyhyrype wata niyzik. Sesus itsyhyrype zizororowy.

¹⁴ Pariseutsa ana bo iktsa niahaze tahaokanikinaha, niunaha. Asa zuba nipamykysonaha — Hawa skaraba Sesus tsipibezena — nikaranaha.

— *Sesus katsumuêhĩtsa ity ziwatawy — Deus niy.*

¹⁵ Siharere soho humo tsihyrinymyrêta iwatahi ana ekze kuorê niy. Kytsa sizubarêtsa iapik niukurunaha. Asakta simyitsapyrêtsa nisizororowyba.

¹⁶ Nisizororowyze ispe niy:

— Hawa mykara kytsa bo soso byitaha — niy. ¹⁷ Iwa niy. Iwatahi amy ty Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu nikara. Ta ziwataha Deus tihi:

¹⁸ — Atakta katsumuêhĩtsa utakta ibo piwatawy.

Ihumo kakurêta hiba. Ihumo kamypokzitsiarêta.

Kahyrikoso ibo pipeha ituk tawahi mynapykyryk,

kahyrikoso ituktu mynapykyryk ihumo kazikwy ituk my.

Kasopykwy tisapyrêna kytsa bo my.

Hawa mozihihikik aparakbaha bo motsaso.

¹⁹ Ba zikaha pebetsak sizubarêtsa tuk batu kakaik my,

batu aty tohi ske buruk ba zikaha pebetsak.

²⁰ Kytsa asakta siakubyitsa hwi tsibik wata ihumo sipunihikrêtsa moziknaha.

Asakta batu siaku izo mybeke ta hyrity wa ihumo sakurêtsa moziknaha, sihumo batu imyi.

Myzubaha kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha mozihihikik.

²¹ Kytsa abazubatsa ihumo sispirikporêtsa maha — niy.

Iwa Deus sohokotsa Isaijas inarokota tubabatu Sesus soho ziwataha aba zuba atsatu my.

Kytsa Sesus Beresebuhu humo ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik mybarapetu nikaranaha.

²² Kyze kytsa maku ihyrizikubyita Sesus bo zioptyhyryknaha. Ana humo kino iharerebyita ihyrikoso sapybara humo. Sesus zizororowy iwatahi inataharerezo, iwaze iktso niy. Tsakurêta niyzik. ²³ Hawa Sesus niy kytsa sizubarêtsa paikpa iktso nikaranaha. Nimypybybaiknaha. Asahi:

— Tozeka ja Deus zipehata, tozeka ja taparakta Dawi tsekoka — nikaranaha.

²⁴ Kyze Pariseutsa ana hi ziwabynahaze asa kino:

— O Beresebuhu Satanas usa naro hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa zikwy humo Sesus maku zizororowy. Izikwy humo hyrikoso sapybara nisipehaka — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

²⁵ Hawa ha humo mytsaty nikaranaha Sesus tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Ityryktsa asa zuba niharapebakanaha zeka nepyknaha. Nawaze kytsa metutu niakmyinaha. Wahoro ezeiktsa moharapebakanaha zeka mopyknaha. Hyrikoso sapybara wahoro ezeiktsa watsa. ²⁶ Iwahatu Satanas tatyryktsa mysibaka zeka mopyk. Hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhik zeka iwaze atahi metutu mozik iwaze mopyk. Batu sipehatsa my.

²⁷ Ikiahatsa iwa mybarapetu tsimykarana “O tahi Beserebu zikwy humo hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik” tsimaha niy. Utakta hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhik zeka Beserebu humo ahatuktsa zinymyrykynahatsa ja. Aty zikwy humo sa atuk zinymyrykynahatsa hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha. Iwatsahi atuk zinymyrykynahatsa pahawatawynaha, uta batu izikwy humo hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhik ana humo pahawatawy. Ahatuk zinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi Satanas zikwy humo ba hyrikoso sapybara ziksiksiwynaha batu zikaha.

²⁸ Utakta Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhik. Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik abaka Deus tyryktsa ahatuk mozumu ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrëtsa. Kytsa Deus harere bo botu hyÿ mykaranaha.

²⁹ Batu aty tohi tsipaikrëta wahoro bo mytsukze inamy piakse. Batu zik. Taparaka tsipaikrëta zikwaraka iwaze iwahoro bo mytsuk, inamy piakse.

³⁰ Aty batu katukta kabete batu yhyÿ niy. Aty katy tsumuëhÿ byizeka kytsa Deus bo batu mysioktyhyryk atakta metutu myzapyk batu katukta.

³¹ Iwatsahi kytsa simysapybyitsa ty nikaranaha Deus mysiokzohik, siharerebyitsa ty Deus mysiokzohik. Aty zeka Deus hyrikoso pisapybyiki zeka ana hi Deus ba ziozko. Atakta amy ty tisapyrëna “batu sapy” mykara Deus anahumo hi ba zikspiritsokdatawy batu zik.

³² Aty skaraba Deus zipehata soho pisapybyikinaha zeka ana kino Deus mysiokzohik, aty Deus hyrikoso humo pisapybyikinaha zeka ana kino Deus ba zikokzowy. Imysapybara ty tawahi kytsa tuk mynapykyryk ba zikokzowy ziknakara — Sesus niy.

Hwi wihara kino niwatihi nisispirikpoko.

³³ — Kyze hwi tisapyrëta zeka wihara bobatu zeka tisapyrëna. Hwi batu sapy my zeka wihara batu isapy. Wihara humo hwitsa soho tsinymyrynaha. Uta hwi tisapyrëta wata, hawa ha ty mykara tisapyrëta. Hawa ha ty mytsaty mykara wasani wihara tisapyrëna waha.

³⁴ Ikiahatsa pyryhyktsa watsa tsimaha. Pyryhyktsa batu simysapy maha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahaharere batu imysapy tsimaha. “Katsaktsa mysapyrëtsa tsimaha” mybarapetu tsimykarana. Iwa batu tyso tsimaha. Mysapyrëtsa tu zeka hawa ha ty wasani zuba mytsaty tsimykarana. Hawa kytsa mysitsumuëhÿnaha ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykarana. Atakta imysapybyita tu zeka amy ty batu sapy mytsaty mykara ana humo hi imysapybyitsa ty mykara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana ana hi tsimoziknaha.

³⁵ Mysapyrëtsa tu zeka isapyha ty mytsaty tsimykarana iwatsahi myharere tisapyrëna tsimaha. Atakta hwi tisapyrëta wata wihara niwatihi tisapyrëna my. Katsa mysapybyitsa tu zeka hawa batu mysapy mytsaty tsimykarana iwatsahi myharere batu sapy tsimaha. Atakta hwi batu sapy wata my, wihara niwatihi batu sapy my.

³⁶ Hana wa puruze Deus kytsa soho motsasoze abazubatsa Deus bo amy skaraba tahaharere nitsasonaha. Wastuhu tahaharere batu sapy ana soho Deus bo mopamykysonaha. Utsa tahaharere wasani ana soho Deus bo mopamykysonaha. Abazubatsa tahaharere soho Deus bo motsasonaha.

³⁷ Taharere humo Deus tihi: Sihareresapyrëtsa pe: “Ikia tsamysapyrëta” my.

Sihareresapybyitsa pe: “Ikia batu amysapy” my. Iwatsahi ahaharere humo pykyhytutaha! — Sesus niy. — Hwi wihara batu metutu zikaha. Ikiahatsa ahaharere niwatihi batu metutu zikaha. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana kino tsimoziknaha, iwa hỹ — niy.

Sizubarẽtsa iwatahawu nizapykyknaha.

³⁸ Kyze asaktsa Deus harere zinymyrynahatsa Pariseutsa niwatihi Sesus pe:

— O myhyrinymyryktsa, Deus zikwy mybo tsiwatawykta! Amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty tsimyktsa ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha — niaha.

³⁹ — Batu yhỹ niy. Abaktsa kytsa Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. Kape tsimaha “Watahatykta” tsimaha. Batu yhỹ my. Tubabatu amy ty Deus zikwy Sonas bo niy ana hi pahawatawy ana humo kino pahahyrinymyryky.

⁴⁰ Sonas piknu puẽtsikbyita hakoke eze niapykyryk harakykbyi zuru. Anawahi Deus zipehata wytyk eze harakykbyi hi puru. ⁴¹ Sonas Ninewe ezeaktsa bo Deus harere nitsasokoze asaktsa:

“O mysapybyitsa tsimaha. Imysapybara tsimoewynaha” niaha. Asaktsa hanawa puruze Deus kytsa mynasyhyrizikpowynahaze abaktsa kytsa bo asahi ahape: “Batu wasani tsimaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimaha” maha. Ninewe ezeaktsa Sonas nitsasokoze iwatsahi Deus harere bo hỹ nikaranaha. Abaktsa kytsa Deus wasaniha bo batu yhỹ zikaha. Utakta abazubata kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha.

⁴² Hanawa puruze Deus kytsa soho motsasoze Seba tyryktsa pehatsata atatsa mynahyryzikpoze abaktsa kytsa pe: “Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha” my. Atatsa nokponi niukuru. Soromao harere tawaby. Tsihyrinymyrẽta harere piwaby tsihikik. Soromao hyrinymyry baba tisapyrẽna. Kaharere hi abazuba Deus wasaniha soho tisapyrẽnikia — Sesus niy.

Hyrikoso isapybara ziksizo.

⁴³ — Ihyrikoso sapybara maku ekze poize pitabaka zuba. Maku wahoro wata, atakta ihyrikoso sapybara sapy nikara. Hyrikoso isapybara tseheha bo pitabaka. Taty byryhabyita tu hana eze tabyrywy myziberiki. ⁴⁴ Iwaze tapetu isopyk:

“Piksizo. Nezeba maku ekze ikzoihih atabo hi piksizo” my. Kyze anasapy bozo. Zumuze batu ihyrikoso sapybara. Iwaze wahoro bo itsarawybyita wata. Tsiziurẽna wahoro itsytsykyha niy. Maku wahoro wata niy.

⁴⁵ Kyze niparakzo. Hyrikoso sapybara nisihobykzo. Utsa bo, sete ispe my: “Panytaha! Katuk tsimahaktsa. Maku bo tsimaha” mykara. “Atakta anaeze mysapy ziknakara. Ibo pororo tsimykaranahaktsa! Ituk tsimypykyknaha” niy. Iwa hyrikoso sapybara simysapybyikitsa maku bo nisioktyhyryk. Maku tuk mynapykyryknaha.

Tapara maku batu iaku ihyrikoso sapybara estuba ituk. Abaka tisukat-sihikrẽta babata iakubyikita hyrikoso sapybara oito humo. Iwa ikiahatsa niwatihi batu simysapy tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus je itukytsa iwatsa ibo zumunaha.

⁴⁶ Iwaze Sesus myzubaha bo nipamykysokoze taje tukytsa kino niwatihi zumunaha. Batu ibo zikzumunaha, kytsa pokso ba zikzumunaha. Asahi:

— Katsaktsa Sesus bo tsimypamykyso tsihikiknaha — niaha. ⁴⁷ Iwaze tohi Sesus pe niy:

— Aje atukytsa niwatihi ape baze maha. Atuk mopamykyso tsihikiknaha — niy. ⁴⁸ Sesus:

— Aty skaraba kajebabatatsa hawa hatsa skaraba katuk kytsa babatsa — niy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze tatsyhyrype ty zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawy:

— Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Asahi kaje watatsa, sihumo kamypokzitsiarêta kaje watatsa mykara. Asaktsa katukytsa watsa, sihumo kamypokzitsiarêta katukytsa watsa mykara. ⁵⁰ Aty zeka kazo bijoikpe eze tu iharere bo zuba hỹ mykara asahi kaje babaza katukytsa babatsa — Sesus niy.

13

Sesus nisihyrinymyryky mysipariknahaze ky soho.

¹ Kyze nawa zuruze Sesus wahoro eze zoi. Karireja pihikzotsabyri baze nidyhyky kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. Deus tyryktsa soho nisihyrinymyryky.

² Sizubarêtsa ibaze niriktotohokonaha. Zihyritzabaiknaha. Iwaze tsaraha bo takoro, anaeze dyhy niy. Kytsa sizubarêtsa zarape sak eze niriktotohokonaha iharere ziwabykynaha. ³ Nisihyrinymyry. Nipamykysoko atahi nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa kytsa mektsaktsa Deus harere humo maha, wastuhu iharere bo hỹ nikaranaha ustsaktsa batu yhỹ nikaranaha ana humo hi nisihyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Kyze maku waratok bo niy. Atahi nisiparikik. ⁴ Nisiparikikze ske sak buruk wastuhu natsukunaha asaktsa piyktsa zumukunaha nisihorozukbaiknaha.

⁵ Iwaze mektsatu nisiparikikze harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa. Iak-sukpe bete tu zipokonaha iwatsahi niakbabaiknaha harahareziktsa humo niakbabaiknaha. ⁶ Batu siharatatsaka. Iwatsahi niakbabaiknaha haramwe humo niakbabaiknaha.

⁷ Iwaze ustsata nisiparikikze inikoso bo hi inatsukurunaha. Tahaypykyknahaze, ini saha humo hi batu tahatypyk, niakbabaiknaha.

⁸ Iwaze ustsata riktsa jytykziuha bo inatsukunahatsa. Niahatsahi tahaypykyknahaze tahasuknaha nipopobaiknaha. Asahi niubaranahaze tirîta riktsa. Ustsata niwatihi niubaranahaze sesêta riktsa. Ustsaktsa niubaranahababa sê riktsa. Sizubarêtsa hiba riktsa ty siytyk tisapyrêna bo nisiparikik. Iwa h̃y.

⁹ Kaharere tsiwabynaha zeka wabyziutaha! — niy.

Hawa Sesus nisispirikpoko.

¹⁰ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo niaha. Asa zuba ibo nipamykysokonaha:

— Amy skaraba riktsa soho kytsa tsimysihyrynymyryky — niaha.

¹¹ — Deus kaharere ahabo piwatawy tsihikik pahayrinymyry tsihikik. Deus tyryktsa soho pahawatawyky. Ikiahatsa kasoho ezytyk humo yhỹ tsimaha. Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ustsata batu. Iwatahi tsasohowy humo tsihyrinymyryky. ¹² Aty zeka kaharere tsikaeni zuba pinymyryky Deus ibo mopamykysotohi my. Atakta pihyrynymyrytsihik zeka mopamykysotohi. Aty zeka kaharere batu ihyrynymyry batu ihyrynymyry za. Batu amy tohi Deus ibo ba zik pamykysozo. Hawa ha ty botu zinymyry ana kino pispirik-tsokda. ¹³ Iwatahi tsasohowy humo kytsa mysihyrynymyry. Asaktsa ikt-sazuba maha batu sihyrynymyry. Piwabykynaha zuba batu sihyrynymyry. Kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha. ¹⁴ Hawa Deus sohokotsa Isaijas tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu mykaranaha. Atahi:

“Tsiwabyikiknaha batu ahayrinymyry h̃y.

Tsiksisuparaikiknaha batu ahayrinymyry h̃y” niy.

¹⁵ Asaktsa kytsa batu simytsatyhy piwabynahaze tahaty spioki zuzuk sisopyk,

iwatsahi batu waby zikaha. Iwa hawa wasani abaka batu iktsa zikaha, hawa wasani abaka batu ziwabynaha.

Iktsaziu maha zeka hawa wasani mytsaty maha.

Piwabytoktokonaha zeka, simysapybyitsa ty mykaranaha pimoewy tsihikiknaha.

Iwaze Deus simysapybyiri ty nikaranaha mysiozkohik iwaze mysizororowy — niy.

Iwa Deus sohokotsa Isaijas tubabatu ziwatchaka abaktsa kytsa soho, asahi kaharere piwabynaha zuba batu sihyrinymyry tsihikik.

¹⁶ — Ikiahatsa ahakurētsa tsimaha. Hawa motsasoko Deus tyryktsa soho tsipiwabytoktokonaha ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa mykara ana kino iktsaziu tsimaha ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa, asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha niwatihi hawa ikiahatsa tsiwabynaha ana kino ziwaby tsihikiknaha. Batu zikaha. Amy ty iktsa tsimaha ana kino ziny tsihikiknaha. Batu zikaha. Ikiahatsa hi kaharere tsinymyrykynaha. Ikiahatsa hi kabo iktsa tsimaha iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

Hawa siriktsa soho ty mymyhyrinymyryky.

¹⁸ — Abaka wabytoktoktaha! Amy ty tsasohowy sipariktsa soho pahawatawy. Asaktsa kamyspirikpowy ezytyk humo hyŷ maha zeka Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

¹⁹ Aparakbaha Deus wasania ty piwabynaha. Asahi riktsa watsa ske sak bo inatsukunahatsa. Asahi Deus wasaniha piwabykynahaze Satanas sibo mozumuze Deus harere ziaксе. Kytsa sihyrinymyrybyitsatuze Satanas Deus harere ziaксе piyktsa hyrity watsa, iwatsahi Deus wasaniha humo batu sispirikpo.

²⁰ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa watsa asahi harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa siharatatsa zuba byitsa watsa. Taparaka wasaniha ziwabykynahaze sakurētsa. ²¹ Iwaze riktsa wytyk supe bete inatsukunahatsa watsa asahi tsikaeni zuba zinymyrykynaha. Tsihokdaharēna zeka Deus harere bo batu yhy zikaha, iharere humo nispiriktsokdanaha. Utsa kytsa Deus harere zimyijakanahaze Deus wasania ty zerekeknaha. Deus humo sispirikpobyitsa hi nikaranaha.

²² Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa hyrity watsa inikoso bo inatsukunaha. Wasaniha piwabykynahaze tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mytsaty nikaranaha. Tahanamy mozihihikiknaha zuba. Deus harere humo sakubyri zumunahaze ihumo batu sispirikpo. Asahi wihara waha batu jakuk.

²³ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa jytykziuha bo inatsukunaha hyrity watsa. Utsa kytsa Deus harere ziwabynahatsa watsa. Deus wasaniha piwabyziukunaha. Piwabynahaze iharere humo sispirikporētsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi wihara nijakuk. Wastuhu niubaranaha tirīta riktsa. Utsa niubaranaha sesēta riktsa. Utsa niubaranaha sē riktsa. Sizubarētsa hiba — niy. Deus tuktsa niwatihi iharere bo hyŷ mykaranahaze simysapyrētsa moziknaha wihara nijakuk naha waha. Iwaze hawa kytsa Sesus ihyrinymyrywy ezytyk piwabykynaha iwaze tsihyrinymyryky.

Towahaditsa soho humo kytsa nsihyrinymyryky.

²⁴ Kyze usa soho sibo nipamykysokozo. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nsihyrinymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Maku tsuhuk bo riktsa nisiparikik. Tiriko riktsa tisapyrēna waratok buruk nisiparikik. ²⁵ Unata zurubanhaze isukyrytsa itsuhuk bo izumu. Kytsa papatu towahaditsa nisiparikik, tirikotsa tazahara buruk towahaditsa

nisiparikik, nesepykze ziksizo. ²⁶ Kyze tiriko zipokonahaze towahaditsa tuk zipokonaha. Tiriko towahaditsa tuk tayhapykyknaha.

²⁷ Iwaze tsumuēhĩtsa tsihitsa pe “O mypehakatsa riktsa tisapyrēna zuba atsuhuk eze tsiksiparikik. Hawa sa towahaditsa tiriko tuk taypyknaha” niaha.

²⁸ “Kasukyrytsa iwa niy, atahi towahaditsa nisiparikik” niy. Iwaze sit-sumuēhĩtsa tihi:

“Towahaditsa sa tahaboboknaha” niy.

²⁹ “Batu. Towahaditsa tsimysiboboknaha zeka tirikotsa tuk tu tsimysiboboknaha byri tsinasiboboknaha. Siharatatsa tuk tu nisiakwarabaiknaha. Byriktsa!” ³⁰ Abaka niwatihi zitahaypyknaha. Aibani tirikotsa muanahaze tu kytsa mysipurunaha. Ispe my:

“Tapara towahaditsa tysiboboknahaktsa! Tsimysiboboknahaze haihaĩ tsimaha, izo bo tysioktsotsoknaha. Kyze tirikotsa tysipurunaha katirikododowytsa bo tysizozonaha” my.

Yh̃y niaha. — iwa Sesus tiriko soho towahaditsa niwatihi nitsasoko. Aty Deus harere bo hỹy mykara zeka tiriko watsa. Aty Deus harere bo yh̃y habyi zeka towahaditsa watsa my ana humo hi nisihyrinymyryky.

Sirikbuzubyitsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

³¹ Kyze usa soho humo sibo nitsasoko. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Deus tyryktsa sirikbuzubyitsa watsa. Mostarada riktsa watsa niy. Maku waratok eze ziparikze. ³² Ziktsa buzubyitsa tuze ziponaha. Taypykze hwi puētsikbyita mozik. Tisarapatsazubarēta. Iwaze piyktsa isarapatsa bete tahasukuknaha — niy.

Iwa nitsasoko hawa Deus tyryktsa sizubarētsa moziknaha. Hawa mostarada nisiubara iwatsa Deus tyryktsa mysiubaraka.

Atsikara pytowy soho humo nisispirikpoko.

³³ Kyze Sesus usa soho humo sibo nitsasoko Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Deus tyryktsa atsikara pytowy hyrity waha. Wytyk tiriko tsizubarēna ty, iwaze ipytowy ty tsikaeni zuba tiriko eze nitsakyky iwaze napytoko. Abahi atsikara ziharazoko — niy.

Iwa nipamykysoko Deus tyryktsa soho. — Taparaka Deus tyryktsa hudikhudikwy eze estuba zuba. Aibani nanabyitaba kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

Taparaka iokpitsĩ hatuk anasoho hi kytsa mysihyirinymyryky.

³⁴ Iwaze Sesus isoho tsizubarēna myzubaha bo nipamykysoko. Iwa Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Kytsa nisihyrinymyrykyze isoho humo zuba nipamykysoko. ³⁵ Iwa niyze hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha atsatu nikara. Deus sohokotsa tihi:

— Uta isoho humo kytsa mysihyirinymyryky.

Isuknihibyize Deus ispirikpowy iokpitsĩ abaka kytsa mysihyirinymyry isoho humo — niy. Deus sohokotsa, tubabatu ziwataha iwa Sesus atsatu nikara.

Hawaha towahaditsa soho humo ninyhyrinymyrykyzo.

³⁶ Kyze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa nisiekekze wahoro bo nitsuk. Zinymyryky-nahatsa ibo zumunaha. Ipe niaha:

— Hawa ha sa tiriko towahaditsa soho mybo tytsasoziu — niaha. Iwaze sibo nitsasoko. ³⁷ Aty wata ja:

— Tiriko riktsa itsuhuk eze nisiparikik utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik, tawata atakta riktsa nisiparikik, utakta Deus harere ty msihyrinymyryky. ³⁸ Itsuhuk mybarawy ezektsa watsa. Tiriko riktsa tisapyrëtsa Deus tyryktsa watsa ituktsa maha. Towahaditsa hi Satanas tuktsa watsa.

³⁹ Sisukyrytsitsa towahaditsa nisiparikik atakta Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa watsa. Ziubara mybarawy nepykze wata astatu my. Asaktsa nisiubara mysipurunaha bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhĩtsitsa watsa maha. ⁴⁰ Towahaditsa tysipurunaha izo bo tysioktsotsoknaha iwaze Deus Satanas tuktsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

⁴¹ Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik, utakta bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhĩtsitsa mysipeha mybarawy ezektsa bo my. Asaktsa kytsa mysimiywynahatsa asahi simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha. ⁴² Izo bo tysioktsotsoknaha, sinini ykarawy bo tysipaparanaha. Anaeze niakmyinahatsa tahatsaputsa ty dydydy mykaranaha. Tahakyrikinaha humo mopuziukunaha.

⁴³ Iwaze kytsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha wasani mykaranaha haramwe haneze watsa. Jekyrikoso watsa maha. Deus tuktsa soho “O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa” my. Kytsa niwatihi sibo iktsa mahaze “O simysapyrëtsa” mykaranaha. Deus tahazo tuk tahawahi mynapykyknaha — Sesus niy. — Kaharere tsiwabyknaha zeka tsiwabytoktonaha — niy.

Maku tisapyrëna tsipokzitsiarëna zikaha naha humo nsihyrinymyrykyzo.

⁴⁴ Kyze Sesus usa soho humo sibo nitsasoko Deus tyryktsa soho humo nsihyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Deus tyryktsa tisapyrëna tsipokzitsiarëna waha ty. Maku tsuhukze tisapyrëna tsipokzitsiarëna zikaha. Atsoko ziytykikzo ziokpitsihikzo. Tsakurëta anamy tsizubarëna okyrysaro humo zihuak. Iwaze itsuhuk tsihitsa bo, itsuhuk okyrysaro humo zihuakak iwaze tisapyrëna ty tsipokzitsiarëna ziaксе. Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimyzihikiknaha zeka sakurëtsa maku wata, atakta tisapyrëna tsipokzitsiarëna ziaксе niy.

Maku perora tisapyrënikia ty zuba ziaксе naha humo nsihyrinymyrykyzo.

⁴⁵ Kyze Sesus nitsasokozo:

— Deus tyryktsa maku wata atahi peroratsa ty ziaксе. Perora haraharezipyryktsa sipokzitsiarëtsa. Perora tisapyrënikia ty zuba ziaксе tsihikik. ⁴⁶ Perora isapyrënikia zikahaze tanamy tsizubarëna okyrysaro humo zihuakak iwaze perora isapyrënikia ziaксе. Perora humo tsakurëta my. Ikiahatsa ahakurëtsa iwatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha.

Tõhõryk soho humo nsihyrinymyrykyzo.

⁴⁷ Kyze Sesus Deus tyryktsa tõhõryk waha my. — Piknutsa tõhõryk bo sasabyitsa sizubarëtsa piknutsa inapupukunaha.

⁴⁸ Inahareknahaze piknutsa hokyktsitsa nimyra eze nidyhydyhykynaha. Piknutsa nisinykynaha sisapyrëtsa ty nataba sisapybyitsa ty natabaha niaha. Piknutsa sisapyrënikitsa ty ka peryk bo nisipupukunaha. Piknutsa sisapybyitsaktsa ty ka nisipaparakanaha.

⁴⁹ Mybarawy mopykze iwa my. Bijokpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhĩtsitsa mozumunaha. Kytsa simysapyrëtsa asaktsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha Deus bo msioktyhyryknaha. Simysapybyikitsa kino niwatihi metutu mykaranaha.

⁵⁰ Simysapybyikitsa izo bo msioktsotsoknaha sinini ykarawy bo maha. Anaeze simysapybyikitsa tahatsapu ty dydydy mynakaranaha. Tahakyrikinaha humo mynapuziukunaha — niy.

Ibyky harere tsiwabynaha, hawa ha ty abaka harere tsipiwabynaha ana humo kino tsinymyrynahaktsa kytsa.

⁵¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Kaharere ja tsinymyrynaha — niy.

Yh̃y niaha.

⁵² — Kyze niwazuba asaktsa zinymyrykynahatsa babatsa Deus tyryktsa tuk sihyrinymyrykytsa moziknaha. Wahoro tsihitsa watsa, anamy zozowy eze wahoro ezeaktsa bo nyny my. Iwata sinymyrykytsa kytsa bo mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Hawa ty botu ziwabynaha Moises harere mysihyrinymyrykyzo kaharere ezytyk humo kino niwatihi kytsa mysihyrinymyryky aba zuba anasoho piwabykynaha — niy. De.

Sesus Nasare eze.

⁵³ Sesus nitsasobaze anaeze niparak. ⁵⁴ Nasare bo niukuru anaeze hi taypykyryk naha bo zumu. Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. Ihumo sipybyr̃etsa. Asa tihi:

— Atakta hawa zinymyryky. Hawa myhyrinymyrywy babaha ja. Aty ja zispirikpoko. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha ana ty hi mykara. Aty zikwy sa ituk mynapykyryk — niaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁵⁵ — Hwitsa bikitsa tse ja. Hawa skaraba Maria ije. Hawa skaraba Tsiaku, Sudas, Soses, Simaõ ahatsa itukytsa maha. ⁵⁶ Ituk kykyryk mytuk mopykyryknaha ja. Iwaze izikwy ihyrinymyrywy babaha iwa hana eze sa zinymyryky — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi ihumo batu sispirikpo.

⁵⁷ Ihumo kyze ky sisopyk. Sesus ispe niy:

— Nanabyitaba kytsa Deus sohokotsa harere piwabynaha. Atakta tahudikhudikwy eze tuze ka batu wasani zikaha. Tawahoro ezeaktsa tu zeka batu wasani zikaha. Itukytsa tukze ka batu wasani zikaha — niy.

⁵⁸ Sesus Nasare eze tu zikwy batu watawy. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha Nasare eze tu batu zik. Kytsa ihumo sispirikpobyitsa tu iwatahi zikwy batu watawy.

14

Suão Batista hyrikosokdawy.

¹ Iwaze Erodes Karireja ezeaktsa pehakatsa Sesus soho ziwaby. Sesus zikwy humo nikara amy ty kytsa batu zikaha izikwy humo nikara ana ziwaby.

² Iwaze Erodes tatsumuẽh̃itsitsa pe:

— O atahi Suão Batista, inahyrizikpo iwatahi tsizikwyr̃eta amy ty kytsa batu zikaha ana ty hi mykara — mytsaty ahabyi nikara.

³⁻⁴ Tapara Suão Erodes pe niy:

— Ikia Deus harere humo batu h̃y tsimy. Deus harere humo usta oke ba ziake. Ikia ja. Atsy oke Erodias tsiakse iwatahi Deus harere bo batu yh̃y tsimy. Batu wasani tsimy — nikara. Ana harere humo Erodes takyriki. Kyze Erodes sodadutsa pe:

— Suão tyzioktyhyknaha! Sakyriukr̃enikitsa hurukwy bo tytsahurukiknaha. Anaeze tsipawaranaha — niy.

Hỹy niaha. Iwa h̃y.

⁵ Erodes Suão zibeze tsihikik. Kytsa Sudeutsa humo batu zik. Kytsa Suão soho:

— O atakta Deus sohokotsa my — nikaranaha. Iwatahi Erodes batu tybeze, kytsa mymyhudizunaha pokso. ⁶ Iwaze Erodes ipurukwy zumuze mytsaty nikaranaha. Tummy tsizubar̃ena nikymynahaze. Imyikaha humo tummy tsizubar̃ena nikymynahaze sizubar̃etsa siakzohotsa huahua niaha.

Sizubarêtsa imyikaha bo zumunaha. Erodias hi Erodes oke my. Atatsa ste tsarawybara bo kytsa okze nikariki. Kytsa sakzohotsa okze nikariki atatsa humo nakokonaha. ⁷ Iwaze Erodes ihumo tsakurêta iwatahi ipe niy:

— Amy tsimyzihikik kabo tsimyzapyky zeka atsatu abo nyny my — niy.

⁸ Kyze Erodias tatsapusare tsihikik. Suão harere humo iwaze tatsa taste pe:

— Suão harek ty tuzapykyky — niy. Iwaze ije harere humo atatsa tihi:

— Suão Batista harek ty kabo nyny tsimy. Aidy mypewy eze iharek ty kabo nyny tsimy iwaze nihyrikosokda my iwahi mozihihikik — niy.

⁹ Kyze Erodes tisukatsihikrêta. Sudeutsa ihumo ba ziktahakyrinaha. Iharek Deus bo nitsaso, anaharere sakzohotsa okze niwatihi nitsasoko, ana ty kino mytsaty nikara. ¹⁰ Iwatahi sodadu pe:

— Suão Batista harek ty bokokik ty! Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo tsimy anaeze isoik buruk bokokik ty. Iharekty kabo wabehyrykty — niy.

¹¹ Yh̃ niy. Suão Batista harek ty bokokik mypewy eze korohyk niy, niytahi atatsa bo wabehyryk niy. Kyze atatsa taje bo nyny niy.

¹² Kyze Suão zinymyrykynahatsa zumunaha sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo zumunaha inury zuba ziytyknaha. Iwaze nitururuknaha Sesus bo zumunaha. Hawa niy Sesus bo nipamykysonaha.

Sesus kytsa sizubarêtsa nisidisahawyky.

¹³ Sesus Suão soho ziwabyze niparak. Pihikzotsabyri bo. Iwaze ituktsa tuk tsaraha bo kokorohyk, jerukbara bo koikny niaha, batu aty tohi isapy bo niaha. Kytsa sizubarêtsa isohowy zinymyrykynaha iwatsahi, — O Sesus bo tupaktsa! — niaha. Iwaze ibo hara taba niukurunaha. Zitabakanahatsa tu jerukbara bo tapara zumunaha.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus tsaraha nipoze kytsa sizubarêtsa bo iktsa niy. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy.

¹⁵ Nubaze zinymyrykynahatsa ituk nitsasokonaha:

— O Sesus, abaka punubaka batu mydisahawyky. Tykara eze ka batu mydisahawyky. Kytsa tysipehakta! “Ahahudikhudikwy boktsa! Ahadisahawy tyzebykyknahaktsa” tsimy — niaha.

¹⁶ — Kyzekta nabytykara ezetu. Ikiahatsa hi sidisahawy ty sibo nyny tsimaha! — niy.

¹⁷ — Katsa zuba atsikara mytsyhyry wa zuba piknutsa kino petok zuba tsimaha, iwaze kino ke ba nawatsatu ba zik mydisahanaha — niaha.

¹⁸ — Ana ty hi kabo wabehyryk tynaha — niy.

Yh̃ niaha.

¹⁹ Iwaze Sesus sizubarêtsa pe:

— Dyhy dyhy tahaktsa! Parakbaha dyhy dyhy tahaktsa! — niy.

Hỹ niaha. Towahaditsa sisapyrêtsa bete tahadyhydyhykynaha. Iwaze atsikara ty piknutsa ty iwahaty okok niyze bijo bo iktsa niy. Deus pe:

— Ikia humo ka mykurêtsa — niy. Atsikara zitsakze zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy. — Sibo nyny tahaktsa! — niy. Kytsa bo zibiakaknahaze tsizubarêna niyzikik nyny nikaranahaze kino hawa zuba ja nikara. Piknutsa kino niwatihi, sizubarêtsa nisisukniwy.

²⁰ Kyze kytsa tihi:

— O tsikmyksorokbanaha — nikaranaha. Tahadisahabanahaze itsatsakyhy ha jerehe peryktsa eze zipukpukunaha dose peryktsa zinymyrykynahatsa inasihareknaha. ²¹ Kytsa, s̃ko miutsa tahadisahakanaha. Wytykyryk sihyrytsa iwatsa sizubarêtsa tahadisahabanaha. Abazuba hiba.

Sesus pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru.

²² Kyze aidy Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Tsaraha boktsa! Kaharaze pihikzotsabyri koikny typunahaktsa kytsa! Bykyze pomo — niy.

Yh̃ niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa pihik koikny zitsikzanaha. Iwaze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa nisipeha:

— Ahawahoro bo tsiksinahaktsa! — niy. Nitururuknaha. ²³ Kytsa sizubarētsa nitururukbanahaze Sesus tapetu isopyk:

— Kazo bo mopamykysoko. — Kyze hara bo nido. Deus bo nipamykysoko. Zunubakaze ata zuba Deus bo nipamykyso.

²⁴ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa pihik tsikpukteze, ziturikinahaze zopoktsa nabybyknaha. Pihik iheridawy hyrity waha niyzik zopoktsa humo.

²⁵ Zokorobyitu Sesus sibo zumu. Miwa botu kytsa pihikzotsabyri tsikpukteze sibo niukuru. Pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru. ²⁶ Sibo zumubanize sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Sesus pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru tapokso kakaik niaha, sipybyrētsa nikaranaha:

— O myhyrikoso ja — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Ahapyby byihu ja! Ahapunihikrētsaktsa kytsa! Uta hiba — niy. ²⁸ Iwaze Peduru tihi:

— O mypehatsa ikia heh̃ my zeka kape:

“Pany! Kabo pihik tsiksukpe buruk tynaukta” tsimy — niy. ²⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Pany pāoty — niy. Iwaze Peduru tsaraha ekze niparak, Sesus bo pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru. ³⁰ Kyze zopoktsa bo iktsa niyze tsipybyrēta iwaze asiba niharazuk:

— O kapehatsa katy paikty — niy.

³¹ Atsoko Sesus itsyhyrype humo paik niy. Iwaze Sesus ipe niy:

— Amy pokso tsapybyrēta “Sesus batu kamypokzitsiuk” tsimy. Amo skaraba kaharere humo batu aspirikpo. Zopoktsa pokso tsapybyrēta — niy.

³² Tsaraha bo kokorohyk niahaze zopoktsa pyk niaha.

³³ Zinymyrykynahatsa tsaraha eze tu:

— Batu aty tohi pihik tsiksukpe buruk zitaba iwaze ikia zuba Deus tse babata. Ikia humo mykurētsa h̃ — niaha.

Kenasere eze simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy.

³⁴ Kyze pihikzotsabyri koikny niaha. Byu niahaze Kenasere bo niaha.

³⁵ Kenasere eze ktsa Sesus zinynahaze paikpa nitsasokonaha. Siotutsa pauksitsa pe:

— Panytaha! Ahamyitsapyritsa Sesus boktsa! — niaha. Iwaze kytsa simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha. ³⁶ Sizikedita ipe:

— O asuk tsihara humo paik tsimaha zeka mykurētsa — niaha.

Yh̃ niy.

Iwaze asaktsa Sesus suk tsihara humo paik niahaze nisizororowy. Simyitsapyritsa sizubarētsa nisizororowybaik.

15

Sesus Sudeutsa sopykwy humo nisihyrinymyry.

¹ Kyze wastuhu Pariseutsa Moises harere humo zinymyrynahatsa kino niwatihi Serusarēhe ikny nitururuknaha. Sesus bo zumunahaze ipe niaha:

² — Atuk pinymyrykynahatsa taparaktsa myzotsa sopyk humo batu yh̃ nikaranaha. Tapara tahatsyhyrype piknaha iwaze tadisahanaha. Taha ty tsyhyrype pik byizeka ba zik tahadisahanaha. Asahi taha ty tsyhyrype pikbyitsa tu ziknatahadisahanaha iwa taparaktsa harere bo batu yh̃ ziknakaranaha. Batu sapy — niaha.

³ — Ikiahatsaktsa ja. Ikiahatsa niwatihi Deus harere bo batu yh̃ zikaha tahanymyrywy humo zuba yh̃ tsimykarana. Batu sapy my Sesus niy.

⁴ Deus ahape niy:

“Ahazotsa humo tysipokzitsikinahaktsa! Ahazo ahajeza humo kino niwatihi wasani ahasopyk. Atakta tazotsa mysisapy byizeka tysibaik” Deus niy. ⁵ Ikiahatsa kytsa pe tihi:

“O kazo kaje kaokyrarsaro ty ahabo nyny mykara. Ana okyrarsaro ty Deus bo nyny my iwa zeka ba zahatsumuēh̃” — tsimaha. ⁶ Anaty hi tsimytsasokonahaze kytsa bo tsipimyikinaha. Kytsa tahanamy tahazotsa bo pibiak tsihikiknaha. Ahahumo hi batu nyny maha. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa humo kytsa niakmyinaha.

⁷ Ahamyspihikbatarētsa Deus sohokotsa Isaijas inarokota tubabatu aha-soho ziwatahaka. Hawa ha ty ziwataha wasani. Deus harere tihi:

⁸ — Asaktsa kytsa ziharawatakanahatsa watsa

“O Deus harere bo zuba yh̃ tsimykarana” — mybarapetu nikarana.

— Kaharere bo batu yh̃ niaha.

Hawa ha bo mytsaty nikarana mektsatu niy, iwatsahi kaharere bo batu yh̃.

Iwaze ziharawatakanahatsa watsa.

⁹ Hawa ha ty kabo nitsasokonaha asahi batu ma zikaha. Asahi:

“Myharere hi Deus sopyk atsatu maha” iwa kytsa bo mybarapetu mykarana — niy.

Batu ba tahaharere zuba nitsasokonaha Deus sohokotsa Isaijas Pariseutsa soho tubabatu iwa ziwataha.

Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana pykyhytutaha.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Kyze Sesus sizubarētsa bo huahua niy. Izumubanhaze ispe niy:

— Wabyziutaha! Iwaze tsinymyrynaha. Amy ty maku hauk myze ana humo hi ba zikmyi. Batu disahawy humo Deus okzeka imysapybyita niyzik. Batu ba. Hawa ha ty motsasoko, iharere batu mysapy motsasoko zeka ana humo hi Deus okzeka imysapybyita mozik — Sesus niy.

¹² Kyze ituk zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumunaha:

— Pariseutsa aharere humo batu siakparawy ana kino tsinymyryky ja — niaha.

¹³ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Pariseutsa hyrinymyrywy iparikihi haratatsa watsa. Hawa kytsa iparikihi haratatsa watsa mysibobokonaha batu iakubarahi zibobokok naha humo anawata Deus sihyrinymyrywy nepyk, batu iharere humo hawa asahi mytsaty nikarana zuba. Iwatahi Pariseutsa hyrinymyrywy nepyk.

¹⁴ Pariseutsa sihyrizikubyitsa watsa. Ihyrizikubyrita usta ihyrizikubyrita ske piwatawy zeka petoktsa mynarahanaha. Sihyrizikubyitsa petoktsa wytyk hoke bo mynarahanaha. Pariseutsa siwahatsa, kytsa bo mybarapetu mykarana iwatsahi Pariseutsa humo amy ty wasani batu h̃ mykarana. Iwaze asaktsa Pariseutsa ty arepektaha! — niy.

¹⁵ Kyze Peduru tihi:

— Asoho hawa tsipihauknaha mybo tytsaso — niy.

¹⁶ — Ikiahatsa ja. Ikiahatsa myzubaha watsa kasoho batu ahahyrinymyry.

¹⁷ Kytsa tadisahanahaze siworozik bo zuba tasapy. Bykyze pikanahaze hana bo ja.

¹⁸ Amy ty batu imysapybara ty kytsa mozihikiknaha ana soho mytsaty ziknakarana, ana humo hi simysapybyitsa niyziknaha. ¹⁹ Kytsa amy ty batu imysapy mytsaty mykarana zeka atsatu mykarana. Hawa

mytsaty mykaranaha humo kytsa pibeze tsihikiknaha, ustsá okeza piakse tsihikiknaha, ustsá kytsa mysiwo tsihikiknaha ustsá namy piakse tsihikiknaha sitsyhyryboarëtsa moziknaha. Kytsa mysimiywynaha sisoho mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharerewabymybarëtsa moziknaha hawa mytsaty mykaranaha batu imysapybara humo.

²⁰ Ana humo hi kytsa batu simysapy maha, Deus okzeka simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Kytsa ba zik tahatsyhyrypetsa piknaha Deus okzeka mahani. Asahi ipe: “O ikia zuba tsamysapyrënikita” maha. Iwa Deus bo mopamykysokonaha — Sesus niy. De.

Sesus Sudeubyitatsa ste zizororowy.

²¹ Iwaze Sesus Tiro bo niparak. Sidõ bo kino niwatihi.

²² Kyze wytyk anaezektatsa Sudeubyitatsa tu ibo zumu. Atatsa kakaik niy. Atatsa tihi:

— O kapehatsa Deus zipehata Dawi tsekokatsa kahumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Kaste sinini mynakara, ihyrikoso sapybara pokso atakta pororo ziknakara iwatatsahi sinini mynakara.

²³ Sesus batu iharere ty batu tyso. Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe:

— O amy sa myzapykyky ikia atatsa bo nyny tsimyzeka bykyze ipe: nabo pãoty tsimy. Atatsa myhapik ka mynakara batu pyk aha. ²⁴ Iwaze Sesus:

— Utakta Deus zikpehata Sudeutsa bo zuba asaktsa hozipyrykza watsa batu siperynymyryhy, nizaranahatsa watsa maha, iwa hozipyrykza watsa.

²⁵ Atatsa ana kino ziwabyze ibo izumu, iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy — O kapehatsa ikia amysapyrënikita tyziktsumuëhĩ ky — niy:

²⁶ Sesus:

— Tapara kytsa hyrytsa zitadisahakanaha bykyze zuba kytsa disahawy tsihirik ty tsikuparinita bo nyny maha. Tapara sidisahawy ty tsikuparinita bo nyny my zeka batu sapy my. Isopyksapybyitsa. Ihyrytsa hi tapara tysidisahawynaha — niy.

²⁷ — O kapehatsa wasape tsiky. Ikia Sudeutsa bo hỹ. Katsaktsa Sudeutsabyitsa tsikuparinita watsa, amy ty Sudeutsa ty tsihik byizeka katsaktsa yhỹ tsimaha. Tsikuparinita zipyryktsa mesa hwitsabihi pukezi tu asahi sit-satsakyhy arehe ty tahadisahakanaha. Itsatsakyhy inatsukunahaze ana ty hi tsikuparinita zipyryktsa tahadisahakanaha katsa kino niwatihi amy ty Sudeutsa batu yhỹ zikaha katsaktsa yhỹ tsimaha — niy.

²⁸ — Aharere wasani my. Kahumo aspirikporëtsa iwatatsahi awahoro boktsa! Aste pizororowy ihyrikoso sapybara botu ikisiwyhik hana bo ja. Aste tsakurëtsa hỹ — Sesus niy. Iwa hỹ.

Sesus sizubarëtsa nisizororowy.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus niparak Karireja pihikzotsabyri sak bo niukuru. Kyze hara bo nido anaeze nidyhyky. ³⁰ Kytsa sizubarëtsa ibo izumunaha. Siekbyritsa, sihyrizikubyitsa, siharerebyitsa, simyiziubyitsa simyitsapyritsa sizubarëtsa iwatsa nisioktyhyryknaha, Sesus paukbaze isty dyhy dyhy niaha.

³¹ Sesus nisizororowyba. Kytsa ihumo sipybyrëtsa. Pãozikahabyitsa zitabazonaha, sihyrizikubyitsa iksazo nikaranaha, simyiziubyitsa nizororobanaha, siharerebyitsa nipamykysozonaha kytsa ana bo iksa niahaze sipybyrëtsa. Ana humo hi Deus bo:

— Ikia Isareu Deus my, ikia zuba Deus babata ahumo mykurëtsa — nikaranaha.

Sesus sizubarëtsa nisidisahawyo.

³² Kyze Sesus ituk zinymyrykynahatsa bo huahua niy:

— Panytahaktsa! Utakta sizubarētsa humo kamypokzitsiarēta. Harakyk-byihi katuk zurunaha, batu sidisahawyky niaha. Ispe my zeka: “Tsiksina-haktsa kytsa ahawahoro boktsa” iwa zeka taharapatsapyrispyk ske buruk mynarahanaha iwatahi batu isty peha siwahoro bo. Tapara sidisahawy ty sibo nyny tsimaha — niy.

³³ — Hawa skaraba tsimaha. Batu aty tohi sidisahawy ty sibo nyny my. Jerukbara eze batu mydisahawyky. Katsaktsa ba ziksitsumuēhñaha.

³⁴ — Hawa skaraba atsikara — niy.

— Nawa, usta tsyhyry humo petok sete atsikara niaha. Piknutsa zipyryktsa kino batu sizuba — niaha.

³⁵ Kyze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa pe:

— Wytyk humo dyhy dyhy taha! — niy.

³⁶ Iwaze atsikara sete aha ty okokyk niy, piknutsa zipyryktsa kino niwatihi nisibykyk iwaze Deus pe:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa tsimaha. Ikia hi mydisahawy ty mybo nyny tsimy — niy.

Iwaze atsikara zitsakze zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy. Piknutsa zipyryktsa kino niwatihi nyny niy.

— O kytsa bo sidisahawy ty nyny taha! — niy. Sizubarētsa bo zibiakaknaha tsizubarēna ty nyny nynyzo niaha. Ziubarawy. ³⁷ Bykyze kytsa:

— O mysorokrētsa — niaha. Tahadisahabanahaze itsatsakyhy arehe zipupukunaha. Peryktsa bo pukpuk nikaranaha. Iwa sete peryktsa bo zipupukunaha.

³⁸ Kytsa abazubatsa. Kwatero miu ahatsa kytsa, tahadisahakanaha wytykyryk sihyrytsa ahatsa kino niwatihi iwatsa tahadisahakanaha.

³⁹ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahawahoro bo tsiksinaha — niy. Iwaze ziksikinaha. Ziksibanahaze tsaraha bo takoro Makadã bo niy.

16

Siwatawytsa nizapykykynaha.

¹ Kyze Pariseutsa asaktsa Moises harere sihyrinymyrykynahatsa, Sadusitsa kino niwatihi Sesus bo zumunaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tu ibo nizokparakanaha. Sesus Moises harere bo batu yhy mozihihiknaha iwatsahi nizokparakanaha. Niharapebetsakaknaha. Iwa ipe:

— Deus zikwy mybo tsiwatawykta watawy tsimy zeka Deus zapeha iwa katsa tsipinymyrynaha — niaha. ² Sesus tihi:

— Nubaze bijoikpe tsaririha mozik zeka “O byri hyritsik ba zik nawõ” tsimaha.

³ Miwa botuze bijoikpe tsaririha zatata mozik zeka “O aba hyritsik nawõ” tsimaha. Wasani tsimaha. Bijokpe iwatawy humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Abaka amy ty mykara ana kino batu ahahyrinymyry, kawatahawwy batu ahahyrinymyry.

⁴ Abaktsa kytsa iwatawywy piberikinaha asahi simysapybyikitsa Deus harere bo batu yhy nikaranaha. Kape tsimaha “Iwatawy tsimyktã” tsimaha. “Batu hy” my. Tubabatu amy ty Deus zikwy ziwatawy Sonas bo niy, ana kino pahawatawy ana kino pahahyrinymyry — niy. Sesus niparak asa zuba niriktotohokonaha.

— *Pariseutsa, Sadusitsa niwatihi sihyrinymyrywy humo pykyhytutaha! — Sesus niy.*

⁵ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Karireja pihikzotsabyri koikny niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tahadisahawy humo nispiriktsokdanaha.

⁶ Sesus ispe niy:

— O pykyhytutaha kytsa! Pariseutsa Sadusitsa niwatihi simihipytowy humo pykyhytutaha! — niy.

⁷ Iwaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Ana hi nitsaso atsikara humo batu tywabehyk — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

⁸ Sesus siharere humo tsinymyrëta iwatahi ispe niy:

— Hawa ha ty skaraba tsimypamykysokonaha. “Katsaktsa atsikara awani iwatahi anapytowy soho nitsaso” tsimaha. Ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpoziu, “Sesus myhumo batu tsimypokzitsiuk” tsimaha. ⁹ Amy skaraba batu tsihyrinymyrykynaha. Deus zikwy kabo nyny niy ana bo hi ikiahatsa botu iktsa tsikaha iwatsa tu kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. Hawa ha ty botu ikykara tsispiriktsokdanaha ja. Atsikara mytsyhyry tsawata zitsaktsakze kytsa abazubatsa “sïko miu ahatsa” bo nyny iky. Hana wa ja itsatsakyhy jereheha ty peryktsa bo tsipupunaha — niy.

— Dose peryktsa tsiknasihareknaha — niaha.

¹⁰ — Atsikara sete zitsaktsakze kytsa abazubatsa kwatero miu ahatsa bo nyny iky. Hana wa ja itsatsakyhy jereheha ty peryktsa bo tsipupunaha — niy.

— Sete peryktsa tsiknasihareknaha — niaha. — Ana soho tsikspiriktsokdanaha ja — Sesus niy.

¹¹ — Amy humo kaharere anapytowy soho batu ahawabyhy. Amy humo batu ahahyrinymyry hÿ. Iktsasokoze Pariseutsa Sadusitsa niwatihi anapytowy humo pykyhytutaha atsikara soho batu tyso sihyrinymyrywy soho pykyhytutaha iky, sihyrinymyrywy anapytowy waha my — niy.

¹² Kyze itsaso Pariseutsa Sadusitsa kino niwatihi anapytowy ty batu atsikara soho, sihyrinymyrywy ana soho pykyhytutaha ispe niy. Hawa anapytowy humo atsikara inawerekbaik anawaha sihyrinymyrywy kytsa mysimiwynaha. Aba zuba sihyrinymyrëtsa iharere ziwabyziukunaha.

Peduru Sesus pe — Ikia hi Deus tse babata — niy.

¹³ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Sesareja Piripi hudikhudikwy bo zumubahaninahaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kytsa kasoho paikpa nipamykysokonaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata aty skaraba kahumo maha — niy.

¹⁴ — Wastuhu “O ikia hi Suão Batista” mykaranaha. Utsaktsa “ata hi Erias” mykaranaha. Mektsaktsa “ikia Seremias” mykaranaha “tozeka ja usta Deus sohokotsa” mykaranaha — niaha.

¹⁵ — Ikiahatsa ja. Aty skaraba uta ahaokze ka — niy.

¹⁶ Kyze Simaõ Peduru tihi:

— Ikia hi Kiristu Deus tse babata. Ikiakta Deus koikny bakta tu zapeha — niy.

¹⁷ — O Simaõ Suãotse ikia tsakurëta hÿ. Deus zatsumuëhĩ. Anaharere kasoho kytsa humo batu ahyrinymyry. Deus kazo bijoikpe eze tu anaharere zahyrinymyry. Uta Kiristu Deus zikpehata, ata hi zawatawy hÿ. ¹⁸ Uta kino ape Peduru my ikia hi harahare wata my. Hawa ha ty botu nitsaso Deus hi zawatawy ana kino katuktsa sakurëtsa moziknaha. Hawa wahoro tisapyrëna my harahare humo, katuktsa sakurëtsa moziknaha aharere humo wasani. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara niwatihi katuktsa tuk myharape pehakanahaze batu kazikwy humo simiywy.

¹⁹ Aty moparak zeka myhyrizikpyryrykwytsa ty mekta botu nyny my atahi wahoro perytsa. Atawata ikia katuktsa mysipokzitsiki asahi kawahoro wata. Deus tuktsa sopyk sisoho “wasani tsimaha zeka” wasani hỹ. Sisopyk soho “batu imysapy” tsimaha zeka batu imysapy hỹ. Deus hi ahaharere soho “wasani” my — niy.

²⁰ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe — Utakta Kiristu. Abaka ana ty hi kytsa bo soso byitaha! — niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasoko iwaze tahyrizikpowy soho niwatihi nitsasoko.

²¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo hawa mohyrikosokda soho mypubara ty nitsasoko. Iharere batu tsihokdaharēna. Atahi:

— Uta Serusarēhe bo my. Anaeze Sudeutsa sistsaibatsa, taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa, iwatahatsitsa iwatsa piksukyrykynaha. Sinini mykara. Kytsa pikbezenaha. Iwaze petok puruze Deus mynahyrizikpowy — niy.

²² Iwaze Peduru Sesus zioqtyhyryk. Atazubata tu zibetsakak ipe niy:

— Awatu tykta! Ana humo kino abo batu mykara, ikia hi batu sinini tsimy iwatahi anatyhi batu tyso — niy. Iwa zibetsakak.

²³ Sesus Peduru bo iktsazi niy. Zipehahik:

— Nabo pāoty Satanas. Ikia Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimy, hawa kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana bo hi yhỹ tsimykara. Ikia kape:

“O kytsa pikbezenahaze batu yhỹ tsimy” iwatahi tsikykniki ikia harahare wata ske zihiza — Sesus niy.

²⁴ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Aty katuk babata mozihikik zeka. Atakta piyituhukutu ta humo tu mospiriktsokda, amy ty imysapybyri kino pimoewy. Piyyituhukutu kytsa pahasapybyikinaha yhỹ tsimaha Deus pokzi sinini tsimykaranaha mohyrikosokdata wa. Hawa sinini mykara atakta niwatihi katuk babata mozik zeka kawata sinini mynakara. Iwatsahi tsikymynahaktsa kytsa! — Sesus niy.

²⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Aty “O utakta ba zikyrikosokda iwaze Sesus harere bo batu yhỹ iwaze kytsa ba zikbezenaha” my. Atahi Deus tuk batu tawahi mynapykyryk niy. Atakta hiba katuk babata tu kahumo sinini my zeka atakta Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

²⁶ — Atakta tanamy zuba mytsaty mykara zeka atahi ihyrizikararawy Deus tuk batu tawahi mynapykyryk atahi tisukatsihikrēta mozik. Tanamy tsizubarēna nizihikik, anahi zihokzaba. Tahyrizikararawy kino niwatihi mohokda, batu amy tohi sihumo ba zikwak.

²⁷ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata myziksizoze kazo zikwy tuk mynasik, bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa niwatihi katuk mynasiknaha. Hawa skaraba kytsa nikaranaha mybarawy eze zikzurukunahaze sisoho motsaso. Asaktsa hawa ha ty wasani nikaranaha “O ahamysapyrētsa” my. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha. “O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy” my. Iwa kytsa bo motsasoko.

²⁸ Kaharere bo wabytoktoktaha! Ikiahatsa tazaharaeze tu sihyrikosokda byize tu tapara Deus pehatsa ahawata parakbaha moziknaha ana bo iktsa maha, Deus tyryktsa bo pinynaha bykyze mohyrikosokdanaha hawa ha ty iktsaso wasani my ana bo kino iktsa maha — Sesus niy.

17

Moises Erias iwatsa Sesus bo inatakanaha.

¹ Iwaze seis ziharamuze Sesus Peduru, Tsiaku itsy Suão iwatsa nisioktyhyryk. Utsa zinymyrykynahatsa nitarenaha. Iwaze asaktsa harakykbyitsa iapik hara bijobonita bo nidokoknaha. Asa zuba Sesus tuktsa hara bijobonita bo niaha. ² Sesus tuktsa ibo iktsa niahaze meky watu tahyrity. Iok haramwe wata niyzik. Tisukbarazarêta okoroze waha niyzik. Katsaktsa ibarazabaharêta batu inyhuk. ³ Ibaze kytsa petoktsa natakahanaha. Erias, Moises ahatsa, tubabatu nihyrikosokdanahatsa, ituk nipamykysokonaha. ⁴ Iwaze Peduru:

— O mypehatsa katsa ahumo mykurêtsa tsimykaranaha. Nabytykareze tu tsimytarenaha. Hawa tsimyzihikik zeka ahaparik tsipizinaha harakykbyihi ahaparik tazi, estuba ikia bo, estuba Moises bo, iwaze usta Erias bo iwa — niy.

⁵ Nipamykysokoze atsoko haramwe zihiza bijo satata haramwe zihiza naikny Deus yksoho ziwabynaha. Atahi ispe niy:

— Atakta katse babata ihumo ka kakurêta hỹ. Iharere tsiwabytoktonaha! — niy.

⁶ Zinymyrykynahatsa anaharere ziwabynahaze sipybyrêtsa niyziknaha. Sipybyrêtsa wytyk bo inarahanaha. ⁷ Sesus sibo zumuze isty tuzu tuzu niy.

— Kyiktaha! Ahapyby byihu ja! — niy.

⁸ Bijo bo iktsa niahaze Sesus bo zuba nikozonaha.

⁹ Iwaze hara jobonita ekze inasikzonahaze Sesus:

— O jaba tsiknynaha ty ka ja kytsa bo ka soso byitaha. Byi puêtsik utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata mohyrikosokdaze mynahyrikizikpoze ana zuba kytsa bo tsimypamykysonaha — niy.

Yhỹ niaha.

¹⁰ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Katsaktsa asoho Kiristu Deus zipehata tsimiy yhỹ tsimaha. Amy humo asaktsa Moises harere sihyrinymyrytsa tihi: “Tapara Erias myziksizo bykyze zuba Kiristu mozumu”. Amy humo Erias aharaze izumu. Siharere ty mybo tsipiwatawy — niaha.

¹¹ — “Wasape” nikaranaha. Tapara Erias mozumuze hatsa ty ezytyk tisapyrêna mokymyky, atahi kaharaze zizokzikik. ¹² Aba ahape Erias botu izumu kytsa ity batu sinyhy. Sisukyrytsitsa zimyijakaranaha zibezenaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik iwata sinini my piksukyrikiknaha — niy.

¹³ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa sihyrinymyrêtsa niyziknaha. Sesus Erias soho batu tyso, Suão Batista Erias wata isoho nitsaso.

Sesus jypykyhyzytykta zizororowy.

¹⁴ Iwaze Sesus Peduru, Suão, Tsiaku ahatsa iwa ustsia zinymyrykynahatsa bo ziksizonaha. Kytsa sizubarêtsa bo zumuzonaha. Iwaze maku estuba Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy.

¹⁵ — O myhyrinymyrytsa katse humo amypokzitsiukta! Atakta iakmyita sinini mykara izo bo naoktsok inarahaikik pihik bo niwatihi inaharazuzukikik ziknakara, iwatahi tsizororowy. ¹⁶ Atuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo ikzioktyhyryk batu tyzororowy — niy.

¹⁷ Sesus tihi:

— O katuk tsinymyrykynahatsa ikiahatsa Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha. Iwatsa tu ahatuk mynapykyryk Deus zikwy

bo iktsa tsimaha kytsa batu isty tsumuēhĩ iwatahi ahahumo batu kaku. — Iwaze maku pe:

— Pany atse kabo tyzioktyhyk — niy.

Yh̃y niy.

¹⁸ Tatse Sesus bo zioctyhyrykze Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara pe:

— Nabo pãoty! — niy. Taharere humo ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik itse nizororo tsakurēta niyzik.

¹⁹ Kyze asazubaze zinymyrykynahatsa ipe:

— Amo sa katsa myhumo ihyrikoso sapybara ty batu tyiksiwyhik — niaha.

²⁰⁻²¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus humo tsikaeni zuba ahaspirikpo iwatsahi hyrikoso sapybara ba zikponaha. Deus humo puētsik ahaspirikpo zeka ihyrikoso sapybara tsimysisukewyhi knaha. Deus humo tsimyspirikpotohinaha zeka amy ty tsimyzapykynaha zeka atsatu ahabo nyny my. Iwa zeka hara jobonita pe. “Nabo pãoty!” tsimaha zeka. Ahaharere humo moparak Deus humo tsimyspirikpotohinahaze batu amy tohi ihokdaha. Tsizubarēna ahaharere bo hỹy maha — niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasokozo.

²² Kyze Karireja eze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nsihyrinymyryky:

— Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik aibani kasukyrytsitsa pikbezenaha. ²³ Pikbezenahaze petok puruze mynahyryzikpo — niy.

Iharere humo sisukatsihikrētsa niyziknaha.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze tsinieru zibykyknahatsa bo nyny niy.

²⁴ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa niukurunaha. Kaparanaũ zumunahaze Deus wahoro zubata okyrysaro bykyktsitsa Peduru pe niaha:

— Ahyrinymyrykytsa Deus wahoro zubata okyrysaro ja bykyktsitsa bo nyny my — niaha.

²⁵ Yh̃y niy.

Wahoro bo nitsukze Sesus ipe niy:

— Simaõ Peduru aty sa kytsa sipehatsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny maha. Situkytsa ja. Bipyritsa ja. Amy soho bo mytsaty tsimy kara — niy.

²⁶ — O bipyritsa zuba — niy.

— Niwazuba! Sipehatsa tahatukytsa siokyrysaro ty sibo batu nyny maha niy. Iwaze situkytsa okyrysaro ty batu nyny maha. Iwatahi utakta Deus tse babata okyrysaro ba nyny zeky, iwata tu okyrysaro ty sibo nyny my.

²⁷ Katsa bykyktsitsa mysoho “O asakta Deus harere batu ma maha” nawa batu tyso. Iwaze pihikzotsabyri bo tsimy kta! Amyzowy ty pihik bo tu tsimyze taparababa piknu tsimyzezota. Isake ty zokbare tsimyze tsinieru isake eze tsimozikaha, ana ty hi mytsyhyryze Deus wahoro zubata bykyktsitsa bo nyny tsimy — niy. Hỹy niy. Iwa h̃y niy.

18

Aty sa myhyrizikwanita Deus tuk niy.

¹ Iwazebabatu zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Ipe niaha:

— Aty skaraba imyhyrizikwani Deus tyryktsa tuk — niaha.

² Iwaze kyry bo huahua niy. Ibo zumuze situk nirikto hoko. Sesus zebyk.

³ — O zinymyrykynahatsa kaharere bo wabytoktoktaha! Ikiahatsa kino tawa kyrywa zeka anawahi mozihi kik. Jabasta zotsa pe: “Ma” nikaranaha. Amy ty sizotsa mozihi kiknaha atsa tu nikaranaha siharere humo, iwa Deus

harere bo hyĩ tsimaha iwaze Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa ma ahabyizeka Deus tyryktsa ba zikyziknaha — niy.

⁴ — Aty Deus harere bo hyĩ my atahi jabasta wata. Hawa sizotsa jabastsa zipehaka aty tohi Deus myzipehaka atahi Deus tyryktsa tuk myhyrizikwanita mozik — niy.

⁵ — Aty jabasta humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta, atahi kaharere bo hyĩ my, ihumo kakurēta. Utakta ihumo kakurēta Deus kino niwatihi tsakurēta. Atahi mybarawy bo zikpeha — niy.

Imysapybyiwy mykara ana hi pimoewyze Deus piokzo.

⁶ Jabyitsa kahumo sispirikporētsa, aty mysimiyiwy zeka iwaze kahumo batu sispirikpo atakta imysapybyita mykara. Harahare ty pisoikaĩnaha iwaze pihik maporik bo tapapykik anaeze moharazukik anatyhi batu sapy my. Atakta jabasta imyitsihikik sinini ykarawy bo pipeha anaeze tawahi mynapykyryk, atahi imysapybyikita babata. ⁷ Asaktsa usts kytza mysimyi tsihikiknaha Deus sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik. Kytza kahumo sispirikporētsa batu siakparawy iwaze mysimyi tsihikiknaha. Aty kytza mysimyi tsihikiknaha atahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

⁸ Amy ty atsyhyrype humo imysapybara ty mozihihikize atsyhyrype ty iykyzikity.

Hana bo apyry imysapybara ty tsimoparak tsihikize pão pãobyity apyry ty iykyzikity! Deus tuk tawahi tsimypykyryk zeka atsyhyrype estuba zuba iwaze apyry estuba zuba niwatihi ana kino wasani. Ikiahatsa apyrytsa petoktsa atsyhyrypetsa petoktsa iwaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo papeha zeka ana bo hi wasanibara bo tsipasapy. Anaeze izo napokorok ba zikbe.

⁹ Amy ty imysapybara ty bo iktsa tsimyi iwaze tsimyzihikik iktsa iktsabyity. Ahyrizik ty hyrykokik ty. Deus tuk tawahi tsimypykyryk zeka ahyrizik estuba zuba wasani. Ikiahatsa ahyriziktsa petoktsa tsimaha zeka iwaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo papeha zeka ana kino wasanibara bo tsipasapy. Anaeze izo napokorok ba zikbe.

Hozipyrykza nizarata soho nitsasoko.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ — Pykyhytutaha! Jabastsa humo tsipiwabykynaha! Batu tyso. “O asaktsa siharereharētsa” tsimaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tuk mopykyryknaha Deus ispe: “Jabastsa humo tysipokzitsikinahaktsa” niy. Iwatsahi jabastsa mynasiperykynaha.

— Sesus nisihyrinymyrykyzo. Iwaze hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa myraratsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta.

¹² — Hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa, sē sizubarētsa hozipyrykzatsa my, estuba myzara zeka hawa sa my. Usts ty ka arek niy, hara buruk zitahadisahanaha iwatahi nizarata hapik niukuru. Nizarata piberiki tyberi beri wasani ibo zuk niy.

¹³ Myzikahazoze tsakurēta niyzik. Ustsaktsa batu zara, iwaze nizarata humo tsakurēta.

¹⁴ Iwatahi ahazo bijoikpe ezekta. Jabyitsa estuba ba zikzara — niy. — Deus hozipyrykza tsihitsa wata, aty Deus harere bo yhyĩ habyi zeka izarata wata jabastsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa ahazo estuba zuba ba zikzara hozipyrykza nizarata watsa. Kytza iharere bo hyĩ maha mozihihikik — niy.

Atukytsa pasapybyinaha zeka hawa sa tsimyi.

¹⁵ — Kyze Sesus tukta pasapy byizeka ituk tsimypamykysokonaha petok zuba typamykysonahaze imysapybara ty ibo tsipiwatawyky. “Amysapybyi ty tytsaso tsimyi” tsimaha. Aharere bo yhyĩ my zeka wasani my. Atakta “O uta

batu kamysapy my kasapybara ty pimoewy” my. Iwaze ata hi Sesus tukta babata iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimaha.

¹⁶ Abo batu yhy my zeka ustsā Sesus tuktsa atuktsa mysioktyhyryk. Ibo mysapybara soho tsimytsasokozo. Hawa tsimyzeka Deus harere bo hyhy tsimy. Iharere tihi:

“Maku pisapybyize batu ta zuba zikumu ustsā kytsa aharere piwabynaha. Ustsā kytsa anaharere piwabynaha amy ty wasani zuba mopamykysokona iwa ustsā kytsa pokso batu mybarapetu maha.” Iwaze amy ty wasape zuba kytsa motsasonaha — niy.

¹⁷ — Atakta maku ahaharere bo yhy ahabyizeka imysapybara humo ka iwaze Sesus tuktsa ziknapykyknahatsa bo tsimytsasozionaha. Kyze Sesus tuktsa maku pe: “O ikia amysapybara ty batu moewy” maha. Atakta maku Sesus tuktsa harere bo batu yhy my zeka ahaokze ka Sudeutsabyitsa ahasopyk ispirikpobyita tu okyrysaro bykyktsa ahasopyk.

Hawa ahamybetesanikitsa ahasopykwy motsasonaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze ahape:

— Sesus tuktsa tahasopyk tyhi nikaranaha sisoho “wasani tsimaha zeka” wasani. Deus niwatihi ahaharere wasani my. Ustsā Sesus tuktsa tahasopyk tyhi nikaranaha sisoho “batu imysapy” tsimaha zeka batu imysapy. Deus niwatihi ahaharere soho wasani my — niy.

¹⁹ — Pahahyrinymyrykyzo mybarawy eze ktsa petoktsa zuba amy ty Deus bo myzapykykynaha atsa ty ty mytsaty mykaranaha iwaze Deus kazo siharere piwabytokto amy ty myzapykykynaha atsatu sibo nyny my. ²⁰ Katuktsa petoktsa harakykbyihi niwatihi mynakypyknaha zeka kahumo simypokzitsirētsa, Deus bo myzapykykynahaze uta sipauk baze mynapykyryk — niy.

Usta maku takyryze hawa ja piokzohik.

²¹ Peduru Sesus baze babatu ipe niy:

— O mypehatsa! Usta atukta kabo piksapybyriki zeka hana wa ja piokzohik. Imysapybyita tuze sete mykara zeka nawa ha sa piokzohik — niy.

²² — Ba sete humo tsiptokzo tsimynakara. Imysapybara ty watu tsiptokzoikik.

²³ Kyze Sesus usta soho humo nipamykysoko. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nishyrinymyry. Hawa kytsa simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha sibo mysiokzoikiknahaze tu nishyrinymyryky. — Kyze ipehakatsa tapetu isopyk:

“Katsumuēhītsa hawa sa mykaranaha sibo i ktsa my. Sihyrikzitsokzawyttsa ty pykyhytu maha zeka i ktsa myze” niy. ²⁴ Ana hi pikymyze kytsa tsumuēhītsa estuba ibo zio ktyhyryknaha. Atakta okyrysaro tsizubarēna zia kse, tsizubarēna hy, iwatahi ana hi ziserezo.

²⁵ Atakta ipehakatsa bo batu tyserezo batu ziky. Iwaze ipehakatsa kytsa pe:

“Atakta, taoke ty, tahyrytsa ty, iwatsa mysioktyhyryk katsyhyryze piktsumuēhīkīnaha kyze inamy tsizubarēna zeka okyrysaro humo tyzihuaknaha! Iwaze okyrysaro ty kabo nyny tynaha hawa zia kse zeka piserezo” niy.

²⁶ Iwaze atakta ipehakatsa iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

“O kapehakatsa kahumo tsikpokzitsikta! Ahyrizikbarasorokokta aokyrysaro ty ka abo nynyrezo my” niy.

²⁷ Iwaze ipehakatsa ana harere ziwabyze imypokzitsi zumu. Atahi: “Okyrysaro ty kabo tysizotykw iwata tu mahani ziky” niy.

²⁸ Iwaze maku zoihik. Niparakze usta itukta tsumuëhĩtsa zihobyk. Atakta okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba ibo zisirezo. Iwaze isoik humo nizobatsik zisoikzyzyky. “Okyrysaro ty kabo tysizoty kabo nynyty” niy.

²⁹ Kyze atakta okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba zisirezo iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Atahi:

“Ahyrikbarasorokokta! Aokyrysaro ty abo nyny my” niy.

³⁰ “Batu! Abaka kaokyrysaro ty kabo nyny tsimy” niy. Iwaze okyrysarobyita hi sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zioikykyryk. Nyny zikybyikita pe:

“Anaeze tutare. Kaokyrysaro ty kabo nyny tsimyze tu tsimyzozo” niy.

³¹ Kyze ipehakatsa usts tsumuëhĩtsitsa maku itukta zipedahik sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo okyrysaro tsikaeni humo zuba iksa niahaze tahakyrikinaha. Iwaze sipehakatsa bo niaha. Hawa ja nyny zikybyikita soho ibo nipamykysokonaha.

³² Iwaze ipehakatsa tihi:

“Nyny zikybyikita kabo tyzioktyhykta!” niy. Izumuze ipe:

“O ikia iakmyita! Okyrysaro ty nynyhabyita tu mahani iky. Ikspiriktsokda ahuak ty kabo batu nynyrezo. Tsikzapykykze ahuak ty mahani iky. Ikia ja. ³³ Amo sa atukta humo kawata batu amypokzitsiu. Utakta ahumo kamypokzitsiarëta ikykara iwatahi ikia kino atukta humo amypokzitsiarëta tsimy ikia batu kawata tsimykara” niy.

³⁴ Ipehakatsa ihumo takyriki. Iwatahi kytsa pe “Atakta maku sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo tyoktyhyryktaha! Ihuak ty kabo nynyrezo my zeka myzoik anaeze sinini mynakara” niy. Deus ahasapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha pahaokzohik iwaze ikia usts kytsa simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha tsimysiokzohiknaha niwatihi.

³⁵ Iwa Sesus nipamykysoko:

— Kazo bijoikpe eze tu nawa ahasopyk my. Ikiahatsa ahatukytsa simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha isty okzo byizeka kazo niwatihi ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha batu pahaokzo — Sesus niy. Iwatsahi usts kytsa simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha tsimysiokzohiknaha.

19

Sesus myoke moewy soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹ Sesus nisihyrinymyrybaze Karireja ekze niparak. Sudeja bo buburu Sorodão inarokota koikny zitsikza. ² Kytsa sizubarëtsa iapik niukurunaha, asaktsa simyitsapyritsa nisizororowyba.

³ Kyze wastuhu Pariseutsa ibo zumunaha. Asaktsa Sesus nizokparakanaha Sesus Moises harere bo batu yhy ana hi mozihihiknaha iwatsahi piwabytoktokonaha. Kyze ipe niaha:

— Maku taoke moewy zeka Deus harere bo ja yhy my — niaha.

⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus harere humo tsahahyrinymyrëtsa. Taparaka Deus mybarawy nizukni maku wytyk ahatsa nisisukni. Nisisuknize maku wytyk piakse zeka iwahahi Deus mozihihik. ⁵ Iwatsahi kytsa tahazotsa bara botu tahasapynaha, tahaoke tuk zuba tahasapynaha. Isukzata batu ata zuba mozuru harapetok mozurukunaha. ⁶ Iwatsahi Deus okzeka estuba zubata wata my. Deus tihi petoktsa nisisukni iwatahi batu aty tohi sibo ziky. Batu aty tohi zipyriryky. Usts kytsa okeza ziknasipyrirykynaha zeka iwa metutu mykara — niy.

⁷ Kyze Pariseutsa:

— Yh̃y Moises harere ziwatahaka maku taoke perek tsihik zeka tapara atatsa soho papeu humo piwatahaka. Atahi:

“Utakta kaoke perekek abaka ikia batu kaoke tsimy.” Bykyzehu atatsa perekek za niy. Moises iwa niy iwatahi maku taoke zerekek niy — niaha.

⁸ Sesus:

— Batu. Moises ana kino ziwatahaka hawa Deus mozihikik humo batu yh̃y tsikaha. Ikiahatsa tsikaukts̃naha, hawa Deus mozihikik batu yh̃y tsikaha hawa ha Deus mozihikik mybarawy nizuknize batu ahawabyhy. ⁹ Abaka ahape:

Aty taoke pimoewy zeka papeu ty atatsa bo nyny my, papeu tyhi “Utakta kaoke pe: ‘nabo p̃äoty!’ ” my ana hi batu mysapy my. Atatsa mekta botu zeka iwaze tabarikta perek zeka yh̃y my. Iwaze maku atatsa pe: nabo p̃äoty wasani za. Aty mektatsa botu tasukza zeka Deus iozeka imysapybyikia ty mykara.

¹⁰ Iwaze zinymyrynahatsa.

— Aharere bo yh̃y tsimaha zeka tsihokdahar̃na, iwatsahi katsa mysukza byizeka wasani my, katsa zuba tsinapykyryknaha — niaha.

¹¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Kytsa kaharere bo yh̃y maha zeka tsihokdahar̃na batu sizuba pinymyryknaha. Deus hyrikoso zuba kytsa kaharere mysihyrinymyryky.

¹² Wastuhu kytsa sihyrytsabyitsa humo batu tahasukza niaha nipupurukuknahaze iwa niaha. Utsa kytsa sihyrytsabyitsa humo kytsa sirikara ezektsa bobokohotsa iwatsahi ba zik tahasukzanaha. Utsa kytsa Deus tsyhyryze batu tahasukzanaha. Tapara Deus tsumuẽhĩkĩ iwatsahi batu sisukza tsihik. Deus zuba kaharere ty kytsa mysihyrinymyryky. Aty kaharere bo yh̃y my iwaze ba ziksukza wasani mykara. Asaktsa kaharere tsihokdahar̃na zeka iwatsahi tahasukzanaha wasani mykara naha niwatihi — Sesus niy.

Sesus jabyitsa aha niy.

¹³ Kyze wastuhu kytsa tahahyrytsa Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha.

— O Sesus myhyrytsa humo paik tsimyzeka mykur̃tsa. Deus bo sitsyhyryze tsimypamykyso zeka tisapyr̃na my — niaha. Batu ibo zuk niaha. Sesus tuk zinymyrykatsa sisakpar̃tsa sizotsa nisibetsakaknaha.

— O nabo tsiksizonahaktsa! — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Sesus ana humo ziwabyze takyriki.

Sesus:

— O batu “Nabo tsiksizonahaktsa!” batu tahaktsa! Jabyitsa uta kabo tynasioktyhyryknahaktsa! Deus tyryktsa jabyitsa watsa. Jabyitsa kino: yh̃y sisopyk. Jabyitsa watsa zeka, Deus pe: yh̃y tsimaha. Deus pe: yh̃y ahabyi zeka ityryktsabyitsa tu — niy.

¹⁵ Sesus sihyrytsa nisibykyk sihumo paik niy. Sipokzi Deus pe:

— O sihyrytsa tysipokzitsikikta kazo! — niy.

Tsinamyr̃ta Sesus bo zumu.

¹⁶ Iwaze mykyryburukta Sesus pauk baze rikto, ipe niy:

— Myhyrinymyrykytsa. Hawa sa mykara iwatahi mohyrikosokdaze uta Deus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

¹⁷ Sesus ipe niy:

— Hawa amy ty tisapyr̃na soho tsikzapykyky. Deus zuba tsimysapyr̃ta. Deus tuk awahi tsizasapy tsihikik zeka iharere bo yh̃y tsimykar̃a, Moises hyrinymyrywy bo yh̃y tsimykar̃a — niy.

¹⁸ — Moises hyrinymyrywy bo yh̃y mynakara — niy.

Sesus tihi: — Ba zibezenaha. Mektsa okeza ba ziksipyriyknaha. Usta namy ty hyryk hyryk byitaha. Kytsa soho ba zikspihikbataka. ¹⁹ Azotsa humo awatu ty atukytsa tysipokzitsiki. Aotutsa pauksitsa humo tynasipokzi tsihikik awata tynasipokzitsiki! — niy.

²⁰ — Uta jabasize tu aharere humo wasani ziknakara. Amo tohi my, usta harere bo yhy — mykyryburukta niy.

²¹ — Tsimysapyrēta tsimyzihikik zeka anamy ty nynybaik anamy ty okyrysaro humo huak ty! Iwaze aokyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nynybaik tsimy iwaze anamy hi bjoikpe eze tu tsimy. Anamy hi mynapykyryk ikia Deus tuk tsimynapykyryk. Bykyze Pany! Kapikta tynao — niy.

²² Ana harere ziwabyze tisukatsihikrēta niyzik. Tsinamyrēta hi tanamy pokzi tsiwy tuk batu yhy niy iwatahi batu iaku. Sesus pauk baze tatu niparak.

²³ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Sinamynikitsa humo ka Deus tyryktsa moziknaha tsihokdaharēna. Asaktsa tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha, iwatsahi Deus harere bo hyhy maha humo tsihokdaharēna. Katukta babata mozik tsihokdaharēna.

²⁴ Tsihokdaharēna sirara kamero inarokota mysukwowowy ispioke buruk mytsuk. Uta ahape tsinamyrēta Deus harere bo hyhy mynakara iwaze katukta babata mozik ana hi abazuba tsihokdaharēna — niy.

²⁵ Zinymyrykynahatsa ana ziwabykynahaze sipybyrētsa. Sinamyrētsa Deus bo yhy aha byizeka batu aty tohi iharere bo yhy my.

— Batu aty tohi Deus bo yhy mynakara itukbabata za. Batu aty tohi Deus bo myzioktyhyryk ja — mytsaty ahabyi nikaranaha.

²⁶ Sesus:

— Kytsa asazubaze Deus harere bo hyhy ana kino batu zikaha. Deus tuk batu amy tohi ihokdaha. Ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha, atahi kytsa mysitsumuēhī iwatsahi iharere bo hyhy maha.

²⁷ Kyze Peduru tihi:

— Katsa mynamy tserekbaiknaha ikia tuk tsimyzurukunaha. Hawa Deus mymypsapywyky — niy.

²⁸ Kaharere wasani my. Wabytoktotahaktsa!

— Hawa Deus pahasapywyky ahabo motsaso. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik mybarawy bo mynasikzoze kytsa mysipeha, ikiahatsa katuk ahadyhywytsa bete modyhydyhynaha. Sizubarētsa katuk mysipehakanaha mybarawy ezytyk eze Isareu siparakbahatsa dose mysipehaka ikiahatsa tsiktsumuēhīnaha — niy.

²⁹ — Aty tawahoro perek zeka katukta mozik, atakta Deus wasaniha humo tispirikporēta babata. Atahi abaka sē sizubarētsa wahoro ty nyny mykara. Iwata aty tazikedita myserekek zeka tatukytsa, taje, tazo, tahyrytsa iwatsa kapokzi myserekba zeka katukta babata mozik. Utsa zikedita watsa nyny my. Aty tatsuhuk perekek zeka kapokzi katukta babata mozik usta ty itsuhuk ty nyny my. Deus baze tawahi mynapykyryk. Isapyhaty ibo nyny my.

³⁰ Sinamyrētsa tihi:

“O katsaktsa myhyrizikwanitsa Deus tyryktsa tuk tsimaha” mytsaty ahabyi mykaranaha. Batu. Sinamybyitsa tihi:

“O katsaktsa myhyrizikwybyitsa zuba tsimaha” mytsaty ahabyi mykaranaha. Asahi myhyrizikwanitsa Deus tyryktsa tuk maha — Sesus niy.

20

Hawa duabohotsa pariktsitsa sitsumuēhītsa humo nikara.

¹ Sesus usa soho nipamykysokozo. Hawa Deus isapyha ty ityryktsa bo nyny my ana soho humo nisihyrinymyry. Atahi:

— Miwa botu maku duabohotsa tsihitsa kytsa bo niy. ² Iwaze kytsa pe:

“Duabohotsa sukpesapy humo tahaktsa! Kyze haramwe punubaze ihuak ty okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my” niy. Yh̃ niaha. Iwaze duabohotsa bo niaha.

³ Nazotokokoze ustsā kytsa bo asahi niriktohokonaha zuba. Ispe niy: ⁴ “Duabohotsa sukpesapy humo tahaktsa! Haramwe punubaze ihuak ty okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my” niy. Yh̃ niaha. Iwaze duabohotsa bo niaha.

⁵ Iwaze niparak. Duabohotsa tsihitsa tokbaha astatu niy. Tykboze astatu niy. Ustsā kytsa duabohotsa sukpesapy humo nikaranaha.

⁶ Nubaze niparakzo. Kytsa zihobyk asaktsa niriktohokonaha zuba. Ispe niy: “Amo skaraba tsimyriktohokonaha zuba” niy.

⁷ “Batu aty tohi mype ‘Katsyhyryze sukpesapy humo tsimaha’ iwatsahi tsipiperykynaha zuba” niaha. Tsihitsa ispe niy: “Duabohotsa sukpesapywy humo tahaktsa!” niy. Yh̃ niaha. Iwaze duabohotsa bo niaha.

⁸ Haramwe zunubakaze duabohotsa tsihitsa itsumuēh̃tsa huahua niy. Ipe: “Kytsa duabohotsa sukpesapy humo mykaranahatsa bo huahua tykta! Ihuak ty okyrysaro ty sibo nyny tsimy. Tapara asaktsa kytsa nubaze izumunaha. ‘Asahi tapara siokyrysaro ty sibo nyny tsimy’ ” niy. Hỹ niy.

⁹ Iwaze asaktsa kytsa nubaze zuba duabohotsa bo zumunaha, sitsumuēh̃tsa bo zukzuk niaha. Estuba estuba zuba ihuak ty okyrysaro ty sibo nyny niy. ¹⁰ Taparaktsa kytsa asaktsa zokorobyituze sisukpesapy humo nikaranaha tahapetu zuba nikaranaha: “Duabohotsa tsihitsa okyrysaro ty puētsik mybo nyny my” mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Zumunahaze estuba zuruze okyrysaro ty ihuak ty sibo nyny niy. ¹¹ Siokyrysaro ziaksenaha. Iwaze tsihitsa soho zisapybyrikinaha. Asa tihi:

¹² “Asaktsa kytsa nubaze zuba duabohotsa bo zumunaha tsikaeni zuba sukpesapy humo nikaranaha. Katsaktsa zokorobyitu sisukpesapy humo tsikykaranaha, haramwe buruk tu sisukpesapy humo tsikykaranaha. Okyrysaro ty sibo nyny tsiky atsa tu myokyrysaro my” niaha.

¹³ Tsihitsa estuba maku pe:

“Katukta wabyty! Uta ahaty batu spihikbata, zokorobyituze aokyrysaro soho iktsaso, yh̃ tsiky atsatu nyny my. Anaharere estuba estuba ziwaby. Iwatahi tsiksapybyikize batu mysapy my. ¹⁴ Abaka aokyrysaro tsiakse awahoro bo tsiksikta! Uta tatihihta siapiktsa bo okyrysaro pinyny tsihikik aokyrysaro atsatu my. ¹⁵ Amy ty kaokyrysaro tuk mozihihikik ana ty hi mykara wasani my. Kahumo ahazokdiharētsa iwata tu kamysapyrēta” niy. Uta sizubarētsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny my. Kytsa nubaze zumunaha okyrysaro estuba zuruze ihuak ty sibo nyny my. Deus tsimysapyrēta isapyha ty kytsa bo nyny my. Isapyhaty ahabo nyny my tytsumuēh̃ habyita humo — anahi Sesus nisihyrinymyry.

¹⁶ Iwa Sesus nipamykyso Deus tyryktsa soho. Tapara Sesus:

— Aty sa kytsa katyryktsa tuk myokzeka “O asaktsa simyhyrizikwanitsa maha” mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Sinamybyitsa maha. Aty sa kytsa tihi “O sinamybyitsa maha” simyhyrizikwanitsa maha — niy.

Iwaze tasoho ty nitsasoko. Sesus abazubata myze wastuhu ituktsa itsyhyryze tarabaja mynakaranaha batu simyhyrizikwabyitsa maha. Ustsā ituktsa itsyhyryze tarabaja tsikaeni zuba, sihyrizikwanitsa maha. Hawa mozihihikik ihuak ty sibo nyny my.

Sesus tabezewy soho tahyryzikpowy naha soho humo nitsasokozo.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Serusarêhe bo niukurunaha. Niukurunahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. ¹⁸ Sesus:

— Abaka Serusarêhe bo tsimykurunaha. Anaeze utakta Deus zikpehata hi ahawata ikyzik taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysonahatsa ustsasaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakanahatsa sibo hi pikoktyhyryknaha, asahi:

“O atakta tybeze” maha. Iwa kasoho motsasonaha.

¹⁹ Bipyritsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha, asaktsa pikmyijakanaha. Pikikinaha. Iharapatawyhyta bete pikyiriziknaha iwa pikbezenaha. Iwaze petok puruze Deus hi myzihyrizikpowy — niy.

Tsiaku Suão ahatsa je Sesus bo nizapykykynaha.

²⁰ Kyze Sebedeu oke tahyrytsa tuk Sesus bo zumukunaha. Atatsa tasopyk ty hi iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. ²¹ Sesus ipe niy:

— Amo. Atatsa:

“Ikia aparakbaha abazubakta tsimozikze kahyrytsa abaze dyhy maha. Estuba apanuryk taba dyhy my. Usta apawazo taba dyhy my ana hi mozihihikik” — niy.

²² Sesus Tsiaku itsy Suão kino niwatihi ispe:

— Amy ty tsimyzapykykynaha batu ahahyrinymyry. Sinini mykara. Ikiahatsa ja. Kawata sinini tsimykaranaha ja. Pikbezenahaze ikiahatsa ja. Kawata pahabezenaha zeka ana kino ahapunihiku ja — niy. Yhỹ niaha.

²³ — Kawata sinini tsimaha. Aty kabaze dyhy my batu tyso ziky. Aty kapanuryk taba aty kapawazo taba dyhy dyhy maha ana kino ba ziktsaso. Deus zuba ana hi motsaso atahi mysiwatawy asaktsa kabaze dyhy dyhy maha — niy.

²⁴ Utsa zinymyrykynahatsa des ana hi ziwabynahaze taokanikinaha. Tsiaku itsy Suão sihumo niwatihi sisakparêtsa. ²⁵ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisihuahua. Izumubanahaze ispe niy:

— Bipyritsa pehatsa asaktsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo kytsa mysipehakanaha ziknakaranaha, siharere pokso kytsa hyỹ ziknakaranaha ana humo ahahyrinymyrêtsa. ²⁶ Ikiahatsa ahatuk batu. Aty mypehatsa ahatuk mozihihikik atakta sizubarêtsa mysitsumuêhĩ tsihihikik. ²⁷ Aty myhyrizikwanita ahatuk mozihihikik, atakta ahatsyhyryze tarabaja mykara.

²⁸ Ikiahatsa iwa tsimyzurukunahaze kawata tsimoziknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata mybarawy bo iknasik ahawata ikyzikze kytsa bo mysitsumuêhĩ, iwaze aparakbaha Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha — niy.

Sesus sihyrizikubyitsa nisizororowy.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Serikoho bo nitururuknahaze kytsa sizubarêtsa iapik niukurunaha.

³⁰ Kytsa petoktsa sihyrizikubyitsa ske eze nidyhydyhykynaha. Kytsa ske buruk nikurunahaze ispe:

— Mybo ja mybo ja — nikaranaha. Sihyrizikubyitsa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa ziharamukunaha ana ziwabynaha. Iwaze asaktsa huahua niaha:

— O Deus zipehata mywata Dawi tsekokata myhumo tymypokzitsiukta! Tymytsumuêhĩkta! — niaha.

³¹ Kytsa sizubarêtsa piharamunaha iwatsahi nisibetsakaknaha.

— O akso byitaha! — nikaranaha. Sisakparêtsa nikaranaha. Asahi opykani hua huazo niaha.

— O Deus zipehata Dawi tsekokata myhumo tymypokzitsiukta! Tymytsumuêhĩkta! — niaha.

³² Sesus pyk niy:

— Panytaha! Uta kabo tynasioktyhyknaha — niy. ³³ Ibo zumunahaze ispe:
 — Amy skaraba, hawa sa my — niy.
 — O batu iktsa zikaha. Myhyriziktsa tysizororowykta! — niaha.

³⁴ Sesus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta nisihyriziktsa tsika tsikaka. Atsoko iktsazo niaha. Nihyrisiktsa zororonahaze iapik niukurunaha.

21

Sesus Serusarêhe bo zumu.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Serusarêhe ske buruk niukurunaha. Betepake bo zumunaha. Betepake Oriwereja hwitsa hara baze my. Zumubahaninahaze Sesus tatuktsa petoktsa nisipeha:

² — Nabo sihudikhudikwy bo pâotaha! kytsa. Atsaezubaha eze tsimypupunahaze pikuza tsipipiktumunaha. Itse tuk. Atatsahi isoikâihikta tsipiny-naha. Satsukyktaha! Kabo tyzioktyhyknaha.

³ Utsa kytsa:

“Hawa sa tsimykaranaha” maha zeka. “Mypehakatsa tihi mype niy pikuza kabo tyzioktyhyknaha” tsimaha!

“Bykyze ahabo tasirezona” tsimahakta — niy.

⁴ Tubabatu Deus sohotsa isoho botu ziwataha aba zuba atsatu iwaze ana harere wasani niy. Atahi:

⁵ — O Serusarêhe ezektsa ahapehatsa ahabo mozumu.

Batu imyi pikuza tsibik bete modyhyky
 Deus sohotsa niy.

⁶ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa petoktsa Sesus harere bo yh̃ niaha. Atsatu niaha. ⁷ Pikuza ty itse ahatsa ty Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Tasuk pikuza bete zizozokonaha. Sesus ibete tadyhyhyk. ⁸ Wastuhu kytsa tahasuk ske buruk zipaparakanaha. Tsarakzapatsa jerukbara eze ty bokok bokok ky niaha ana humo kino niwatihi ske buruk nisipaparakanaha. ⁹ Kytsa Sesus iharaze kazi nikaranaha, kytsa iapiktsa niwatihi sizubarêtsa kazi nikaranaha:

— Sesus Deus tuk niapykyryk.

Atahi Deus zipehata mywata niyzik Dawi tsekokata.
 Deus bazekta tu mybo inasik.

Atakta tsimysapyrêta. O mykurêtsa — nikaranaha.

¹⁰ Sesus Serusarêhe bo nitsukze kytsa paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Serusarêhe ezektsa tihi:

— Amakata skaraba — nikaranaha.

¹¹ — Atakta Sesus, Deus sohokotsa Nasare ezekta. Nasare Karireja eze.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo zumu.

¹² Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa myraratsa ty hozipyrykzatsa ziknasihuakaknaha okyrysaro humo. Asaktsa nisiksiwykik. Atsoko nitururuknaha. Asaktsa okyrysaro ty nisihuakaknaha hwibihitsa nisitsihipetotokorok. Asaktsa amytudutsa nisihuakaknaha sidyhywytsa nisitsihipetotokbaik. ¹³ Deus harere tihi:

— “Kawahoro zubata anaeze kytsa sizubarêtsa kabo mynapamykysonaha” ziwataha. Ikiahatsaktsa kawahoro sitsyhyryboarêtsa parik waka tsimyzahuaknaha — niy.

¹⁴ Kyze sihyrizikubyitsa, simyiziubyitsa kino niwatihi ibo Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo zumunaha. Nisizororowybaik. ¹⁵ Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha kytsa nisizororo Sesus tazikwy humo nikara. Tisapyrêna niy. Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze eze ihyrytsa Sesus soho ziwabynahaze kazi nikaranaha:

— O Deus zipehata mywata tsikyzik Dawi tsekoka ikia humo mykurêtsa. Ikia tsamysapyrêta hỹ — nikaranaha. Ana humo hi taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysonahatsa, ustsas asaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakana-hatsa iwatsa tahakyrikinaha. ¹⁶ Sisakparêtsa Sesus pe niaha:

— Siharere tsiwaby sa — niaha. Yhỹ niy. Deus harere papeu humo tsinymyrynaha ja. Ziwataha Deus tihi:

— O Deus ikia ibykyhytsa jabastsa kino niwatihi hawa abo mosakibazikik-naha nishyrinymyry. Asahi abo mosakibazikiknaha, sinymyryrêtsa hỹ — niy. Iwa papeu humo ziwataha.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus Serusarêhe ekze niparak. Betanija bo niy anaeze zuru.

Sesus umaha soho humo nishyrinymyrykyzo.

¹⁸ Zokorobyitu Sesus Serusarêhe bo niukuru irapa zumu. ¹⁹ Ērykani ske sak betekta ta bo hwi umaha bo iktsa niy. Umaha bo zumuze ihara bo ziberiki batu iharaka isaro zuba. Kyze Sesus umaha pe niy:

— Abaka ba ziktaharazokta ba aty tohi ahara zezukzo — niy. Iwaze babata. Atsoko niharapara. ²⁰ Zinymyrykynahatsa ana bo nikozonahaze sipbyrêtsa:

— Hawa hãta sa atsoko niharapara — niaha.

²¹ — Kaharere wasani isoho mytsatyziu tsimaha. Deus humo tsispirikpon-aha zeka umahaty ikahaty ikiahatsa kino atsawatu tsimaha. Tsimytsason-aha zeka:

“Deus hawa ha ty abo myzapyky mykara ja. Batu kanyhy”. Iwa mytsaty tsimaha zeka hawa ha ty ibo tsimyzapykykynaha batu yhỹ my. Deus humo tsimyspirikpobabanaha zeka hara jobonita pe:

“Hara pe nabo pãoty buburuzuba bo tsimy” tsimaha. Nawa tihi my ahaharere humo.

²² Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimyzapykykynahaze atsatu ahabo my. Deus ihumo tsimyspirikpobabanahaze hawa ha ty ibo tsimozapykykynaha atsatu ahabo nyny mykara — niy.

Aty harere humo Sesus kytsa mysipeha. Aty sa ipe: — Natihiktsa — my.

²³ Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsukzo. Anaeze kytsa nishyrinymyrykyze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa, Sudeutsa taparaktsa kapitãotsa kino niwatihi ibo zumunaha. Ipe niaha:

— Aty skaraba ape “Katsa tsihyrinymyrykykta, katsyhyryze tarabajatykta!” — niaha.

²⁴ Sesus tihi:

— Uta kino niwatihi kaharere estuba zuba ahabo my. Kaharere bo tsimaha zeka kyzeka aty sa kape “Katsyhyryze tarabajatykta!” my ahabo mykara — niy. ²⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“Kytsa tsiharasusukta! niy. Deus ja. Kytsa ja. Aty skaraba ana hyrizikt-sokzawy zipeha kabo tsimytsasonaha.” — niy.

Kyze kytsa asa zuba nipamykysohokonaha asaktsa:

— Hawa sa tsimaha. Deus ipe: “tsiharasusukta” niy tsimaha zeka kyze atahi mype. “Amy skaraba ihumo batu ahaspirikpo my”. ²⁶ Katsaktsa “Kytsa ipe tsiharasusukta!” niaha tsimaha zeka kytsa sizubarêtsa Suão Deus sohokotsa humo sispirikporêtsa iwatsahi kytsa pokso batu tyso kytsa ipe “tsiharasusukta!” batu tyso tsimaha — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Iwaze ipe niaha:

— Aharere Suão Batista soho batu myhyrinymyryhy — niaha. Sesus:

— Uta niwatihi, ahaharere “aty sa kape tarabajatykta! my” batu tyso — niy.

Maku hyrytsa petoktsa.

²⁸ Kyze Sesus myhyrizikwanitsa, taparaktsa upykyhytsa niwatihi ispe:

— Kasoho humo ka hawa sa mytsaty tsimaha — niy.

— Kyze maku ihyrytsa petoktsa. Taparakta pe: “Katse duabohotsa bokta sukpesapy humo tsimykta! Abaka nabo tsimykta!” niy.

²⁹ “Batu yhy” niy. Abahi tapetu isopyk:

“Kazo harere bo hyhy my duabohotsa sukpesapy bo my” niy. Niparak duabohotsa sukpesapy humo nikara.

³⁰ Kyze maku iykpykbita pe “Katse duabohotsa bokta sukpesapy humo tsimykta! Abaka nabo tsimykta!” niy.

Yhy niy.

Atakta batu pão.

³¹ Aty sa tazo harere bo hyhy niy — Sesus niy.

— O taparakta — niaha. Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kaharere wasani my, kytsa okyrysaro ty zibykyknahatsa. Homa pehakatsa tsyhyryze sibikyhynahatsa, wytykyryk simysapybyiza kino niwatihi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha ikiahatsa batu.

³² Suão Batista Sudeutsa bo zumu. Hawa ha ty Deus okzeka wasani zahawatawy. Ihumo batu ahaspirikpo, okyrysaro zibykyryknahatsa wytykyryk simysapybyiza kino niwatihi asahi iharere humo sispirikporêtsa. Iwatsahi Deus humo sispirikporêtsa ana bo iktsa tsikaha. Iwatuze ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykarana batu tymoewy Suão harere bo batu ma zikaha — niy.

Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyikitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

³³ Usta soho ahabo mopamykysoko wabytaha!

— Kyze maku waratok tsihitsa duabohotsa nisiparikik. Duabohotsa istsarãkatsa. Duabohotsa okarawytsa tyokehyry okehyry haraharetsa zozo nikara. Anaeze sokarawy eze harahare hoke duabohotsa tsikpypyrikwy nizukninaha. Kyze jobo isparik ziziki anaeze ziperykykta duabohotsa nisusukparaka. Iwaze wastuhu kytsa pe:

“Utakta meky botu mokuru. Ikiahatsa duabohotsa tysiperykynahaktsa! Wihara huak ty ahabo nyny my okyrysaro ty tsapukte ahabo nyny my, katsyhyryze sukpesapy” niy.

Yhy niaha. Iwaze niparak, mekybotu itasapy.

³⁴ Duabohotsa nijakuknahaze tsihitsa tatsumuêhĩtsa siperytsitsa bo zipehe. Okyrysaro humo nisipeha. ³⁵ Kyze itsumuêhĩtsa siperytsitsa bo zumuze nizokbatsinaha. Tapara itsumuêhĩtsa nitsakikinaha, ustakta zibezehiknaha, usta haraharezipyryktsa ty nisipaparakana. Iwa itsumuêhĩtsa sisopyk niaha.

³⁶ Kyze duabohotsa tsihitsa usts tsumuêhĩtsa puêtsik nisipeha siperytsitsa bo niy. Hawa tapara sitsumuêhĩtsa sisopyk atsatu usts bo niaha. Nisisapybyrikinaha. ³⁷ Bykyze duabohotsa tsihitsa tatse babata sibo zipeha. Tapetu nikara: “Katse humo ka wasani sisopyk maha ihumo batu ipyriryk. Ata humo ka ba zikaha” niy. ³⁸ Kyze siperytsitsa itse bo iktsa niahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

“Iktsa tsimaha! Atakta duabohotsa tsihitsa tse niaha. Ata kino izo mohyrikosokdaze tazo namy piakse, duabohotsa tsihitsa mozik. Tabezehikta kytsa! Tabeze zeka katsa hi duabohotsa tahaksenaha. Iwaze duabohotsa tsihitsitsa tsimoziknaha” niaha.

³⁹ Kyze nizokbatsinaha. Waratok bara bo zioqtyhyryknaha anaeze zibezenaha.

⁴⁰ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

“Duabohotsa tsihitsa myziksize amo skaraba siperytsitsa bo mykara. Hawa sa mytsaty tsimaha” — niy.

⁴¹ — O asaktsa iperytsitsa sisapybyinahatsa tu mysiba. Duabohotsa mektsa bo tu nyny my asahi tsapukte okyrysaro wihara humo ibo nyny maha hawa ha ty wasani maha — niaha. Iwa Sesus usts perytsitsa soho ty nipamykysoko.

⁴² — Deus harere papeu humo tsinymyrykynaha sa — Sesus niy. Deus harere papeu humo iwataha:

— Kytsa wahoro nizuknikinahaze nitsasonaha,

“O ana harahare batu isapy my” iwaze nipapyknaha.

Ata hi harahare abazubata niyzik.

Ana humo hi harahare tisapyrēna humo usts harahareziktsa buruhuwa babatu niaha — niy.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Iwaze ahape:

— Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa batu tsimoziknaha, asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ maha asahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha — niy.

⁴⁵ Kyze simyhyrizikwanitsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa, Pariseutsa kino niwatihi Sesus soho ziwabynahaze sihyrinymyrētsa. Sisoho nitsasoko ana ty hi zinymyrykynaha iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. — Katsaktsa siperytsitsa batu sapy watsa — mytsaty nikaranaha. Iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. ⁴⁶ Sesus tsipa humo pioktyhyry tsihikiknaha batu zikaha kytsa sizubarētsa pokso. Kytsa Sesus soho — Atakta Deus sohokotsa humo ka tsimaha — niaha. Iwaze simyhyrizikwanitsa kytsa pokso Sesus batu zioqtyhyryk.

22

Myikaha abazuba soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹ Kyze Sesus usa soho nipamykysokozo Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

² Hawa Deus kytsa nisiwatawy nisihyrinymyryky. Batu sizuba hyŷ maha ana humo hi nisihyrinymyryky.

Kyze maku myhyrizikwanita tse myikaha inakymy. Itse isukzata humo myikaha zihitsa niy. ³ Kyze zihitsa sitsumuēhītsitsa nisipeha — Kytsa ty-nasakzo! “Pany aidy botu nakymy ispe tsimaha” — niy. Iwaze nitururuknaha. Sakzohotsa batu yhy niaha. ⁴ Iwaze zihitsa usts mektsatu nasakzorenaha. Iharere tihi: — Panytaha! katse tasukzata pimiyikahaka. Pikuzatsa botu nisibanaha — niy. Anaharere sitsumuēhītsitsa nasiakzokonaha.

⁵ Anaharere bo batu mytsatyzi niaha. Estuba tatsuhuk bo niparak. Usta tanamy bo niparak. ⁶ Iwaze usts sitsasohotsitsa nisisukbatsinaha nisikiknaha. Nisibaiknaha. ⁷ Iwatahi zihitsa takyriki sodadutsa pe:

— Kytsa sakzohotsa botaha niy! Asaktsa katsumuēhītsitsa nisibanahatsa tysibaiknaktsa! Sihudikhudikwy tsipokiknahaktsa! — niy. Iwa hy. ⁸ Kyze zihitsa sitsasohokotsitsa hua huazo niy ispe niy:

— Katse myikaha inakymy sakzohotsa batu sisopyksapy maha. ⁹ Abaka ske buruktaha! Nabo kytsa sihobykwy watu tysipehanaha niy. Ikiahatsa tihi:

“Panytaha! Abazubata tse myikaha sukwawy humo panytaha! tsimaha” niy. Yhy niaha. Nasiakzobanaha.

¹⁰ Iwaze sitsasohokotsitsa ske buruk maha. Sizubarëtsa zihobyknaha. Simysapyrëtsa pe simysapybyitsa pe asa kino niwatihi imyikaha bo mysioktyhyryk. Hamyikaha bo inahareknaha sizubarëtsa hÿ. — Anaeze tahadisa-hakanaha. ¹¹ Kyze abazubata zihitsa inatsukze sakzohotsa bo iktsa niy. Iwa kytsa abazubata zihitsa sisuk humo nisisukba iwa sisopyk. Estuba maku batu, tasuk tyzuba korobyk niy, zihitsa suk humo batu hÿ niy. Iwaze zihitsa maku pe, atakta tasuk tyzuba korobyk.

¹² — Hawa kamyikaha bo tsimy. Asukbyita tu mymyikaha bo tsiknatsuk — niy.

Maku batu harere tisikpybyrëta. Abazubata zihitsa suk batu yhÿ ana hi batu tyso.

¹³ Kyze abazubata zihitsa sitsumuëhÿtsa pe:

— Maku kasuk batu yhÿ atahi pipawarahiknaha! Ape bo miwaha bo typapykik nabo sinini my iwaze mopuziuku takyrikita tu tatsapu ty dydydy mykara — niy.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus isoho nitsasoziuku. Atahi:

— Deus zihitsa wata sizubarëtsa mysiakzo ityryktsa moziknaha batu sizuba iharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha — niy. Asahi nisiwatawy. Batu sizuba iharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha.

Kytsa okyrysaro humo Sesa bo nyny mykaranaha ja.

¹⁵ Kyze wastuhu Pariseutsa ziponaha, asa zuba niaksohokiknaha. Tahatuktu nipamykysokonaha. — Sesus Moises harere bo batu yhÿ mozihihiknaha — iwa mytsaty nikaranaha. ¹⁶ Kyze ituktsa Erodes tuktsa kino niwatihi Sesus nizokparakanaha. Iharere humo batu imysapy mozihihiknaha ana humo hi Sesus bo zumukunaha. Asahi:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa tisapyrëna haty zuba nisihyrinymyryky ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Kytsa pokso batu apyby. Kytsa abazubatsa humo batu asikpyby. Kytsa aharere siakparawy byizeka batu asikpyby. Moises harere tsinymyryziuku ahyrinymyrywy baba my. ¹⁷ Mypehatsa abazubata Sesa okyrysaro ja ibo nyny tsimaha. Katsaktsa Sudeutsa Moises harere bo yhÿ tsimykaranaha okyrysaro ty Homa abazubata nyny tsimaha zeka wasani ja. Ana soho humo ikia mytsaty tsimy — niaha.

¹⁸ Sesus simysapybyi humo tsihyrinymyrëta hÿ. Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa tawatahakanahatsa watsa. Amo kaharere humo uta imysapybara tsimyzihikiknaha ana hi tsipiperykynaha. Iwatatu ahape my:

¹⁹ Okyrysaro ty estuba kabo nynytaha! Atakta kytsa bo nyny tsimy — niy. Napiri wata ty estuba ibo nyny niaha.

²⁰ — Aty naro sa okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka. Aty hyrikoso sa okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka — niy.

²¹ — Abazubata Sesa hyrikoso okyrysaro humo — niaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Niwazuba! Sesa namy ty ibo tu tysizotahaktsa! Deus mozihihik ana ty zuba Deus bo nyny tahaktsa! Deus hawa ha ty mozihihik ibo tysizotaha hÿ — niy.

²² Iharere humo sipybyrëtsa. Iwaze nitururuknaha, Sesus ta zuba nitare.

Mynahyrizikpo naha soho Sesus nitsasoko.

²³ Bykyze Sadusitsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Asahi. — Kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze ba zikyrizikpozonaha — mykaranaha. ²⁴ Iwatsahi Sesus pe:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa. Tubabatu Moises Deus harere botu ziwatahaka: “Maku ihyrytsa byitatu mohyrikosokda zeka itsy haramukuka piakse”. Iwaze atatsa tabykyhyze itse mopurukze kytsa tihi: “O izikytse mopuruk” maha — niy. Iwa Deus harere my.

²⁵ — Kyze kytsa itukytsa sete niaha. Taparakta tasukza. Bykyze ihyrytsa byita tu nihyrikosokda. ²⁶ Niytahi itsy haramukuka ziaксе. Itsy kino ihyrytsa byita tu nihyrikosokda. Bykyze itsy taziky wanu sapy ziaксе. Ihrytsa byita tu ata kino nihyrikosokda. Kyze sete ahatsa astatsa tu ziaксе. Estuba nihyrikosokdaze usta atatsa ziaксе. Iwa kytsa sete itukytsa iwatsa niakbanaha. Itukytsa hyrytsa habyitsa tu niakbakanaha. ²⁷ Iwaze atatsa kino niwatihi nihyrikosokda. ²⁸ Kyze nawa puruze kytsa mynahyryzikponahaze aty sa atatsa barikta babata. Sete itukytsa ziaksenaha — niaha.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kytsa nahyryzikponaha soho batu ahahyrynymyry. Deus harere humo batu ahaspyrikpo Deus zikwy batu ahanyhỹ. ³⁰ Abaktsa kytsa zuba taha-sukzanaha. Wytikyryk zioctyhyryknaha. Aparakbaha inahyryzikponahaze kytsa sisukzabyitsa, wytikyryk ba zitahapytsazonaha. Niwazuba! Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuẽhĩtsitsa watsa moziknaha batu sisukza — niy. ³¹ — Kytsa inahyryzikponaha hawa ha ty Deus botu ziwatahaka batu ahahyrynymyry niy. ³² Deus tihi:

“Utakta Deus, Abarão kahumo tispirikporẽta. Adiri Isake kahumo tispirikporẽta. Adiri Sako kahumo tispirikporẽta iwatsa. Aba kahumo sispirikporẽta.” Kytsa niakbanahatsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi mynahyryzikponaha Deus humo sispirikporẽta — Sesus niy.

³³ Myzubaha ihyrynymyrywy ziwabynahaze sipybyrẽtsa maha.

Hawa ha sa Deus harere abazuba.

³⁴⁻³⁵ Kyze Pariseutsa ziwabynahaze hawa Sesus harere Sadusitsa bo niy. Nisiharere pykiknaha. Wastuhu Pariseutsa inakypyknahaze estuba Deus harere zihyrynymyryta Sesus imyiwyy mozihikik iwatahi ipe niy:

³⁶ — O myhyrynymyrytsa! Hawa ha sa Deus harere abazuba — niy.

³⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Deus humo ahamypokzitsirẽtsa babatsa. Iharere bo zuba ma tsimykaranaha! Ibo zuba mytsatyziuty! Itsyhyryze tarabajaziuba tsimykaranaha — niy. ³⁸⁻³⁹ — Ana harere hi abazuba my. Usa harere wasani ahaotuktsa pauksitsa tynasipokzitsikinaha, ahumo tsinakara naha wa tihi taha. ⁴⁰ Anaharere petoktsa abazubaha. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa kytsa nisyhyrynymyryknaha hawa ha ty Moises harere ziwatahaka niwatihi anaharere petoktsa abazubaha humo my atsatu my — niy.

Deus zipehata soho niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze wastuhu Pariseutsa inakypykyknahaze. ⁴² Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus zipehata aty sa itsekoka my. Aty soho sa mytsaty tsimaha — niy.

— O Kiristu Deus zipehata Dawi tsekoka my — niaha.

⁴³ Sesus:

— Iwa zeka amy humo sa Dawi Deus hyrikoso humo ipe: “Kapehatsa.”

⁴⁴ Dawi tihi:

Deus hi Kiristu zipehata:

“Kabaze dyhy ty!

Ikia abazubata mozik kazikwy humo.

Kapanuryk taba dyhy ty!

Bykyzehu utakta Deus asukyrytsitsa apyrytsa pukezi tysipykwy iwatsahi asukyrytsitsa aharere bo hyỹ maha” niy — Dawi niy.

⁴⁵ — Dawi Deus zipehata pe “Kapehatsa” batu itsekoka hawa Deus zipehata Dawi tsekoka. Atahi Dawi tsekoka ipehatsa niwatihi. Dawi nipurukze Deus zipehata koikny baktatu Deus tsekoka humo — niy.

⁴⁶ Batu aty tohi ziky. Iharere myhyrinymyrykyta babata tuze batu aty tohi zikmypeha. Sisikpybyrëtsa iwatsahi batu harere zikaha.

23

Sesus Moises harere hyrinymyrytsitsa Pariseutsa ahatsa soho humo pykyhytu tahaktsa niy.

¹ Kyze Sesus kytsa sizubarëtsa bo zinymyrykynahatsa ahatsa pe:

² — Pariseutsa, kytsa asaktsa Moises harere humo zihyrinymyrykynaha.

³ Deus harere zihyrinymyrynaha iwatsahi siharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Siharere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha. Hawa mykaranaha humo ahamysopykzubyihu ja. Tahahyrinymyrywy humo batu sisopyk. ⁴ Asahi:

“Taparaktsa harere bo hyÿ tsimahaktsa!” maha. Tahahyrinymyrywy batu yhy maha. Utsa kytsa Deus harere bo hyÿ mozihikiknahaze asaktsa ba zik mytsumuëhñaha. Kytsa watsa asaktsa titsakyrikrëna ty puhyrykty ba zikmytsumuëhñaha iwa Pariseutsa sisopyk. Taparaktsa harere bo hyÿ tsimahaktsa maha asahi batu yhy niaha.

⁵ Hawa mykaranaha kytsa sibo iktsa maha ana hi mozihikiknaha. Deus harere iwatahaha tahaokpe humo zikzisikiknaha tahatsipa humo kino niwatihi hañ niaha. Sisuk mekywahatu. Kytsa tihi. “O saktsa Deus okeze ka wasani maha. Deus harere batu sispiriktsokda. Mysisapywyky” anaharere piwaby tsihikiknaha. ⁶ Sudeutsa wahoro zumubannahaze sidyhydyhywytsa sisapyrëtsa zuba siakparawy. Kytsa pe “Nabo päotaha” tabete dyhy tsimy. Tahamyikaha nahaze isapyha ty zuba tahadisahakanaha. Sisorokrëtsa nikaranaha hawa ha ty tisapyrëna ziaksenaha. “Katsaktsa myhyrizikwanitsa” mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

⁷ Kytsa mysihobyknahaze sibo mopamykysoziukunaha ana hi siakparawy. Nabo kytsa namy huakwy sapy eze sibo mopamykysoziukunaha ispe: “Myhyrinymyrytsa” sisopyk ana hi siakparawy. ⁸ Ikiahatsa ahahyrinymyrykytsa estuba zubata, utakta Sesus ahahyrinymyrykytsa ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiukrëta, ikiahatsa kino ahatukytsa katuktsa tsimaha. Iwatsahi batu tahapetu sisopyk “Myhyrinymyrytsa”. Batu usts kape: “Myhyrinymyrytsa”.

⁹ Pariseutsa tihi ikiahatsa mysopyk “myzo” tsimaha ikiahatsa ahazo estuba zubata atahi bijoikpe eze tu my, iwatsahi usta maku mybarawy ezektsa tu batu ipe: “myzo” ahasopyk. ¹⁰ Utsa kytsa batu isty peha: “abazubata” ahasopyk, utakta Deus humo zikpehata abazubata estuba zubata my.

¹¹ Aty pehatsa ahatuk mozihikik atakta sizubarëtsa mysitsumuëhñ mykara hawa ikykara, atakta niwatihi. ¹² Aty tapetu isopyk “Utakta mypehakatsa mozihikik” usts kytsa isty tsumuëhñ byizeka, atakta Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Atahi “O sizubarëtsa mysitsumuëhñ tsihikik” atahi Deus okzeka myhyrizikwani mozik — niy.

Sispihikbatanikitsa Sesus okzeka batu simysapy mykaranaha.

¹³ — O Pariseutsa Deus harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi ahahumo kasukatsihikrëta. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha iwatsahi sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa myzihawatahakanahatsa watsa ahahumo kasukatsihikrëta. Deus tyryktsa wahoro wata, ikiahatsa hokbowy pihyryzikpyrykwyhik, ba zikpupunaha iwaze Deus tyryktsa batu tsimoziknaha. Utsa kytsa mopupu tsihikiknahaze Deus tyryktsa moziknaha ikiahatsa tihi “Batu paku tsimaha” iwa tsimaha.

¹⁴ O Pariseutsa Deus harere zihyrinymyrynahatsa niwatihi aha humo kasukatsihikrëta. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyi tsimykaranaha iwatsahi sinini

tsimaha. Ikiahatsa myzihawatahakanahatsa watsa aha humo kasukatsihikrêta. Ikiahatsa haramukuka namy tsiapiaksenaha. Kytsa okzeka Deus bo tsimypamykysobanaha sipapatu haramukuka namy tsiapiaksenaha. Ana humo hi sinini tsimykaranaha.

¹⁵ O Pariseutsa Deus harere zihyrinymrynahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa myzihawatahakanahatsa watsa ahahumo kasukatsihikrêta. Sinini tsimaha. Nanabyitaba tsimykurunaha, hara taba tsimykurunaha pihik koikny niwatihi kytsa bo tsimykurunaha, aparakbaha ahaharere humo ahawatsa moziknaha. Ahawatsa Sudeutsa moziknaha anaty hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Atakta ahaparakbaha tu zeka iwataharakatsa mozik ahawatsa sinini ykarawy bo my.

¹⁶— O ahahyryzikubyitsa watsa. Utsa kytsa batu isty tsumuêhĩ okryrysaro humo ahakparawy. Ikiahatsa tihi: “Aty kytsa bo motsaso zeka. ‘Hawa Deus wahoro zubata Serusarêhe eze my kaharere wasani my’ iwa motsaso zeka iharere wasape ja batu myhyrinymyry.” Ata tihi zeka “O kaokryrsaro Deus wahoro zubata nyny my” niy. Iwaze iharere wasani myhyrinymyrêtsa. Okryrsaro Deus wahoro zubata bo nyny my zeka iharere wasani my ana humo myhyrinymyrêtsa iharere wasapehe my. Hawa ha ty kytsa pe mykara wasape my.

¹⁷ Ikiahatsa ahamyikitsa! Ahyryzikubyitsa watsa! Deus humo ka okryrsaro batu ipokzitsi tawahoro zubata tisapyrêna my. Deus wahoro zubata hi abazubaha my hỹ — niy.

¹⁸— Ikiahatsa tihi: “Aty Deus bo motsaso zeka ‘Anaeze myraratsa wezowy eze Deus bo nyny tsimaha anaeze Deus wahoro zubata eze tu, kaharere wasani my’ iwa motsaso zeka iharere wasape ja batu myhyrinymyry”. Ata tihi zeka “O myraratsa ty hi atakta Deus bo nyny my zeka iharere wasani my” ana humo myhyrinymyrêtsa.

¹⁹ Ahahyryzikubyitsa watsa. Ahararatsa harazowy tisapyrêna Deus wahoro zubata eze hi abazubaha hỹ. ²⁰ Iwatsahi aty myraratsa wezowy motsasoze iwaze iharere humo wasani ja, niwazuba isapyhatsa ty sizubarêna wezowy bete kino motsasoko iwaze iharere wasani my.

²¹ Iwatsahi aty Deus wahoro zubata motsaso zeka iharere humo wasani ja niwazuba atakta tawahoro eze inapykyrykta kino motsasoko iwaze iharere tisapyrêna my.

²² Aty bijoikpe motsasoze iwaze iharere humo ja wasani, niwazuba atakta bijoikpe eze tu kino motsasoko iwaze iharere wasani my. Bijokpe Deus dyhywy wata zubata my — Sesus niy.

²³— O Pariseutsa, Deus harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ahanamy mytsyhyrytsa wa tsimaha zeka es-tuba zuba Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Wasani tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ahadisahawkykywy ty Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Deus harere bo hỹ jokboa zuba tsimaha. Hawa ha ty wasania ty Deus okzeka batu yhỹ tsimaha. Kytsa bo batu wasani ahasopyk tsimaha. Utsa humo batu ahamypokzitsiuk. Kytsa ahamy ty tsimysisapybyrikinaha. Hawa tsimahaze Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha. Niwazuba Deus harere wasaniha bo hỹ tsimahaktsa! Utsa harere niwatihiktsa! Iwa ahadisahawkykywytsa Deus bo nyny tsimaha, iharere bo kino niwatihi hỹ tsimaha, Deus harere bo hỹ tsimaha.

²⁴ Ahahyryzikubyitsa watsa. Utsa kytsa batu isty tsumuêhĩnaha. Ikiahatsa tihi: “Katsa mysapyrêtsa utsa bo mysitsumuêhĩ” mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimaha. Ikiahatsa jokboa kaharere humo pykyhytu hỹ tsimaha. Ikiahatsa kytsa watsa asaktsa tsikaeni ahabo zuba mytsaty ahasopyk. Abazubaha bo batu

yh̃ỹ tsimaha, iwatsahi ustsahy kytshy humo batu ahamypokzitsiu, ahadisahawy soho bo zuba mytsaty tsimykarana — niy.

²⁵ — O Pariseutsa, Deus harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa myzihawataharakanahatsa watsa ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ahamypewytsa ahaporosuktsa ty ispetaba zuba tsimysipikiknaha tsibarazarēna. Ioketabaka nioktsirōrō siokpekehiz-iuhu batu siziu. Amy ty mytsaty tsimykarana batu wasani my. Taha bo zuba mytsaty tsimynakaranaha, amy ty ahakparawy atsatu tsimykarana. Ahamysapybara ty batu moewy iwatsahi batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Kytsa okzeka tsahi simysapyrētsa watsa, batu ba, batu ahamysapy tsimaha.

²⁶ Pariseutsa ahahyrizikubyitsa watsa. Kytsa Deus bo batu mysioptyhyryk. Tapara ahaporosuktsa tysiokepiknaha. Tysiokepikik. Iwaze sisukpetaba motsapik tsimaha. Iwatsa hawa ha ty tsimyzihikiknaha zeka wasani my hawa kytsa ahasopyk wasani tsimaha. Ikiahatsa hawa tsimyzihikiknaha batu imysapy ahaporosuktsa watsa asahi batu isty pik — niy.

²⁷ — O Pariseutsa, Deus harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa tsihawataharakanahatsa watsa ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa mytyk watsa, mytyk ape taba tsibarazarēna. O “siziurēna” kytsa mykarana. Batu ba. Anaenze siakbatsa nibibibakanaha, sipoiktsa zuba. Iwa ikiahatsa ustsahy bo ahamysapyrētsa watsa. Batu. Ikiahatsa siakbatsa watsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha.

²⁸ Iwa ikiahatsa tsimaha. Hawa tsimykarana kytsa ahasoho “asaktsa simysapyrētsa” maha, ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana iwatsahi kytsa tsimysisapybyriwynaha. Ikiahatsa tsiwataharakanahatsa watsa — niy.

Deus simysapybyikitsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha.

²⁹ — O Pariseutsa, Deus harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa myzihawataharakanahatsa watsa ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsitsa siytyk tisapyrēna tsikzokninaha, kytsa simysapyrētsa Moises harere bo hỹy nikarana siytyk tisapyrēna tsikzokninaha. Iwatsa tu batu ahamysapy tsimaha.

³⁰ Ikiahatsa tihi:

“Katsaktsa taparaktsa tuk tsikapykyryknaha zeka Deus sohokotsitsa batu tsiksibanaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykarana. ³¹ Iwatuze iwa tsimypamykysokonaha, ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsitsa tsiksibanaha. ³² Niwazuba hawa ha ty taparaktsa ahadiritsa nikarana atsatu tsimykarana — Sesus niy.

³³ — Ikiahatsa pyryhyk myrawy watsa tsimaha. Tsimysapybyi zeka Deus sinini ykarawy bo pahapehahik ba zik zoinaha. ³⁴ Iwaze ustsahy Deus sohokotsa ahabo myzipeha kytsa sispirikporētsa, sihyrinymyrykytsa iwatsa ahabo mysipehahik, pahatsumuēhīnaha humo. Wastuhu tsiksibanaha ihara-patawyhytsa humo tsiksihyrizikiknaha iwa tsiksibanaha, ustsahy Sudeutsa dyhydyhywy eze tu tsiksikiknaha. Ustsahy nanabyitaba tsiksiberiknaha tsiksijakanaha. Tsiksibanaha taparaktsa watsa asahi Deus sohokotsa nisibanaha.

³⁵ Asaktsa ahabo mysipehahik iwaze kytsa simyiwybyinahatsa tu sihyriziktsokzawy humo sinini tsimaha. Taparaktsa ahadiritsa Abeu zibezenaha. Ustsahy sohokotsa nisibanaha. Ziharawy babata Sakarias zibezenaha. Deus wahoro eze zibezehiknaha. ³⁶ Asaktsa simysapyrētsa niaha, asa humo hi ikiahatsa abaktsa kytsa sinini tsimaha. Ikiahatsa atsatu tsimaha iwatsahi sinini tsimaha — niy.

Sesus Serusarêhe ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiarêta.

³⁷ Kyze Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— O Serusarêhe ezektsa. Ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsitsa tsiksibanaha. Asaktsa zahahyrinymyrykynaha tsiksibanaha. Deus sohokotsitsa bo haraharetsa zipyryktsa tsiksipaparakanaha iwa tsiksibanaha. Hawa pahakypyk tsihikik kokuaro wata mykara. Kokuaro tahyrytsa tasara paik puke eze mysipokzitsiki eze atatsa watsa. Iwa uta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarêta. Ikiahatsa kabaze batu hỹ tsikaha. Ikiahatsa katuk batu hỹ tsikaha. ³⁸ Iwaze ahawahoro perikik kytsa wahoro monakbiba. Deus tihi ahudikhudikwy soho “tsipiharakbaiknaha” my.

³⁹ Kabo ba ziknyzonaha. Ikiahatsa tsimytsasonaha zeka “Atakta Deus zipehata myziksizo ihumo mykurêtsa tsimoziknaha iharere bo hyỹ tsimaha”. Iwaze kabo iktsazo tsimahaze ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha — Sesus niy.

24

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata mynakbi naha soho nitsasoko.

¹ Iwaze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata ekze niparakze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumunaha ipe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa Deus wahoro zubata bo iktsa tsimyкта! Hawa tawahoro zubata tisapyrêna zoihitsa sisapyrêtsa — niaha.

² Yhỹ niy. Aba haraharetsa bo iktsa tsimaha. Aibatohi haraharetsa ba harape bete zozo zikaha. Haraharetsa mynatôtôbaiknaha. Kytsa Deus wahoro zubata mynakarakba. Tsizubarêna nepykbaik.

Sininikarawy isuk kyrywy kino niwatihi nisyhyrinymyryky.

³ Kyze Sesus Oriwereja hwitsa hara bo niy. Anaeze nidyhyky. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa asazubaze ipe niaha:

— Hawaze sa Deus wahoro zubata mynakarakbaik amy ty sa mybo tsipiwatawy. Ikia tsimyziksizozе amy ty mybo tsipiwatawy. Hawaze mybarawy mopyk, amy ty mybo tsipiwatawy — niaha. ⁴ Ana soho mopamykysoko Sesus tihi:

— Pykyhytutaha! Kytsa pahaspikhikbatanaha. Siharere bo ba wabyziu tsimaha! ⁵ Kytsa sizubarêtsa ahape maha “Utakta Deus zikpehata Kiristu” mybarapetu maha. Siharere batu wasani my. Kytsa mysispikhikbatakanaha zuba, kytsa siharere bo yhỹ maha, siharere wasani mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwa kytsa bo mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁶ Kytsa êryktsa mowatsorokonaha. Kytsa bytykara ezektsa kino niwatihi mowatsorokonaha. Ana soho tsipiwabynaha. Ahapyby byihu ja. Tapara wa tihi my mybarawy abanury ty ka ba zikpyk. ⁷ Tatyryktsa usta tyryktsa bo mowatsoronaha. Nanabyi tabatsa myharape sukyryikiknaha. Nanabyitaba wytyk mytydydykyryk. Kytsa sizubarêtsa taharapa piyknaha. Batu sidisahawyky. ⁸ Iwa sinini mykaranaha. Bykyze sinini puêtsik maha. Hawa wytyk tsimyitsapyrêtatsa tabykyhy pipurukze, bykyze sinini mykara puêtsik atatsa watsa kytsa sinini mykaranaha. Bykyze puêtsik sinini mykaranaha.

⁹ Iwaze ahasukyrytsitsa ahatsipa humo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Pahasukyrikinaha. Kahumo ahaspirikporêtsa pahabanaha. Kytsa sizubarêtsa ahahumo batu siakparawy. ¹⁰ Iwaze sizubarêtsa katuktsa kahumo batu sispirikpo. Kytsa myharape sapybyikinaha, siharerewabymybarêtsa moziknaha. ¹¹ Kytsa asaktsa:

“Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsa tsimaha” mybarapetu maha. Asahi kytsa bo mozumunaha zeka mysimiywynaha. ¹² Iwaze amy ty batu imysapy

kytsa mynakaranaha. Simyiwynahatsa sizubarētsa maha. Ana humo hi ba zika pepokzitsinaha.

¹³ Aty kahumo tispirikporēta tsipunihihrēta mozik. Tsimysapyrēta mozik, atahi Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Aty sinini mykaraze tsipunihihrēta mozik atahi Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk hỹ.

¹⁴ Deus wasania ty kytsa ityryktsa moziknaha soho kytsa aparakbaha bo niy. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty motsasonaha iwaze kytsa abazubaha iharere piwabynaha. Kytsa abazubatsa Deus wasania ty piwabynahaze iwaze hi mybarawy mopykba. Ana zuba mybarawy mopykba — Sesus niy.

Sesus Serusarēhe mynakbi naha soho humo nisispirikpokoze.

¹⁵ Sesus ispezo niy:

— Isapybyiwy imyrawyta Deus wahoro zubata eze perikiknaha. Deus wahoro zubata sapy eze my. Deus sohokotsa Danieu anasoho botu ziwatahaka. Ata bo kino iktsa tsimahaze tywakiknahaktsa! — Sesus niy. Aty tapapeu piny ihyrinymyry tahi my. ¹⁶ Sesus tihi:

— Hawa myze asaktsa Sudeja eze tuze hara bo tywakiknahaktsa!

¹⁷ Atakta wahoro harapu bete modyhyky zeka mynasik tanamy bo batu paku my, mowakik zuba.

¹⁸ Atakta tatsuhuk eze tu zeka tasuk bo wahoro eze batu erete mowakik zuba!

¹⁹ Wytykyryk siseheza sibikyhykyza sisukatsihikrēza. Tahabykyhytsa tu sisukatsihikrēza. Mywaknahaze tsihokdaharēna.

²⁰ Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha:

“O myzo tsimywaknaha zeka mybo ba hyritsik tyziwō tsimaha. Tsimywaknaha zeka batu mybyrykywy eze ba zikunaha mysopyk tsimaha” niy.

²¹ Iwaze tihi kytsa sinini mykaranaha. Deus bijoikpe wytyk nizuknize kytsa anawa batu sinini niaha. Ba sininizo zikaha. Anawaze zuba sinini tsimykaranaha.

²² Deus zikwy humo jokbohatu sinini tsimaha, kytsa pokzitsiuwy jokbohatu nawa puruze mopyk habyzeka batu aty tohi ispitutsa zikokpykyryknaha. Deus iwatahawysitsa pokzitsiuwy jokbohatu.

²³ Kyze aty ahabo zeka. “Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Anahudikhudikwy bo Deus zipehata my”. Usta ahabo zeka. “Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Atahi Deus zipehata my” mybarapetu mykaranaha. Ana harere bo ba hỹ tsimaha!

²⁴ Sizubarētsa mozumunaha asaktsa:

“Utakta Deus zikpehata” mybarapetu mykaranaha. “Utakta Deus sohokotsa” mybarapetu mykaranaha. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha ana ty hi mykaranaha, iwaze kytsa tahapetu sisopyk. “Atakta Deus sohokotsa babata, atakta Deus zipehata babata” mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Deus nisiwatahawyhiknahatsa bo mysimyiwy tsihikiknaha, batu zikaha — niy.

²⁵ Sesus ispezo niy:

— Kapehawy tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Abaka taharere ahabo my iwaze kytsaktsa mozumunahaze siharere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha.

²⁶ Kyze ahape maha zeka:

“Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Deus zipehata jerukbara eze tu my” maha. Usta ahape “Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Deus zipehata wahoro bo inatsuk” maha. Siharere humo batu ahaspirikpo. ²⁷ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata mynasikzoze paparizo mykaranaha hyrikoso waha my. Bijokpe eze tu nanabyitaba hyrikoso my anawa abazubatsa kabo iktsa maha. Aparakbaha hyrikoso bo iktsa maha. Anawatsa aparakbaha kabo iktsa maha. Utakta myziksizoze iwa hi my. Atsoko myziksizo, aparakbaha kabo iktsa maha hyrikoso waha.

²⁸ Myziksizo hŷ. Amakata nihyrikosokda zeka ihoro bo urubutsa mozu-mubaiknaha. Piborobaiknaha. Urubutsa Deus sohokotsabyitsa watsa, urubutsa tsihoroharēna ziborokonaha. Deus sohokotsabyitsa kytsa Deus humo sispihikbyitsa bo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Kaharere humo myziksizo naha soho wasani my — Sesus niy.

Deus zipehata mywata niyzik myziksizo.

²⁹ Sesus ispezo:

— Kyze sinini ykarawy mopykze iwatahawytza mynatakaha. Haramwe ba ziknaharamwe ihizikubyita hi miwa my. Byzoje kino niwatihi ba ihiziku. Byrisoiktsa, bijoikpe ikny mynatsunaha. Bijoikpezektsa mytydydykynaha.

³⁰ Iwaze bijoikpe eze iwatawy natakahaze utakta Deus zikpehata mynasikzo piwatawy. Kytsa aparakbaha anawatahawwy bo hi iktza maha. Ana bo iktza mahaze sipybyrētsa. Mybarawy Ezektsa kapokso mopuziukunaha. Utakta bijoikpe satata tuk mynasik iwa kytsa kabo iktza maha. Mynasikze kamysapyrēta kahyrizikporēta kazikwyrēta ana bo iktza mahaze mopuziukunaha. Kamysapyrēta tu iwatsatu mopuziukunaha.

³¹ Kyze porawy wata opykani pypy mykaraze tawata my, iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa siwatawytsitsa bo mysipeha. Nanabyitaba mybarawy ikny iwatawyhiktsitsa mynakypyknaha — niy. Sesus iwa nisi-hyrinymyrykzo.

Umaha soho humo nisihrinymyryky.

³² Sesus ispezo:

— Kyze umaha bo iktza tsimaha. Hyritsik nawōze pahahyrinymyry. Umaha taypykze tapara isarapatsa ytsik humo tasaropok zeka iwaze okyrysaro mozipokoroknahaze “O hyritsik mynawōkō” tsimaha. Ahahyrinymyrētsa. ³³ Anawatawywahi mahaze utakta mynasikzoze ahahyrinymyrētsa hŷ. Bijoik Ezektsa mytydydykynaha iktza tsimaha utakta mynasikzoze ahahyrinymyrētsa hŷ. Atsatu my. ³⁴ Kaharere wasani wabyziutaha! Abaktsa kytsa kaharere pinymyrybaiknaha. Kaharere atsatu mykaraze bykyzehu zuba mohyrikosokdanaha.

³⁵ Bijoikpe mohokda. Wytyk kino mohokda. Kaharere ka ba zikokza. Ba zikpyk. Kaharere tawahi mynapykyk — Sesus niy.

Sesus myziksizo naha humo batu aty tohi ihyrinymyry.

³⁶ Ispezo niy:

— Myziksizo naha humo batu myhyrinymyry. Batu aty tohi nawa taize ja ziky ba zikaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa kino batu sihyrinymyryhy. Uta kino Deus tse babata tu batu kahyrinymyryhy. Kazo zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. ³⁷ Tapara utakta Deus zikpehata mynasikzoze kytsa Noe okzekywatihi my.

³⁸ Zibytuhukutu tahadisahakanaha, zikukunaha, tahasukzakanaha, wytykyryk nisioktyhyryknaha. Iwa nikaranaha iwaze Noe tsaraha puētsikbyita nizuknize atsaetze takoroze atsoko hyritsik inawō. Utsa kytsa pihik humo tahababaiknaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tahaharazukik. ³⁹ Anawahi utakta Deus zikpehata myziksizoze kytsa sispihikbyitsa tuze atsoko myziksizo.

⁴⁰ — Iwaze makutsa petoktsa waratok eze pitetekenaha. Estuba Deus piwatawy, kabo pioktyhyryk ustakta motare.

⁴¹ Petokzahaza wanatsitsa mysiwazikinaha. Estuba Deus piwatawy, kabo pioktyhyryk ustatsa katsa motare. ⁴² Mytsatyziu tykaranaha! Ahaspihik tsiwabykynaha! Haneze ahapehatsa mynasikzo ana humo batu ahahyrinymyry hỹ iwatsahi ahaspihik tsiwabyky nahaktsa!

⁴³ Wahoro tsihitsa zinymyryky zeka hawaze unata titsyhyryboarêta iwahoro bo mytsukze, piperyky, ba zikuru, iwatahi itsyhyryboarêta iwahoro ba ziktsuk.

⁴⁴ Iwatsahi ahaspihik tsiwabykynahaktsa! Tsimykymynaha atsoko utakta mynasikzo iwatsahi tsimykymynaha wahoro zihitsa watsa ahaspihik tsiwabykynahaktsa! Iwa tsipiperykynahaktsa — Sesus niy.

Sitsumuêhĩtsa wasani isopykta usta pykyhytu zikybyita iwaha humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

⁴⁵ Sesus puêtsik nisihrinymyryky ikiahatsa tsumuêhĩtsitsa watsa. Atahi: — Hawa tsumuêhĩtsa tsimysapyrêta ahabo motsasoko. Aty ipehatsa harere bo hỹ mykara. Iharekykarabyita tu tisokpykziurêta babata ipehatsa niku-ruze tsumuêhĩtsa pe:

“Kanamy tsiperyta! Kawahoro ezektsa tysipokzitsiuktsa! Utsa tsumuêhĩtsa sidisahawy ty sibo nyny tsimy” my. Iwaze meky botu niukuru. Sitsumuêhĩtsa nitare. ⁴⁶ Atakta itarabaja pykyhytu mynakara bykyzehu ipehatsa myziksizozze ihumo tsakurêta hỹ. ⁴⁷ Ipehatsa tihi:

“Ikia tsamysapyrêta tu kanamy tsizubarêna tsiperyky iwatahi ahumo kakurêta my, katsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsiky kara iwatahi pasapywyky” my.

⁴⁸ Sitsumuêhĩtsa ihyriziktsokzawy pykyhytu habyi zeka tapetu isopyk:

“O kapehatsa azymyny. Batu aidy erete ziky mykara” my iwatahi ipehatsa harere bo batu yhỹ niy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze usts tsumuêhĩtsitsa mysikiki. Tadisahaikik siopuwy pikuikik.

⁵⁰ Ipehatsa myziksizozze sitsumuêhĩtsa batu ity pery. Haramwe haneze sa batu inymyryhy. Ihyrinymyrybyita tu ipehatsa atsoko ziksi.

⁵¹ Ipehatsa ihumo takyriki sinini ykarawy bo pipeha. Iharawatakana-hatsitsa tuk sinini mykara. Situk mopuziuku nabo tahatsapu ty dydydy mykaranaha — Sesus niy.

25

Sityrykduwybyiza des soho nitsasoko.

¹ — Iwaze uta mybarawy bo mynasikzozze Deus tyryktsa hawa ja my — niy. Iwatahi usa soho humo nipamykysozo. Deus tuktsa soho humo nisi-hyrinymyry. Hawa ihumo tsipiperykynaha, asaktsa ihumo piperykynaha Deus bo mysioptyhyryk. Utsa batu ziperynaha sinini mykaranaha iwatsahi — Aperykynahaktsa — niy. Atahi:

— Kyze sityrykduwybyiza des niaha. Asiza hi taharikapuwy zisuhynaha mytasukzata zihobyk tsihikiknaha. Sisopyk hi. Sityrykduwybyiza tasukzata myikaha bo zuba niaha. ² Sityrykduwybyiza mytsyhyry waza sispirikpoza. Sityrykzowybyiza mytsyhyry waza batu sispirikpo. Iwa. ³ Sispirikpobyiza taharikapuwytsa tsihirik tuk zuba niaha. Ituta taharikapuwytsa eze tsikaeni zuba. Awatu haty batu tysuhyk. ⁴ Usiza sispirikpoza awatuha zisuhynaha. Taharikapuwy ty zihareknaha usa awatuha zibykyryknaha. ⁵ Sityrykduwybyiza tasukzata ziperykynaha typerypery batu zuk. Tasukzata ba zikzumu, haneze ja mozumu batu sihyrinymyry. Siôtutsarêza tu hini nikaranaha.

⁶ Unopokteze aty ja kakaik niy. “O tasukzata mozumuku iokeryk pãotaha!” niy.

⁷ Iwaze sityrykduwybyiza taharikapuwy ty zikymynaha taharika humo pokpok niaha.

⁸ Kyze sispirikpobyiza sispirikporēza pe “Ahazikaopuwy ty katsa mybo ja! Katsa myrikapuwy nepykbaik” niaha.

⁹ “Katsa kino batu niaha. Sozeka ja katsa myrika opuwy batu huhu my katsa ahabo nyny tsimaha zeka myrika opuwy tsikaeni zuba. Kytsa bo ahazikaopuwy tyzisuhryknaha okyrysaro humo” niaha.

¹⁰ Iwazahi nitururuknaha, rika opuwy zisuhryknaha. Asiza sapy baze tasukzata izumu. Sityrykduwybyiza sispirikporēza iperykynahaza iapik niaha. Nikymynahaze tu imyikaha bo niaha. Imyikaha sapy bo nipupunaha kyze aty hokbowy ziockbohik.

¹¹ Iwaze usiza sityrykduwybyiza izumunaha. Sispirikpobyiza hokbowy eze huahua niaha. Isukzata bo hua nikaranaha. “O mypehatsa hokbowy ty zoksaparety” niaha.

¹² “Batu ba niy. Hokbowy ty ahabo zoksapare ba ziky ikiahaka siza batu kanyhy” niy. — Iwa Sesus sityrykduwybyiza soho humo nipamykysoko hawa ihumo tsipiperyknaha nisihrinymyryky. ¹³ Kyze atahi:

— Hawa taeze myziksizo naha humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Hanawa puruze myziksizoze batu ahahyrinymyry iwatsahi tsiperykynahaktsa! — niy.

Maku tatsumuēhītsa bo okyrysaro zisirezo ana soho humo Sesus nisihrinymyryky.

¹⁴ Kyze utakta myziksizoze Deus tuktsa hawa ja my. Iwaze usa soho humo nipamykysoko, iwa nisihrinymyryky.

— Maku niparak meky botu niparak. Niparakakze sitsumuēhītsa pe: “Kanamy tsizubarēna tsiperykykta” niy. ¹⁵ Tapara sitsumuēhītsa pe:

“Pany! Okyrysaro ouro hi mytsyhyry wa sīko miutsa abo nyny my. Ahawatu nyny nyny my! Kaokryrsaro humo puētsik tsiapiakse!” niy.

Yh̄y niy. Kyze usta tsumuēhītsa pe:

“Pany! Okyrysaro ty ouro hi petok miutsa abo nyny my. Ahawatu nyny nyny my! Kaokryrsaro humo puētsik tsiapiakse!” niy.

Yh̄y niy. Kyze usta tsumuēhītsa pe:

“Pany! Okyrysaro ty ouro hi estuba miu abo nyny my. Ahawatu nyny my! Kaokryrsaro humo puētsik tsiapiakse!” niy.

Yh̄y niy. Iwa niy. Estuba estuba tsumuēhītsa izikwy humo okyrysaro ibo nyny niy. Iwaze niparak meky botu niukuru. ¹⁶ Atakta tsumuēhītsa okyrysaro mytsyhyry wa miutsa ty aidy kytsa bo. Okyrysaro humo ziakestohi iwaze okyrysaro puētsik ziakesteta, usta okyrysaro mytsyhyry tsawa sīko miutsa ziaakse. Abaka okyrysaro mytsyhyrytsa sepyk niy. ¹⁷ Atakta tsumuēhītsa okyrysaro petok miutsa tu atsatu niy. Okyrysaro humo ziakestohi iwaze okyrysaro puētsik ziaakse usta okyrysaro petok miutsa ziakesteta. Abaka okyrysaro napetok napetok niy. ¹⁸ Atakta tsumuēhītsa okyrysaro estuba zuba miu ziakesteta wytyk hoke bo zikorohik, tapehatsa okyrysaro ziokpitsī. Abaka okyrysaro estuba zuba nitare.

¹⁹ Kyze sipehatsa meky botu niapykyryk. Aiba ziksizoze tapetu isopyk:

“Katsumuēhītsa bo iktas my kaokryrsaro ty sibo nyny iky hawa ja ity nakaranaha iktas my. Sihyriziktsokzawy ty pykyhytu maha zeka ana bo hi iktas my” niy. Iwaze sitsumuēhītsa sibo huahua niy.

²⁰ Kyze tapara itsumuēhītsa ibo zumuze tihi:

“Ikia aokyrysaro ty mytsyhyry wa miutsa kabo nyny tsiky. Uta okyrysaro mytsyhyry wa puëtsik ziaксе abaka okyrysaro ty mytsyhyrytsa wa sepyk abo nynyrezo my” niy.

²¹ Ipehatsa “O wasani. Ikia tsisapyba, ikia sitsumuëhïtsa tsimysapyrëta tsimy. Ahyriziktsokzawy tsikaeni zuba pykyhytu tsiky kara abaka amy ty ipamabikia ty abo nyny my. Kamyikaha bokta! Katuk tsakurëtakta!” niy.

²² Kyze ustsä itsumuëhïtsa ibo zumuze: “Ikia aokyrysaro ty petok miutsa kabo nyny tsiky. Uta okyrysaro petok puëtsik ziaксе abaka okyrysaro ty napetok napetok abo nynyrezo my” niy.

²³ Ipehatsa:

“O wasani. Ikia tsisapyba ikia sitsumuëhïtsa tsimysapyrëta niy. Ahyriziktsokzawy tsikaeni zuba pykyhytu tsiky kara aba amy ty ipamabikia ty abo nyny my. Kamyikaha bokta! Katuk tsakurëtakta” niy.

²⁴ Kyze usta itsumuëhïtsa ibo zumuze: “Ikia aokyrysaro ty estuba zuba miu kabo nyny tsiky. Ikia humo kytsa sinamybyitsa. Ikia atsuhuk sizöjanita bo ba ziksiparik. Tsimysizozoke zuba. Batu tywe kytsa nisizozokonaha ikia tsyhyryze. Ana ty hi kahyrinymyrëta. ²⁵ Iwatahi apokso kapybyrëta. Wytyk eze aokyrysaro iytykik. Abaka aokyrysaro estuba zuba miu abo nynyrezo my” niy.

²⁶ Iwaze ipehatsa zibetsakak:

“O ikia katsumuëhïtsa batu atsyhyry. Ikia iakmyita. Ikia mytsaty kahumo kytsa sinamybyitsa. Ikia mytsaty isty parikbyita tu tsiksizozoko zuba. ²⁷ Iwa mytsaty tsimyzeka amy skaraba maku okyrysaro zozowy bo kaokyrysaro ty batu nynsapyk tsiky. Atakta kaokyrysaro humo ziaксе tohi. Iwaze kaokyrysaro humo tsiky zeka tihi, zibiaakta okyrysaro nynyrezoze kaokyrysaro tsikaeni zuba tsiakse. Iwa ziksizozoke kaokyrysaro puëtsik zuba kabo nynyrezo tsimy” niy.

²⁸ Kyze pehatsa ustsä tsumuëhïtsa pe:

“Okyrysaro ty estuba zuba taty okoktaha! Tapara tsumuëhïtsa atakta okyrysaro mytsyhyrytsa wa sïko miutsa nyny tahaktsa ibo hi ana okyrysaro ty estuba nyny tsimaha” niy.

²⁹ Aty tapehatsa tsyhyryze tarabajaziu my zeka tsakurëta iwatahi ihyriziktsokzawy tohi my. Tisokpykziurëta mozik. Aty tapehatsa tsyhyryze batu tarabaja my ihyriziktsokzawy tsikaeni zuba ziaксеbaik. Itsyhyrybyita tuze inamybyita mozik. Ihumo batu iaku iwatahi batu ihyriziktsokza nabo päoty my. ³⁰ Tatsumuëhïtsa iakmyita ape bo miwa ha zuba typapykik nabo mopuziuku takyrikita tu tatsapu ty dydydy mykara niy. Iwa sisoho Sesus nipamykysoko Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa Deus isapyha ty ituktsa bo nyny my nisihyrinymyryky. Wastuhu sisokpykziurëtsa moziknaha ustsä ituktsa isapyha ty batu yhÿ maha zeka ana kino Deus piakse ustsä bo nyny my — niy.

Sesus myziksizozoke hawa aparakbaha soho motsaso.

³¹ Kyze Sesus tihi:

— Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik mynasikzozoke abazuba my. Izikwyrënikita my. Iwatahi kadyhywy tsipyreëta bete modyhyky. Mynasikzozoke bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhïtsitsa sizubarëtsa katuk mynasiknaha.

³² Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa mybarawy ezektsa sizubarëtsa kaokeryk mysioktyhyryknaha. Nabo sizubarëtsa mynapykyknaha. Hawa hoziptyrykzatsa perytsa myraratsa ty meky taba tu hoziptyrykzatsa usta taba kabëritotsa, anawata utakta mybarawy ezektsa petok metutu my. Nataba simysapyrëtsa mekytaba tu simysapybyitsa iwa kaokeryk mynapykyrykbanaha. ³³ Asaktsa

simysapybyitsa kapawazo taba maha. Utsa simysapyrëtsa kino kapanuryk taba maha.

³⁴ Kyze kytsa kapanuryk tabaktsa pe my:

“Pany!” Ikiahatsa bo Deus kazo pahasapywyky, abaka ityryktsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Deus isuknihybyize ikiahatsa soho mytsaty nikara hawa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha ana ty hi mytsaty nikara. Isapyhaty ahabo nyny my, hawa ihyrytsa bo nyny my nawata ty ikiahatsa niwatihi ahabo nyny my. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Karaparëta ikykaraze ahadisahawy ty kabo nyny tsikykaranaha. Karapukrëta ikykaraze pihik ty kabo nyny tsikykaranaha. Utakta bipyritsa mozikze ikiahatsa kape:

“Paku tsimy. Mywahoro awanu sapy bo” tsikykaranaha. Kakpyrëta ikykaraze ahasuk ty kabo nyny tsikykaranaha. Kamyitsapyrëta ikykaraze kahumo ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa. Sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zikuruknahaze ikiahatsa kabo tsikozorënahaze. Kape “O katsa abo tsimytsumuëhĩ tsihikiknaha.” tsikykaranaha.

³⁷⁻³⁸ Iwaze simysapyrëtsa kape maha:

“O abazubata iwaze batu tsikykaranaha. Katsaktsa ikia araparëtake disahawyty batu abo nyny tsikaha. Ikia arapukrëtake batu abo nyny tsikaha. Ikia bipyri tuze batu ape ‘paku tykta!’ batu ape ha tsikaha. Ikia batu asuku batu abo nyny tsikaha. ³⁹ Ikia amyitsapyrëtake ahumo batu mypokzitsiuk. Ikia sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze katsaktsa batu abo kozore” niaha.

⁴⁰ Iwaze utakta abazubata tihi:

“Sinamybyitsa bo tsiksapywykynahaze kabo hi tsiksapywykynaha. Batu kabo tsikykaranaha sinamybyitsa bo tsikykaranaha, sibo tsiksitsumuëhĩnahaze kabo tsiktsumuëhĩnahaze kabo tsizasapykynahaze kakurëta. Ikiahatsa sinamybyitsa tsizasapykynahaze kakurëta kino asahi katukytsa watsa humo.”

⁴¹ Iwaze utakta kytsa bo simysapybyikitsa kapawazo taba ispe my:

“Nabo pãotaha!” Ikiahatsa ahamumo Deus takyriki sinini ykarawy bo pahapeha, anaeze izo eze tynakoronaha ba zikbe. Anasapy Deus botu zikymy Satanas tsyhyryze iapiktsa kino niwatihi zikymy. ⁴²⁻⁴³ Karaparëtake ahadisahawy ty batu kabo nyny tsikaha. Karapukrëtake pihik ty batu kabo nyny tsikaha. Bipyri tuze ikiahatsa batu tyso. “Paku tsimy mywahoro awanu sapy” iwa batu tyso. Kakpyrëtake batu kasuku humo ahasuk ty batu kabo nyny tsikaha. Kamyitsapyrëtake kahumo batu ahamypokzitsiuk. Sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze ikypykyrykze batu kabo kozore zikoktyhyryknaha ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahamypokzitsiuk, iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo pahapehahik.

⁴⁴ Iwaze asaktsa simysapybyitsa kape maha:

“O abazubata batu atyny tsikaha. Katsaktsa ikia araparëtake batu abo iktsa tsikaha. Ikia arapukrëta, bipyri, amyitsapyrëta, sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze iwatsa batu abo iktsa tsikaha, iwatsahi batu aty tsumuëhĩ” maha.

⁴⁵ Iwaze utakta abazubata tihi:

“Sinamybyikitsa bo tsisapybyikinahaze kabo hi tsiksapybyikinaha, batu isty tsumuëhĩze batu katy tsumuëhĩ” my. Sinamybyikitsa katuk kytsa watsa.

⁴⁶ Asaktsa simysapybyikitsa tu kapawazo taba sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Utsa kapanuryk taba simysapyrëtsa tu iwatsahi Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Iwa atsaesubaha metutu my — Sesus niy.

26

Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

¹ Kyze Sesus kytsa bo nisihyrinymyrybaze zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Petok puruze Sudeutsa myikaha Paskoa my.

² Nawa puruze Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuẽhĩze bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Simyikaha bo tsimahaze utakta Deus zikpehata kasukyrytsitsa pikbezenaha, iharapatawyhyta humo pikyrizikiknaha — niy.

³ Kyze taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, taparaktsa kapitaõtsa Sudeutsa ahatsa niwatihi inapykyknaha, taparakta ziknapamykysokota Kajapas inarokota iwahoro bo inauzuzuknaha.

⁴ Asaktsa Sesus isukyrytsitsa niaha. Itsipa humo ziokyhyryknaha tabeze tsihikik. Kytsa papatu tsahi Sesus pibeze tsihikiknaha. Asa zuba tihi:

— Hawa zeka kytsa papatu tabezehik — nikaranaha.

⁵ — Mymyikaha eze tuze Sesus ba zibezzenaha, kytsa pokso mypybyrẽtsa. Tabeze zeka nawa puruze kytsa mymybabanaha, sizubarẽtsa moakmyinaha — niaha.

Sesus Simaõ Pariseu wahoro bo niy. Anaeze wytyk ibo jokmorẽnikia ty ziharasusuhik.

⁶ Kyze Sesus Betanija hudikhudikwy bo niy. Simaõ wahoro bo nitsuk. Tapara Simaõ iakõrõrõtsa humo nibibibaka ata hi nizororota niy. Inaro Simaõ iakõrõrõta niy. ⁷ Anaeze Sesus tadisahakaze sidisahakawy hwibihitsa baze nidyhyky iwaze wytyk inatsuk. Atatsa ibo zumu. Atatsa jokmorẽnikia ty tsipokzitsiarẽna zibykyk. Jokmorẽnikia suk tisapyrẽna arabastero harahare hi tsipokzitsarẽna. Atatsa Sesus bo zumuze tasuk zisoiktsakik iwaze jokmorẽnikia ty zihareksusuku. Iwa nikara. ⁸ Zinymyrykynahatsa atatsa bo iktsa niahaze ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Sisakparẽtsa. Atatsa jokmorẽnikia ty ba ziharasusu mytsaty nikaranaha.

— Amy skaraba jokmorẽnikia ty ziharasusuku. ⁹ Ana jokmorẽnikia tsipokzitsiarẽna hỹ. Katsaktsa jokmorẽnikia ty tahuak zeka okyrysaro tsizubarẽna tsimaha. Kyze okyrysaro tsizubarẽna ty sinamybyikitsa bo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁰ Kyze siharere humo Sesus tsihyrinymyrẽta. Atahi:

— Awatu betsak betsak byitaha. Atatsa tsimysapyrẽtatsa. Amy humo sa tsasukatsihikarẽtsa atatsa kahumo wasani nikara. ¹¹ Sinamybyikitsa ahapauk baze mynapykyryknaha. Tysitsumuẽhĩekiknaha zeka wasani my. Utakta ahatuk batu mopykyryk kabo ka ba nyny zikaha. ¹² Abanurytu pikbezenaha. Mohyrikosokda. Atatsa kanury ziharasusuku kymyba. Mohyrikosokdaze atatsa botu jokmorẽnikia ty pikarasusu — niy.

¹³ — Kaharere wasani nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty kytsa sizubarẽtsa bo motsasonaha. Hawa atatsa katsyhyryze niy ana kino niwatihi nanabyitaba mynapamykysokonaha niwatihi iwaze kytsa atatsa soho bo mytsaty mykaranaha — niy.

Sudas Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo niy.

¹⁴ Kyze Sudas Iskarioteses estuba Sesus zinymyrykyta isukyrytsitsa bo zumu. Imyspihikbatanikita tu Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk taparakta bo zumu. ¹⁵ Atahi:

— O Sesus humo batu ahakparawy. Tsipibeze tsihikiknaha. Uta pahatsumuẽhĩ. Bykyze uta hi ibo pahaoktyhyryk. Uta pahatsumuẽhĩ zeka amy ty sa kabo nyny tsimaha — niy.

— O ikia tsimytsumuẽhĩ zeka okyrysaro ty abo nyny tsimaha, tirĩta okyrysaro parata hi abo nyny tsimaha — niaha.

— Yhỹ. Bykyzehuta! Aba piksizo.

— Yhỹ. Tsipiksi.

¹⁶ Kyze Sudas mytsaty nikara — Hawa sa Sesus bo mysioktyhyryk. Yh̃ ja. Bykyzehu — niy. Ziperyky zuba.

Sesus tamyikaha ty tadisahaka.

¹⁷ Kyze estuba puruze imyikaha eze Sudeutsa Deus taparaktsa nisit-sumuēh̃ naha bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Atsikara ikpytowybara tu ty ziokoknaha tamyikaha eze nikaranaha. Nawa puruze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus pe:

— Hana eze sa mymyikaha tsipikymynaha. Hana eze sa ikia baze tsimymy-disahanaha — niaha.

¹⁸ — O nabo myzubaha boktsa! Tohi boktsa! ipe myhyrinymyrykytsa tihi: “Bykyze pikbezenaha. Awahoro eze mymyikaha bo tsimaha. Awahoro utakta zinymyrykynahatsa tuk hauk tsimaha” tsimaha — niy.

¹⁹ Yh̃ niaha. Sesus harere bo hỹ niaha. Simyikaha nakymy, hozipyrykzatsa ni nizokonaha. Wasani niaha.

²⁰ Zunubakaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa sizubarētsa dose tahadisahanaha. ²¹ Tahadisahanahaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kaharere wasani ahatuk estuba. “O Sesus kaharereziuwbyita. Abaka batu Sesus tukta my” mykara. Atakta kahumo iakyriwy tu mozuruku kasukyrytsitsa tuk kabo nasioktynaha — niy.

²² Iwaha ziwabynahatsa hi batu siaku. Sisukatsihikrētsa tu ipe:

— O aty skaraba “Utakta batu Utakta batu” — nikaranaha.

²³ — Estuba katuk tamihi ty sok mytahi kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk.

²⁴ Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik ahasapyzekeny mohyrikosokda. Tubabatu kytsa Deus harere papeu humo isoho botu ziwatahakanaha. Abaka ziwatahakanaha atsatu my. Atakta Deus zikpehata humo iakyriwy tu mozuruku sinini mykara. Atakta ipuruk byizeka wasani my, atahi sinini ykarawy bo tawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

²⁵ Iwaze Sudas iakyriwy tuze Sesus pe niy:

— O kahyrinymyrykytsa, ikia hi sa kasoho tsimytsaso — niy.

— Ikia hi tsimytsasoko — niy.

Sesus tatuktsa tuk tadisahaka.

²⁶ Kyze tahadisahanahaze, Sesus atsikara hyritywaha ty okok niy Deus pe:

— Ikia tsamysapyrēta ahumo ka mykurētsa — niy. Atsikara ty tsak niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy:

— O hauk tahaktsa! Atsikara kanury waha my. Naka hauk tsimahaze kanury soho bo mytsaty tsimaha. “Sesus mysapyzekeny nihyrikosokda” tsimaha — niy. Iwa niaha.

²⁷ Kyze taoporosuk ty paik niy Deus pe:

— Ikia tsamysapyrēta ahumo ka mykurētsa — niy. Taoporosuk ty zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy:

— O tsōtahaktsa kytsa! ²⁸ Duabohotsa tsik kaspu waha my. Tsō tsimahaze kaspu soho bo mytsaty tsimaha. Hawa ahasapyzekeny nihyrikosokda. Tubabatu kaharere nawa niy abazuba atsatu my. Iwatahi Deus ahasoho pe my: “simysapybara humo mysiokzo iwatsahi kaokzeka meky watu moziknaha” Deus nikara — niy.

²⁹ — Utakta aba zuba duabohotsa tsik piku. Pikuzoze Deus kazo tuk kytsa tuk asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha katyryktsa moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa mozumunahaze pikuzo — niy. Iwaze sizubarētsa duabohotsa tsik zikukunaha.

³⁰ Iwaze Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha — O ikia tsamysapyrêta — niaha. Deus bo nisakibazibanahaze ape bo ziponaha. Oriwereja inarokoha hara bo niukurunaha.

Sesus Peduru nizukpeheze — O batu Sesus kanyhy tsimy — niy.

³¹ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta mohyrikosokda. Aba ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpo, tsipikarekbaiknaha. Tubabatu Deus harere tihi:

“Uta hozipyrykzatsa irarakata pibeze iwaze hozipyrykzatsa nanabyitaba mowakbaiknaha” Deus niy. Iharere taparakta ituktsa kino niwatihi sisoho nitsasoko. Iwaha kabo my. Kasukyrytsitsa pokso tsimywakiknaha. ³² Deus mozikyrizikpowyzoze aharaze Karireja bo my — niy.

³³ Kyze Peduru:

— Utsa ahumo batu sispirikpo utakta batu. Uta kino atuk mykara ba zaharek — niy.

³⁴ — O Peduru, kyze kokuaro ipobyi tu “Batu Sesus kanyhy”. Iwa harakykbyi mybarapetu tsimy — niy.

³⁵ — O niwazubakta! Atuk tu pikbezenaha zeka “Utakta Sesus tukta zinymyrykta” my — niy.

Sizubarêtsa kino niwatihi nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Oriwereja hara bo nidoko.

³⁶ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk niukurunaha. Kesemani isaziktsa koso bo zumunahaze ispe niy:

— Anaeze dyhy dyhytaha. Uta kino nohi eze Deus bo mopamykyso — niy.

³⁷ Utsa dyhy dyhy niahaze, tatuktsa Peduru, Suão, Tsiaku iwatsa nisioktyhyk. Sesus mytsaty nikara.

— O bykyze pikbezenaha — nikara. Batu iaku. Tisukatsihikrêta.

³⁸ Tatuktsa pe:

— O batu kaku. Kasukatsihikrêta tu pomoza tawa muku. Tykareze tu tsipiperynaha. Ahatôtsabyrihu ja! — niy.

³⁹ Siharapu bo harakmotohi niy. Wytyk bo okmymy niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko. Iwaze Deus pe niy:

— O kasukyrytsitsa kabo mozumunaha kazo. Sinini mynakara. Nabo kabara botu sakpyty. Utakta batu kahyrikosokda tsihik. Ikia kape:

“Tyhyrikosokakta” tsimy zeka mohyrikosokda aharere bo hyÿ my — niy.

⁴⁰ Kyze tatuktsa harakykbyihi ahatsa bo ziksizo zurubakanaha. Peduru pe niy:

— O tsikurubaiknaha ja kytsa. Katuk batu tsiperykynaha ja hini hini byitahaktsa. ⁴¹ Ikiahatsa Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa! Ikiahatsa tihi:

“O Deus myzo katsaktsa batu mypunihik ana kino tsinymyry mysapybara humo batu mykparawy iwatahi tymytsumuêhĩ” iwatsahi Satanas harere bo batu hÿ tsimaha. Hawa ha ty wasani tsipitsihikiknaha, ahapunihikbyitsa tu kaharere bo batu yhÿ tsimaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrêta — Sesus niy.

⁴² Siharapu bozo niyze iwaze Deus bo nipamykysokozo:

— O kazo hawa ha ty tsimyzihikik ana bo hi hyÿ my. “Tyhyrikosokda” tsimy zeka, uta mohyrikosokda sinini mynakara — niy.

⁴³ Iwaze tatuktsa bo ziksizo. Zurubakazonaha. Siôtutsarêtsa. Iwaze niparakzo.

⁴⁴ Sesus siharapu bozo niyze Deus bo nipamykysokozo. Iharere atsatu Deus bo nipamykysokozo.

⁴⁵ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa bo ziksizo.

— O tsikpurubakanaha zuba. Tsipahabyrykynaha. Abaka batukta! Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik kasukyrytsitsa kabo mozumukunaha abahi pikbezenaha. Sinini mynakara.

⁴⁶ Kyiktahaktsa! Tupaktsa! Atakta kahumo iakyriwy kasukyrytsitsa kabo mynasioktykyryk mozumubahanikinaha. Kasukyrytsitsa tuk mozumuku.

Isukyrytsitsa Sesus tsipa humo zioektyhyryknaha.

⁴⁷ Ana hi nipamykysokoze Sudas ibo zumu. Sudas zinymyrykyta iharerez-iubyitsa tuk, isukyrytsitsa Sesus bo inasioktykyryk. Kytsa sizubarëtsa ituk tahatanoratsa tahaupetsa iwa nasebykyknaha. Sudeutsa, taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa kino niwatihi nisipehanaha.

⁴⁸ Tapara Sudas ispe niy:

— Kytsa Sesus tuk piwatawyze piharapyrykze ahanyhybyitsa tsipinynaha. Ataty paiktahaktsa! Itsipa humo tsioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niy. ⁴⁹ Iwaze Sesus bo zumuze:

— O kahyrinymyrytsa ikzumu — niy. Sesus ziharapyryk. ⁵⁰ Sesus:

— Katukta katy hawa tsimy aidytkta tsimy — niy. Kyze kytsa Sesus nizokbatsinaha itsipa humo zioektyhyknaha. ⁵¹ Ipaukbazekta Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta tasokorotsapu zibokik. Ziknapamykysokota taparakta itsumuëhïtsa ispi zezykik. ⁵² Sesus:

— Niwazubakta. Asokorotsapu isapy bo kurukty. Ikiahatsa ahasokorotsaputsa tuk tsipihuzedukunaha zeka ikiahatsa kino niwatihi sokorotsaputsa ty pahabanaha. ⁵³ Kazo bo myzapyky zeka:

“O kazo tsipiktsumuëhïkta my zeka tahi bijoikpe iknyktsitsa sizubarëtsa kabo mysipeha ana kino ahahyrinymyryhu ja. ⁵⁴ O kazo tsipiktsumuëhïkta” batu tsaso ana kino my zeka Deus harere batu wasani my. Tubabatu Deus harere kasoho botu nitsaso iwa atsatu mykara hÿ — niy.

⁵⁵ Iwaze Sesus kytsa sizubarëtsa pe niy:

— Utakta katsyhyryboabyita. Batu kakyri iwaze amy skaraba ahaupepetsa ahatanorotsa iwatsa tsiknasebykyknaha! Awatutaha. Ikiahatsa tuk zikzibytuhukutu Deus wahoro zubata eze ahahyrinymyryky. Iwatsa tu sa batu katsipa humo katy oktyhyryk. Abaka wasiza katsipa humo tsikoktyhyryknaha. ⁵⁶ Kytsa pikoktyhyryknaha iwa niy. Hawa ha ty Deus harere tubabatu nikara atsatu mykara. Iharere wasani my — niy.

Iwaze anaty ziwabynahaze zinymyrykynahatsa niwakbaiknaha. Sipybyrëtsa. Kytsa pokso niwakiknaha.

Kytsa Sesus kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo zioektyhyryknaha.

⁵⁷ Iwaze asaktsa Sesus tsipa humo zioektyhyryknaha Kajapas wahoro bo niaha. Kajapas imyhyrizikwanikita, Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk. Moises harere kytsa nsihyrinymyrykynahatsa, Sudeutsa taparaktsa iwatsa sizubarëtsa anaeze ziknapykyryknaha.

⁵⁸ Peduru Sesus hapik atazuba niukuru. Iwaze Kajapas wahoro peze nidyhyky. Deus wahoro zubata perytsitsa tuk nidyhyky. Hawa sa maha ana kino ziwaby tsihikik iwatahi kytsa baze nidyhyky.

⁵⁹ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa, ustsaktsa kytsa Deus wahoro siharerewabytsitsa ahatsa hawa kytsa imysapybyi ziwabykynaha. Asahi inakypyknahaze kytsa Sesus soho metuwy piwaby tsihikiknaha. Iwaze siharere humo pibeze tsihikiknaha. Isoho mekywa tu nitsasokonaha iwatsahi batu tybeze. ⁶⁰ Kytsa isoho zispihikbatakanaha, siharere batu amy tohi iwatsahi Sesus batu tybeze. Mekywatu nitsasokonaha.

⁶¹ Kyze kytsa petoktsa tihi:

— Atakta maku tihi “Deus wahoro zubata mokarakbaik zeka petok puruze mozoknizo” niy — niaha.

⁶² Nitsasobanahaze, Kajapas myhyrizikwanikita rikto niyze:

— Amo Sesus kytsa asoho nitsasokonaha asoho zisapybyikinaha ana soho tsiwaby. Hawa sa tsimy — niy.

⁶³ Batu harere, tahabyi pyk zuba niy. Iwaze ziknapamykysokota tihi:

— Deus okzeka atahi aharere piwabyky hawa Sesus. Ikiahi ja Deus zapehata. Ikia ja Deus tse — niy.

⁶⁴ — Ikiahi iwa tsimytsasoko. Abaka Deus zipehata atahi Deus zikwyrēnikita ipanuryk taba dyhy my. Utakta bijoikpe satata tuk mynasikzo ana bo kino iktsa tsimaha — niy.

⁶⁵ Imyhyrizikwanikita anaharere ziwabyze takyriki. Tasuk zisykik iwa takyrikize ziwatawyky iwa sisopyk. Atahi:

— Deus soho ziharereziubyiki anaharere tsiwabykynaha. Niwazuba ustsakytza harere batu mywaby — niy.

⁶⁶ — Hawa ha ty isoho mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Hawa sa ity tsimaha — niy. — Hawa batu sapy nikara mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwaze tabezehikta! tabezehikta! — nikaranaha.

⁶⁷ Zehezozokoknaha. Zihyryzikwarakanahaze nitsakikinaha. — Aty sa zaki.

⁶⁸ Deus zapehata babata tsimy zeka. Aty sa zaki — nikaranaha.

Peduru zispikhbataka — Sesus batu kanyhy — mybarapetu nikara.

⁶⁹ Kyze Peduru wahoro peze nidyhyky. Itsumuēhītsata ibo nikozo. Atatsahi:

— O ikia hi sa Sesus Karireja ezekta tukta — niy. ⁷⁰ Peduru:

— O batu. Batu kanyhy — kytsa pe niy.

⁷¹ Kyze pakuwyta boze ustatsa itsumuēhītsata kytsa pe:

— Atakta Sesus Nasare ezekta tukta — niy.

⁷² — O batukta niy. Kaharere wasani my Sesus batu kanyhy — niy.

⁷³ Kyze kytsa ibo niaha. Asaktsa:

— Ikia Sesus tukta tsimy. Aharere Karireja ezekta wata — niaha.

⁷⁴ Iwaze Peduru tsipybyrēta nitsaso:

— Batu kanyhy. Aty skaraba Sesus. Deus okzeka motsaso iwaze kaharere imysapybara zeka, Deus piksininiwyky, motsasozo Sesus batu kanyhy — niy. Nitsasokoze atsoko kokuaro nipo ⁷⁵ Peduru mytsaty niy. Tapara Sesus:

— O kokuaro pobyituze “Batu Sesus kanyhy” iwa tsimytsaso — niy.

Peduru niparak. Ape baze nipuziuku.

27

Kytsa Sesus Piratus bo zioқтыhyryknaha.

¹ Kyze zokorobyitu Sudeutsa taparaktsa sizubarētsa ziknapamykysokona-hatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze iwa inakypyknahaze asaktsa hi:

— Hawa sa tsimaha iwaze Sesus tabezehik. Katsaktsa ba zibezenhaha batu zikaha iwatsahi Piratus bo abazubata ata hi zuba mymypeha — niaha.

² Iwaze kytsa Sesus zipawarakanaha, Piratus bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Piratus myhyrizikwanikita iharere awatu zeka Sudeutsa ba zibezenhaha.

Sudas atatu tabeze.

³ Kyze Sudas atakta Sesus humo iakyriwy — Sesus tabeze — ana hi ziwabyze tisukatsihikrēta niyzik. Imysapybyita hi zerekyzyky iwatahi okyrysaro parata hi ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa kapitāotsa ahatsa sibo okyrysaro ty nynyrezo niy. ⁴ Atahi:

— Utakta kamyspihikbatakanikita Sesus tsimysapyrëta aba kytsa pibezenaha — niy. Kytsa ipe:

— Hawa tsiky ana humo hi batu mytsaty.

Hawa tsiky ikia hi ana humo mytsatyziu tsimykara — niaha.

⁵ Iwaze Sudas okyrysaro parata hi Deus wahoro zubata eze nisipa-parahikze zoihik. Atatu tabeze tsazikiha humo tatsubere borok iwa tabeze.

⁶ Ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa okyrysaro parata hi zebykyknaha atsahi:

— Okyrysaro maku huakba ziaksenaha iwaze Deus wahoro zubata okyrysaro suk bo batu koro tsimaha. Moises harere ana hi nymy-hyrinymyryky. Hawa ja tsimaha — niaha.

⁷ Iwaze nahapepehaikiknahaze okyrysaro ty itsuhuk zihuaknaha. Maku aektsikni humo tarabaja nikara itsuhuk ziaksenaha okyrysaro humo. Anaeze Sudeutsabyitsa mysityknaha. ⁸ Aba kino — Iytyk spu — inarokoha nikaranaha. Okyrysaro itsuhuk huak niaha maku nihyrikosokda. ⁹ Ana ty hi niahaze Deus sohokotsa Seremias tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu my. Ta tihi:

— Okyrysaro ty okyrysaro parata hi zibykyknaha, ana kino Sudeutsa ihumo zihuaknaha, kyze itsuhuk ty bo ziaксеhyk niaha. ¹⁰ Ana okyrysaro ty itsuhuk huak ziaксеhyknaha. Aektsikni humo tarabaja ziknakarata itsuhuk huak ziaксеhyk naha okyrysaro tuk — Seremias niy. Hawa Deus niy Seremias botu ziwatahaka abazuba anaharere atsatu niy.

Kytsa Sesus Piratus bo zioкtyhyryknaha.

¹¹ Kyze Sesus Piratus myhyrizikwanikita bo zioкtykyryknaha. Piratus:

— O Sesus ikia ja Sudeutsa pehatsa — niy. — Yhÿ ikia hi tsiktsaso — niy.

¹² Ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa kapitaõtsa kino niwatihi nitsasokonaha:

— Atakta zisapybyiki — nikaranaha. Sesus sibo batu harere. Tahabyi ziwaby zuba. ¹³ Iwaze Piratus ipe niy:

— Siharere ty sa batu waby. Amo sa batu mysapy asoho nitsasokonaha. Iwa sa wasani — niy.

¹⁴ Batu harere. Iwatahi Piratus tsipybyrëta nikara iwatahi:

— O amo skaraba batu harere ziky, batu aokani — niy.

Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

¹⁵ Tubabatu Paskoa myikaha eze tahasopyk ty hi ziknakaranahaze Piratus maku estuba nizuke. Kytsa maku ziwatawyhik. ¹⁶ Kytsa sizubarëtsa sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze, estuba Bahabas inarokota. Kytsa bakatsa iwata hi nitsahuruknaha. ¹⁷ Kytsa sizubarëtsa inakypyknahaze Piratus ispe niy:

— Aty sa myzuke. Bahabas ja ahabo myzuke. Sesus kytsa isoho “O Kiristu Deus zipehata” maha, atahi ja ahabo myzuke. Aty sa tsipiwatawynaha — niy.

¹⁸ Ziknapamykysokonahatsa sizokdirëtsa iwatsahi Sesus ibo zioкtyhyryknaha ana humo hi Piratus tsihyrinymyrëta. ¹⁹ Piratus kytsa harere-wabykywy eze nidyhyky. Kyze ioke mysohokotsa zipeha. Atahi:

— O aoke tihi “Unata Sesus soho zitsotospykze. Atakta tsimysapyrëta. Batu imyi. Mybara botu sapy ty katsotyspyk humo mytsatyziu tsimykara” niy.

²⁰ Ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa kapitaõtsa kino niwatihi kytsa sizubarëtsa bo niaha. Nisipehaka “O Bahabas tsipiwatawynaha.” Sesus “tabezekta” tsimykaranaha, iwa Piratus bo tsimykaranaha — nikaranaha. Iwa kytsa papatu sukyryze nikaranaha. ²¹ Kyze Piratus kytsa sizubarëtsa pe:

— O aty sa myzuke. Bahabas ja myzuke. Sesus ja myzuke. Aty skaraba iwatawyhyta — niy.

— Bahabas! — nikaranaha.

²² — Sesus ja. Atakta kytsa isoho Deus zipehata Kiristu my. Hawa sa my Sesus ty — niy.

— Tabezekta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezekta! — nikaranaha.

²³ — Hawa niyta sa tsipibeze tsihikiknaha. Batu imyiki — niy. Kytsa aparakbaha:

— Tabezekta! — kazi nikaranaha.

²⁴ Kytsa sizubarëtsa asiba niharapehudidunaha iwaze Piratus harere batu siwabyhy ana humo hi tsipybyrëta. Iwaze pihik ty tatsyhyrype pikik. Sizubarëtsa okzeka tatsyhyrype pikikze atahi ispe niy:

— Atakta maku tsimysapyrëta. Iwatahi tsipibezena zeka batu kamyzi-hik ikiahatsa zuba “tsibezena” — niy. ²⁵ Kyze kytsa sizubarëtsa tihi:

— Katsa mytsekokatsa niwatihi ata maku mynamopykwy zeka wasi — nikaranaha.

²⁶ Iwaze Bahabas nizuke, Sesus ta batu, sodadutsa pe:

— O tytsakinahaktsa! Siraratsa hwyk tsadikihi ty tytsakinaha. Bykyze iharapatawyhyta humo tsibezenahtsa! — niy.

Sodadutsa Sesus zimyijakanaha. Inisaha ty zitsorikiknaha.

²⁷ Iwaze sodadutsa Piratus wahoro bo zioctyhyryknaha. Sodadutsa sizubarëtsa iharape inakypykyknaha. ²⁸ Isuk ty hyrykok niaha. Isuk tsahirita ty zisuknaha. ²⁹ Inisaha ty zitsorikiknahaze iharek humo pu niaha. Hwi sarapa tsibik ty ipanuryk taba tybykyhy niaha. Iwaze zimyijakanaha. Tahaekaratsa humo iokeryk puruk puruk nikaranaha, sipehakatsa okeryk watsa iwa zisininiwy. Asa tihi:

— O Sudeutsa abazubata ja. Tsizuruku mypehatsa ana kino tsimyzihikiknaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

³⁰ Ity zehezozokikiknaha. Hwi ty tahawa tu ziharektotokonaha.

³¹ Zimyijabanahaze isuk tsahirita ty hyrykok niaha. Isukbabata ty ihumo korobykzo niaha. Iwaze mekybotu zioctyhyryknaha. Nabo tabeze nikaranaha. Iharapatawyhyta humo tabeze nikaranaha.

Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha.

³² Ske buruk niukurunahaze Simaõ nasihobyk. Simaõ Sireni ezekta niy. Sodadutsa ipe niaha:

— O iharapatawyhyta tsebykta! — niaha. ³³ Nabo zebykyryk. Anas-apy kokota inarokota Sudeutsa harere iharekpokoso ziwatawy. ³⁴ Anabo zumunahaze mymyitsapyri hwi ty Sesus bo nyny niaha. Naka isipianikia ty tsikaeni zuba ziaupy batu tsö. ³⁵ Sodadutsa iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha. Ipapepe eze zihyrizikiknaha. Ipyrytsa eze kino niwatihi zihyrizikiknaha zikymynahaze iharapatawyhyta zitseknahaze zirik-tonaha. Sodadutsa isuk ziaксе tsihikiknahatsa haraharezipyryktsa ty nisi-paparakanaha. Aty ja Sesus suk piakse nikaranaha tsahi ziwatawykynaha.

³⁶ Iwaze nidyhydyhykynaha. Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikbanahaze zihaperykynaha. ³⁷ Iharapu bete iwatahaha. SUDEUTSA PEHATSA ziwatahakanaha. ³⁸ Kytsa petoktsa ituk nisibanaha. Sitsyhyryboanikitsa. Siharapatawyhytsa humo nisibanaha, estuba ipanuryk taba usta ipawazo taba ahatsa niaha.

³⁹ Iwaze kytsa nabaze ske buruk nikaranahatsa zisapybyrikinaha. ⁴⁰ Asaktsa:

— O Ikia “Deus wahoro zubata myokarabaka bykyze petok puruze usta mozoknizo” tsiky kara abaka tsimzyhyrikosokda. Ikia Deus tse tsimzyeka ja parany! tsimy. Tynasikta! Bazekara — nikaranaha.

⁴¹ Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa kapi-taõtsa, Moises harere iwatahatsitsa iwatsa zisakpybyrikinaha niwatihi.

⁴² — O ustsá tsiksitsumuẽhĩkĩ, ikia tu tsikaktsumuẽhĩkta! Sudeutsa pehatsa ja. Iwatatu sa tsipomozaka. Sudeutsa pehatsa babata zeka, Deus tse zeka tynasikta! Iwa bo tsimykozónaha zeka “O Sesus Sudeutsa pehatsa” tsimaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. ⁴³ — Atahi Deus humo tispirikporẽta, “Utakta Deus tse” niy. Abaka Deus ihumo tsimypokzitsiurẽta zeka iktsa tsimaha. Deus ity pitsumuẽhĩ naha bo iktsa tsimaha — nikaranaha.

⁴⁴ Sitsyhyryboanikitsa siharapatawyhytsa humo mohyrikosokdanaha nataba natabaha ibo atsatu zisapybyrikinaha

Sesus mohyrikosokda.

⁴⁵ Kyze tokbaha eze miwa niyzik. Batu haramweke. Nanabyitaba haramwe byitatu. Bykyze iharakibikia bo zoize inaharamwezo.

⁴⁶ Iharakibikia boze Sesus opykani huahua niy:

— “Eri Eri rama sabaktani” kaka niy. Myharere piwatawy, “O Deus ikia humo kaspirikporẽta. Amy skaraba uta zuba tsipikarikik.” — niy.

⁴⁷ Wastuhu nabaze niriktohokonaha ana harere ziwabynahaze:

— O amo sa Erias bo hua mykara — niaha.

⁴⁸ Tohi duabohotsa tsik itsãrãkbara ty morosuk eze ky ty tsikok niy. Anabo mazori waha ty duabohotsa tsik bo sokyk niy, zipypyiki. Mazori waha ty hwi humo zitsihi jobo Sesus sak bo tsyktsyk nikara. Sesus batu tsõ. ⁴⁹ Utsa kytsa tihi:

— Byriktsa! Tozeka ja Erias mozumu tsiperynahaktsa kytsa! — niaha.

⁵⁰ Iwaze Sesus kakazo niyze nihyrikosokda.

⁵¹ Iwaze panu ipamaba ipokpedawy Deus wahoro zubata eze ky nisykbaik. Tsapukte buruk bijoikny tu niakskyryk. Wytyk nitydydykyk tu. Hara-haretsa nitõbaiknaha. ⁵² Tahaytykeze kytsa puke puke niaha. Siakbatsa Deus humo sispirikporẽtsa inahyryzikpobanaha. ⁵³ Bykyze Sesus inahyryzikpoze Serusarẽhe bo inapupunaha. Anaeze kytsa sizubarẽtsa sibo nikozónaha.

⁵⁴ Kyze sodadutsa Sesus ziharaperykynaha. Wytyk nidydykyze sipy-byrẽtsa. Hawa sa nikaranaha niakozónahaze sipybyrẽtsa:

— O atahi Deus tse babata — niaha.

⁵⁵ Kykyryk tihi ãrykzatu nikozokonaha. Asiza Karireja ikny iapik niukurunaha. Sitsumuẽhĩza tu ihumo simypokzitsiukrẽza. ⁵⁶ Situk Maria Madarena, ustatsa Maria Tsiaku Sose ahatsaje, ustatsa Sebedeu oke iwaza ãryk tu ibo nikozokonaha.

Sesus nury ziytyknaha.

⁵⁷ Kyze nubaze Sose Arimeteja ezekta zumu. Tsinamyrẽta niy. Atakta niwatihi Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta niy. ⁵⁸ Piratus bo izumu. Sose:

— O Sesus nury ty uta kabokta Piratus! Uta iytyk bo mytsahorok — niy.

Yhỹ niy. Iwaze sodadu pe:

— Sesus nury ty Sose bo nynyty! — niy. Iwa hỹ. ⁵⁹ Sose inury nazipikze panu tsiziurẽna eze ziakwara. Tubatu Sose taytyk zitua bo anabo hi nitsahorok. ⁶⁰ Iyktaba ezytyk anaeze inury ty hoekare niy. Harahare bobyri ihok bo zihokbore. Iwaze niparak. ⁶¹ Maria Madarena, ustatsa Maria iytyk nizokparakanaha. Iytyk baze nidyhydyhykynaha.

Sodadutsa iytyk ziharaperykynaha.

⁶² Hinipỹ sesta-peira ziharamuze okoroze sibryrykywy bo zumu ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata taparaktsa, Pariseutsa iwatsa Piratus bo niaha. ⁶³ Asa tihi:

— Mypehakatsa, mospihikbatakata atatuze petok puruze Deus mozi-hyirizikpowy niy. ⁶⁴ Iwatahi sodadutsa tysipeha iytyk pehaperykynaha, okoroze. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa inury ba ziaксе naha kytsa pe “O Sesus inahyirizikpo” maha ana harere pokso iytyk bo sodadutsa pe pykyhytutaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tihi “Sesus Deus zipehata” niaha ana harere batu sapy niy, abaka “Sesus inahyirizikpo” maha zeka ana harere isapybara baba — niaha.

⁶⁵ — Ahaharere humo sodadutsa ahatuk mysipeha. Iytyk pykyhytu tsi-zoziknaha iwaze batu aty tohi ana bo ba ziktsuk — niy.

⁶⁶ Iwaze nitururuknaha. Iytyk bo niaha. Harahare bobyri zihokbore tsazikihia tuk zihirikiknaha nawa batu aty tohi ana bo ba ziktsuk. Iwaze sodadutsa pe niaha:

— Iytyk tsihaperykynaha! — niaha. Iwa hỹ.

28

Deus Sesus zihyirizikpowy.

¹ Kyze petok zuruze, sabado ziharamuze kykyryk iytyk bo niukuruzonaha. Domiko miwa botu Maria Madarena ustatsa Maria kino niwatihi iytyk bo zumuzonaha. ² Atsoko wytyk nitydydydykyktu. Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa inasik harahare bobyri zipetu ibete nidyhyky. ³ Bijoikpe iknykta tisukbarazarẽta katsaktsa ibarazabaharẽta batu mynyhy. Paiparezo mykaranaha ihyrikoso waha bijoikpe myze iwa bijoikpe iknykta wata my. ⁴ Sodadutsa ipokso mytydydydyknaha. Sipybyrẽtsa nikaranaha iwatsahi wytyk bo inarahanaha. Siakbatsa watsa niyziknaha. ⁵ Bijoikpe iknykta kykyryk pe niy:

— Ahapyby byihu ja! Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokdata tsipiberikinaha ana kino kanymyrẽta. ⁶ Atakta iytyk eze hana bo ja. Hawa botu niy nahyirizikpo. Iktsataha isapy bo anaeze nihoeke. ⁷ Aidytyktsa! Nabo zinymyrykynahatsa bo tynakozorenahaktsa! ispe tsimaha:

“O inahyirizikpo aharaze Karireja bo my, nabo ibo iktsa tsimaha. Aba tsipinyanaha”. Kaharere tsiwabyziunaha — niy.

⁸ Iwaze iytyk ekze nitururuknaha. O Sesus nahyirizikpo sakurẽza nikaranaha. Sipybyrẽza nikaranaha Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe aidy niaha. ⁹ Atsoko Sesus nisihobyk:

— Awy ahapyby byihu ja! Ahapunihikrẽtsaktsa! — niy. Kykyryk ibo zumunahaze ipyrytsa humo paik paik niaha. — Ikia tsamysapyrẽta ahumo zuba mykurẽza — niaha.

¹⁰ — Ahapyby byihu ja! Zinymyrykynahatsa bo katuk kytsa bo tsimahaktsa! Ispe tsimaha:

“Karireja bo tsimaha nabo kabo iktsa tsimaha” tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Sodadutsa Sesus nury soho mybarapetu nikaranaha.

¹¹ Iwaze wytykyryk ske buruk niukurunahaze wastuhu sodadutsa, asahi iytyk ziharaperykynaha sihudikhudikwy bo ziksizonaha. Hawa ty nikara Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa bo nipamykysokonaha. ¹² Kyze taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa ypykytsa bo niaha. Asa zuba inapamykysonaha. — Hawa sa tsimaha — nikaranaha. Iwaze tsizubarẽna okyrysaro ty sodadutsa bo nyny niaha.

¹³ Ispe niaha:

— Ikiahatsaktsa kytsa pe “Unata eze tsikurunahaze iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa izumunaha inury zibykyknaha” tsimaha iwa kytsa bo tytsaso — niaha.

Yh̃y niaha. Iwa humo okyrysaro ty sodadutsa bo nyny niaha. ¹⁴ Homa pehatsaktsa Piratus taharere piwaby zeka, katsaktsa ipe:

— Sodadutsa wasani maha tsimaha. Iwa ahahumo batu takyri, iperykynahatsa s̃otutsar̃etsa tuze batu takyri myharere humo. Iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byijataha! — ziknapamykysokonahatsa niaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze Sudeutsa perykynahatsa okyrysaro tsizubar̃ena ziaksenaha. Hawa ha ty ziknapamykysokonahatsa sibo nitsasonaha atsatu ziknapamykysokonaha. Sudeutsa anaharere bo yh̃y mykaranaha abaka bo yh̃y mykaranaha.

Sesus tuktsa nisipehahik kytsa aparakbaha bo Deus wasania ty motsasonaha.

¹⁶ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa òse Karireja bo niukurunaha. Hara bo nidokoknaha. Anaeze Sesus botu nitsaso nabo izumunaha. ¹⁷ Sesus bo inakozonahaze iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niaha. — O ikia tsamysapyr̃eta tsimy ikia humo mykur̃etsa — ipe nikaranaha. Wastuhu kytsa — O inahyrizikpo ja batu kanyhy nikaranaha. — Utsa kytsa sihyrinymyr̃etsa nikaranaha ihumo sispirikpor̃etsa. ¹⁸ Sesus sipauk baze tu natakaha ispe niy:

— Kanamy tsizubar̃ena, bijoikpe eze tu mysipehaka, mybarawy eze tu mysipehaka tsizubar̃ena ty Deus kabo nyny niy. ¹⁹ Iwatahi aparakbaha naboktsa! Nanabyitaba tsimykurunaha ityryktsa aparakbaha bo wasanihaty tytsasonahaktsa! Katuktsa moziknaha tsipiksopykzukunaha kaharere bo yh̃y mykaranaha. Iwaze mysiharasusukunahaze Deus inaokota tytsasonaha. Iharere humo mysiharasusukunaha Deus myzo, Deus tse, Deus hyrikoso iwa tytsasonaha. ²⁰ Hawa botu zahahyrinymyry hỹy tsimykaranaha atsatu tsihyrinymyrykynahaktsa! Ahatuk mynapykyryk pahatsumuēh̃i mykara. Mybarawy nepykze ahapauk baze tu mykara tawahi mynapykyryk. Iwa h̃y — Sesus niy.

Marakos wasaniha Sesus soho ziwatahaka

Marakos Sesus humo ispirikpota. Sesus mybarawy eze ziknapykyrykze iwazeka Marakos mykyryburuk zikzuruku iwatahi batu ituk pão. Sesus tazo bo ziksizoze Deus hyrikoso ziapewywyky iwaze hi Sesus ziknakara naha ty Marakos ziwatahaka.

Suão Batista mypehawy kytsa bo nitsasoko.

¹ Papeu humo Deus wasania ty Sesus Kiristu soho ziwatahaka. Sesus Kiristu Deus tse. ² Ata hi mybarawy bo inasikta ana kino Deus sohotsa Isaijas botu ziwatahaka. Isaijas hawa niy, tubabatu ziwatahaka tahi:

— Tapara katsumuêtsa aharaze pipeha.

Hawa katsa myske piskezokeke atahi aske piwatawy. Piskezokeke.

³ Atahi jerukbara eze hua mykara

“Pykyhytuty Deus zipehata ske buruk tsimaha.

Tsipiskezokekeknaha.

Iske buruhuwa tu taha.

Iwa iske takymy” iwaze Deus zipehata mozumuze mokuru — niy.

Iwa Deus sohokotsa niy. Hawa kytsa mokymynaha Deus zipehata harere bo yhy mykaranaha ana hi motsasoko.

⁴ Anaharere wa Suão Batista jerukbara bo izumu. Anaeze Deus harere nitsasoko kytsa nisharasusuku. Atahi:

— O kytsa ahamysapybyi tsmoewynahaktsa tynamyharasusukta! Tsipiharasusunaha zeka iwatawy kytsa bo meky watu tsmoziknaha, ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsmoewy tsihikiknaha — niy. Iwaze Deus ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha humo pahaokzohik.

⁵ Sizubarêtsa Suão Batista bo zumukunaha. Serusarêhe ezektsa Sudeja ezektsa iwatsa ibo ziknakaranaha. Suão sizubarêtsa ziknasiharasusuku. Nisharasusukuze asa kino:

— Tapara mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Abaka batu meky watu tsmoziknaha mysapybyi tsikykaranaha anahi tamoewy tsihikik — nikaranaha.

⁶ Suão kamero hwyk zikziwaskik niy. Iripidiwy kino kamero hwyk. Masetta ziknasiboroko. Pete zikzerukuk ziknakara. ⁷ Myzubaha bo ziknat-sasokoze:

— Usta mozumuze. Atahi tsimysapyrêta, iwatahi myhyrizikwani. Utakta batu. Iwatahi kasikpybyrêta. Ipyrysuktsa mysibobokzeka kasikpybyrêta mozik.

⁸ Utakta pihik ty zuba kytsa msiharasusuku. Atakta Deus hyrikoso pipehaka. Mynasikze ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ihumo meky watu ahamysapyrêtsa tsmoziknaha — niy.

Sesus harasuwy.

⁹ Iwaze Sesus Suão bo izumu. Nasare iknykta. Nasare Karireja eze tu. Suão bo zumuze, taharasusu tsihikik iwatahi ibo zumu. Suão buburu Sorodão inarokota eze kytsa nisharasusuku. Anaeze hi Sesus kino ziharasu. ¹⁰ Pihik ikny inazoze atsoko bijoikpe sakpare iktsa niy. Deus hyrikoso ibo inasik, amyudu hyrity wata ibo inasik. ¹¹ Iwaze bijoikpe ikny iaksoho ziwaby Deus hi:

— Ikia hi katse babata. Ikia humo ka kamypokzitsiarêta. Ikia humo kakurêta — niy. Iwa Deus Sesus pe niy.

Sesus jerukbara bo niy. Anaeze Satanas zimyiwy tsihikik.

¹² Iwaze Deus hyrikoso hi Sesus jerukbara bo zioқтыhyryk. ¹³ Anaeze estuba byzoje zirahaze. Kuarēta zuruze anaeze ziknapykyryk. Anaeze sasabyitsa niaha. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Sesus Deus harere bo ka yhybyitykta nizihikik. Batu zik. Sesus ipe batu yhy niy. Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa Sesus ziperykynaha. Iwa de

Sesus Karireja eze Deus wasania ty ziakbata motsasoko.

¹⁴ Kytsa Suão Batista tsipa humo sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Iwaze Sesus Karireja bo ziksizo Deus harere wasania ty nit-sasoko. ¹⁵ Atahi:

— Nawa zuruze kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknahaze mozumu. Abaka kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi ahamysapybyri tsmoewynahaktsa! Deus harere bo zuba hyhy tahaktsa — niy.

¹⁶ Kyze Sesus pihikzotsabyri sak taba Karireja inarokota eze niy. Ana buruk ziknaukuruze petoktsahatsa, ziktsikpaparakanahatsa bo nikozzo. Peduru inarokota itsy tihi Ādere iwahatsa tōhōryk pihik bo zioкtsotsokoknaha.

¹⁷ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta kapikta! Tapara tsitsikpaparakanahaze piknutsa ziknasizokonaha. Abaka, uta katuk, mekywatsatu tsimysitsumuēhīnaha. Kytsa bo Deus soho tsimysasonaha. Ahaharere humo kytsa Deus harere bo hyhy mykaranaha — niy.

¹⁸ Iwaze atsoko tahatōhōryk zerekbaiknaha. Iapik niukurunaha.

¹⁹ Sesus puētsik pāozo niyze mektsa bo tu nikozozo. Tsiaku Suão ahatsa tahazo Sebedeu tuk. Suão, Tsiaku tsy niy. Tsaraha Ezektsa tu, tahatōhōryk pykyhytu zizozikiknaha. ²⁰ Atsoko Sesus nisihuahua:

— Uta kapikta — niy.

Hyhy niaha. Iwaze tahazo ty ka tsaraha eze, tatsumuēhītsitsa baze zerekek-naha. Sesus tuk niukurunaha.

Ihyrikoso sapybyita maku tuk ziknakara iwatahi Sesus ziksiwyhyk.

²¹ Kyze Kaparanaū eze, Sesus Deus wahoro bo nitsuk, Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Sabado, nawa zuruze Sudeutsa byrykywy Sesus siwahoro anaeze inakypyknahaze nisyhyrinymyryky.

²² Kytsa ziwabykynahaze:

— Atakta tsimysapyrēta hawa mymyhyrinymyryky naha wasani mykara. Ta hi myhyrinymyrykytsa. Moises harere zinymyrykynahatsa batu sihyrinymyryziu — niaha. Sipybyrētsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha.

²³ Iwaze maku anaeze nitsuk. Ihyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakara.

²⁴ Sesus bo iktsa niyze ipokso kakaik niy:

— Amy skaraba mybo tsimyzumuku, Sesus Nasare Ezekta. Mype nabo pāoty tsimy. Ikia mynyhy Deus zapehata tsimysapyrēta. Ikia mopyk sa — niy. ²⁵ Sesus:

— Aksobyitykta! Nabo pāotyktal — niy.

²⁶ Ihyrikoso sapybara humo maku hi nitydydykyk tu kakaik niy, niwakik. Batu ity nyzo. ²⁷ Kytsa sizubarētsa ibaze tutsa nipybybaiknaha.

— O amy skaraba ihyrinymyrywy ezytyk ja Sesus hyrikoso sapybara pe: “Nabo pāotaha” myze, hyhy sisopyk — niaha. Iwatsahi kytsa nipybybaiknaha.

²⁸ Iwatahi sizubarētsa nanabyitaba Karireja eze Sesus niyhaty ziwabyky-naha.

Sesus Simaō wapyry zizorowwy.

²⁹ Iwaze Sesus wahoro eze ziponaha iwaze Tsiaku, Suão, ahatsa tuk Simaō Ādere siwahoro bo nipupunaha. ³⁰ Simaō wapyry ihumuēzumu.

— O Simaõ wapyry ihumuẽzumu — niaha.

³¹ Sesus iwanu sapy bo zumuze, itsyhyrype humo paik niy. Itsyhyrype humo tyzikto niyze nizororo. Iwaze ihumuẽzukbyitatsa tu nisidisahawyky.

Sesus simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy.

³² Kyze zunubazoze Sudeu byrywy nepyk iwaze Kaparanaũ ezektsa simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo nasioktyhyryknaha. Kytsa sipiakmyitsa hyrikosotsa simysapybaratsa humo sibo pororo ziknakaranahatsa. Asa kino Sesus bo nasioktyhyryknaha. ³³ Kytsa ape baze sizubarẽtsa wahoro peze nirikto-tohokonaha. ³⁴ Iwaze Sesus meky mekywatu simyitsapyritsa ty nisizororowyky. Sihyrikosotsa sapybaratsa hi nisiksiwyhik. Ispe:

— Nabo pãotaha — myze iharere bo hyỹ sisopyk niaha. Hyrikoso sapybara Sesus humo sihyrinymyrẽtsa atahi Deus zipehata zinymyrykynaha iwatahi Sesus ispe niy:

— Soso byitaha — niy. Iwatsahi batu harere.

Sesus Karireja eze.

³⁵ Kyze zokorobyitu Sesus inapopoze jerukbara bo niparak. Anaeze Deus bo nipamykysoko. ³⁶ Iwaze Simaõ tuktsa ziberikinaha. ³⁷ Zihobyknahaze ipe niaha:

— Kytsa sizubarẽtsa paberikinaha — niaha.

³⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utsa hudikhudikwy boktsa kytsa! Sihudikhudikwy bytykareze tu. Anabo Deus wasania ty motsaso ana humo hi ikzumu — niy.

³⁹ Iwaze Karireja buruk niukurunaha. Sesus Sudeutsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze wasania ty nitsasoko. Sihyrikosotsa sapybaratsa nisiksiwyhik iwa zikzuruku.

Maku inakõrõrõbaikta humo zizororowy.

⁴⁰ Maku inakõrõrõbaikta humo asiba nibibibata zizororowy. Maku nakõrõrõbaikta Sesus bo izumu. Atahi Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo tspirikporẽta nikara iwatahi puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— Ikia tsipitsihikik zeka tsipikzororowy — niy.

⁴¹⁻⁴² Iwaze Sesus ihumo tsimypokzitsiarẽta tatsyhyrype ty humo paik niy. Ipe:

— Yhỹ ana hi mozihihikik pazororowy. Aba pazororowy hỹ — niy. Atsoko iakõrõrõtsa nihokdanaha. Zizororowyhik. ⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Sesus zipehaka:

— Sosobyity. Batu aty tohi bo ziksaso. Aba ikia Deus wahoro bokta! Ziknapamykysokota bo tsikawatawykta. Niytahi amy tudutsa ty ikia petoktsa ty Deus bo nyny tsimy.

Iwa taparakta Moises tubabatu ziwatahaka papeu humo atsatu tsimy. Tsimyze kytsa sizubarẽtsa tsikzororo baba sihyrinymyrẽtsa. Ikia azororowy soho batu tyso — niy.

⁴⁵ Nizororo tahi niparak. Iwata tu Sesus ipe:

— Sosobyity — atahi Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko. Nanabyitaba kytsa sizubarẽtsa bo tazõrõrõwy soho nitsasoko. Iwatahi Sesus sihudikhudikwy bo batu zukzo. Jerukbara eze kytsa pokso nitare. Iwatsa tu kytsa sizubarẽtsa ibo niukurunaha.

2

Sesus ityryk niakbata zizororowy.

¹ Kyze byi puẽtsik Sesus Kaparanaũ bo ziksizo. — O Sesus ziksizo — nikaranaha. ² Iwaze myzubaha ibo nikozorenaha. Wahoro inahareknaha

batu iwewehe. Ape baze hokbowy baze, sizubarëtsa niriktotohokonaha. Deus soho ty sibo nipamykysoko. ³ Iwaze ustsä kytsa izumukunaha. Sapetoktsa sapetoktsa ahatsa izumunaha. Ityryk niakbata hi ibo izebykyryknaha. Batu hawa tohi zikaha. ⁴ Kytsa sizubarëtsa izihyryzabaiknaha. Iwatsahi batu Sesus bo zuk niaha. Iwatsahi wahoro harapu nidokoknaha. Zipeksykiknaha. Zipeksykiknahaze ityryk niakbata hi iwanu bete inaripiknaha. Sesus bo imyitsapyrita inaripiknaha. ⁵ Iwaze Sesus iharereziuwytša pe niy:

— O kytsa, “Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta” tsimaha. Iwatahi ikiahatsa humo kakurëta — niy. Iwaze ityryk niakbata pe:

— O katukytsa wata “Kamysapybyita” tsimykara. “Deus harere bo batu yhy mykara” tsimy. Iwahatu paokzohik. Asopyksapybyita tu tsimykara paokzohik — niy.

⁶ Moises harere zinymyrykynahatsitsa, ibaze tu tsahi iharere humo tahakyrikinaha.

⁷ — Amo skaraba nitsasoko. Atahi isopyksapybyita mykara Deus zuba: paokzohik mykara — mytsaty nikaranaha.

⁸ Kytsa iwa mytsaty nikaranaha, Sesus tsihyrynymyrëta iwaze ispe niy:

⁹ — O hawa tuza kytsa “Iwahatu, paokzohik” my zeka tsihokdaharëna. “Kyiktykta” my zeka, ana kino tsihokdaharëna. ¹⁰ Iwatu utakta wyzik niwatihi my — niy. ¹¹ Ityryk niakbata pe tihi:

O papeha. — Kyiktykta! Awanu ty pohyrykty! Tsiksikta!

¹² Iwaze atsoko itarikto. Tawanu ty kokpuhyryk niy. Kytsa nikozokona-hatsa nipybybaiknaha:

— O Deus ahumo mykurëtsa. Iwa batu ityny — asa zuba nipamykysonaha.

Rewi Sesus hapik niukuru.

¹³ Iwaze Sesus niparakzo Karireja buruk pihikzotsabyri sak bo zukzo niy. Kytsa sizubarëtsa zikziberikinaha. Zihobyknaha siwatu ziknasihyrynymyryky. ¹⁴ Niukuruze Rewi bo iksa niy. Rewi Arapeu tse. Atahi siokyrysaro bykyktsitsa sipehakatsa tsyhyryze nikara. Atakta siokyrysarobykwy sapy eze ziknadyhyky, Sesus ipe niy:

— Panykta! Katuk! — niy.

Yhy niy. Niytahi atsoko kyiky Sesus tuk niukuru. Tanamy zerekbaik.

¹⁵ Kyze Sesus Rewi wahoro eze tadisahaka. Kytsa siokyrysarobyktsitsa sipehakatsa tsyhyryze tahadisahakanaha. Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa, kytsa simysapybyitsa iwa ahatsa tahadisahakanaha. Tummy zikukunaha.

¹⁶ Pariseutsa asaktsa Moises harere humo sihyrynymyrëtsa ana bo iksa niahaze tahakyrikinaha. Siokyrysarobyktsitsa, kytsa simysapybyitsa tuk iwa tahadisahakanaha ana bo hi iksa niahaze tahakyrikinaha. Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisibetsakaknaha:

— Amo skaraba mykara. Atakta siokyrysarobykyktsa tuk tadisahaka. Simysapybyitsa tuk tummy mozikuku — niaha.

¹⁷ Sesus siharere ziwabyze ispe niy:

— Sakurëtsaktsa batu myzororowytsa bo ba zikumunaha. Simyitsapyritsa zuba mozororowytsa bo pomonaha. Simysapybyitsa simyitsapyritsa watsa niy. Iwaze ikzumu, iwatahi simysapyrëtsa bo batu zuk iky. Uta simysapybyitsa bo ikzumu — Sesus niy.

Sesus hauk ahabyita soho humo nisihyrynymyryky.

¹⁸ Kyze estuba okoroze Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa haukabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Pariseutsa atsabarëtsa kino niwatihi haukabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Deus bo mopamykysokonaha. Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo zumukunaha. Ipe niaha:

— Suão Batista zinymyrykynahatsitsa tuk haukabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Pariseutsa kino niwatihi haukabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Ikia tuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu. Asaktsa tahadisahakanaha. Amy humo sa tahadisahakanaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Zinymyrykynahatsa katuk hauk tsimykaranaha. Maku tasukzaze tatukytsa tuk tamyikaha maha tumy mytakuku. Hamyikaha maha.

²⁰ Isukzata moparakze asaktsa haukabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwaze utakta kazo bo myziksizoze zinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi haukabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwaze Deus bo mopamykysonaha — niy.

²¹ Iwaze panu soho nitsasoko. Tah:

— Ba aty tohi panu ezytyk ty zizyzykyha isuk ibyky myzutsuku iwa myzeka isuk mysykbaik. Panu ibykta tu ezytyk humo mymyibaik — Sesus niy.

²² — Batu aty tohi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk ty ba siraratsa hwyk ibykta bo ba zisusu. Iwa myzeka duabohotsa tsik ezytyk mynapytoze ibykta tsasuk mytok. Mopokobaik. Duabohotsa tsik tsasuk ibykta bo susu tsimyzeka pimyiibaik. Duabohotsa tsik ezytyk tsasuk ezytyk eze tu tsipisusu hỹ — Sesus niy.

Iwa Sesus nitsasoko taharere panu ezytyk wata, duabohotsa tsik ezytyk waha nikara.

Sesus Sudeutsa mybyrywy humo nisihyrinymyryky.

²³ Kyze mybyrywy eze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk waratok buruk niukurunaha. Niukurunahaze zinymyrykynahatsa tirikotsa nisibykyknaha sihipyrytsa ty tsiky tsiky iwaze taharapaspyk tu nisiborokonaha. ²⁴ Iwaze Pariseutsa Sesus pe niaha:

— Iktsa tykta! Ikia tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tarabaja mykaranaha. Amo skaraba nawa mykaranaha. Okoroze mybyrywy eze katsaktsa batu tarabaja mysopyk. Ana kino tubabatu Moises harere papeu humo mybyrywy soho humo nimyhyrinymyryky — niaha.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Kyze Sesus Pariseutsa pe niy:

— Hawa taparakta Dawi niy batu sa ahahyrinymyry Papeu humo Dawi soho ziwataha. Taparakta Dawi itukytsa siaraparëtsa tuze Deus wahoro bo nipupunahaze. (Taparakta Abiata inarokota Deus wahoro zubata taeze ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk taparakta.) Dawi nitsukze atsikara ty ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus bo ky zituha ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus bo nyny niaha anatyhi wabehyryk niy. Zioko itukytsa niwatihi ziokoknaha. Moises harere tihi:

“Ana humo ka atsikara kytsa ba zioknaha. Ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa zuba zikziokoknaha” niy. Iwahatu Dawi ziokok. Itukytsa kino ziokoknaha. Ana papeu humo batu ahahyrinymyry ja niy.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Deus kytsa nisisukni. Batu mybyrywy humo nisisukni. Kytsa tahabyrykynaha ana humo hi tabyrywy nizukni. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Anahumo hi uta kino mybyrykywy zihitsa ikyzik nawazuruze tabyryky eze zipehaka my hỹ — niy.

3

Sesus maku itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy.

¹ Sesus itsyhyrype noikta zizozorowy. Kyze usta nawa zuruze tabyrykywyze Sesus Sudeutsa wahoro bozo niy. Anaeze estuba maku itsyhyrype noikta niy. ² Pariseutsa Sesus bo nikozotoktokonaha. Sesus nizokparakanaha iwatsahi iksaziu nikaranaha:

— O mybyrykywyze ja hawa pizororowy — mytsaty nikaranaha. Sesus soho iharerewabymybarakanaha. Sesus Moises harere bo batu yh̃ nizihikiknaha iwatsahi pykyhytu ibo iksaziu nikaranaha. ³ Sesus sisoho humo tsihyrinymyr̃eta. Hawa abaktsa mytsaty nikaranaha ana humo kino zinymyryky. Iwaze itsyhyrype noikta pe — Kyiktykta! Pany! Mytazahara eze riktoty — niy. Yh̃ niy.

⁴ Iwaze Pariseutsa pe niy:

— Hawa skaraba mybyrykywy eze ahasopyk. Mybyrykywy eze kytsa bo tsipisapybaka zeka iwaze Moises harere bo ka ja yh̃ tsimaha. Kytsa bo tsipimiwy zeka ja wasani tsimaha. Kytsa bo tsimytsumuēh̃ zeka ja wasani tsimaha. Maku tsipibeze zeka ja wasani tsimaha. Hawa sa mybyrywy eze ahasopyk — niy.

Kytsa siharerebyitsa wa niunaha. ⁵ Iwaze Sesus sihumo takyriki. Sioktsiokr̃etsa hi sihumo tisukatsihikr̃eta. Itsyhyrype noikta humo batu simypokzitsiu ana humo takyriki. Iwaze itsyhyrype noikta pe:

— Atsyhyrype ty kabo nynyty — niy. Maku tatsyhyrype ty nyny niy. Atsoko nizororohik.

⁶ Iwatsahi Pariseutsa tahakyrikinaha, niunaha. Erodes tuktsa izumubanaha. Niharapepehakanaha:

— Hawa skaraba Sesus tabezehik — nikaranaha.

Sesus ustsā kytsa sizubar̃etsa nisizororowy.

⁷ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk pihikzotsabyri Karireja inarokota zitsikzanaha. Kyze kytsa sizubar̃etsa Sesus bo niaha. Karireja eze ktsa, Sudeja eze ktsa. ⁸ Serusar̃he eze ktsa. Idumaja eze ktsa, Sorod̃ao buburu koiknyktsa, kytsa asahi Sid̃o bytykareze tutsa, Tiro bytykareze tutsa iwa myzubaha eze ktsa Sesus bo zumukunaha. Tapara hawa Sesus nikara botu ziwabykynaha. Iwatsahi ibo zumukunaha. ⁹ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Kytsa pokso tsaraha bo tsatahaktsa! Iwa zeka mynamyhirizabanaha — niy.

¹⁰ Tapara Sesus sizubar̃etsa nisizorohikwy iwatsahi simyiziubyitsa Sesus bo nikaranahatsa paikpa niharape petutukunaha. ¹¹ Kytsa asahi hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa sibo ziknakaranaha tsa hi Sesus bo iksa niahaze iokeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk niaha. Kazi nikaranaha:

— Ikia hi Deus tse babata — nikaranaha.

¹² — Soso byitaha! Ana tyhi batu aty tohi bo tsimytasonaha — Sesus niy. Iwa nisibetsakik.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawyky.

¹³ Kyze Sesus hara bo nidoze kytsa nisiwatawyky. Mysiwatawynahatsa ibo izumukunaha. ¹⁴⁻¹⁹ Tatuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawy. Ituk zinymyrykynahatsa.

Simão pe: — Ikiakta Peduru — niy. Tsiaku Sũao Sebedeu hyrytsa ahatsaktsa. Asaktsa nisitsatsikik — Bijo bipyri hyrytsa — maha. Iwaze Ādere, Piripi, Baratoromeu, Mateus, Tome. Usta Tsiaku Arapeu tse, Tadeu, Simão tatyryktsa humo niwatsoroko. Iwaze Sudas usta Iskariotses inarokota atahi Sesus isukyrytsitsa bo zioikyhyrykta iwatsa Sesus nisiwatawy.

Nisipeha:

— Nohi bo tsimynakozorenahaktsa! Myzubaha bo Deus wasania ty tyt-sasonahaktsa! Tysizororowynaha! Hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa tysiksiwyhik!
— niy. Hyĩ niaha. Sesus nipamykyso, iwa niaha.

Sesus Beresebuhu soho humo nishyrinymyryky.

²⁰ Iwaze Sesus wahoro bo zumuzo niy. Iwaze kytsa sizubarẽtsa ibo zumukunaha. Sipokso batu hauk, zinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi batu hauk.

²¹ Itukytsa isoho ziwabynahaze ibo zumunaha:

— O ikia wahoro bo tsipaoktyhyryknaha — niaha. Atakta ityrykmyita wata mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ²² Iwaze Sudeu sopykwy iwatahatsitsa ibo zumunaha. Serusarẽhe ezektsa nitururuknaha. Sizubarẽtsa Sesus zihar-erewabykynaha. Asaktsa:

— Beresebuhu Sesus tuk mynapykyryk. Iwatahi hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa humo mysipeha, Satanas humo nisiksiwyhik — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Satanas usta inarokota Beresebuhu atakta hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa pehakatsa.

²³ Iwaze Sesus tabo nasipeha. Sudeu sopykwy iwatahatsitsa tabo nishuahuaka. Isoho humo nishyrinymyryky.

— Hawa sa Satanas atatu taiksiwyhik — niy.

²⁴ — Ityryktsa myharape ziubynahaze mopyknaha. Kytsa metutu mymyi-naha zeka iwaze mysibabaiknaha. ²⁵ Nawatihi estuba zubahatsa myharape ziubynaha zeka asa zuba mokmyinaha. ²⁶ Iwahatu Satanas tatuktsa tu myharape ziubyi zeka myokbabaik. Sisohometutu humo mopyk — niy.

²⁷ — Batu aty tohi ipaikta wahoro bo ba ziktsuk iwaze ba inamy ziaксе. Ba ziky. Tapara amata ipaikta piakwaraze, iwahoro bo mytsuk inamy piakse.

²⁸⁻²⁹ Kaharere tsiwabytoktonaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus mysiokzohik. Siharere batu imysapy ana hi Deus piokzohik. Sisopyksapyby-itsa mysiokzohik. Kytsa Deus hyrikoso soho pisapybyrikinahaze ana humo hi ba ziozkohik. Deus ana humo hi ba zikspiriktsokda. Ana isopyksapybyitsa ty tawahi kytsa tuk mynapykyryk — Sesus niy.

³⁰ Iwa ispe niy. Nezeba kytsa ipe niaha:

— Ihyrikoso sapybara ty ikia tuk mynapykyryk — niaha. Iwatahi ana humo kino nitsasoko.

Sesus je itukytsa niwatihi ibo izumunaha.

³¹ Kyze Sesus je itukytsa ahatsa ibo zumu tsihikiknaha. Kytsa humo batu ibo zukzuk. Ape baze niriktotohokonaha. Iwatsahi zipehakanaha. ³² Kytsa sizubarẽtsa Sesus okeryk nidyhydyhykynaha. Ipe niaha:

— Aje atukytsa ahatsa ape baze moriktotohokonaha. Atuk mopamykyso tsihikiknaha — niaha.

³³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Atatsa hi kaje. Asaktsa hi katukytsa — niy.

³⁴ Iwaze kytsa asaktsa harape baze nidyhydyhykynahatsa sibo iktsaziu niy. ³⁵ Ata hi:

— Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha hawa Deus mozihihik sisopyk asa hi katukytsa babatsa. Asiza hi kaje babaza katukytsa babatsa niwatihi — Sesus niy.

4

Sesus nisiparikikta soho nishyrinymyryky.

¹ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo ziksizonahaze Sesus pihik sak eze nishyrinymyrykyzo. Myzubaha pihikzotsabyri eze niriktotohokonaha. Iwatahi myzubaha pokso tsaraha bo takorohyk. Tsaraha sak bete nidyhyky. Kytsa pihik sak eze iharere ziwabykynaha ² Nishyrinymyryky. Waratok soho

humo nitsasoko nawa humo nisiwatawyky. Hawa kytsa mekywatsa tu Deus harere bo maha, wastuhu iharere bo hỹ maha, ustsā iharere bo batu yh̃ maha ana humo hi nisihyrinymyryky. ³ Ata hi:

— Tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Kyze maku waratok bo niy. Ata siriktsa nisiparikik. ⁴ Nisiparikikze wastuhu riktsa ske sak bo inatsukunaha. Iwaze piyktsa nisihorozukbaiknaha.

⁵ Kyze ustsā riktsa nisiparikikze harahare buruk inatsukurunaha. Iwatsahi atsoko zipokonahaze wytyk tsikaeni zuba humo niakbabaiknaha, batu iytyk sapy. ⁶ Batu siharapyryky iwatsahi niakbabaiknaha. Nitsehebaiknaha. Haramwe humo niakbabaiknaha.

⁷ Kyze ustsā riktsa nisiparikikze inikoso bo inatsukurunaha. Tahapykyknahaze nisiupyksiknaha. Inisahatsa humo, batu tahatypyk. Niakbabaiknaha.

⁸ Utsaktsa mahani. Ustsā riktsa nisiparikikze jytykziuha bo inatsukurunahaze sisapyr̃etsa. Tsiytyksapyr̃ena bo natsukunaha. Niahatsahi taypykyknahaze tahasuknaha nipopokonaha. Wastuhu nisiubaranaha tir̃ta riktsa. Ustsā nisiubaranaha ses̃eta riktsa. Ustsā nisiubaranaha s̃e riktsa sizubar̃etsa h̃y — niy.

⁹ Iwaha soho humo nisihyrinymyryky:

— Kaharere tsiwabynaha zeka wabyziutahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

Hawa Sesus nisispirikpoko.

¹⁰ Kyze kytsa sizubar̃etsa niparaknahaze zinymyrykynahatsa wastuhu wabynahatsa ahatsa ibo zumunaha ipe niaha:

— Hawa ha ty aharere ty riktsa soho tsimymywatawy — niaha.

¹¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus kaharere ty pahahyrinymyry tsihikik Deus tyryktsa soho pahawatawy tsihikik. Ustsā batu wabyziu. Ikiahatsa kahyrinymyrywy ezytyk bo yh̃ tsimaha iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ustsā batu, iwatahi isoho humo nisihyrinymyryky. ¹² Isoho humo piwabynahaze hawa ha ty piwatawy batu mytsaty h̃y. Isoho humo mytsatykynaha zeka sisopykysapybyitsa ty mykaranaha pimoewy tsihikiknaha. Sisopyksapybyi humo sisukatsihikr̃etsa tu zeka Deus mysiokzohik h̃y ana hi batu sihumo itsihik — niy.

Riktsa parikitsa soho humo nisispirikpoko.

¹³ — Kasoho humo ahahyrinymyry byizeka. Iwaze hawa usa soho humo sa mytsaty tsimykaranaha — niy.

¹⁴ — Kaharere pahawatawyky. Asaktsa kahyrinymyrywy ezytyk bo yh̃ maha zeka Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Atakta nisiparikiktsa Deus harere mynatsasokonahaktsa watsa. Riktsa Deus harere hyrity watsa niy.

¹⁵ Wastuhu Deus harere ziwabynahatsa riktsa watsa ske sak bo inatsukurunaha. Deus wasania ty piwabynahaze Satanas sibo mozumuze, Deus harere piakse. Kytsa sispirikpobyitsa tu Satanas Deus harere ziaксе piyktsa hyrity watsa iwaze wasani humo batu sispirikpo.

¹⁶ Ustsā Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asaktsa riktsa watsa harahare buruk inatsukurunaha wytyk tsikaeni zuba batu siharapyryky. Tapara wasaniha ziwabykynaha sakur̃etsa niyziknaha. Riktsa jakspe bete tu niapykyryknaha batu jytyksapy eze inatsukurunaha watsa. Asahi tsikaeni zuba pinymyryknaha. ¹⁷ Ziwabyziubynahatsa tu Deus bo tsihokdahar̃ena zeka Deus harere bo batu yh̃ my nikaranaha, iharere humo ispiriktsokdanaha. Ustsā kytsa Deus harere humo nisimiyjakanaha Deus wasaniha zimoewynaha. Deus humo batu sispirikpo.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa watsa inikoso bo inatsukurunaha iwatsahi niupyksikbaiknaha. Deus harere piwabynahaze tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mytsaty nikaranaha. Tahanamy tsihikiknaha zuba. Sinamy inisahara watsa iwatsahi siriktsa batu taypykwatsa, wihara batu nijakuk Deus harere humo sakubyri zumunahaze ihumo batu sispirikpo.

²⁰ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha hawaha mykaranaha riktsa watsa wytyk tisapyrēna bo inatsukurunahatsa, usts kytza Deus harere siwabynahatsa watsa piwabyziukunaha. Piwabykynaha iharere bo yhy mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Deus harere bo hyhy nikaranaha. Iwatsahi wihara nijakuk naha wa. Wastuhu nisiubaranaha tirīta riktsa. Utsa nisiubaranaha sesētsa riktsa. Utsa nisiubaranaha sē riktsa. Sizubarētsa hy — niy.

Deus tuktsa niwatihi iharere bo hyhy mykaranaha simysapyrētsa moziknaha wihara waha simysapyrētsa. Iwaze hawa kytza Sesus hyrinymyrywy ezytyk hawa ja maha iwatahi nisihyrinymyryky.

Rika soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

²¹ Kyze Sesus tuktsa zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo. Rika soho nitsasoko. Ata hi:

— Batu aty tohi pitsi rika ziknapok. Iwaze peryk pukezi zik niy. Batu aty tohi rika wanu pukezi zik niy. Pitsi rika jobaze zik my. Isapy eze tu my. Iwatsahi kytza inapupunahaze amypubyri. ²² Aba hawa ha jokpitsīha bykyze kino piwatawy. Aba amy humo batu myhyrinymyry bykyze kino tanymyryky. ²³ Kaharere tsiwaby tsihikiknaha zeka wabyziutaha! — niy.

²⁴ — O wabyziutahaktsa kytza! Hawa usts kytza ahasopyk ana kino Deus ahabo isopyk. Ikiahatsa usts kytza mysisapywyky zeka Deus pahasapywyky. Ikiahatsa usts bo tsmysisapybyrikinaha zeka ahasopyk, iwaze Deus kino niwatihi ahabo atsatu isopyk Deus ahahumo iakyri mozik.

²⁵ Atakta pinymyry tsihikik pihyrinymyrytohi. Atakta kaharere bo batu wabytokto tsikaeni zuba pinymyry myspiriktsokdaka, Deus mymyspiriktsokda.

Siriktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

²⁶ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Deus tyryktsa abazubatsa mozikze maku wata. Atakta tatsuhuk bo siriktsa nisiparikik.

²⁷ Unata zurubakaze siriktsa mozipobanaha. Pibytuhukutu inapopoze siriktsa taypykbakanaha. Hawa siriktsa taypyknaha maku batu ihyrinymyry. ²⁸ Ta zuba taypyknaha siriktsa mozipokonaha. Tapara ipa mozipo, iwaze ikoka motaypyk iwaze riktsa ikoka eze mynahareknaha. Sizubarētsa niubaranaha.

²⁹ Kyze moakuknahaze niunaha maku penari ty mysizyzyknaha, nikymynahaze atsoko mysizyzyk nahy — niy. Iwa Sesus siriktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyry.

Mostarada riktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

³⁰ Sesus nipamykysokozo. Deus tyryktsa abazubatsa humo nisihyrinymyryky:

— Hawa kytza Deus tyryktsa sa. Hawa Deus tyryktsa mypehakatsa zahawatawyky. ³¹ Rik tsibik taypykze watsa. Rik mostarada wata niy. Wytyk eze ziparikikze mostarada pyripykani riktsa. ³² Kyze rik taypykze hwi puētsikbyita mozik, tisarapazubarēta mozik. Iwaze piyktsa ibete tahasukuknaha isarapatsa watu mykaranaha — niy.

Iwa nipamykysoko Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa mozik. Taparaka batu sizuba aibani abazubatsa moziknaha. Hawa mostarada niubara iwatsa Deus tyryktsa mysiubaraka.

Taparaka iokpitsĩhatuk anasoho hi kytsa mysihyrinymyryky.

³³ Iwaze Sesus sisoho sizubarëtsa kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Iwa nisi-hyrinymyryky. Sibbo nipamykysoko, zinymyrykynahaze iwaze kytsa nisi-hyrinymyrytohi. Isoho humo zuba nisihyrinymyryky. ³⁴ Bykzyzehu atazubaze zinymyrykynahatsa tuk sisoho humo nisiwatawyziu ana hi nit-sasoko. Iwa sisoho humo mytsatyziu nikaranaha.

Sesus zopoktsa nisipykwyhik.

³⁵ Kyze haramwe zunubakaze, Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Koikny tynaporenahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

Yhĩ niaha.

³⁶ Utsa nisiksiwyhiknahaze Sesus tsaraha eze nitareta, iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa zikorohyknaha. Nabo amykta taba zitsikzakanaha. Utsa tsarahatsa kino niwatihi nikurunaha. ³⁷ Iwaze atsoko zopoktsa inabybyknaha. Pihik ihiridawy waha niukuru tsaraha pihik ty inaharekek, ana humo hi asiba nitaboknaha. ³⁸ Sesus kino tsapukteze nihoeke. Zurubaka iharek panu bete nihoeke iwatsahi tahapybyspyk tu zituzutuzukunaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa ity zipopohiknaha.

³⁹ Kytsa:

— O mypehakatsa batu iktsa ziky tsimymybabakanaha! — niaha.

Kyikrikto niyze:

— O zopoktsa aksobyitahaktsa! Niwazuba pihik pyktykta! — niy.

Zopoktsa atsoko paĩ niaha. Pihik atsoko nitsikyrituhudibyri. ⁴⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy pokso ahapybyrëtsa “Sesus batu imypokzitsiuk” tsimykaranaha — niy. ⁴¹ Tahapybytuk tu nitsasokonaha:

— Atakta Sesus aty skaraba! Zopoktsa, pihik, ihumo ziwabykynaha. Aty skaraba Sesus! — nikaranaha. Batu sihyrinymyry. Sesus Deus tse, ihumo sihyrinymyrybyitsa.

5

Sesus maku hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa tukukta nisiksiwyhik.

¹⁻² Iwaze koiknyktsa taba bo Kerasa tyryktsa bo zukzuk niahaze. Sesus byuzo niyze, maku ibo izumu. Hyrikoso sapybara zikzibytuhukunaha tu ibo pororo ziknakaranaha. ³ Iwatahi siytyk baze nitareta. Atazuba zikzuruku. Mytyk ikny tahi ziknakara ana eze hi ziknapykyryk. Batu ipaiktaze kino zizukbatsi karikutsitsitsa humo kino ba ziknazukbatsikinaha ba itsipatsa ty pokzi zikaha ipyrytsa ty iwa ziknakaranaha kino batu karikutsitsitsa ziknasitsawakbakanaha ba aty tohi zipaik. ⁴ Karikutsitsitsa zipyrytsahãihiknahaze ziknasitsawakbaka sasabyitsaktsa batu sipaik ipaikwy tysukni ahabyitsa. ⁵ Okoroze unata niwatihi kadi ziknakara. Hara joboni eze siytyk eze kino niwatihi ziknakuru. Haraharetsa humo taharekywyikik.

⁶⁻⁸ Iwaze ěrykani Sesus bo nikozoze ibo zumu. Taekaratsa humo iokeryk puruk puruk niy.

— O Sesus abazubata tsihyrinymyryrëta — nikara. (Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara ziny tahi zipeha:

— O hyrikoso sapybara nabo pãoty! — niy.) Maku hyrikoso sapybara tukta opykani kakaik niy:

— Amo Sesus Ikia hi Deus tse. Amo skaraba kabo tsikzumuku Deus zikwy humo awatu tykta! myhumo batu asopyksapyhukta — niy. ⁹ Sesus:

— Amo skaraba anaro — niy.

— O kanaro myzubaha katsa myzubarëtsa hỹ — niy.

¹⁰ — O hyrikoso sapybara sapy bo ka isty pehapehabyity — maku nikara. ¹¹⁻¹² Pazaharezatsa sizubarëtsa hara sukpe taba bo tahadisahakanaha.

— Katsaktsa za pazaharezatsa tuk tsimypykyknaha — hyrikoso sapybara nikaranaha.

¹³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Pazaharezatsa bo tahaktsa — niy. Iwaze pazaharezatsa bo zumukunaha, asa hi iharatsupetohowy bo nitururukiknaha. Pihik bo niharazukzukaiknaha sizubarëtsa dois miutsa niakbabaiknaha. De.

¹⁴ Iwaze pazaharezatsa perytsitsa nitururukiknaha, nanabyitaba myzubaha bo nipamykysokonaha.

— Sesus hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik iwatsahi pazaharetsa niakbabaiknaha — nitsasokonaha. Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo inakozorenaha:

— O hawa skaraba — nikaranaha. ¹⁵ Ibo izumunaha, maku bo nikozonaha. Astatu. Taparaka hyrikoso sapybara pokso, dyhyhabyita tu, inaukuru zuba. Abaka Sesus baze modyhyky nikara. Taparaka batu isuku. Abaka tasukuk. Wasani mytsaty mykara nizororo. ¹⁶ Ibo nikozonahaze sipybyrëtsa. Pazaharezatsa perytsitsa: — Iwaha nitsasokonaha — niaha. ¹⁷ Hyrikoso sapybara soho ty nipamykysobanahaze, kytsa:

— O tsiksizokta, Sesus! Ikia pokso mpybyrëtsa — niaha. ¹⁸ Iwaze Sesus tsaraha bo takoroze izororota:

— O ikia hapik! — niy.

¹⁹ Sesus:

— O batu. Awahoro bo tsiksikta! Atukytsa pe tsimy “O, Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta. Abaka ikzororo” tykta! — niy.

²⁰ Hỹ niy. Ziksizo. Itukytsa Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko. Nanabyitaba hudikhudikwy mytsyhyrytsawa bo Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko.

— O abaka ikzororo. Sesus zikzororowy — nikara. Sizubarëtsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha.

— Amo skaraba! — niaha.

Sesus imyitsapyritatsa zizororowy. Sairuste jypykyhyzytyktatsa zihyrizikpowy.

²¹ Kyze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk amykta tabakta iziksizonaha. Iwaze nimyrazata eze kytsa sizubarëtsa ibo izumukunaha. ²² Iwaze Sairu Sudeu wahoro taparaktas Sesus bo izumu.

— Sesus abazubata — mytsaty nikara. Iwatahi taekaratsa humo puruk puruk nikara ²³ Niytahi:

— Pany Sesus! Tupakta kawahoro bo! Kaste pomozaka. Aidytykta! Ihumo paik tsimy zeka mozororo. Iwa zeka ba zikumuza — niy.

²⁴ Yhỹ niy. Sairu hapik niparak. Siapik sizubarëtsa niukurunaha zihyrizabaiknaha.

Sesus imyitsapyritatsa zizororowy.

²⁵ Wytyk tihi siapik niukuru. Ispubyri ahabyitatsa ispu ba ziknapyk. Mytsyhyrytsa wa ziytyk tseheze imyitsapyritatsa ziknapykyryk. ²⁶ Atatsa myzororowytsa bo. Nanabyi zikzikuku zikino batu izororowyhuk iwatsahi taokyrysaroko zepykba. Imyitsapyritatsa babatatsa.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Sesus soho kytsa nisizororowy ziwaby iwaze atatsa tasopyk:

— O ikza isuk humo paik my zeka mozororo — mytsaty nikara. Iwaze isukpetaba zuk. Kytsa papatu isuk tsihara humo paik niy. ²⁹ Atsoko ispu inapyyk nizororo.

— O ikzorobaba — mytsaty nikara. ³⁰ Sesus zinymyry Deus zikwy zipo. Iwaze Sesus:

— Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy — niy.

³¹ Zinymyrykynahatsa:

— O ikiasta iwewehe baeze tsimypykyryknaha. Amo “Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy” tsiky — niaha.

³² Sesus paikpa iksa nikara aty sa kasuk humo paik niy atahi ziperyky.

³³ Iwaze atatsa izororotatsa ibo zumuzo. Tsipybyrētatsa nikara. Nitydydykyktatsa tu ibo zumu iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Ihumo tispirikporētatsa. Ibo ta humo ky nitsasoko. ³⁴ Sesus ipe niy:

— O katukywatatsa. “Sesus pikzororowy” tsiky. Ikia kazikwy humo aspirikpotatsawy azororowy. Akurētatsa tsiksi. Awahi tsikzororo baba — niy.

Sesus jypykyhyzytyktatsa niratatsa zihyrizikpowy.

³⁵ Iwa nitsasokoze, kytsa sibo zumunaha. Kytsa Sairu wahoro ezektsa, sibo harape bo zumukunaha. Asahi:

— Aste botu nihyrikosokda Sairu. Kyzekta! Iwa zeka Sesus mytakni! — niaha.

³⁶ Sesus ziwaby tahi Sairu pe niy:

— Apyby byihukta! Uta kabo zuba mytsaty tsimy zeka kahumo tsaspirikporēta. Tupakta! — niy. Iske buruk hyry hyry hyryzo niaha. ³⁷ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa harakykbyi zuba nisioktyhyryk Peduru, Tsiaku, itsy Suão, iwatsa zuba Sairu wahoro bo zumunaha. ³⁸ Ata wahoro eze kytsa sizubarētsa Sairuste pokzi hawa tohi zikahabyispyk nipuziukunaha. ³⁹ Sesus nitsukze ispe niy:

— Hawa hatsa sa tsimopuziukunaha Iste mahani isukmuza byitatsa tu purubakatu — niy.

⁴⁰ Iwaze ana hi ziwabynahatsa hazi nikaranaha. Sesus humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa iwatsahi tsaeni bete tu nikaranaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Ape bo tsiponahaktsa! — niy, ape bo kytsa zipoiknaha. Iwaze Sesus tatuktsa, Sairu, Sairu oke, iwa jypykyhyzytyktatsa bo izumunaha.

⁴¹ Sesus jypykyhyzytyktatsa bo izumuze itsyhyrype humo paik niy. Ipe:

— *Tarita kumi* — niy. Siharere piwatawy. — Jypykyhyzytyktatsa pe kyiktyktsa! — niy.

⁴²⁻⁴³ Atsoko nahyrizikpo, natarikto, zitabaka iwaze nipybybaiknaha. Atatsa dose mytsyhyrytsa wa ziytyk tsehetatsa. Sesus kytsa pe:

— Ahakso byitaha. Atatsa idisahawy ty ibo nynyta! — niy. Idisahawy ty ibo nyny niaha. Iwa hỹ.

6

Nasare ezektsa Sesus harere bo batu yhỹ nikaranaha.

¹ Kyze Sesus ziksizo. Nasare eze itaypykyk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk zumu.

² Nawa zuruze tabyrywy eze Sudeutsa wahoro bo zumubanaha. Anaeze kytsa nisihyrinymyrykyze sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Ihyrinymyrywy ziwabynahaze nipybybaiknaha. Asa hi:

— Atakta hawa sa zinymyryky. Hawa myhyrinymyrywy baba sa. Aty sa zispirikpoko. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha ana ty hi mykara, aty sa zikwy ituk mynapykyryk. ³ Atahi ja hwitsabikitsa Maria tse. Tsiaku Sose Sudas Simaõ

iwatsa moziky ipe sisopyk. Iwa itukytsa maha. Itukykyry mytuk tu niwatihi maha — nikaranaha.

Iwaze iharere bo batu yh̃y nikaranaha. ⁴ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Nanabyitaba Deus sohokotsa harere kytsa piwabytoktokonaha. Atahi tahudikhudikwy eze tu zeka iututsa pauksitsa batu iharere ziwabynaha — niy.

⁵ Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpoziubyitsa zikwy batu iwatawyhy. Atahi batu sizuba simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy tatsyhyrypetsy ty sibete tsika nikaraze nisizororowy. ⁶ Ihumo sispirikpobyitsa tu ana humo hi paikpa mytsaty nikara.

Sesus dose zinymyrykynahatsa nisipeha.

Iwaze usts myzubahatsa bo niukuru, anabo kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. ⁷ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisipehaka. Iwaze tazikwy ty sibo nyny niy. Iwatsahi kytsa asahi hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa sibo pororo ziknakaranaha nisiksiwyhiknaha. Sesus zikwy humo hi hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa ziknasiksiwyhiknaha. Nanabyitaba nisipehaka. Sipetok kohotsa ty zuba iwa nisipeha. ⁸ Ispe niy:

— Ahazowoy ty zuba wabehyryk taha. Ĕryka bo tsipomonahaze ahaboro-hobyitsa tutaha! Ahadisahawy byitsa tutaha! Okyrysaro ty kino pok pok byitaha! ⁹ Ahapyrysuktsa ty zuba korobyktaha! Usa ahasuk tyka pok pok byitaha! Estuba zuba tsimaha. Batu petok suk pok pok byitaha — niy.

¹⁰ — Hudikhudikwy tsimyzumunaha. Wahoro bo tsimypupunaha zeka anaeze hi tsimypykyryknaha. Asta wahoro eze tu zuba tynapykyryknaha. ¹¹ Tsipomonahaze tsarytsitsa ahape pany pakuty ahabyi zeka. Asaktsa ahaharere ty waby ahabyizeka meky botu tsimaha. Tsimykurunahaze ahapyrysuktsa ty bokbokyk taha. Wytyk tazy ty mynatō. Mynatō zeka sihudikhudikwy ezektsa Deus harere bo batu yh̃y niaha iwatawy — niy. Iwa Deus mysisininiwyky anahi piwatawyky.

¹² Iwatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa Deus wasaniha sizubarētsa bo mot-sasokonaha. Asaktsa:

— Ahasopyksapybyitsa ty tsikykaranaha tsimoewynahaktsa kytsa — nikaranaha.

¹³ Kytsa asahi hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa sibo pororo ziknakaranaha nisisiksiwykynaha. Simyitsapyritsa siharek bete ituta hyrity waha ty ziknasiharasusunahaze ziknasizororowykynaha.

Suão Batista bezewy.

¹⁴ Kyze sihudikhudikwy pehakatsa myhyrizikwanitsa Erodes inarokota atahi Sesus soho ziwaby. Kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus soho ziwabykynaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O atakta Suão Batista inahyrizikpo iwatahi amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty ana ty hi mykara.

¹⁵ Usts batu:

— O atakta Erias taparakta mydiri — nikaranaha.

— O batu, taparakta Deus sohotsa ziknakaranaha — usts wastuhutsa nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Erodes ana ziwabykyze:

— O ata hi ja Suão Batista iky. Uta kino kytsa pe Suão Batista soik buruk hi bokokik iky. Atahi ja inahyrizikpo — niy.

¹⁷ Tapara Erodes pehakata kytsa Suão bo nisipehahik. Asahi itsipa humo sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Ana eze karikutsitsiwytsa

ty zipawarakanaha. Iwa hỹ. Ana kino isopyk Erodias humo. Tatsa itsy Piripi oke iwatuze atatsa tuk ziaксе niy. ¹⁸ Tapara Suão tihi:

— Ikia Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimy. Deus harere tihi “Atsy oke ba ziaксе.” Ikia atsy oke tsiakсе iwatahi Deus harere bo yhỹ ahabyitahi tsiky — ziknakara.

¹⁹ Ana humo hi Erodias tsiakyriukarētatsa, iwatatsahi Suão zibezekyzyky Erodes ipokso hi batu zik, atahi ihumo tsipybyrēta. ²⁰ Erodes Suão soho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Atahi tsimysapyrēta ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwatahi ihumo tsimyharrerewabyrēta. Iharere humo ziwabyze paikpa mytsaty nikara. Iharere ziwaby tsihikik ziknakara:

— Atakta sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze ka kytsa ba zibezena, iwahi piperyky — mytsaty nikara.

²¹ Kyze Erodes myikaha zumuze. Tummy tsihohokrēna inakymyze iwa Erodes purukwy zumuze imyikaha bo mytsaty nikaranaha. Sizubarētsa sakzohotsa bo huahua niy. — Kamyikaha bo tyzumunaha — nikaranaha. Kytsa myhyrizikwanitsitsa sodadutsa pehakatsa, Karireja hudikhudikwy eze ktsa asaktsa simyhyrizikwanikitsa iwatsa kytsa sizubarētsa imyikaha bo izumunaha. Iwaze Erodes oke Erodias inarokotatsa ana hi ziperyky iwaze hi Suão zibeze tsihikik. Naha atatsa tape aba ikza Suão pibezewyky. ²² Kyze Erodias ste jypykyhyzytyktatsa tsarawybara bo tu netsuk. Atatsa hi Erodes ykzohotsa okze nikariki. Tisapyrēna ty nikariki iwatatsa hi kytsa sakurētsa nikaranaha. Iwaze Erodes ipe niy:

— Amy sa tsimyzihikik. Amy ty kabo tsimyzapyky zeka anatyhi abo nyny my.

²³ Deus kaharere piwaby iwatahi atsatu mykara. Amy kabo tsimyzapyky zeka ana ty hi abo nyny my. Kahudikhudikwy bo tsimyzapyky zeka tsapukte buruk abo nyny my — niy.

²⁴ Iwaze atatsa zoihik. Taje pe niy:

— O kaje amy sa ibo myzapyky — niy. — Suão Batista harek tsimyzapyky hỹ — ije niy.

²⁵ Iwaze aidy atatsa ziksizo. Erodes pe niy:

— Suão Batista harek ty kabo nyny tsimy hỹ. Aidy iharek ty mypewy eze korok tsimy iwaze kabo tyny — niy.

²⁶ Sipehakatsa Erodes zisukatsihikbaik. Suão Batista soho ziwabyze tisukatsihikarēta nikara. Taharere ty ka sakzohotsa bo batu yhỹ niy, ana humo hi batu tyso. Tisikpybyrēta. Iwaze sodadu pe niy.

²⁷ — Suão Batista harek ty bokokiktykta. Isoik buruk bokokyk ty — niy. Sodadu niparak. Sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo netsuk. Anaeze Suão soik ty bokokik niy. ²⁸ Iwaze iharek ty mypewy eze niy. Erodias ste bo zibykyryk. Atatsa taje bo iharek ty nyny niy. Iwa Erodes Suão Batista zibeze. Erodias iharek bo iktsa niyze Suão zibeze tsihyrinymyrētatsa.

²⁹ Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa ana soho ziwabynahaze izumukunaha. Inury ty zizozikarenaha. Harahare yktaba nitsahoroknaha de.

Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa nisidisahawyky.

³⁰ Kyze siakzohotsa Sesus bo ziksizonaha. Amy ty nisihyrinymyryky-naha ibo nipamykysobaiknaha. ³¹ Kytsa sizubarētsa paikpa myzukurunaha zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus ahatsa bo zumukunaha. Iwatsahi sibrybyitsa tu nikaranaha sidisahabyitsa tu. Iwaze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Nabokta jerukbara bo tsimymybyrynaha! — niy.

Yhỹ niaha.

³² Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa ituk jerukbara bo tsaraha eze kokokorohykniaha. ³³ Utsa kytsa zuba nisinyana. Asaktsa:

— O Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nabo mokurunaha. Tsimytururuknahaktsa! Hara taba siharaze nabo tsipomonahaktsa! — niaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa niukurunaha.

³⁴ Iwaze Sesus anabo byuzo niyze kytsa sizubarëtsa bo iktsa niy. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta, sispirikpobyitsa tu sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta:

— O Deus soho piwaby tsihikiknaha iwatsahi kaharaze nitururuknaha — niy. Iwaze Sesus nisihyrinymyryky iwaze kytsa ziwabytoktonaha.

³⁵ Zunubakaze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumunaha:

— O Sesus tykara eze ka batu mydisahawiky. Abaka punubaka hÿ. ³⁶ Kytsa hudikhudikwytsa bo tysipehakta! “Ahadisahawy tyzeskyknahaktsa” tsimy — niaha. ³⁷ Sesus:

— O ikiahatsa sidisahawy ty sibo nynytaahaktsa! tsimaha — niy.

— Hawa skaraba atsikara ty huak tsimaha batu okyrysarotsa dusëtos nany parata hi batu ziake. Batu amy tohi ty zikaha — niaha.

³⁸ Sesus:

— Hana wa skaraba mydisahawy iktsatahaktsa! — niy. Kytsa iktsa niahaze:

— O atsikara mytsyhyry wa zuba. Piknutsa petok zuba — niaha.

³⁹ Iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa pe tsimaha:

— Tyk humo dyhy dyhytaha! Parakbaha dyhy dyhytaha! — Sesus niy. Sïkuëtatsa, sëtsa iwa nidyhydyhykynaha. ⁴⁰ Towahaditsa sikakairëtsa bete itahadyhydyhynaha. Parakbaha së, sïkuëta iwatsa sibete nidyhydyhykynaha.

⁴¹ Iwaze Sesus atsikara ty okok niyze, piknutsa ty iwa nasekykzoze bijo bo iktsa niy. Deus pe nikara:

— Ikiakta tsamysapyrëta ikia humo ka mykurëtsa — niy. Atsikara zitsakze zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy:

— O sibo tsipibiaknaha piknutsa petok tsibik zuba tsatu niwatihi sibo nynytaahaktsa! — niy. ⁴² Sibo nyny nyny nynyzo niy. Sesus ziubarawy iwatsahi kytsa sizubarëtsa tahadisahakanaha. Sibo zibiakakzoze iwaze nitare tu. Bykyze:

— O mysorokrëtsa — nikaranaha.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Tahadisahabanahaze atsikara piknutsa ahatsa nitare nahatsa peryktsa bo zipupukunaha. Mytsyhyrytsa ty pÿ ahatsawa nasiharekbanaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa sïko miutsa tahadisahakanaha. Siokeza, tahahyrytsa tuk niwatihi tahadisahakanaha.

Sesus pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru.

⁴⁵ Atsoko Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Betesaida bo nisipeha. Ispe niy:

— Tsaraha eze kokokorohyktaha! Kaharaze pihikzotsabyri koikny tsitsikzanahaktsa! kytsa! — niy. Iwaze Sesus myzubaha siwahoro bo nisipehaka. Nisipehakaze zinymyrykynahatsa koikny ziturikinaha.

⁴⁶ Myzubaha ziksibanahaze, Sesus hara bo nido. Anaeze Deus bo nipamykysoko. ⁴⁷ Zunubaze Sesus atazuba hara bo nido. Zinymyrykynahatsa pihik tsikpukteze buruk ziturikinaha.

⁴⁸ Sesus sibo nikozo. Opykani ziturikinaha. Zopoktsa pokso opykani ziturikinaha, iwatsahi ispara izumu. Zokorobyitu sibo niy. Miwa botu kytsa bo pihik tsiksukpe buruk inaukuru harazuk ahabyita pitabaka. Asiba nisihamu.

⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰ Sesus bo nikozonahaze pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru sipbyrëtsa nikaranaha. Tahapybyspyk tu kakaik niaha. Ihyrikoso zuba mytsaty ahabyitsa. Ipokso sipbyrëtsa. Iwaze atahi:

— O ahapunihiukutsa kytsa! Ahapyby byihu ja! Uta hi mykara — Sesus niy.

⁵¹ Iwaze Sesus tsaraha bo natakoro. Atsoko zopoktsa inapyknaha niukurunaha. Iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. ⁵² Sesus Deus tse babata humo batu sihyrinymyry. Amy humo kytsa sizubarëtsa disahawyky ty ziubarawy ana humo hi nisiwatawy zinymyrykynahatsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. Sioktsiokrëtsa iwatsahi batu siaku. Bykyze zuba Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha.

Kenaserete bo simyitsapyritsa nisizororowy.

⁵³ Pihikzotsabyri zitsikzanahaze Kenasere bo zumunaha. Ipupuwu bo nimyra byu niaha. ⁵⁴ Tsaraha ikny nizoknahaze kytsa Sesus zinynaha. ⁵⁵ Iwatsahi siwahoro taba paikpa zikzumukunaha. Simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Asaktsa tahawanu eze tu ibo nisioktyhyknaha. Nanabyitaba niukuruze.

⁵⁶ Kytsa hi:

— O Sesus mybo mozumuku — niaha. Ana zikziwabykynahaze simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo ziknasioktykyryknaha. Tsarawybara eze simyitsapyritsa iokeryk ziknasihoekeknaha. Situkytsa Sesus pe niaha:

— O asuk tsihara humo paik tsimaha zeka mykurëtsa — nikaranaha.

Yhÿ niy.

Iwaze asaktsa Sesus suk tsihara humo paik maha zeka mozororobaiknaha. Nanabyi Sesus zikwy humo simyitsapyritsa sizubarëtsa nizororobaiknaha.

7

Sesus Sudeutsa sopykwy humo nisihyrinymyry.

¹ Kyze Pariseutsa iwatahatsitsa kino niwatihi asaktsa Serusarëhe ezektsa inakypyknaha. Sesus bo izumubanaha. ² Taparaktsa sopykwy ty nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Tapara tahatsyhyrype pikiknaha iwaze tahadisahanaha. Taha ty tsyhyrype pik byizeka ba ziktahadisahanaha.

³ Pariseutsa Sudeutsa ahatsa tahatytsyhyrype pik byizeka ba ziktahadisahanaha, sizotsa iwa nisihyrinymyrykynaha. ⁴ Hawa ha ty sidisahawy zozokorowy ikny zibykyknahaze nitsapikiknaha tsizubarëna iwaze zuba tahadisahanaha. Iwa taparaktsa sopykwy humo nikaranaha. Deus okze ka mysapyrëtsa mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Taparaktsa sopykwy humo yhÿ byizeka Deus ispe:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy — mytsaty ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Sipowysuktsa ty morosuk ty karikuktsa ty iwahatsa ty mysiokepiknaha taparaktsa sidiritsa sopykwy humo.

⁵ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tahadisahanahaze ba ziktahatsyhyrype piknaha. Taha ty tsyhyrype pikbyritsa tu tahadisahanaha. Taparaktsa sopykwy humo yhÿhabyitsa nikaranaha. Iwaze Pariseutsa Moises harere watahatsitsa niwatihi ana bo kino iktsa nikaranahaze ipe niaha:

— Amy humo zinymyrykynahatsa taparaktsa mydiritsa sopykwy yhÿhabyitsa nikaranaha. Amy skaraba sitsyhyrytsape pikihiabyitsa tu tahadisahanaha — niaha.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Tubabatu Deus ahasoho ziwatahaka. Ikiahatsa zihawatahakanahatsa watsa kytsa bo tysimiwykynaha. Isaijas Deus sohokotsa tihi:

“Asaktsa katsa Deus humo mymypokzitsirëtsa mybarapetu mykaranaha.

Ihumo batu simypokzitsi, iwatsahi nisispihikbatakanahatsa.”

⁷ “O Deus ikia zuba wasani tsimykara” nikaranaha

kaharere bo batu ma nikaranaha. Sispihikbatakatsa tu
 “O katsa Deus harere ahabo tsimytsasokonaha” mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Tahaharere ty zuba motsasokonaha.
 Tubabatu Isaijas Deus sohokotsa iwa sisoho ziwatahaka — Sesus niy.

⁸ Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. Iharere batu ahawabyhy. Ahazotsa sopykwy ty zuba tsimykaranaha.

⁹ Deus harere bo batu yh̃y. Katsa mysapyr̃etsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha, ahasopyk zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Batu ahape tu tsip-
 imyikiknaha.

¹⁰ Tubabatu Moises ziknakara:

— Ahazotsa tysipokzitsinahaktsa! Ahazotsa, ahajeza kino niwatihi wasani ahasopyk. Aty tazo pisapybyriki zeka tsibezehik. Aty taje pisapybyriki zeka tsibezekta — niy. Iwa tubabatu Moises ziwataha ahazotsa soho. Ikiahatsa hi iharere bo batu yh̃y zikaha. ¹¹ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O kazo kaokyr̃saro ty abo nyny mykara eze tu batu zik. Anaokyr̃saro ty Deus bo nyny my iwaze ba zatsumuēh̃i — tsimaha. ¹² Anahi kytsa bo tsimytsasonaha zeka tsimyikiknaha. Kytsa tahanamy ty tahazotsa bo nyny maha wasani maha. Aha humo batu nyny maha. Iwaze ikiahatsa kytsa tysimiwykynaha.

¹³ Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo batu ahamyzihik. Ahaharere ty zuba tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus harere humo batu ahakparawy. Iharere humo tsipimyikiknaha. Sesus Pariseutsa pe niy.

Kytsa simysapybyitsa moziknaha.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus kytsa sizubar̃etsa pe niyzo:

— Kabo tyzumunahaktsa kytsa. Kaharere bo wabytaha! Tsiwabytok-tonahaktsa! — niy. ¹⁵ — Amy ty maku hauk my zeka ba ana humo hi isopyksapybyita nikara. Hawa kytsa mytsaty mykara ana humo hi batu imysapy mozik. Hawa motsasoko ana humo hi batu imysapy mozik hawa mynakara ana kino batu imysapybara mozik.

¹⁶ Kaharere tsipiwaby tsihikiknaha zeka wabytoktotahaktsa! — niy.

¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus myzubaha ikny niparak. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk iwahoro bo zumunaha. Inapupunahaze ipe niaha:

— Amy ty asoho ty tsimymywaterawiky, amy ty tsimymyhyrinymyryky — niaha. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Sesus:

— Ikiahatsa ja niwatihi ikiahatsa sizubar̃etsa watsa, batu wabyziuha tsimaha. Kytsa tahadisahanahaze wasani mykaranaha. Ana humo hi sakur̃etsa moziknaha. Sidisahawy siwazik eze zuba. Iwaze pikaranahaze hana bo ja — niy.

Iwa Sesus nisihyrinymyryky nanabyi mydisahawy wasani my, kytsa bo mektsatu disahawy watsa ty wasani my.

²⁰ Sesus nitsasokozo:

— Mydisahawy tisapyr̃ena my. Hawa ty kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo hi batu imysapy my.

²¹ Kytsa wytykyryk ahaza niwatihi hawa sa batu simysapy mytsaty mykaranaha zeka sisopyksapybyitsa tu mykaranaha anahi batu imysapy. Iwaze kytsa ustsaktsa pimiywy tsihikiknaha. Mekta oke tu piakse tsihikiknaha. Mektsa barikta tu mozihihikiknaha zeka. Kytsa mysiba tsihikiknaha. Kytsa namy piakse tsihikiknaha. ²² Mekta oke bo ihizikikwy. Siharere-wabymybar̃etsa. Simyspihikbatanikitsa. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu mykaranaha anahi zimiywynaha. Sizokdir̃etsa. Utsa mysimiwykynaha. Sisakimyi-jar̃etsa tu, “O katsa zuba mysapyr̃etsa” mybarapetu mykaranaha. ²³ Iwa kytsa

mytsaty mykaranaha zeka iwaze batu imysapy moziknaha. Ana kino batu imysapy my. Mydisahawy zuba tisapyrēna my — Sesus niy.

Sudeubiyatatsa tu Sesus humo tispirikporētatsa.

²⁴ Kyze Sesus niparak. Tiro bo bytykareze tu anabo niukuru. Anaeze wahoro bo nitsuk. Nitare tykareze. Kytsa batu ityny anaezehe nitaespyk. Batu kytsa ityny.

²⁵ Iwaze wytyk Sesus wahoro eze ziwaby. Ana ziwabyze atsoko wahoro bo niparak. Atatsa ste bo hyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakara. Iwatatsahi aste tsyhyryze Sesus bo niy. Zumuze iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy, ihumo tispirikporētatsa nikara iwaze iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. ²⁶ Atatsa Sudeubiyatatsa tu Kereko harere nitsasoko. Siropenisia ezektatsa niy. Iwaze atatsa hi Sesus pe niy:

— O hyrikoso sapybara ty kaste bo pororo mynakara tsiksiwyhik ky! Nabo pāoty tsimy — niy.

²⁷ Sesus ipe niy:

— Batu. Ikia Sudeubiyatatsa tapara kahyrytsa Sudeutsa mysitsumuēhī. Bykyze zuba Sudeutsabyitsa mysitsumuēhī. Tapara ahahyrytsa zitadisa-hanaha bykyze zuba kytsa sidisahawy tsihirik ty tsikuparinita bo nyny mynakaranaha. Tapara tsikuparinita bo ahadisahawy ty nyny tsimaha zeka batu isapy tsimaha. Isopyksapybyitsa. Ihyrytsa tapara tadisahanaha — niy.

²⁸ Atatsa ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa wasape tsiky. Tsikuparinita zipyryktsa hwi upukezi tu asaktsa itsatsakyhy arehe ty tahadisahakanaha. Itsatsakyha ty tsikuparinita tahadisahakanaha. Ikza kino niwatihi piperyky tsipikt-sumuēhī tsikuparinita zipyryktsa hwi upukezi watsa — niy.

²⁹ — O aharere wasani my niy. Ana harere humo kino awahoro boktsa! Hyrikoso sapybara ty aste ekze botu iksiksiwy — niy.

³⁰ Iwaze atatsa tawahoro bo ziksi. Nitsukze iste wanu eze nihoeke. Hyrikoso sapybara botu nisiksiwy tsakurētatsa niyzik.

Sesus zikwy humo iharawita ziwaby.

³¹ Kyze Sesus Tiro ikny niparakze. Sidō bo nio kyze Dekaporis ziharamu Karireja pihikzotsabyri bo niy. ³² Iwaze kytsa iharawita Sesus bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Ana humo kino iharerebyita. Kytsa Sesus bo zioqtyhyryknaha ipe niaha:

— O atsyhyrype ty iharawita harek bete tsikatykta! Iwaze tsipizororowyky — nikaranaha. ³³ Iwaze Sesus iharawita zioqtyhyryk. Sizubarētsa ikny ituk zuba niy. Iwaze Sesus maku ispiuke bo tatsyhyry ty korok niy. Hezok niy. Tasaytsik ty iharawita stiārik bete tsika niy. ³⁴ Iwaze bijoik pe bo iktsa niyze ssys nikara. Ipe niy:

— *Epapata* — iharere nitsasoko. Ana harere ziwatawy — Aspiukitsa saparetaha — niy.

³⁵ Iwaze ispiukitsa sapare niaha. Ziwabyky istiārik zizororobaba tsihareresapyrēta niyzik. ³⁶ Asaktsa ibo iktsa niahaze ispe niy:

— Ana kino kytsa sizubarētsa bo batu tyso — niy. Iharere bo batu ma zikaha. Ziknapamykysokonaha hawa iharawita zizororowy naha nanaby-itaba ana soho ziknatsasokonaha. ³⁷ Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Asa hi:

— Amy skaraba nikara tisapyrēna my — nikaranaha. — Atakta iharawita tu abaka piwabyky. Ata iharerebyita tu abaka taharere piziuku. Hawa skaraba my — nikaranaha.

8

Sesus sizubarētsa nisidisahawiky.

¹ Kyze myzubaha Sesus tuk inakypyzonaha. Batu sidisahawiky iwatsahi siarapa izumu. ² Iwaze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Pany pāotynaha! Uta kytsa abazubatsa humo kamypokzitsiarēta. Harakykbyihi katuk zurunaha aba sidisahawy nepykba. ³ Ispe: “Awahoro bo tsiksinahaktsa!” my zeka ske buruk taharapatsapyrispyk pumuzanaha, mektsaktsa ēryktsa tu izumukunaha — niy.

⁴ Zinymyrykynahatsa:

— Hawa skaraba tsimaha. Batu aty tohi mydisahawy ty kytsa bo nyny zeky. Jerukbara bo batu mydisahawiky. Katsaktsa ba ziksitsumuēhīnaha — niaha.

⁵ Sesus:

— Atsikara ja hana wa skaraba atsikara — niy.

— Yh̄y. Nawa usta tsyhyrype wa humo petok ziakyri sete atsikara tsimaha — niaha.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa pe niy:

— Wytyk humo dyhy dyhy taha! — niy. Iwaze Sesus atsikara ty okok niyze Deus pe niy:

— Ikia tsamysapyrēta ahumo ka mykurētsa — niy. Atsikara zitsaktsakze tatuktsa bo nyny niy:

— O sibo nynyta! — niy. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa sizubarētsa bo atsikara kytsa bo zibiakaknaha. ⁷ Piknutsa batu sizuba niwatihi niaha. Sesus Deus pe niyzo:

— O kazo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Piknutsa zipyryktsa ty mybo nynytykta — niy. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— O sizubarētsa bo piknutsa zipyryktsa ty nynyta — niy.

Yh̄y niaha. Iwa kytsa sizubarētsa bo piknupyryktsa nisibiakaknaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa bo nyny nyny nyny nikaranaha. Nisiubarawy.

⁸ Kyze kytsa sizubarētsa:

— O mysorokrētsa — nikaranaha. Tahadisahabanahaze zinymyrykynahatsa atsikara piknutsa ty itsatsakyhy arehe ty peryktsa bo zipupukurunaha. Pok pok pok nikaranaha. Iwa sete peryktsa inasiharekbanaha.

⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa tahadisahakanaha. Kwatero miutsa ahatsa. Iwaze Sesus nisipeha:

— Ahawahoro bo tsiksinahaktsa! — niy.

Yh̄y niaha.

¹⁰ Iwaze Sesus tsaraha bo itakorohyk. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk kokokorohyk. Daramanuta bo niaha.

Pariseutsa Sesus pe — Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha tymywatawy — niaha.

¹¹ Iwaze Pariseutsa Sesus bo izumunahaze niharapebetsakaknaha iwaze ipe niaha:

— Deus zikwy mybo tsiwatawykta. Atakta bijoikpe iknykta zikwy iwatawy humo tsiny tsihikiknaha iwatsahi Deus zapeha tsinymyrykynaha — niaha. Iwa ziazkobyrikinaha. ¹² Sesus sihumo tisukatsihikrēta. Ihumo batu sispirikpo ana humo hi tisukatsihikrēta. Ispe niy:

— Amy humo abaktsa kytsa iwatawywy myziberikinaha. Amy humo utakta Deus zikwy mysiwatawy mozihikiknaha. Kaharere wasape batu amy tohi abaktsa kytsa bo mysiwatawy — Sesus niy.

¹³ Iwaze Sesus niparak. Tsaraha bo takorozo. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk pihikzotsabyri koikny nipo. Pariseutsa asa zuba pihikzotsabyri sak nirikto-tohokonaha.

Pariseutsa, Erodes niwatihi sihyrinymyry napyto waha.

¹⁴ Zinymyrykynahatsa atsikara humo nispiriktsokdanaha. Estuba zuba tatuk zibykynaha. ¹⁵ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— O kytsa pykyhytutaha. Pariseutsa harere humo pykyhytutaha. Erodes harere humo niwatihi pykyhytutaha! Sihyrinymyrywy napyto naha waha anaty hi jokpitsihik abahi atsikara tsakyky napyto naha humo nawerekbaik. Iwaze sispirikpobyitsa siharere bo yhy mykaranaha — niy.

¹⁶ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Anatyhi nitsaso atsikara humo tsikspiriktsokdanaha ja — nikaranaha. Iharere batu sinymyry.

¹⁷ Sesus siharere humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwaze atahi:

— Amy humo tsimaha ikiahatsa “Katsakta atsikara byitsahi iwatahi anapytowy soho mybo nitsaso tsimaha”. Kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. Batu kabo mytsaty tsimaha. ¹⁸ Ikiahatsa ahahyriktsa katsa tuba, iwatsa tu batu iksa zikaha. Ikiahatsa ahaspiukikitsa tuba iwatsa tu batu waby zikaha. Hawa ha ty botu ikykara tsikspiriktsokdanaha ja. ¹⁹ Atsikara mytsyhyry tsawata zitsaktsakze kytsa sizubarētsa siko miutsa bo nyny iky, hana wa ja peryktsa bo tsipupukunaha sa atsikara ty jerehe haty tsikaha — niy.

— Dose peryktsa tsiknasihareknaha — niaha.

²⁰ — Atsikara usta tsyhyry humo petok ziakyri sete zitsaktsakze, kytsa sizubarētsa kwatero miutsa bo nyny iky, hana wa ja peryktsa bo tsipupukunaha sa itsatsakyhy jerehe haty tsikaha — niy.

— Sete peryktsa tsiknasihareknaha — niaha.

²¹ — Yhy iwa atsikara tsizubarēna niyzik. Ikiahatsa ahamytsatyhybyritsa tu — Sesus niy.

Sesus Betesda eze ihyrizikbyrita zizororowy.

²² Kyze Sesus Betesda ezektsa bo niukuru, zinymyrykynahatsa tuk zumunaha. Kytsa ihyrizikbyrita ibo izioktyhyryknaha.

— O Sesus ikia ihyrizikubyita ty tsika tsimy zeka mozororo — niaha. Iwa nizapykyknaha. ²³ Iwaze Sesus ihyrizikubyita tsyhyry humo paik niy. Ape baze myzubaha pauk bo zioctyhyryk. Iwaze hezok niy. Tasaytsik ty ihyriziktsa bo tsyktsyk niy. Tatsyhyry ty ihyriziktsa bete tsika niyze:

— Hawa sa iksa tsimykara — niy.

²⁴ — Abaka tsikaeni zuba iksa mykara. Kytsa hwitsa watsa kaokeryk monaukurunahatsa watsa — niy.

²⁵ Iwaze Sesus tatsyhyry ty ihyriziktsa bete tsikazo niy. Nizororo. Amy-pubyri niyzik iksaziu nikara. Nizororobaba hy. ²⁶ Sesus ipe:

— Awahoro bo tsiksikta! Betesda bo ka erete eretebyijaty — Sesus niy.

Peduru Sesus soho humo zinymyry babata.

²⁷ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nitururuknaha. Sisarija Piripi bo niukurunaha. Piripi sihudikhudikwytsa ezektsa nisipehaka. Niukurunahaze asa zuba ske buruk inapamykysokonaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Aty skaraba uta kahumo kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha — niy.

²⁸ Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— Wastuhutsa ikia pe Suão Batista nihyrikosokdata ja mykaranaha. Mektaktsa batu niaha. Ata hi nihyrikosokdata Erias ja — mykaranaha. Utsaktsa batu.

— Ikia taparakta Deus sohokotsa nahyrikopota ja mykaranaha — niaha.

²⁹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Ahaokze ka aty skaraba uta ahahyrikze ka tsimykaranaha — niy.

Peduru tihi:

— Ikiakta Kiristu. Ikiakta Deus pehahababata — niy. ³⁰ — Ana tyka kytsa bo soso byitaha! — Sesus niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasoko inahyrizikpo nahasoho niwatihi nitsasoko.

³¹ Iwaze Sesus hawa mohyrikosokda naha soho nitsaso, kytsa pibezenaha soho kino nitsaso. Nisihyrinymyryky:

— Tapara utakta Deus zikpehata maku babata ahawata ikyzik. Sinini mykara Sudeutsa tapara tappyknahatsa kaharere bo yhyhabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus wahoro kahumo batu siakparawy. Iwatahatsitsa kino niwatihi kaharere bo yhyhabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Kytsa pikbezenaha. Petok puruze mynahyrizikpo — niy.

³² Iwa nitsaso kytsa nisihyrinymyryky, iharere amypubyri batu ihokdaha. Iwaze Peduru Sesus zioptyhyryk. Zibetsakak ipe niy:

— Iwa katy kaja sosobyity — niy. ³³ Sesus uwok niyze zinymyrynahatsa bo iktsa niyze Peduru pe niy:

— Satanas nabo pāotyktā — niy. — Iki Deus harere bo yhyhabyitahi tsimy, hawa kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana bo hi yhy tsimy kara iwatahi Satanas wata tsimozik — niy, iwa zibetsakik.

³⁴ Iwaze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa bo nisihuahuaka. Zinymyrykynahatsa ahatsa nisihuahuazo. Sibo nipamykysoko.

Ipe niy: — Aty katukbabata mozihikik zeka atakta pibytuhukutu hawaha iakparawy zeka ana humo ka piwari. Kaharere bo zuba ma tsimykarana. Kytsa iharapatawyhyta bo iktsa mahaze maku pibezenaha sihyrinymyrytsa. Pibytuhukutu kawata tsimahaktsa! Tozeka ja ikiahatsa kawa tu sinini tsimykarana! Hawa sinini mykara naha humo kawatu sinini tsimykarana hy. Ikiahatsa kahumo sinini tsimykarana zeka ana humo hi tykymynahaktsa kytsa!

³⁵⁻³⁶ Aty tapokzitsi zuba zeka tahyryzikararawy pihokda. Tanamy pihokzaba. Aty inamy ty tsizubarēna piakse zeka mohyrikosokdaze tsizubarēna mohokda. Ihyryzikararawy niwatihi mohokda. Aty tohi kahumo ispirikpo iwaze kytsa ity pibeze atahi Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Atahi kahumo tisprikporēta Deus wasania ty motsasoko atakta mohyrikosokdaze atahi Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. ³⁷ Katsa Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyry tsihikiknaha zeka Deus bo batu amy ty ibo nyny zikaha. Deus harere humo zuba yhy tsimykarana iwaze tawahi ituk mynapykyryk, isapyha ty mybo nyny my.

³⁸ Mektsaktsa kytsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha, asaktsa abaktsa kytsa deusbyitsa humo yhy mykaranaha. Kahumo sisikpybyrētsa. Kaharere humo kino niwatihi sisikpybyrētsa. Utakta Deus zikpehata maku wata ikyzik. Deus imysapyrēnikita izikwy tuk myziksizo. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa kino niwatihi situk myziksizo. Myziksizoze, aty kahumo tisikpybyrēta zeka. Uta kino ihumo kasikpybyrēta. Aty kaharere humo tisikpybyrēta zeka. Uta kino iharere humo kasikpybyrēta Asaktsa batu katukytsa byitsawatsa — Sesus niy.

9

¹ Kaharere wasani mykara. Deus hi ityryktsa mynasipehaka. Kytsa abazubaha mynasipeha. Wastuhu ahatuk kytsa ana bo hi iktsa maha. Deus ahapehakatsa mozik ana bo hi iktsa maha. Bykyzehu zuba mohyrikosokdanaha.

Moises Erias iwatsa Sesus bo inatakanahana.

² Kyze mytsyhyrytsa wa zurunahaze Sesus hara bo jobonita bo kytsa ni-sioktyhyryk. Peduru Tsiaku Suão iwatsa nisioktyhyryk. Asa zuba, ustsaktsa nitarenaha. Sibaze meky watu itahyryty. ³ Tisukbarazarêta niyzik. Katsaktsa ibarazabaharêta batu myny hỹ. Ibaze kytsa petoktsa natakanahana. ⁴ Erias, Moises ahatsa, tubabatu nihyrikosokdanahatsa tu, ituk nipamykysokonaha.

⁵ Iwaze Peduru:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa, watsa wyzik tykara eze harakykbyihi ahaparik tazi. Estuba ikia bo, estuba Moises bo, estuba Erias bo iwa — niy.

⁶ Tsipybyrêta tu amy ty ja nipamykysoko batu inymyryhy. Sipybyrêta tu nikaranaha. ⁷ Iwaze bijo satata inasiharasuk. Bijo satata eze nihokdanaha. Deus iaksoho ziwabynaha. Atahi ispe niy:

— Atakta katse babata, ihumo ka kamypokzitsiarêta uta iwatawyta. Myt-sasoze tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! — niy.

⁸ Nitsasobaze atsoko Sesus atazuba nitare. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Sesus bo zuba nikozonaha.

⁹ Bykyze hara jobonita ekze inasikzonahaze Sesus:

— O jabasani tsinynaha ty kaja kytsa bo ka soso byitaha! Uta Deus zikpe-hata ahawata ikyzik mohyrikosokdaze mynahyryzikpoze ana zuba kytsa bo tsimypamykysonaha — niy. ¹⁰ Yhỹ niaha. — Amy skaraba inahyryzikpo — mytsaty nikaranaha. Sihyrynymyrybyitsa nikaranaha, iwaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. ¹¹ Iwaze ipe niaha:

— Amo humo sa Moises harere mymyhyrinymyrykynahatsa hi “Tapara Erias myziksizo”. Amo skaraba iharere mymywatawy — niaha.

¹² — Wasani my. Tapara Erias mozumuze atsatu ezytyk pikymyze. Kytsa Deus humo sispirikporêtsa mytsaty mykaranaha. Tubabatu utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik kasoho hi ziwatahanaha. “Atakta sinini mykara. Ihumo mymyijakanaha, ihumo batu siakparawy. Iharere bo batu yhyhabyitsa ziknakaranaha”. ¹³ Hawa sa ziwatahanaha Erias soho atsatuty nikaranaha. Erias hyritywata botu izumu. Isukyrytsitsa zimyijakanaha zibezenaha. Amy ty tubabatu ziwatahanaha atsatu nikaranaha — niy.

Sesus jypykyhyzytykta hyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakarata iwatahi zizororowy.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus tuktsa ustsas zinymyrykynahatsa bo zumunahaze kytsa sizubarêtsa sipauk baze iktsa niaha. Sudeutsa sopykwy humo sihyrinymyrytsa zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nahapepehakanaha.

¹⁵ Kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus bo iktsa niahaze sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha ibo inatururukiknaha. Iwaze ipe:

— Tsikzumu — nikaranaha. Yhỹ ikzumu Sesus niy.

¹⁶ — Hawa hatsa sa zinymyrykynahatsa tuk tsimyyharape pehakanaha — niy.

¹⁷ Estuba maku tihi:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa, katse zioctyhyryk. Hyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakara iwatahi iharerebyita iharawita niwatihi. ¹⁸ Myzumuze wytyk bo naraha narahaka, isake soroporo, tatsaputy dy nikara itsipa ziboro. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa pe iky:

— Hyrikoso isapybara katse bo pororo ziknakara ata kino tsiksiwyhikna-haktsa kytsa. Ipe nabo pãoty tsimaha iky. Zinymyrykynahatsa batu zikaha — niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo, Deus humo ahaspirikpo byizeka iwatsa tu ahatuk mynapykyryk. Jypykyhyzytykta kabo tyzioktyhyk! — niy.

²⁰ Iwatsahi jypykyhyzytykta Sesus bo zioctyhyryknaha. Hyrikoso sapybara Sesus bo iktsa niyze jypykyhyzytykta wytyk bo zirahawy opykani nitydydyky niy. Jypykyhyzytykta wytyk buruk paikpa niparakak weze weze nikara. Isake soroporo zipoko.

²¹ Sesus izo pe niy:

— Hawaze sa atse niwa niu — niy:

— Jabaseze tu niwa niu — niy. ²² — Hyrikoso sapybara pibeze tsihikik. Hyrikoso sapybara humo pihik bo piharazukik izo bo pioktsokik. Iwa pibeze tsihikik — izo niy. — O tymytsumuēhīkta! Azikwykyta zeka tymytsumuēhīkta! Myhumo amypokzitsiakta! — niy.

²³ — Hawa sa tsimy “azikwykyta zeka”. Yh̄y ikyba. Aty Deus humo ispirikpo zeka kazikwy humo ziky — Sesus niy. ²⁴ Atsoko jypykyhyzytyktazo kakaik niy, Sesus pe niy:

— O ahumo kaspirikporēta tsikaeni zuba. Tsipiktsumuēhī zeka ahumo mospirikpotohi kaspirikporēta babata mozik — niy.

²⁵ Kytsa sizubarētsa harape baze ziknapykyknahaze Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara pe niy:

— O hyrikoso sapybara aharawita aharerebyita kino niwatihi nabo pāoty. Awahi pāoty. Erete eretebyijaty — niy. Iwa ihyrikoso sapybara zipedahik.

²⁶ Iwaze ihyrikoso sapybara kakaik niy. Jypykyhyzytykta nitydydykyk tu. Iwa niparak. Jypykyhyzytykta nirata hyrity wata niyzuknihikare niy. Iwaze kytsa tihi:

— O atakta botu nihyrikosokda — nikaranaha. ²⁷ Sesus jypykyhyzytykta tsyhyrype humo paik niy. Zitsumuēhīk ity kyik niy. Tsakurēta niyzikzo.

²⁸ Iwaze Sesus wahoro bo paku niy. Asazubaze zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— Amo skaraba katsa ihyrikoso sapybara ty batu tyiksiwyhik batu zikaha — niaha.

²⁹ — Deus bo pamykyso byizeka ihyrikoso sapybara tawata ba ziksiwynaha — Sesus niy. Iwa h̄y.

Sesus tasukmozawy soho tahyrizikpowy humo kino niwatihi nitsasokozo.

³⁰ Kyze niukurunahaze, Sesus nisihrinymyryky. Haneze niy kytsa batu sihrinymyry anahi ziny tsihikik. Karareu buruk niukurunahaze zinymyrykynahatsa zuba nisihrinymyryky. ³¹ Sesus:

— O aibani kasukyrytsitsa pikbezenaha. Pikbezenahaze petok puruze mynahyrizikpo — niy.

³² Zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba:

— O amy skaraba “mynahyrizikpo” — mytsaty nikaranaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tahasikpybyspyk tu batu ity peha.

— Aty sa myhyrizikwanita mozik Deus tyryktsa tuk — nikaranaha.

³³⁻³⁴ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus hapik ske buruk niukurunaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Kytsa tihi:

— Utakta mypehatsa wata. Ahazubarētsa tyziktsumuēhīnaha! Usta:

“O batu, utazakta! batu, utazakta!” — nikaranaha. Kyze Kaparanaū bo zumunahaze, Sesus ispe niy:

— O kytsa hawa skaraba tsiktsasokonaha. Ske buruk tsikukurunahaze hawaha tsiktsasokonaha — niy. Tahasikpybyspyk. Batu harere. Batu yh̄y.

³⁵ Iwaze Sesus itadyhyze:

— Kapauk baze dyhy dyhytaha! Tsipiwabynaha. Ikiahatsa:

“Utakta mypehatsa wata sizubarētsa moziktsumuēhīnaha” tsikykarana-haze, Deus kino myha batu. Deus tihi:

“Aty sa tatukytsa mysitsumuēhēkik, atahi mypehatsa wata. Atahi katyryktsa tukta myhyrizikwanita my” niy. Hyŷ nikaranaha. Hawa sizotsa mozihihiknaha siharere humo astsa tu nikaranaha iwa Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha zeka iwaze Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa ahabyi zeka batu Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

³⁶ Iwaze Sesus jabisitatsa tsibik tahatazaha eze tyrikto niy. Ziharapykze sibo ziwatawyky: ³⁷ Sesus:

— O jabyitsa humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa zeka, niwaha humo ka kakurēta. Ikiatsa kahyrytsa watsa. Jabyitsa humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa zeka kahumo niwatihi ahamypokzitsiukrētsa. Iwaze ikiatsa humo kakurēta zeka Deus kino niwatihi. Atahi mybarawy bo zikpeha — ispe niy.

Asaktsa mybo batu sisakanibyitsa mytuktsa moziknaha.

³⁸ Kyze Suão Sesus bo nipamykysoko:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa maku tsinynaha hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik azikwy humo. Atakta katsa mytukbyita tu iwatsahize katsa ipe:

“Batu tihikta! Ikiakta mytyrykbyita tsimy” — tsikaha.

³⁹ Sesus:

— O batu. Ahasopyksapybyritsa tsimykaranaha. Aty tohi amy ty kytsa batu zik kahumo my zeka atakta kaokzeka pisapywyky. ⁴⁰ Kahumo tsakurēta mozik. Asaktsa myhumo sisakanibyitsa mytukytsa moziknaha. ⁴¹ Kaharere wasani hŷ tsiwabytoktonaha. Aty pihik ty ahabo nyny my zeka ikiatsa Kiristu tuktsa humo atakta isapyha ty ibo nyny my — niy.

Imysapybara ty pimoewy zeka iwaze hi Deus piokzo.

⁴² Sesus nisihrinymyrykyzo. Kytsa jabyitsa bo nisiaknikinaha soho Sesus ispe niy:

— Aty harahare ty pisoikañhiknaha zeka iwaze pihik maporik bo nipapykik iwaze moharazukik ana humo batu isapy. Atakta jabyitsa kahumo tispirikporēta tu zeka zimyiwyky ana humo batu imysapy. Atakta imysapybyrēnikita babata.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Atsyhyrype ahumo isapybyri zeka, atsyhyrype ty ikyzykiky. Deus sapy bo tsimysukze atsyhyrype estuba zuba zeka wasani. Sinini ykarawy bo zeka atsyhyrypetsa petok zeka wasanibara bo tsipasapy. Sinini ykarawy anaeze izo ba zikbe. Anaeze winuputsa tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Apyry humo isapybyri zeka apyry ty ikyzykiky. Deus sapy bo tsimysukze apyry estuba zuba zeka wasani. Sinini ykarawy bo zeka apyrytsa petok zeka wasanibara bo tsipasapy.

⁴⁷ Ahyrizik humo isapybyi zeka ahyrizik ty hyrykokik ty. Deus sapy bo tsimysukze ahyrizik estuba zuba zeka wasani. Sinini ykarawy bo zeka ahyriziktsa petoktsa zeka wasanibara bo tsipasapy. ⁴⁸ Sinini ykarawy eze ka izo ba zikbe. Anaeze winuputsa tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Sinini mynakaranaha. Anaeze tsizubarēna batu mysapy, kytsa tawahi mynapykyryknaha. Iwatsahi mysapybaraka tamoewyhyk.

⁴⁹ Hawa katsa poro siraratsani kykywy iwazeka ba ziktahōrō anahyryity wa ha Deus mymysininiwy iwaze imysapybaraka tsimoewynaha. ⁵⁰ Poro tisapyrēna. Poro morŷk byizeka ba zik tsakykyzonaha. Poro iōrŷkbara wytyk humo batu sapy mozik mymaiwy. Poro mydisahawy tsakykyha wasani my. Iwa hyryity wa ha ahamysapyhuktsa kytsa! — niy. Tynaharape pokzitsikinaha.

10

Sesus myokeza moewy soho humo nisihrinymyryky.

¹ Iwaze Sesus niparak. Sudeja bo. Sorodão buburu zitsikza. Iwaze myzubaha ibo inakypykyknaha nishyrinymyrykyzo. ² Pariseutsa zukzuk niaha. Izumunahaze ibo nipamykysokonaha. Asatu niharapepehakana-hatsa tu iharere zimyi tsihikiknaha. Ipe niaha:

— Hawa sa wasani maku taoke pimoewyhyik zeka Moises harere bo ja batu yhy ha — niaha.

³ Sesus:

— Amo taparakta Moises harere botu zahapehaka — niy.

⁴ Moises tihi:

— Maku taoke pimoewy tsihik zeka tapara papeu atatsa soho piwataha iwaze atatsa pāoty zikaha my. “Ikia hi batu kaokebyitatsa” piwatahaka — niaha. Iwa kytsa siokeza siakparawy byizeka ziknakaranaha. Aokzeka ja wasani nikaranaha.

⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo yhy ahabyitsa tsikykarana. Iwatsa tu Moises ahaharere bo yhy niy. Deus harere bo ahawabytoktobyitsa tu tsimykaranaha iwaze Moises ahaharere bo yhy niy. ⁶ Tapara Deus mybarawy nizuknize iwaze maku wytyk ahatsa niwatihi nisisukni. Petoktsa nisisukni. ⁷⁻⁸ Iwatsahi kytsa tahazotsa bara botu tahasapynaha tahaokeza tuk zuba tahasapynaha. Isukzata batu ata zuba mozuru harapetok mozurukunaha. ⁹ Iwatahi Deus maku ibarikta nizukni atatsa ioke nizukni niwatihi Deus okzeka estuba zubata wata iwatahi ba zikaharapemoewynaha. Iwa zeka batu imysapy — niy.

¹⁰ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo pakuzo niaha. Asa tihi:

— Amy ty sa nishyrinymyryky — niaha. ¹¹ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Maku taoke moewyky zeka mektatsa tu piakse zeka batu imysapy my. Taoke humo batu imysapy my. ¹² Iwa wytyk atatsa kino tabarikta moewyky zeka mekta tu piakse zeka. Atatsa imysapybyitatsa. Tabarikta humo batu imysapy — niy. Nawa Sesus sibo nipamykysoko.

Sesus jabyitsa tuk.

¹³ Kyze wastuhu sizotsa tahahyrytsa Sesus bo nisioktykyryknaha.

— O Sesus myhyrytsa ty paik tsimy zeka sakurētsa tsimoziknaha — niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa sihumo sisakparētsa iwatsahi batu ibo zuk.

— O nabo tsiksizonahaktsa! — niaha. ¹⁴ Sesus ziwabyze takyriki. Sesus:

— “O nabo tsiksizonahaktsa!” soso byitaha! Jabyitsa uta kabo tynasioktyhyknahaktsa! Deus tyryktsa jabyitsa watsa. ¹⁵ Jabyitsa kino isapyha ty isty nyny my zeka sakurētsa moziknaha: yhy sisopyk. Jabyitsa watsa zeka Deus pe: yhy tsimaha. Deus pe: yhy aha byizeka ityryktsabyitsa tu tsimaha — niy.

¹⁶ Sesus sihyrytsa nisibykyk, siwatu isty paik niyze. Deus pe:

— O kazo sihyrytsa tynasipokzitsikikta — niy.

Maku tsinamyrēta Sesus bo izumu.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus ziokpykyze iwaze niukuru maku tsinamyrēta ibo izumu. Izumuze Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. O Sesus tsimysapyrēta humo ka iwaze puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa ikia hi tsamysapyrēta. Hawa sa mykara, iwatahi uta mohyrikosokdaze Deus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

¹⁸ Sesus:

— Amo skaraba ikia kape tsiky “tsimysapyrēta”. Deus zuba tsimysapyrēta koikny baktatu tsimysapyrēta. ¹⁹ Deus harere tsinymyryky. Mektsa okeza ba ziksipyryrynaha. Ba zikahapebezenaha. Usta namy ty hyryk hyryk byitaha. Ba zikspihikbatanaha. Ba zik mybarapetu tsimaha. Azotsa humo awatu ty

amypokzitsiuhukta! Deus harere bo yh̃y tsimy zeka iwaze Deus tuk tawahi tsimynapykyryk — niy.

²⁰ Inamynikita ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa jabasize tu aharere humo wasani ziknakara — niy.

²¹ Iwaze Sesus ibo iksaziu niy. Ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Ipe niyzo:

— Ikia aba estubaha ty tsimy. Tsipiksi anamy huak ty okyrysaro ty. Iwaze sinamybyitsa bo okyrysaro ty nynybaik tsimy. Iwaze hi anamy baba ty Deus sapy eze tu tsimy. Anamy baba ty mopykyryk. Bykyze pany! Kapik tynao — niy.

²² Inamynikita ana ziwabyze iakubyri tisukatsihikrēta. Tsinamyrēta hi tanamy pokzi tsiwy tuk batu yh̃y niy iwatahi batu iaku. Sesus ekze niparak tisukatsihikrēta. ²³ Iwaze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa bo iksa niy. Ispe niy:

— Sinamyrētsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha tsihokdaharēna. Tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mynakanaha.

²⁴ Zinymyrykynahatsa iharere humo nipybybaiknaha. Sesus nitsasokozo:

— O kytsa katukytsa watsa hawa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha tsihokdaharēna h̃y Deus harere bo yh̃y ahabyitsa iwatsahi ba Deus tyryktsa zikyziknaha. ²⁵ Tsihokdaharēna siraratsa kamero inarokota mysukwowowy ispioke buruk mytsuk. Tsinamyrēta Deus tyryk mozik tsihokdaharēna h̃y batu zik — niy.

²⁶ Ana humo ziwabykynahaze sipybyrētsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Aty skaraba Deus tyryktsa moziknaha — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Sesus sibo iksaziu niy. Ispe niy:

— Kytsa tuka batu zikaha. Deus humo ka batu amy tohi ihokdaha.

²⁸ Peduru ipe niy:

— Niwazuba! Katsaktsa mybo ka iksa tykta, mynamy mywahoro eze niwatihi tsizubarēna tsikzerebaiknaha iwaze ikia tuk tsimymysapynaha — niy.

²⁹ Sesus:

— Kaharere wasani my. Wabyziutaha! Aty tawahoro perekek zeka katukta mozik, atakta Deus wasaniha humo tispirikporēta mozik. Atahi abaka sē sizubarētsa wahoro ty nyny mykara, ana wata aty tatukytsa myserekek zeka, taziky, tatsy, taje, tazo, tahyrytsa tatsuhuk iwa myserekba zeka ustsā itukytsa Deus ibo nyny my. Sē itukytsa sizubarētsa h̃y.

³⁰ Abaka ustsā ziky, itsy, ije, izo, ihyrytsa, itsuhuk sē sizubarētsa ty iwa ibo nyny mykara. Ustsā pisapybyriki. Kyze atakta mohyrikosokdaze Deus baze tawahi mynapykyryk. ³¹ Sizubarētsa tihi: “O katsaktsa myhyrizikwanitsa tsa watsa tsimoziknaha” mybarapetu nikaranaha. Asaktsa siapiktsa zuba moziknaha. Abaka sizubarētsa siapiktsa maha asahi sihyrizikwanitsa watsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasokozo tahyrizikpowy soho niwatihi nitsasokozo.

³² Kyze Serusarēhe bo niukurunahaze Sesus siharaze niukuru. Zinymyrykynahatsa ihumo mytsaty nikaranaha. Ustsā kytsa siapik niukurunaha sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo, hawa sa ihumo my.

³³ — Wabyziutaha aba katsa Serusarēhe bo tsikukurunaha. Uta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik Serusarēhe bo mokuru. Nakpo zukzuk tsimahaze kytsa taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysonahatsa, Moises harere ty

nisihyrinymyrynahatsa iwatsa kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. Pikspihikbatanaha. “Atakta Deus okzeka batu mysapy mykara, katsa kino niwatihi atakta batu mysapy mytsaty tsimykaranaha” motsasonaha. Bipyritsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. ³⁴ Pikuezozokoknaha. Pikikinaha. Pikbezenaha. Iwaze petok puruze mynahyryzikpo. Utakta Deus zikpehata, ahawata ikyzik pikbezenaha — Sesus niy.

Tsiaku itsy Suão ahatsa Sesus bo nizapykykynaha.

³⁵ Kyze Tsiaku itsy Suão niwatihi Sesus bo izumunaha. Asa hi Sebedeu hyrytsa niaha. Sesus pe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa abo tsimyzapykykynaha zeka atsatu mybo yhỹ tsimy — niaha.

³⁶ — Amy sa tsimyzihikiknaha — niy.

³⁷ — Ikia aparakbaha abazubata tsimozikze katsaktsa abaze dyhy dyhy tsimaha. Estuba apanuryk taba dyhy my. Usta apawazo taba dyhy my — niaha.

³⁸ — Amy sa tsimyzapykykynaha batu ahahyrinymyry. Tozeka ja sinini tsimaha kawata ja. Pikbezenahaze ikiahatsa ja. Kawata pahabezenaha zeka ana kino ahapunihiku ja.

³⁹ Yhỹ niaha.

Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Sinini tsimaha kawata hỹ. Pahabezenaha kawata pikbezenaha hỹ.

⁴⁰ Aty kabaze dyhy my ba ziktsaso. Aty kapanuryk taba dyhy my. Aty kapawazo taba dyhy my ba ziktsaso. Deus botu nisiwatawy utakta batu — Sesus niy.

⁴¹ Utsa zinymyrykynahatsa Tsiaku Suão ahatsa harere ziwabynahaze taokanikinaha. ⁴² Iwatahi Sesus tabo inasipehaze ispe niy:

— Bipyritsa pehatsa kytsa sizubarëtsa mysipehakanaha. Katsa abazubatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Kytsa ziknasipehaikiknaha. Ana tyhi ahahyrinymyrëtsa. ⁴³ Ikiahatsa ahatuk batu. Aty mysipeha tsihikik atahi sizubarëtsa mysitsumuëhĩ. ⁴⁴ Aty myhyrizikwanita mozihikik ahatuk sizubarëtsa mysitsumuëhĩkĩ.

⁴⁵ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Mybarawy bo inasikze myzubaha mysitsumuëhĩ. Myzubaha humo ba katsumuëhĩhuk kytsa katy ba ziktsumuëhĩnaha ana bo ka batu zuk. Ikzumuze mybarawy ezektsa sisapyzeky mohyrikosokda iwatsahi asaktsa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Kabezewy humo kytsa simysapyrëtsa moziknaha ana bo hi ikzumu — niy.

Sesus ihyrizikubyita zizororowy.

⁴⁶ Kyze Baratimeu ihyrizikubyita zizororowy. Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Serikoho bo niukurunaha. Kyze Serikoho zipokonahaze kytsa sizubarëtsa siapik niukurunaha. Ihyrizikubyita Baratimeu Timeu tse Serikoho ske sak eze nidyhyky. Ba zikozo batu amy tohi humo ziky. Kytsa ziharamunahaze sakpyri zuba ziwaby.

— O kaboja, kaboja! — nikara. Kytsa okyrysaro ty ibo nyny niaha. Siske eze nidyhyky. Kytsa Baratimeu pe:

— Sesus Nasare ezekta mozumu — niaha. ⁴⁷ Iwaze Sesus ibaze Baratimeu kaka niy:

— O aidytykta Sesus! Tyziktsumuëhĩkta! O Sesus ikia mydiri Dawi tse kahumo amypokzitsiukta — kaka niy.

⁴⁸ Kytsa zibetsakaknaha:

— O aksobyitykta! — niaha. Tybyi zuba niy:

— O tyziiksumuēhīkta kahumo amypokzitsiukta, Sesus! — kakazo niy.
⁴⁹ Sesus itarikto:
 — Pany! Uta kabo tyzioktyhyknaha! — niy. Kytsa ihyrizikubyita zihuahuahiknaha:
 — O apybybyihukta! Riktotyukta! Sesus pahuahuaka — niaha.
⁵⁰ Atsoko itarikto. Tasuk izezerēnikita zibokikare. Sesus bo niparak.
⁵¹ Sesus:
 — Amo skaraba hawa sa my — niy.
 — O myhyrinymyrykytsa ba zikozo. Kahyrikiytsa tysizororowykta! — niy.
⁵² Sesus:
 — Ikia kahumo aspirikporēta. Iwatahi pazororowy — niy.
 Iwaze nihyriziktsa nisizororowy nikozozo. Sesus hapik niukuru.

11

Sesus Serusarēhe bo zumuku.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha. Betepake Betanija baze na hara jobonikita Oriwereja inarokota baze anaeze Sesus tatuktsa petoktsa nisipeha:

² — Nabo pāotaha kytsa. Atsezubaha myharaze tsimypupunahaze pikuza tsibik tsipipiktumunaha. Ata bo hi isoikāihita tsipinyaha, batu aty tohi ibete dyhy. Satsukyktaha! Kabo tyzioktyhyknaha! ³ Utsa kytsa:

“Hawa sa tsimykaranaha” maha zeka, “Mypehakatsa mype niy kabo tyzioktyhyknaha” tsimaha! “Bykyze ahabo tasirezo” tsimahakta! — niy.

Yh̄y niaha.

⁴ Iwaze niukurunahaze, pikuza ske eze zinyaha hokbowy baze zikanaha. Isoik ihañhita bo zisatsukyknaha. ⁵ Utsa kytsa sibaze tutsa:

— Hawa sa tsimykaranaha. Hawa hatsa sa pikuza tsipisatsukykyknaha — niaha.

⁶ — O mypehakatsa tihi mype niy pikuza tsibik kabo tyzioktyhyknaha. Bykyze ahabo tasirezo — niaha.

— Yh̄y. Tsioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niaha. ⁷ Sesus bo pikuza zioctyhyryknaha. Tahasuk pikuza bete zizozokonaha. Sesus ibete niukuru.

⁸ Iwaze usts kytsa kino niwatihi tahakpyzazawy ske buruk zipapakanaha. Tsarakzapatsa jerukbara Ezektsa ty bokok bokok ky niaha ana humo kino niwatihi ske buruk nisipapakanaha. Iwa tsimykaranaha Sesus tsimysapyrēta humo asazuba nipamykysokonaha ⁹ Sizubarētsa Sesus haraze, kytsa iapik kino niwatihi niukurunaha, myzubaha zihuahuakanaha.

— Sesus Deus baze niapykyk, mywata niyzik.

Deus bazekta tu, katsa mybo izumu. Deus mybarawy bo zipaha. Atakta tsimysapyrēta.

¹⁰ Taparakta Dawi mydiri wata “O Deus ibo zisapywy iwatsahi mykurētsa!”

Ata humo Deus tyryktsa tsmoziknaha. Atahi wasani mynakara. “O ihumo mykurētsa h̄y” — nikaranaha.

¹¹ Iwaze Sesus Serusarēhe bo niukuru. Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Paikpa kytsa bo iksa nikara. Zunubakaze, Betanija zinymyrykynahatsa tuk ziksizonaha.

Sesus umaha soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹² Sesus estuba zuruze zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Serusarēhe bo ziksizonaha. Niukurunahaze irapa izumu. ¹³ Ērykani umaha bo iksa niaha. Tis-arozubarēta niy. Iwaze Sesus umaha bo nakpo zuk niyze iharabyita botu zuk niy. Ihara ziberiki. Isaro zuba. Batu iharaka. Aibani zuba tahara. ¹⁴ Iwatahi umaha pe niy:

— Niwazuba! Aharahokbita ba aty tohi ahara zezukzo — niy.
Ana humo hi zinymyrykynahatsa ziwabynaha.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupe bo nitsuk.

¹⁵ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Serusarêhe bo niaha. Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk. Kytsa asaktsa myraratsa ty ziknasihuakaknaha okyrysaro humo. Ustsaktsa bipyri okyrysaro humo Sudeutsa okyrysaro ty ziknasihuakaknaha. Iwaze Sesus sizubarêtsa nisiksiwykik. Atsoko nitururuknaha. Asaktsa okyrysaro ty nisihuakaknaha sidisahawyzozokorowy nisitsihipetotokokbaik. Asaktsa amytudutsa nisihuakaknaha sidyhywytsa nisitsihipetotokokbaik. ¹⁶ Sesus ispe niy:

— Batu amy tohi Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze sinamy ba zisikta batu skeke — niy. ¹⁷ Iwaze nisihyrinymyryky.

— Deus harere tubabatu ziwataha tihi:

“Kawahoro zubata haneze nanabytabaktsa myzubaha kabo mynapamykysokonaha” ziwataha. Ikiahatsa kawahoro sitsyhyryboarêtsa wahoro tsimyzapyhuaknaha — niy.

¹⁸ Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa, asaktsa Sudeutsa sopykwy zikziwatahakanahatsitsa kino niwatihi iharere ziwabykynaha. Ana kino ziwabynahaze pibeze tsihikiknaha. Ipokso sipybyrêtsa. Myzubaha Sesus harere bo yh̃ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa iwatsahi ipokso sipybyrêtsa. Isukyrytsitsa tu pibeze tsihikiknaha myzubaha pokso tsawyzik batu zikaha.

¹⁹ Zunubakaze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk niparakzo. Betanija bo ziksizonaha.

Umaha niharapara tasoho.

²⁰ Byri zokorobyitu niukuruzonahaze umaha bo iktsa niaha. Iharatatsa niharaparabaiknaha. ²¹ Nezeba Sesus nipamykysoko ana bo hi Peduru mytsaty nikara iwaze ipe niy:

— O myhrinymyrykytsa iktsa tykta! Umaha ikia tsikykarata niharapara — niy.

²² Sesus:

— Deus humo ahaspirikporêtsaktsa! ²³ Kaharere wasani my. Wabyziutaha! Hara jobonita bo tsipepehanaha zeka “Nabo pãoty buburu zuba bokta”. Nawa tihi my. Ba mytsaty tsimaha “O buburu zuba bo ja, batu yh̃ ja” tsimaha. Ahaharere humo buburu zuba bo my. Deus humo tsimyspirikponaha zeka hawa ha sa tsimyzapykykynaha atsatu ahabo nyny my.

²⁴ Hawa ha ty Deus bo tsimyzapykykynaha zeka ana humo hi Deus ahabo nyny my, iwa tsimaha zeka ihumo tsimyspirikponaha. Nawaze ahabo nyny my h̃y.

²⁵ Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze kytsa humo batu ahakyri. Ikia tsipakyriki zeka ustsasimysapybaratsa humo aha bo mahaze ana humo ka tyspiriktsokdakta iwatsa tu tysiokzohik tsimaha. Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha tsimysiokzohik zeka myzo bijoikpe ezekta ahamysapybyi humo pahaokzohik.

²⁶ Ikiahatsa kytsa simysapybyitsa bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka myzo bijoikpe ezekta kino ahamysapybyi humo ba zikspiriktsokda ba zahaokzohik — Sesus niy.

Aty harere humo Sesus kytsa mysipeha. Aty sa ipe: — Natihiktsa — my.

²⁷ Kyze Serusarêhe bo niukuruzonaha. Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze zitabakaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, Sudeutsa sopykwy zikziwatahakanahatsitsa, taparaktsa Sudeutsa kapitãotsa nisipeha iwatsa ibo zumunaha. ²⁸⁻³⁰ Ipe niaha:

— Aty sa ikia pe Deus wahoro zubata kytsa tysiksiwyhik! Katsyhyryze tarabajakta! tsimy kara. Aty sa zapeha — niaha. Batu ihumo siakparawy iwatsahi ibo nipamykysokonaha. Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Aty sa Suão Batista pe: “Kytsa tysiharasusukta” niy. Aty sa Suão Batista zipeha. Tozeka ja Deus ipe niy. Tozeka ja kytsa ipe niaha. Aty sa kabo tsimytsasokonaha — Sesus niy. — Ana hi kabo tsimytsasonahaze uta kino ahape my. Aty kape:

“Tarabajakta iwa tihikta” my — niy.

³¹ Iwaze taparakta kapitaõtsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Hawa sa tsimaha Deus ipe niy zeka kytsa tysiharasusukta tsimaha zeka iwaze Sesus mype:

“Amy skaraba Suão humo ahaspirikpobyitsa tsimaha” — my.

³² — Katsa batu tyso “Kytsa ipe tysiharasusukta”. Myzubaha Suão Deus sohokotsa babata humo ka sispirikporõtsa iwatsahi kytsa pokso batu tyso, kytsa ipe tysiharasukukta batu tyso — nikaranaha.

³³ Iwaze ipe niaha:

— Suão Batista soho humo batu myhyrinymyry — niaha.

Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta kino ahabo ba ziktsaso aty kape:

“Tarabajakta” — niy.

12

Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyikitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

¹ Iwaze Sesus myzubaha bo nipamykysokozo. Waratok humo nikarana-hatsitsa soho nitsasoko iwa nisihyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Maku estuba duabohotsa nisiparikik. Nisiparikikze jokarawytsa ty okehyry okehyry niy. Ihoke ziuku anaeze kytsa duabohotsa tsik nisipypyrikik-naha. Iwaze tsihitsa jo bo isiparik ziziki anaeze ziperykykta duabohotsa nisisukparaka. Waratok tsihitsa niparakze kytsa pe: “Utakta mu. Nokponi mokuru. Ikiahatsa duabohotsa tysiperynaha! Tsapukte buruk kaperytsa humo duabohotsa ty ahabo nyny my” niy. Yhỹ niaha. Iwaze tsihitsa meky botu itasapy.

² Kyze duabohotsa nijakuknahaze tsihitsa tatsumuẽhĩtsa pe: “Tupaktsa! Iperytsitsa bo tsimy. Abaka duabohotsa nakymynaha, siperytsitsa mysizyzykyknaha. Iwaze okyrysaro tsapukte bo duabohotsa huak humo kabo tyzibykyk!” niy. Yhỹ niy. Niparak.

³ Zumuze duabohotsa perytsitsa nizokbatsinaha. Nitsakikinaha. Awani ziksiwyhiknaha. ⁴ Iwaze duabohotsa tsihitsa usta tsumuẽhĩtsa zipeha. Anabo zumuze zimyjakanaha. Ziharektotokoknaha.

⁵ Iwaze ustsá tsumuẽhĩtsa nisipeha. Wastuhu nisikikinaha ziksiwyhiknaha. Ustsá nisibanaha. Hawa tapara tsumuẽhĩtsa sisopyk atsatu ustsá bo niaha.

⁶ Iwaze itse babata zuba are niy, ihumo tsimypokzitsiarẽta. Iwatatu tatse sibo zipeha. Tapetu nikara:

“O katse humo ka ja ba zikaha” mytsaty nikara.

⁷ Iwaze duabohotsa perytsitsa itse zinynahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Asa tihi:

“Atakta duabohotsa tsihitsa tse my. Ata kino izo mohyrikosokdaze izo namy takse. Duabohotsa tsaizekita takse. Tabezehiktsa kytsa! Tsipibezenaha zeka katsa hi duabohotsa tahaksenaha” niaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁸ Iwaze tsihitsa tse nizokbatsinaha. Zibezehiknaha. Inury duabohotsa kosobara bo nipapykiknaha.

⁹ Tsihitsa ziksize hawa my duabohotsa perytsitsa bo my — Sesus niy.
— Atahi mozumuze iperytsitsa mysiba. Duabohotsa mektsa botu nyny my. Duabohotsa sukpesapy ty ustsaskezo kotsitsa bo nyny my — Sesus nikara.

¹⁰ Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka. Ana hi tsinymyrykynaha.

— Harahare wahoro mozoknikitsitsa batu isapy mytsaty nikaranaha iwatsahi nipapykiknaha,
ata hi harahare abazubata niyzik iwatahi wahoro tisapyrēna niyzik — Deus harere niy.

¹¹ — Ana hi Deus mykara. Iwatsahi katsaktsa:

“O tisapyrēna. Tsipisapywyky tsimaha. Deus mypehatsa ihumo hi tisapyrēna hỹ tsimaha”.

Iwa tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka — Sesus niy.

¹² Iwaze sisukyrytsitsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Hawa nitsasoko sisoho nipamykysoko ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi itsipa humo zioiky tsihikiknaha. Kytsa pokso sipbyrētsa. Iwaze sisukyrytsitsa zerekeknaha ziksinaha.

Kytsa okyrysaro humo Homa Sesa abazubata bo nyny mykaranaha ja.

¹³ Kyze asaktsa Sesus sukyrytsitsa Pariseutsa, Erodes tuktsa kino niwatihi kytsa Sesus bo nisipehakanaha. Nizokparakanaha iharere batu isapy mozihihiknaha ana wakysukik Sesus bo zumukunaha. ¹⁴ Zumunahaze asa hi:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa tisapyrena haty zuba nisihyrinymyryky ana humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Kytsa pokso batu apyby, kytsa abazubatsa humo ikia batu asikpyby. Kytsa aharere siakparawy byizeka batu asikpyby. Amy bo mytsaty tsimykarana sihyrinymyrēta hỹ. Deus harere ty zuba tsimysihyrynimyryky. Ahyrinymyrywy baba ty zuba tsimy kara. Tozeka ja mypehatsa abazubata Homa Sesa okyrysaro ibo nyny tsimaha. Tozeka ja batu nyny tsimaha. Hawa sa batu myhyrinymyry — nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Sesus simysapybyi humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Iharere batu sapy mozihihiknaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Amo kaharere humo imysapybara tsimyzihikiknaha Okyrysaro ty estuba kabo nynytaha! Okyrysaro wata bo iktsa taha — niy.

¹⁶ Okyrysaro wata ty estuba ibo nyny niaha.

— Aty naro sa okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka. Aty hyrikoso sa okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka — niy:

— Abazubata Sesa hyrikoso okyrysaro humo — niaha.

¹⁷ Sesus:

— Niwazuba. Abazubata Sesa namy ty ibo tu tysizotahaktsa! Okyrysaro ty abazubata Sesa bo tsisizonaha. Hawa ha Deus mozihihik ana ty zuba Deus bo nyny tahaktsa! Deus hawa ty mozihihik ibo tysizotaha — Sesus niy.

Iharere ziwabynahatsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha.

Mynahyryzikpo naha soho nitsasoko.

¹⁸ Kyze wastuhu Sadusitsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Asaktsa tsimhyryzikosokdanahaze ba ziknahyryzikponaha mykaranaha. ¹⁹ Iwatsahi Sesus pe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa, tubabatu Moises ziwatahaka. Deus harere myhumo ziwatahaka atahi “Taparakta maku nihyrikosokdaze itsy haramukuka ziake. Iwaze atatsa tabykyhyze mopurukze kytsa tihi: ‘O izikytsa mopuruk’ maha” niy. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka. Ipezo maha. ²⁰ Kyze

kytsa sete itukytsa nisakba. Taparakta tasukza. Kyze hyrytsa ahabyita tu nihyrikosokda.

²¹ Kyze itsy haramukuka bo zipytsawy. Itsy kino niwatihi ihyrytsa byita tu nihyrikosokda. Bykyze itsy taziky wanu sapy bo ziaксезоze ata kino ihyrytsa byita tu nihyrikosokda.

²² Iwa itukytsa nisakba katsyhyrywatsa sete atatsa ziaксе. Estuba nihyrikosokdaze usta itsy atatsa zioкtyhyryk siwatu atatsa zioкtyhyryk. Kytsa hyrytsa ahabyitsa tu niakbakanaha. Iwaze atatsa kino niwatihi nihyrikosokda.

²³ Kyze nawa puruze sizubarëtsa mynahyryzikponahaze aty sa ibarikta babata niaha. Sete itukytsa atatsa ziaксеnaha iwatsahi aty sa ibarikta babata — niaha.

²⁴ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ana humo kino zahaspikhikbatakanaha. Deus harere siakbatsa sohowy humo batu ahaspirikpo. Deus zikwy humo batu ahahyrinymyry. ²⁵ Abaktsa kytsa tahasukzanaha. Wutykyryk mysiaksekenaha. Iwatsa tu mohyrikosokdanahaze mynahyryzikponaha. Inahyryzikponahaze sisukzabyitsa bijoikpe eze tu mynapykyknaha. Ba zikarazonaha. Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa watsa moziknaha asahi batu tahasukza — niy. ²⁶ — Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze tsinahyryzikponaha ana ty hi tsinymyrykynaha — niy. Tubabatu Moises ziwataha, ana papeu humo ja batu ahahyrinymyry. Mytsatytaha! Moises okyrysaro mokorobaka soho ziwatahaka. Hana eze okyrysaro ikny Deus yksoho ziwaby. Deus tihi:

— Utakta Deus my. Taparakta Abarão kahumo tispirikporëta. Adiri Isake niwatihi kahumo tispirikporëta. Adiri Sako kahumo tispirikporëta. Iwa — niy.

²⁷ Kytsa niakbakanahatsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo. Kytsa asatu zuba ihumo sispirikporëtsa. Iwatsahi asaktsa tapara niakbakanahatsa aba kino asatu sispitu. Iwatsahi Deus tihi:

— Uta hi Deus my asahi kahumo mospirikpokonaha. Iwatsahi kytsa batu myhyryzikpozo mytsaty tsimykarana zeka batu wasani tsimaha, tsipimynaha — ispe niy.

Amy ty Deus harere aba zuba iharereta.

²⁸ Kyze estuba siwatahakatsa Sesus bo niy. Hawa isukyryktsitsa pe nitsasoziuku ziwaby. Iwaze Sesus pe niy. Atahi:

— Amy ty sa Deus harere aba zuba iharere. Tisopykzubarëta sa — niy.

²⁹ Sesus ipe niy:

— Deus harere iwa aba zuba my. Wabytaha Isareu Ezektsa! Deus estuba zuba koikny baktatu atahi Deus babata. Ihumo ahaspirikporëtsa.

³⁰ Deus harere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykarana. Ibo zuba mytsatyiuty. Ihumo ahamypokzitsirëtsa babatsa. Itsyhyrype ze tarabajaziuba tsimykarana. Tsahapaikrëtsa itsyhyrypeze ahahyryziktsokzawy tsimykarana. Hawa Deus mytsaty mynakara tsipinymyrykynaha zuba. Nawa tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka. ³¹ Usta harere aba zuba tihi:

— Ahatuktsa pauktsitsa tynasipokzitsikinaha, ahumo tsinakarana watihi. Iwa tubabatu Moises Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka. Ana harere petoktsa abazubatsa maha iwatsahi anaharere bo hyÿ tsimykara — Sesus niy.

³² Iwaze Sudeu ziwatahakata nitsaso:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa hawa ty tsimykara wasani my. Deus estuba zuba, koiknybakta tu atahi Deus babata. ³³ Katsa ibo tsimykarana tihi. Atahi

abazubata my. Ibo zuba mytsatyzu tsimykaranaha tihi. Ihumo mymypo-kzitsirētsa babatsa. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranahaktsa. Mypaīkrētsa itsyhyrypeze myhyriziktsokzawy tsimykaranaha. Hawa Deus mytsaty my-nakara tanymyry zuba. Iwaze mytuktsa pauksitsa tysipokzitsikinaha my humo tu tsinakaranaha wa tihi. Ana harere aba zuba. Katsa siraratsa nisibanahaze Deus bo isty nyny tsimykaranaha. Wasani my. Siraratsa tsimysikorobanahaze iwaze Deus bo nyny tsimykaranaha. Wasani my. Katsaktsa iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ana humo hi wasani babatsa tsimykaranaha Deus myhumo tsakurēta mozik — niy.

³⁴ Sudeu ziwatahakata nitsasoziuku iwaze Sesus ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tyryktsa tsimozik tsihikik abanury tu tsimozik — niy.

Iwatsahi kytsa iharere pokso sisikpybyrētsa. Batu — Hawa sa tsimy niahazo — nikaranaha.

Deus zipehata Dawi tsekokata atsatu sa.

³⁵ Iwaze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze nisihyrinymyrykyze ispe niy:

— Hawa Deus harere hyrinymyrytsa Deus zipehata Dawi tsekokatsa mozik. ³⁶ Tubabatu Dawi Deus hyrikoso humo nitsaso.

Deus pehatsa pe: “Kapanuryk taba dyhyty!

Bykzehu utakta Deus asukyrytsitsa apyrytsa pukezi typykyk apokso sipybyrētsa” niy.

Iwa Dawi Deus hyrikoso humo ziwatahaka.

³⁷ Tubabatu Dawi hi Kiristu Deus zipehata pe “Kapehatsa” iwatahi Deus zipehata Dawi tsekokatsa h̃y ata kino ipehatsa niwatihi — Sesus niy.

Kytsa sizubarētsa iharere humo sakurētsa niyziknaha.

Sesus Moises harere hyrinymyrytsitsa soho — Pykyhytu tahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

³⁸ Sesus nisihyrinymyrykyzo. Atahi:

— Moises harere hyrinymyrytsitsa humo pykyhytutaha kytsa! Asaktsa tahasuk humo tisapyrēna ty zuba siakparawy.

“Katsa zuba mysapyrētsa” mybarapetu nikaranaha. Anasapy kytsa sinamy pihuakaknaha, anaeze kytsa zihobyknahaze sibo nitsasoziukunahaze ana kino siakparawy. ³⁹ Sudeutsa wahoro eze sidyhydyhywytsa sisapyrētsa zuba siakparawy. Tahamyikahanaha zeka isapyha zuba siakparawy. Sisorokrētsa. “Katsaktsa wasani tsimykaranaha” mybarapetu nikaranaha.

⁴⁰ Asahi maku nihyrikosokdaze haramukuka namy piaksenaha. Okyrysaro piaksenaha. Asahi kytsa okzeka Deus bo mopamykysokonahaze sipapatu haramukukaka namy piaksebanaha. Kytsa okzeka ihyritywaha humo zuba, Deus sihumo tsihyrinymyrēta. Atahi sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik anaeze tahawahi mynapykyryknaha — niy.

Haramukuka okyrysaro ty ikatyhi nynybaik niy. Ana bo hi Sesus iktsa niy.

⁴¹ Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze okyrysarosuk baze nidyhyky. Kytsa okyrysaro suk bo zipopokonaha ana bo hi nikozoko. Sinamyrētsa okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty poktohi nikaranaha.

⁴² Iwaze haramukuka bo iktsa niy. Inamybyitatsa tu okyrysaro suk bo korok niy. Atatsa okyrysaro suk bo okyrysaro kaha tihi petok tsibik zuba korok niy. ⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Iwaze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Totsohi bo iksatahaktsa! Atatsa okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty nyny niy, iwatatsatu petok tsibik korok niy. Sinamyrētsa okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty nyny niaha iwatsa tu siokyrysaro kino kyhybyri habara ziknakara. Atatsa katsa batu. Inamybyitatsa tu okyrysaro ty tadisahawy huakaty nynybaik

niy. Deus okzeka ikahatyhi okyrysaro ty nynybaik niy. Atatsa hi okyrysaro ty nynybaik tsihyrizikporētatsa nikara — Sesus niy.

13

Deus wahoro zubata mynakbi Sesus niy.

¹ Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata ekze zinymyrykyta ipe niy:
— O myhyrinymyrytsa iksa tykta. Haraharetsa sisapyrētsa sibuzurētsa. Deus wahoro zubata ipamabita — niy.

² Sesus:
— Yhỹ. Haraharetsa bo iksa ty. Aibatohi haraharetsa ba harape bete zozo zikaha. Haraharetsa mynatōtōbaiknaha, iwaze Deus wahoro zubata nakarakbaik — niy.

Sininikarawy isukyrywy aha.

³ Bykyze Sesus nidyhyky. Oriwerejatsa hara eze nidyhyky. Deus wahoro zubata bo inakozo. Iwaze Peduru, Tsiaku, Suão, ãdere iwatsa ibo nipamykysokonaha. Asazubatsa ibo nipamykysokonaha.

⁴ — Hawaze Deus wahoro zubata mynakarakbaik amy ty sa tsimymyhyrinymyry ana hi mybo tsipiwatawy — nikaranaha.

⁵ Iwaze ispe niy:
— Pykyhytutaha! Kytsa pahaspikhikbataikiknaha hỹ. Siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha! ⁶ Sizubarētsa mozumunahaze pahaspikhikbatanaha “Utakta Kiristu Deus zikpehata maha” mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere batu wasani my situka pão pão byitaha — niy.

⁷ Tsiwabykynahaze kytsa nokponi mysibanaha, kytsa bytykara eze kino niwatihi mysibanaha. Ahapybybyihu ja iwa my zeka mybarawy ipykbaratu.

⁸ Nanabyi tabatsa myharape sukyryikiknaha. Nanabyi taba usa koikny mybarawy taba mytydydykyk tu. Kytsa sizubarētsa taharapa piykna. Batu sidisahawyky iwa myziakbataka mysinininaha.

⁹ — Pykyhytutaha! Botu ahabo iksaso. Kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Sudeutsa wahoro eze pahamyijakanaha, kapokzi pahakikinaha. Tahapehatsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa siokeze tu kaharere tsimytsasonaha.

¹⁰ Taparaka wasania ty myzubaha bo tsimytsasonaha bykyze zuba mybarawy mopykba. ¹¹ Ahatsipa humo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Sipehatsa okeryk pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ahaharere soho mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa! Sipehatsa okeryk tsimytsasonaha zeka Deus pahatsumuēhĩ. Deus hyrikoso myzapikso izikwy humo tsimytsasonaha iwaze ahahyrinymyrētsa hỹ. Ahasukyrytsitsa ahaharere ba ziaksenaha — niy.

¹² Iwaze atukytsa siharerewabymybarētsa tu maku tahatsy ty sisukyrytsitsa bo mysioktyhyryknaha iwa mysibanaha. Sizotsa tahahyrytsa sisukyrytsitsa bo mysioktyhyryknaha iwa mysibanaha. Sihyrytsa kino niwatihi tahazotsa humo tahakyrikinaha sisukyrytsitsa bo mysioktyhyryknaha iwaze mysibanaha.

¹³ Ikiahatsa kahumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi kytsa ahahumo tahakyrikinaha. Atakta tsipunihikrēta tu tsimysapyrēta mozik. Aty sinini mykara zeka iwatahi tsipunihikrēta mozik atakta tawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk hỹ.

Sesus isapybyiwy soho nitsasoko ana humo hi kytsa sinini mykaranaha.

¹⁴ Sesus nisispirikpoko.
— Iksa tsimahaze isapybyiwy anahi imyrawy namymyikik, ana bo kino iksa tsimahaze Deus wahoro zubata eze batu zetuba my! (Aty papeu

pinymyryky siwabynahatsitsa bo pinymyryziuku!) Hawa myze asaktsa Serusarêhe eze tu Sudeja hara bo tywaknahaktsa!

¹⁵ Aty wahoro bete zeka paku paku byity, ba anamy zebyk.

¹⁶ Aty tatsuhuk ezeka awahoro bo ba eretezo asuk humo zikykta!

¹⁷ Wytykyryk sihyryzahaza sisukatsihikrêza mopykyknaha. Sijeza ni-watihi tahabykytsa tuk sisukatsihikrêza mopykyknaha. ¹⁸ Deus bo tsimy-pamykysonaha:

“O myzo nawa puruze batu hyritsik tyziwõ tsimyzapykykynaha.” tsimaha.

¹⁹ Amakata okoroze sinini tsimykaranaha. Deus mybarawy nizuknize kytsa anawa haty batu sinini niaha. Ba sininizo zikaha. Iwaze zuba nawa sinini tsimykaranaha.

²⁰ Deus siwatahawhytsa pokzi nawa puruze mopykba. Batu mybara bo ka siwatahawhytsa pokzi. Nawa puruze mopyk byizeka batu aty tohi ispitutsa ba zikapykyryknaha.

²¹ — Aty ahabo motsaso zeka “Iktsa tahaktsa! tabo Deus zipehata Kiristu maha” iharere bo ka ba hỹ tsimaha. Usta ahape my zeka “Nabo Kiristu my” iharere bo ka ba hỹ tsimaha.

²² Kytsa sizubarêtsa mozumunaha. Asa tihi: “Utakta Kiristu maha” pahaspihikbatakanaha. Kytsa sizubarêtsa siharere bo yhỹ mykaranaha. Mymyspihikbataikiknaha zuba. Mektsa tu mozumukunahaze “Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsa maha” mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siwatahawytsa mykaranaha ana humo hi kytsa mysiakmyiwykynaha. Deus watawyhytsitsa mysiakmyiwy tsihikiknaha.

²³ Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Hawa mykara naha botu ahabo motsasoko iwatsahi ahaspirikpohuja!

Uta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik myziksizo.

²⁴ — Bykyze sininikarawy mopykze nanabyi iwatawy natakaha. Bijoikpe eze iwatahawy natakaha. Haramwe mybe. Miwa zuba byzoje kino niwatihi myhyrizikubyri.

²⁵ Byrisoiktsa mynatsunaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa mytydydykyryknaha.

²⁶ Iwaze uta mynasikze kabo tsimykozonaha. Utahi Deus zikpehata ahawata bijo oksĩ tuk kabo tsimykozonaha. Mynasikze kamysapyrêta, kahyrikporêta, kazikwyrêta ana kino kytsa sizubarêtsa mytsaty mykaranaha.

²⁷ Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa mysipeha. Siwatawyhytsa bo mysipeha. Nanabyitaba siwatahawhytsa mynakypyknaha — niy.

Iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysoko.

Umaha soho humo nisiwatawyky.

²⁸ — Umaha bo iktsa tsimykaranhaze ana soho hawa pahawatawy tsinymyrykynaha. Umaha taypykze tapara isarapatsa ytsik humo tasaropok iwaze moziponaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa:

“O hyritsik abaka jokboha” tsimykaranaha. Ahahyrinymyrêtsa. ²⁹ Iwaha hi sinini tsimykaranhaze utakta mynasik ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrêtsa hỹ. Wasani my.

³⁰ Kaharere ka wasani hỹ wabytaha! Abaktsa kytsa amy ty motsasoko pinymyrynaha. Kaharere atsatu mykara iwaze zuba mohyrikosokdanaha.

³¹ Bijoikpe mybarawy ahaka mohokda. Kaharere ka ba zikokza. Ba nawa taize ja zikaha ba zikpyk. Kaharere ka tawahi mynapykyk — iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisihyrinymyryky.

Sesus myziksizo naha humo batu aty tohi ihyrinymyry.

³² Sesus:

— Utakta myziksizoze batu aty tohi nawa taize ja ziky ba sihyrinymyryhy. Batu aty tohi sinini ykarawy bo myze ba ihyrinymyryhy. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa kino ba sihyrinymyryhy. Uta kino Deus tse babata tu batu kahyrinymyryhy. Kazo zuba tsihyrinymyrēta.

³³ Iwatsahi tsimyziperykynaha! Tykymybanahaktsa! ³⁴ Hana wa okoroze sinini okarawy mozumuze maku wata. Atahi meky botu moparak. Taparaka tatsumuēhītsitsa sihyriziktsokdawy humo mysipehare. Hokbowy perytsitsa nisipeha. Iwaze tawahoro ekze niparak.

³⁵ Iwa tsiperynahaktsa! Zihitsa myziksizo naha humo batu sihyrinymyry. Kyze punubaze ja myziksi, unopokte ja myziksi, nakokze ja myziksi, zokorobyi tu ja myziksi. Batu ahahyrinymyry. ³⁶ Atsoko myziksizo zeka batu ahazika. Iwatsahi tsiperykynahaktsa! ³⁷ Hawa ha ty ahape mykara atsatu sizubarētsa pe mykara. Ahazikara byihuja tsiperykynahaktsa! kytsa — niy.

14

Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

¹ Aba petok puru nahawaze simyikaha asiba inakymy. Simyikaha atsikara ipytowybara ty zikziokoknaha. Simyikaha eze Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuēhĩ bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, siwatahatsitsa kino niwatihi Sesus ziberikinaha. Sisukyrytsitsa niaha. Itsipa humo zioptyhyryk tsihikiknaha. Tabezehikta nikaranaha tsahi kytsa papatu asahi Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha. ² Asa hi:

— Mymyikaha eze tuze ba Sesus zibezena. Kytsa pokso mypybyrētsa. Tsihibezenaha zeka iwazeka kytsa mymybabanaha. Sizubarētsa niakmyinaha — nikaranaha.

Sesus Betanija hudikhudikwy eze.

³ Sesus Betanija bo zumu. Tapara Simaō iakōrōrōta zizororowyta wahoro bo nitsuk. Tahadisahakanahaze wytyk inatsuk. Atatsa jokmorēnikia ty taoporosuk arabastero harahare hi, tsipokzitsarēna niy. Narado inarokoha tsipokzitsarēna ty. Atatsa Sesus boze taoporosuk zisoiktsakik iwaze jokmorēnikia ty iharek bete ziharasusuku. Iwa nikara.

⁴ Iwatsahi wastuhu sakzohotsa ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Tahasakparekenaha:

— Amy skaraba jokmorēnikia ty piharasusuku — asa zuba nipamykysonaha.

⁵ — Jokmorēnikia tsipokzitsiarēna. Katsaktsa jokmorēnikia ty tahuak zeka okyrysaro tsizubarēna humo, 300 denario tsimaha. Iwaze okyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha — nikaranaha. Iwa zibetsakaknaha.

⁶ — Awatu betsak betsak byitaha! — Sesus niy. — Atatsa hiba wasani mykara. Amy humo sa tsipesuka tsihikiknaha nikara kahumo tisapyrēna niy. ⁷ Sinamybyitsa ahapauk baze mopykyryknaha zeka sibo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani my. Utakta kabo ka ba nyny zikaha. ⁸ Abanurytu pikbezenaha. Mohyrikosokda. Atatsa kanury ziharasusuku iwaze kaytyk bo mokymy — niy.

⁹ — Kaharere tsiwabyziunahaktsa! Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty myzubaha bo motsasokonaha. Hawa atatsa niy ana ty hi nanabyitaba inapamykysokonaha niwatihi iwaze sizubarētsa atatsa soho bo mytsaty mykaranaha — niy.

Sudas Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo niy.

¹⁰ Kyze Sudas Iskariotses isopyksapybyita tu mykara. Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta iwatahu Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysonahatsa taparaktsa bo zumu ispe niy:

— O Sesus batu ahakparawy. Tsipibeze tsihikiknaha. Uta pahatsumuēhĩ. Bykyze uta hi ibo pahaoktyhyryk — niy. ¹¹ Iwaha ziwabynahatsa sakurētsa nikaranaha:

— O ikia tsimymytsumuēhĩ zeka okyrysaro ty abo nyny tsimaha — niaha.

— Yhỹ. Bykyzehuta! Aba ibo piksizo — niy.

— Yhỹ. Tsipiksi za — niaha. Iwaze Sudas mytsaty nikara:

— Hawa sa Sesus bo mysioptyhyryk. Yhỹ ja. Bykyzehu — niy. Ziperyky zuba.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa myikaha ty tadisahaka.

¹² Kyze Sudeutsa simyikaha mozumuze zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— O Sesus hana eze sa mymyikaha tsipikymynaha Hana eze sa ikia tuk karaneru tsani tazobaze tsimymydisahanaha — niaha. Amyikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha Deus Sudeutsa taparaktsa ziknasitsumuēhĩkĩnahatsa bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha.

¹³ Sesus ispe niy:

— O nabo tsimykaranaha kytsa. Ikiahatsa petoktsa nabo Serusarēhe hudikhudikwy bo tsimytururuknaha! Anaeze maku pihik suk pebykykyrykta bo tsimykozonaha. Pihik myzizokota hapikta! Wahoro bo mytsukze, iapik tu paku paku tsimaha! ¹⁴ Tsihitsa pe:

O myhyrinymyrytsa “Hana eze sa amyikaha eze mydisahawy ty katuktsa tuk hauk tsimaha my” tsimahakta! Iwaze ahape my “Iktsatahaktsa”!

¹⁵ Wahoro jobo tsimydokoknaha, pokpedawy bo pykyhytu mydyhydyhywy bo iktsa tsimaha. Mysapy eze inakymy. Anaeze mymyikaha katsa mybo inakymynahaktsa! — niy. Yhỹ niaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa petoktsa nitururuknaha. Serusarēhe bo izumunahaze hawa ty Sesus botu nitsasoko, atsatu niaha. Nawa tahamyikaha zikymynaha karaneru tsani zizobanahaze.

¹⁷ Kyze zunubaze Sesus ustsā zinymyrykynahatsa tuk zumukunaha, mytsyhyrytsa watsa tuk izumuku. ¹⁸⁻²¹ Tahadisahakanahaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahatuk estuba:

“O Sesus kaharereziwybyita my. Abaka batu Sesus tukta my” mykara.

Iwatahi kasukyrytsitsa tuk kabo tynasioktyhyk. O bykyze atakta sinini myze zikpuruk byizeka wasani my. Imyspihikbatanikita tu Deus zipehata mywata humo sinini mykara. Ana hi Deus botu ziwataha — niy. Iwaha ziwabynahatsa hi batu siaku:

— O aty skaraba. Uta kino batu. Uta kino batu. — nikaranaha. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu sibo Sudas soho nitsasoko. Sesus:

— Estuba katuk tamihi ty sok mytahi imyspihikbatanikita — niy.

Hawa Sesus tuktsa ihumo mytsaty mykaranaha.

²² Kyze tahadisahabanahaze Sesus atsikara waha ty okok niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy. Atsikara zitsatsakak. Sibo zibiaakak:

— O hauk tahaktsa, naty hauk tsimahaze, kanury soho bo mytsaty tsimaha, “Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda” tsimaha — niy. Iwa niaha.

²³ Iwaze taoporosuk duabohotsa tsik ty okokzo niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy. Iwaze sibo nyny niy.

²⁴ — O naka kaspu waha. Tsimyzikukunahaze kaspu soho bo mytsaty tynakaranaha. Kaspu mopuku iwaze Deus ahasoho pe my “Sisopyksapybyitsa humo mysiokzo iwatsahi kaokzeka meky watu moziknaha” Deus mykara. ²⁵ Uta aba zuba duabohotsa tsik piku. Pikuzoze kazo tuk kytsa tuk asaktsa kaharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha, katyryktsa moziknaha — niy. Iwaze sizubarêtsa duabohotsa tsik zikukunaha.

²⁶ Kyze unata eze Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha. Kyze Deus bo nisakibazibanahaze ape bo ziponaha. Hara jobonita bo Oriwereja inarokota bo niukurunaha.

Sesus Peduru nizukpeheze — O batu Sesus kanyhy tsimy — niy.

²⁷ Nakpo zukzuk niahaze. Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta aba pikbezenaha. Pikbezenahaze, batu aty tohi katuk mopykyryk. Kasukyrytsitsa pokso tsimywaknaha. Deus harere botu ziwataha “Hozipyrykzatsa irarakata pibezena iwaze myraratsa mowakbaiknaha” iwa Deus harere botu kahumo ziwataha. Utakta hozipyrykzatsa irarakata wata. ²⁸ Mynahyryzikpoze ahaharaze Karireja eze pahapery — niy.

²⁹ Peduru:

— O batu. Utsa kytsa ja. Utakta batu. Uta kino atuktu mopykyryk.

³⁰⁻³¹ Sesus:

— O Peduru aba unata eze harakykbyi kasoho “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimyspihikbata, kokuaro petok nipuze iwa tsimyspihikbata. Iwa ba zabezenaha — niy.

— O niwazubakta. Abaze pikbezenaha zeka:

“Utakta Sesus tukta” my — niy.

Kytsa sizubarêtsa kino niwatihi nikaranaha.

Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Oriwerejatsa hara bo Kesemani inarokota niukurunaha.

³² Kyze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk hara bo nidoknaha anaeze isaziktsa koso Kesemani inarokoha bo hi nisioktyhyryk. Ispe niy:

— Anaeze dyhy dyhytahaktsa! Uta kino Deus bo mopamykyso — niy.

³³ Utsa kytsa dyhy dyhy niahaze, Peduru, Suão, Tsiaku, ahatsahi nisioktyhyryk. Sesus mytsaty nikara:

— O bykyze pikbezenaha — nikara. Paikpa mytsaty nikara. Iakubyita niapykyryk. Tisukatsihikrêta nikara. ³⁴ Tatuktsa pe niy:

— O batu kaku. Pikbezenaha kasukatsihikrêta mykara. Uta kino Deus bo mopamykysoko. Tykara eze tu tutarenaha. Tsikperynaha ahaõtutsabyihu ja — niy.

³⁵ Iwaze siharapu bo niparak. Niparakze, wytyk bo okmymy niy, Deus bo nipamykysoko. ³⁶ Iwaze Deus pe niy:

— O kasukyrytsitsa kabo mozumukunaha, kazo. Tsiktsumuêhikta iwaze sinini mykara. Uta tu zeka ba mohyrikosokda tsihikik. Ikia:

“Tyhyrikosokdakta!” tsimy zeka, mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁷ Iwaze tatuktsa Peduru, Tsiaku Suão ahatsa bo iziksizo. Zurubaiknaha.

— O tsikurubaik naha sa Peduru. Katuk batu tsiperyky ja hini hini byitahaktsa! — niy.

³⁸ — Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa! Deus zikwy humo zuba ikiahatsa ahapunihikrêtsa tsimoziknaha niy iwatsahi Satanas harere bo batu yhyŷ tsimaha. Hawa ha ty wasani tsipitsihikiknaha ikiahatsa batu ahapunihik iwatsahi Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa — Sesus niy.

³⁹ Atsa botu ziksizoze, Deus bo nipamykysokozo:

— O “Tyhyrikosokdakta!” tsimy zeka, kazo, utakta mohyrikosokda — niy.
⁴⁰ Sibo ziksizozze, zurubaikzonaha. Tahaõtutsaspyk nikaranaha. Sesus:

— O tsipuruziukunaha zuba — niy. Batu harere zikaha.

⁴¹ Bykyze Deus bo nipamykysozozze sibo ziksizo.

— O abaze sihi tsikahabyrynaha. Abaka ba zikumunaha. Abaka utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha niy. Abahi pikbezenaha. ⁴² Kyiktykta! Tupaktsa! Abaka imyspihibatanikita mozumuku. Kasukyrytsitsa kabo tynasioktyhyryk.

Kytsa Sesus tsipa humo ziokeyhyryknaha.

⁴³ Ana hi nitsasokoze Sudas ibo izumu. Sudas zinymyrykyta tu siharerez-iubyitsa tuk izumuku. Sesus bo inasioktykyryk. Tanoratsa upepetsa iwatsa tu nasebykyknaha.

⁴⁴ Tapara Sudas ispe niy:

— O Sesus piwatawyze piharapyrykze ahanyhybyitsa tsipinynaha kytsa. Atahi piharapyryk! Iwaze itsipa humo tsioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niy. Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysonahatsa nisipeha Sesus pioktyhyryknaha, Moises harere hyrinymyrytsa, Sudeutsa taparaktsa kino niwatihi nisipehanaha.

⁴⁵ Iwaze Sudas Sesus bo zuk niy. Sudas:

— O ikzumukta kahyrinymyrytsa — niy.

Iwaze Sesus ziharapyryk. ⁴⁶ Kytsa Sesus ziokeyhyryknaha.

⁴⁷ Ipaubbazekta Sesus tukta tasokorotsapu izibok. Maku spi zizykik. Atahi taparakta maku ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata eze tsumuẽhĩtsa.

⁴⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Amo skaraba tanoratsa ahaupetsa iwatsa tsiknasebykyknaha. Awatutaha. Utakta katsyhyryboabyita. Batu kakyri. ⁴⁹ Ahatuk zikzuruku. Ikiahatsa tuk Deus wahoro zubata eze zikzahahyrinymyryky. Iwatsa tu batu katsipa humo katy oktyhyryk. Deus harere botu ziwataha itsyhyryboanikita wata katsipa pikoktyhyryknaha. Aba zuba katsipa humo tsipikoktyhyryknaha — niy.

⁵⁰ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa niwakbaiknaha. Tahapybyspyk hi niwakbaiknaha. — Iwa zeka mymybabanaha — niaha.

⁵¹ Itsipa humo ziokeyhyryknahaze mykyryburukta Sesus hapik niukuru. Atahi niwakik panu ty irikpidiwyhyta niy. ⁵² Nizokbatsinaharẽta tu niwakik. Tazikpidiwy zuba sibaze zereke. Iwatahi isukbyitatu niwakik.

Kytsa Sesus kytsa harerewabytsa bo ziokeyhyryk.

⁵³ Kyze Sudas tuktsa taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk myhyrizikwanikita wahoro Sesus ziokeyhyryknaha. Taparaktsa kapitaõtsa watsa Moises harere hyrinymyrytsitsa kino niwatihi anaeze niapykyryknaha. Sizubarẽtsa inakypyknaha.

⁵⁴ Peduru tsipybyrẽta hi ẽrykani iapik inaukuru. Taparakta wahoro sturupe eze nitsukze iwarikspyk sodadutsa baze nidyhyky izo baze niakpyzazaka.

⁵⁵ Iwaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro ziknapamykysonahatsitsa. Sudeutsa taparaktsa Moises harere hyrinymyrytsitsa ahatsa inakypyknahaze kytsa harere ziwabynaha. Asahi:

— O kytsa Sesus soho pisapybyrikinaha iwatsahi pibezanaha — anahi mozihihiknaha. Siharere meky watu nitsasokonaha. ⁵⁶ Iwaze wastuhu kytsa ispe:

— Sesus harere batu wasani — niaha. Utsa kytsa batu yhỹ niaha. — O batu imysapy — niaha. Isoho nimyspihikbataikik. Meky watu nikaranaha.

⁵⁷ Wastuhu niriktotohokonaha. ⁵⁸ Asa tihi:

— Katsa iharere tsiwabynaha mype niy:

“Utakta Deus wahoro zubata anahi kytsa nizukninaha myzipyk bykyze petok puruze usta wahoro mozokni anahi kytsa batu mozokninaha” Sesus niy, anahi tsiwabynaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

⁵⁹ Ana ty hi metutu nitsasokonaha iwatsahi Kajapas:

— O mybarapetu mykaranaha — niy. ⁶⁰ Nitsasobanahaze, Kajapas sibaze tarikto:

— Amo Sesus. Kytsa asoho nitsasokonaha anahi tsiwaby. Hawa sa tsimy — niy.

⁶¹ Sesus batu harere. Iwaze Kajapas ipe niyzo:

— Hawa sa Sesus. Ikiahi ja Deus zapehata. Ikiahi ja Deus bo tsimymyoktykta. Ikiahi ja Deus tse — niy.

⁶² — Yh̃y. Deus zuba izikwyr̃enikita. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ibaze tuze mybarawy ezektsa bo zikpeha. Iwaze mybarawy bo mynasik. Aba uta Deus bo mydo. Ibaze tuze bijoikpe eze tu, kabo iktsa tsimaha iwaze mybarawy bo bijo satata tuk mynasikzo — niy.

⁶³ Kajapas ana harere ziwabyze tsiakyriukr̃eta niyzik. Iwaze isuk zisykik nawa ziwatawy takyriki.

⁶⁴ — O soso byitaha ba ziktsasonaha! — niy.

— “Utakta Deus wata” my. Iharere botu tsiwabynaha hawa sa ity tsimaha — niy.

— Tabezehikta! Tabezehikta! — nikaranaha.

⁶⁵ Iziakbatakanahatsa zehezozokoknaha, zihyryzikwarakanahaze iwaze hi nitsakikinaha.

— Aty skaraba zaki — nikaranaha, zimyijakanaha. Isperytsitsa kino niwatihi nitsakikinaha.

Peduru Sesusta batu kanyhy nikara.

⁶⁶ Peduru wahoro peze nidyyhyky. Anaeze myhyrizikwanita tsumuẽh̃tsata ziharamuze. ⁶⁷ Atatsa Peduru izo bo niakpyzazaka ibo zinytokto, iwaze ipe niy:

— O ikia tihi sa Sesus Nasare ezekta tukta tsiky — niy.

⁶⁸ — O batu. Batu kanyhy — nikara. Iharere batu kawabyhy zispihikbata. Iwaze hokbowy baze zumuzoze kokuaro nipo.

⁶⁹ Atatsa ibo nikozoze ustsas kytsa pe niy:

— O ata tihi kok Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta — niy. Iwa niyzoze:

⁷⁰ — O batu — mybarapetu nikara. Bykyze ustsas:

— O atatsa nitsasozze wasape hi niaha. Ikia tihiba Sesus tukta ikia kino niwatihi Karireja ezekta — niaha.

⁷¹ Peduru tsipybyr̃eta nikara:

— Batu kanyhy. Aty skaraba Sesus batu itukta Deus kaharere piwabyky iwatahi kaharere wasani byizeka Deus piksininiwyky Sesus batu kanyhy — Peduru nikara.

⁷² Iwa nitsasokoze kokuaro nipozo. Peduru mytsaty niy. Tapara Sesus kape niy:

— O kokuaro ipozoze: Harakykbyri kasoho “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimykara — niy.

Peduru ana bo hi mytsaty niyze nipuziuku.

15

Kytsa Sesus Piratus bo ziokyhyryk.

¹ Kyze zokorobyitu Sudeutsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysonahak-tsa, taparaktsa kapitāotsa Moises harere nisihyrinymyrykynahatsitsa iwatsa sizubarētsa inakypyknahaze hawa Sesus tabeze nipamykysokonaha iwaze Sesus Piratus bo ziohtykyryknaha. Taparaka zipawarakanaha. Iwaze Piratus bo zipedahik. Piratus abazubata iharere awatu zeka Sudeutsa ba zikbezenaha. ² Piratus ipe niy:

— O Sesus ikia ja Sudeutsa pehatsa — niy.

— Ikia tihi tsiktsaso — Sesus niy.

³ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa:

— O Piratus Sesus batu imysapy — nikaranaha. Isoho humo zispihik-batakanaha. ⁴ Piratus ipezo niy:

— Amo Sesus. Asoho humo zasapybyrikinaha. Tsiwaby sa. Iwa wasani sa — niy.

⁵ Batu harere tasoho humo batu harere. Iwatahi Piratus ata zuba tatu mytsaty nikara — O amo skaraba! Batu harere ziky, batu taokani! — niy.

Sesus tabezewy.

⁶ Tapara tahamyikaha eze Piratus maku estuba inazukenaha. Maku sizubarētsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tu. Situkta estuba nizuke.

— O aty sa myzuke — nikara. Atakta! Serusarēhe ezektsa nikaranaha, yh̃ nikara. Iwa simyikaha eze ziknakara.

⁷ Serusarēhe eze kytsa niwatsoronaha iwaze sakyriukrētsa nitsahurukik-naha. Estuba sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze Bahabas inarokota niy. Kytsa bakatsa niy. Ana humo hi nitsahurukiknaha. ⁸ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Piratus bo zumunaha. — O aty sa tsimyzuke — nikaranaha. ⁹ Piratus:

— O ikiahatsa istsa. Hawa sa tsimyzihikiknaha. Sudeutsa pehatsa za myzuke Sesusta tsimysapyrēta! — niy.

¹⁰ Taparaktsa Sudeutsa tahakyrikinaha sizokdirētsa nikaranaha iwatsahi Sesus ibo ziohtyhyryknaha ana humo hi Piratus tsihyrinymyrēta.

¹¹ — O batu. Mektatukta! Bahabas zakta! — niaha. Iwa taparaktsa botu kytsa sizubarētsa pe niy:

— Ikiahatsa tsimaha zeka Bahabas. Bahabas tsimaha — niaha. ¹² Piratus ispe niy:

— Sesus ja. Hawa sa Sesus ty my. Atakta Sudeutsa pehatsa — niy.

¹³ Myzubaha tihi:

— Tabezehikta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezehikta! — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Piratus:

— Amo humo sa. Amy ty sa imysapybara ty nikara — niy.

— Tabezehikta! Tabezehikta! — opykani kazi nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze Piratus: Yh̃ niy. Nawa myzubaha humo zuba harereziu tsihik mykara iwatahi Bahabas nizukehik. Sesus ta batu. Sodadutsa pe:

— O tytsakinahaktsa! Iharapatawyhyta humo tsibezehiknahaktsa! — niy. De.

Sodadutsa Sesus zimyijakanaha. Inisaha ty zitsorikiknaha.

¹⁶ Kyze sodadutsa Sesus tahawahoro isturupeze bo ziohtyhyryknaha. Sodadutsa zumubannahaze Sesus zispihikbatakanaha.

¹⁷ Isuk tsaririta ty zisuknaha.

— O abaka Sudeutsa pehatsa abazubata! tsimy — zimyijakanaha. Inisaha ty zitsorikiknaha. Tubabatu nawa sisopyk. Sipehatsa mekywa tu sitsorik. Sesus ty ka inisaha ty zitsorikiknaha iwaze zimyijakanaha.

¹⁸ — O ikia Sudeutsa pehakatsa — zispihikbatakanaha.

¹⁹ Hwi ty ziharektotokoknaha, zihwezozokoknaha. Tahaekaratsa humo iokeryk puruk puruk nikaranaha, sipehatsa okeryk watsa iwa zisininiwyky. ²⁰ Zispihikbatabanahaze isuk tsaririta zibokiknaha. Isuk babata ty tysuk-zonaha. Iwaze ape bo ziockykyryknaha. Iharapatawyhyta humo tabeze nikaranaha.

Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha.

²¹ Ske buruk niukurunahaze, Simaõ nasihobyk. Atakta Sireni ezekta tatsuhuk ikny ziksikirita. Ihyrytsa Aresãdere Hupus ahatsa inarokotsa. Iwaze sodadutsa ipe niaha:

— O iharapatawyhyta tsebykta! — niaha. ²² Niytahi zebykyk! Iharekpokoso sapy inarokoha bo Sesus ziockyhyryknaha, iharekpokoso Sudeutsa harere kokota maha. ²³ Anabo izumunahaze aty tohi mymyitsapyri hwi ty Sesus bo nyny niy:

— Tsõty — niy.

Batu niy. Batu tsõ.

²⁴ Isuk zibokiknahaze ziaksenaha. Sodadutsa harahare zipyryktsa ty nisipaparakanaha aty ja Sesus suk piakse nikaranaha tsahi ziwatawyky-naha. Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha, itsyhyry soikare eze zaza nikaranaha zihyryzikiknaha, ipyrytsa ty kino niwatihi zaza nikaranaha zihyryzikiknaha. Iwaze nepykbahanaze iharapatawyhyta ziriktonaha.

²⁵ Haramwe nazotoktoze iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha. Zikymynahaze, iharapatawyhyta zitseknahaze ziriktonahaze. ²⁶ Iharapu bete iwatahaha ty. SÜDEUTSA PEHATSA ziwatahakanaha iwa isoho humo hazi nikaranaha.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Kytsa petoktsa sitsyhyryboanikitsa ituk nisibanaha siharapatawyhytsa humo nisibanaha estuba ipanuryk taba usta ipawazo taba ahatsa niaha.

²⁹ Kytsa nabaze ske buruk niukurunahatsa, zisapybyrikinaha hazi nikaranaha:

— O iksatahaktsa. Taparaka zuba:

“Deus wahoro zubata myokarabaka bykyze petok puruze usta pizi tsiky kara” abaka tsimyraka — nikaranaha. ³⁰ — Ikia tsahyrinymyrëta babata zeka, pany, tynasikta! Ba zikumuzakta — zimyijakanaha.

³¹⁻³² Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa Moises harere nisyhrynymyrykynahatsitsa kino niwatihi nitsasokonaha:

— O usts kytsa nisitsumuẽhĩĩ, atahi ba ziktsumuẽhĩ! Iwatatu sa pomozo Deus zipaha zeka “tynasikty”, Sudeutsa pehatsa babata zeka, iharapatawyhyta ekze “tynasikta!” Iwa tsimy zeka:

“O Sesus hi Deus zipahata babata” tsimaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Asakta ituk nihyrikosokdanahatsa asa kino niwatihi zisapybyrikinaha.

Sesus nihyrikosokda.

³³ Iwaze tokbaha eze miwa niyzik. Batu haramweke. Sudeja eze miwa niyzik. ³⁴ Iharakibikia bo zoize inaharamwezo. Iwaze Sesus:

— *Eri Eri rama sabaktani* — ana taharere baba ty huahua niy. Anatyhi myharere. — O Deus amo skaraba uta zuba tsipikarikik — niy.

³⁵ Utsa kytsa niaha:

— Amo sa Erias bo hua mykara — niaha.

³⁶ Tohi duabohotsa tsik ipokzitsibara ty itsãrãkbara ty morosuk eze ky ty tsikok niy. Anabo mazori waha ty duabohotsa tsik bo sokyk niy. Zipypyikik. Mazori waha ty hwi humo korokbykyk jobo Sesus sak bo tsyk tsyk nikara. Atakta:

— Byriktsa, tozeka ja Erias mozumu, iharapatawyhyta humo piakse. Tsiperynahaktsa! — niy.

³⁷ Iwaze Sesus kakazo niyze zumuza.

³⁸ Iwaze panu ipamaba ipokpedawy Deus wahoro zubata eze ky nisykbaik. Tsapukte buruk nisyk bijoikny tu niaksykyryk.

³⁹ Sodadutsa pehakatsa tuk nikozoko iharapatawyhyta okeryk nirikto-hoko Sesus iwa nihyrikosokdaze atahi:

— O atahi Deus tse babata — niy.

⁴⁰ Wastuhu wytykyryk nizokparakanaha. Maria Madarena, ustatsa Maria, Sarome, usiza, iwa ɛryk tu nizokparakanaha. Maria hyrytsa Sose Tsiaku jypykyhyzytykta iwatsa niy.

⁴¹ Asiza hi Karireja ikny ihumo simypokzitsiarēza nikaranaha. Usiza wytykyryk iapik Serusarēhe bo zikzumukunaha za kino niwatihi asiza nizokparakanaha: Zitsumuēhēkiknaha.

Sose Sesus ziytykyk.

⁴²⁻⁴³ Iwaze byiri Sudeutsa nawa zurunahaze tahabyrykywy, nubaze Sose Arimeteja ezekta Piratus bo izumu. Sose taparakta Deus wahoro zubata eze tu niy. Tsimysapyrēta atahi kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha ana hi mozihihik. Batu pyby iwaze Piratus pe niy. — O Sesus nury ty kabokta. Uta inury ty iytyk bo mytsahok — niy.

⁴⁴⁻⁴⁵ Piratus:

— Botu sa pŷ niy — niy. Iwaze sodadutsa pehatsa pe niy:

— Sesus sa botu nihyrikosokda — niy. Sodadutsa pehatsa ipe niy:

— Yhŷ pŷ — niy. Iwaze Piratus:

— Ikia za tsinazipik Sose. Iwaze tsimytsahok — niy.

⁴⁶ Sose panu kōpara niy inury inazipikze, panu ty ziaikwaraka. Tubabatu harahare yktaba nitsahoknaha, abaka anabo hi nitsahok. Harahare bobyri ihok bo zikorore. Zihokbore.

⁴⁷ Maria Madarena, ustatsa Maria, ahaza nizokparakanaha. Iytyk zinyrenaha.

16

Sesus inahyrizikpo.

¹⁻² Kyze petok zuruze, sabado nipykze miwa botu Maria Madarena ustatsa Maria, Tsiaku je Sarome, iwahaza iytyk bo niukurunaha. Jokmorēnikia bykyhy tuk. Niukurunaha zahi inury iokmorēnikia ty taharasusu nikaranaha. Anahi Sudeutsa sopykwy ty ziknakaranaha.

³ — O aty sa harahare mytsyhyryze pipetu nikaranaha. Titsakyrikrēta hŷ. Aty skaraba mytsyhyryze sukyhy my — nikaranaha.

⁴ Iwaze nitururuknaha anabo zumunahaze iktsa niaha, mektatu botu harahare bobyri zipetuhikare. ⁵ Iwaze iytyk bo nipupunaha. Anaeze maku bo nikozonaha, atahi nidyhyky. Tisukbarazarēta. Iwaze ipokso nipybybaiknaha. ⁶ Maku hi:

— Kapokso ahapyby byihujaktsa. Sesus Nasare ezekta atahi kytsa ihara-patawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha tsipiberikinaha ana hi pinymyry. Atahi inahyrizikpo. Nabo isapy bo iksataha. Isapy zuba niapykyk. ⁷ Aidytahaktsa Peduru usts zinymyrykynahatsa bo tynakozorēnahaktsa! ispe tsimaha:

“O Sesus inahyrizikpo. Aba tsipinyaha Karireja bo ahaharaze mykara hawa botu ahape niy” tsimaha — bijoikpe iknykta niy.

⁸ Iwaze wytykyryk puke puke niaha. Nitururukuknaha. Sipybyrēza zik-sikirinaha. Nitydydykyknahaza tu paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Sipybyrēza nikaranaha iwazahi kytsa bo batu tyso.

Sesus Maria Madarena bo natakaha.

⁹ Sesus domiko eze inahyrizikpo tapara Maria atatsa Makadã ezektatsa bo inatakaha. Tapara Sesus hyrikoso sapybara sete nisiksiwyhikze. Atatsa ihumo nizororobabatatsa. ¹⁰ Iwaze atatsa itukytsa bo niy. Ipokzi nipuziukunaha. Atatsa hi:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa inahyrizikpo. Ispituzo my. Ikza inyzo — niy.

¹¹ Itukytsa iharere humo paze! nikaranaha. Inahyrizikpo naha humo ma ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Atatsa mybarapetu ja mykara iwa mytsaty nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa petoktsa ahatsa bo natakaha.

¹² Kyze Sesus meky watu itahyrity niyzik petoktsa ahatsa bo natakaha. Niukurunahaze amytsĩ eze natakaha. Situk nipamykysoko. ¹³ Iwatsahi ziksizonaha. Itukytsa bo nipamykysokonaha. Siharere humo kino niwatihi itukytsa ma ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Asaktsa mybarapetu ja mykaranaha iwa mytsaty nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo natakaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa õse ahatsa bo natakaha. Tahadisahakana-haze sibo natakaha. Ma zikahabyitsa nisibetsakak. Tahaoktsĩnahatsa humo nisibetsakak. Utsa harere humo inahyrizikpo naha soho batu ma ahabyitsa iwatahi nisibetsakak. ¹⁵ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Nanabyitaba tynakaranahaktsa! Sihudikhudikwy taba wasania ty abazubatsa bo tytsasonahaktsa! — niy. ¹⁶ — Aty kaharere bo hyĩ my zeka kahumo tispirikporẽta mozik atahi imysapybara ty myzeka Deus piokzohik. Ata kino piharasuhikze iwatawyhyta katukta my, atahi Deus myzo bo pioktyhyryk. Aty kahumo ispirikpobyi zeka imysapybara ty my zeka ba ziocko, imysapybara ty nikara ituk tawahi mynapykyryk. ¹⁷ Asaktsa kahumo sispirikporẽtsa Deus zikwy piwatawynaha. Kahumo hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa tysiksiwyhiknaha. Mektsa harere ty mopamykysokonaha. ¹⁸ Pyryhyk ty paik maha zeka ba zikyrikosokdanaha. Tummy tsarawyhyha ty pikunaha zeka ba zikyrikosokdanaha. Simyitsapyritsa tahatsyhyrype ty tsika maha zeka, mysizororowy sakurẽtsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus bjoikpe bo nido.

¹⁹ Taharere nitsasobaze jobo bjoikpe bo Deus ziockyhyryk. Tazo tuk ipanuryk taba mynadyhyky niy.

²⁰ Iwaze itukytsa nitururuknaha. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty natsasokonaha. Hawa ha ty kytsa batu zikaha ana ty hi Deus zikwy humo nikaranaha. Iwatsahi kytsa siharere bo hyĩ niahaze Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa niyziknaha. Sipehakatsa hi nisispirikpoko. Deus zikwy humo ziawatykynaha, Sesus nisitsumuẽhĩĩ iwatsahi myzubaha siharere bo hyĩ nikaranahaze Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa niyziknaha. Niwazuba.

Rukas wasaniha Sesus soho ziwatahaka

Taparaka Rukasta batu Sesus tuk pão, bykyze zuba Sesus tazo bo ziksi-zoze ihumo tispirikporêta niyzik. Sudeubyita tu nokponi zizuruku Toroadé hudikhudikwy anaeze Pauro ibo zihobyk. Myzororowykytsa niy. Deus hyrikoso ziapewywyky iwatahi Sesus soho ziwatahaka.

¹ Uta Teopiro bo piwatahaka. Kyze tapara sizubarêtsa kytsa papeu humo botu ziwatahanaha katsa mybaze hawa tsinynaha ziwatahabanaha. ² Tapara zinyinahatsa kino mybo nitsasobanaha Deus harere kino niwatihi nitsasobanaha. Ikia tsahyrinymyrêta botu wasaniha soho niy. ³ Abaka uta kino tubabatu kahyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi uta kytsa iksipeha:

— Hawa skaraba niy — iky. Kabo sizubarêtsa nitsasobanaha. Iwatahi uta ikia bo pykyhytu piwatahaka. ⁴ Iwatatu tsipinymyry wasani tsimy. Kytsa ikia bo botu nitsasokonaha wasani hỹ. Tapara mopamykyso Sakarias soho ioke niwatihi.

Suão Batista nipuruk naha soho.

⁵ Kyze Erodes pehatsa Sudeutsa hudikhudikwy eze tuze Sakarias niy. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokota niy. Abias astsabarêtsa niy Deus wahoro zubata eze nikara. Abias atsaturarêtsa tsekokatsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa niwatihi. Atatsa ioke Arão tsekokatsa ikny niy. Arão niwatihi Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota. Isabeu inarokotatsa. ⁶ Isukzakata zikzuruku harape tuk Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha iwatahi Deus isukzakata soho tihi:

— Wasani mynakaranaha — niy. Kytsa isukzakata soho humo wasani nikaranaha. ⁷ Batu ihyrytsa ka. Iwatatsahi ibykyhy byitatsa zikzuruku. Ihryrytsa ahabyita tu nitsaikbanaha.

⁸ Kyze Sakarias Deus wahoro zubata bo niy. Anaeze Deus tuk tarabaja nikara. Ziknapamykysokota humo tarabaja nikara. Abias astsabarêtsa tarabaja nikara. ⁹ Tapara ustsá ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa ibo nitsasokonaha:

— Abaka ikiazakta! Ikia hi Deus wahoro zubata bo tsimytsuk. Tsimytsukze anaeze Deus bo jokmorênikia ty tyziwezoko — niaha. Hỹ niy. ¹⁰ Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Jokmorênikia ziwezokoze aparakbahatsa isturupeze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

¹¹ Niytahi atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhĩtsa ibo inasik. Iwezowy baze jokmorênikia niriktohoko. ¹² Sakarias ibo nikozoze ihyrinymyrybyita nikara. Iwatahi ipokso nipyby. ¹³ Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhĩtsa ipe niy:

— Apyby byitykta! Ikia tsikzapykykynaha Deus ziwaby. Aba aoke tabykyhy. Atse mopurukze Suão ty tsipinaro niy. ¹⁴ Ikia atse mopurukze akurêta tsimozik. Kytsa kino niwatihi atse humo sakurêtsa moziknaha. ¹⁵ Deus okze ka maku myhyrizikwani mozik. Iwatahi duabohotsa tsik ty ka tsõ tsõbyity my, tsõĩ humo kino niwatihi tsõ tsõ byity. Taje arakokeze tuze Deus ituk mynapykyry. Deus hyrikoso piakse, mopurukze tu Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk hỹ — niy.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ — Atse taypykze Sudeutsa Deus bozo mysioktyhyryk. Atse Erias wata mozuruku. Erias Deus hyrikoso tuk zikzuruku. Atahi Deus zikwy ziwatawy. Deus harere ziwatawyky. Atse niwatihi Deus zikwy piwatawyky. Atahi kytsa Deus zipehata weryk pizozikbawy. Izotsa mytsatyziu maha. Sihyrytsa bo mytsaty maha iwatsatu niharapepehakanaha nakokozonaha atse harere

humo mykaranaha. Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ maha. Iwaze Deus zipehata mozumuze ityryktsa botu piperykynaha — niy.

Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta Sakarias bo itse soho nitsaso.

¹⁸ Niytahi Sakarias ipe niy:

— Iwaze sa kaoke tabykyhy tsimy. Hawa sa aharere baba. Utakta ba iktsaikba kaoke kino niwatihi nitsaikba. Iwatatsatu sa tabykyhy — niy.

¹⁹ — Utakta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa Deus tuk mynapykyryk. Utakta kanaro Kabarieu. Deus zikpehata hi abo iknasik. Iwatahi wasania ty mopamykysoko. ²⁰ Iwatahi ikia wabyziutykta kaharere bo yhy ahabyita hi iwatahi tsimiharerebyri. Atse mopurukze tsipaharerezo. Kaharere ka wasaniha — niy.

²¹ Kyze aparakbaha Deus isturupeze ziperykynaha. Sakarias Deus wahoro ekze izoik ziperykynaha. Aparakbaha paikpa iktsa nikaranaha.

— Amy skaraba atahi Deus wahoro eze tu batu aidy puke ziky — nikaranaha.

²² Izoize niharerebyri. Sakarias Deus wahoro eze tuze itsotospyk waha zinyhik. Mytsotospyk waha ana hi zinymyrynaha. Bijoi kpe iknyktsa bo iktsa niy. Myzubaha okze tu niharerebyri iwatahi tatsyhyrypetsa ty zuba pawyk nikara. Taharek ty zuba zikziwatawyky.

²³ Iwaze zuba Sakarias tarabaja Deus wahoro zubata eze zepykze tawahoro bo ziksizo. ²⁴ Taoke zityrykzuwyze tabykyhy. Estuba tsyhyrywa byzoje zetsuze tawahoro eze tu ziknapykyryk. Isabeu tihi:

²⁵ — O Deus tsiksapywyky. Kahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Taparaka kasikpybyrētatsa. Kabykyhy byizeka kasikpybyrētatsa. Abaka batu. Batu kasikpyby. Iwatatsahi ikbykyhy hy. Abaka aparakbaha humo batu kasikpyby. Iwa ikbykyhy tatsatu Deus ziksikpybybyri — Isabeu nikara. Iwatatsahi Sakarias oke tabykyhy. Ibykyhyhuk byitatsa tu tabykyhy niy.

Sesus Kiristu nipuruk naha soho.

²⁶ Kyze usta byzoje eze Deus bijoikpe iknykta Maria bo izipeha. Bijoi kpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa Maria bo inatakaha Kabarieu inarokota. Deus zipehata. Deus ipe niy:

— Maria pe nawa tykta Kabarieu atatsa Nasare ezektatsa bo — niy.

Hyŷ niy.

²⁷⁻²⁸ — Maria ityrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tabykyhy. Ikia atatsa bo wasania ty tsimy — niy. Iwaze byri puētsikze Sose atatsa piakse. Sose Dawi tsekoka niy. Iwaze atatsa bo bijoikpe iknykta inasik. Atahi:

— O Deus atuk mynapykyryk — niy.

²⁹ Tsipybyrētatsa iharere pokso nikara. — Hawa ha skaraba — niy.

³⁰ — O apyby byityktsa Maria. Deus ahumo papokzitsiki. Ikia tuk mynakara. Aba tsipabykyhy. ³¹ Atse mopurukze Sesus ty tsipinaro. Taypykze maku myhyrizikwani mozik. ³² Aparakbaha isoho humo “Deus tse” maha. Deus tyryktsa tuk mynapykyry ba zikpyk — niy. Deus hi Sesus Sudeutsa pehatsa mozik Dawi wata, ahadiri mypehatsa wata. ³³ Sesus Sako tsekokatsa pehatsa. Sesus Deus tyryktsa tuk mypehatsa tawahi mynapykyryk.

³⁴⁻³⁵ Maria ipe niy:

— Hawa sa katyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu sa pikbykyhy — niy.

— O atyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tsipabykyhy Deus hyrikoso humo tsipabykyhy. Iwatatsahi atyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu tsipabykyhy niy. Iwatsahi kytsa atse soho humo. “Deus tse” maha — niy.

³⁶ — Wabyty! Ajetsy Isabeu ibykyhyhuk byitatsa tu abaka tabykyhy nitsaikbatatsa tu tabykyhy hy. Tapara kytsa tsasowy “batu ibykyhyhuk”

nikaranaha. Abaka tabykyhy tatsa estuba tsyhyry wa byzoje zetsuze. ³⁷ Aba itse mopuruk. Deus tuk batu amy tohi ihokdaha — niy.

³⁸ — O nawa my. Deus pikpehaze hyŷ my. Katyrykduwyhybyitatsa tu katse mopuruk. Ikza hyŷ my — niy.

Niytahi bijoikpe iknykta hokda zuba niy. Batu ity nyzo.

Maria Isabeu bo inakozore.

³⁹ Bykyze Maria Isabeu bo harakoso bo atsoko niparak. Isabeu wahoro bo zumu. Ana hi hudikhudikwy Sudejaka. ⁴⁰ Sakarias wahoro bo paku niy. Isabeu ziharapyryk. Nipamykysoko. ⁴¹ Atatsa Maria harere ziwabyze ibykyhy iarakokeze tsakurēta nikara iwatahi kuanare kuanare nikara. Deus hyrikoso Isabeu tuk mynapykyryk. ⁴² Iwatatsahi Maria bo opykani nipamykysoko:

— Deus pasapywyky. Ikia hi akurētatsa tynapykyryk. Awaky wytykyryk tynasiyzikwyky. Abykyhy niwatihi tsakurēta. ⁴³ Parakbaha okze tu ikza myhyrizikwanibyitatsa tu my. Hawa tsikytatsa ikia kapehatsa je kabo tsimynakozore.

⁴⁴ Aksoho iwabyze atakta kaharakokeze tu kuanare kuanare nikara. Tsakurēta iwatahi kuanare kuanare nikara.

⁴⁵ Ikia bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa harere humo hyŷ tsiky. Iwatatsahi akurētatsa. Iwaze Deus harere humo aspirikporētatsa akurētatsa tsimy — Isabeu niy.

Maria Deus bo nisakibazikik.

⁴⁶ Niytatsahi Maria Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— Ikza tihi: O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta.

Ikia humo kakurētatsa.

⁴⁷ Deus bo mykara zeka ipokzi kakurētatsa.

⁴⁸ Iwatahi kabo mytsaty niy. Nanabyi humo kanamybyitatsa tu sa atsumuēhĩtsata mozik.

Abaka myzubaha kape maha Deus atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta mykaranaha.

Wabyty! Myzubaha eze mopamykysokonaha “Deus ziktsumuēhĩkĩ” mykaranaha niy.

Abaka aparakbaha sitsekokatsa niwatihi kasoho

“Deus atatsa humo zisapywyky” mykaranaha.

⁴⁹ Deus kino atatsa tsyhyryze tsihokdaharēna zik niy.

Atahi tsizikwyrēta. Atahi mekywata.

⁵⁰ Deus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Iwatsahi sispirikporētsa moziknaha.

Abaka aparakbaha,

sitsekokatsa kino niwatihi

Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

⁵¹ Deus ziwatahaka tsihyrinymyrēta hiba. Sizubarētsa mytsaty maha zeka “uta zuba mypehatsa” sisopykyktsa asahi mysipykik.

Iwaze kytsa siharere tsihikbyitsa moziknaha.

⁵² Ispheatsa sihudikhudikwy ezektsa niwatihi mysipykik. Myhyrizikwybyitsa hi

myhyrizikwanitsa moziknaha.

⁵³ Siarapanikitsa disahawy ka tsizubarēna mopykyryknaha.

Sinamynikitsaktsa mysinamybyri. Batu amy tohi mykaranaha.

⁵⁴ Iwa Deus Sudeutsa mysitsumuēhĩkĩ.

Tatyryktsa mysitsumuēhĩkĩ.

⁵⁵ Tubabatu Deus harere mydiritsa ispirikze niy.

Abaka wasani niy. Sibō nitsasoko: “Ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiarēta” niy.

Mydiritsa bo Abarão tsekokatsa bo iwa.

Deus taharere humo ba zikspiriktsokda

Iwa Maria Deus soho humo nikara.

⁵⁶ Iwaze byzoje harakykbyihi zitsuze Maria Isabeu tuk niapykyk. Iwaze tawahoro bo ziksizo.

Suão Batista purukwy.

⁵⁷ Iwaze Isabeu bykyhy nipuruk. ⁵⁸ Itukytsa, iututsa pauksitsa kino niwatihi sakurētsa niapykyryknaha. Isabeu tse humo sakurētsa. Ziwabynahaze Deus atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta, iwatsahi sakurētsa niyziknaha.

⁵⁹ Niahatsahi izumukunaha. Iwatsahi ibykyhy tsibik pipiakzyknaha. Kyze ibykyhy tsibik mytsyhyrytsa asiba nisipykze kytsa izumunaha. Zinaro tsihikiknaha Sakarias ty izo naro ty zinaro tsihikiknaha. ⁶⁰ Ije ispe niy:

— Batu zik. Sakarias humo batu inaro tsihik. Inaro babaka Suão — niy.

⁶¹ Iwaze ipe niaha:

— Ikiatsaktsa zik anahumo ka batu atukytsa naro kok — nikaranaha.

⁶² Niahatsahi izo pe niaha.

— Askryrywy sa tsipinaro — niaha. Sakarias niharerebyitahi iwaze kytsa ibo tahatsyhyrypetsa ty ziwatawykynaha zuba. ⁶³ Niytahi Sakarias kino:

— Kabo iwatahawy ty nynytnaha — niy. Hyỹ niaha. Iwaze ziwataha — Inaro ka Suão. — Aparakbaha paikpa iksa nikaranaha sipybyrētsa nikaranaha.

⁶⁴ Iwazebabatu Sakarias inataharerezo. Tsakurēta. Iwaze nipamykysokozo. Deus pe niy:

— O Deus ikiahi tsamysapyrēta — niy. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko.

⁶⁵ Iututsa pauksitsa iwaha pokso hi sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Nanabyitaba wasaniha Suão soho nitsasokonaha. Harakoso Sudeja eze tuze Suão soho ty nipamykysokonaha. ⁶⁶ Ziwabynahaze mytsaty nikaranaha:

— Hawa sa ibykyhy mozik Deus zikwy ituk mynapykyryk — nikaranaha.

Sakarias Deus soho nitsasokota niy.

⁶⁷ Iwaze niytahi nipamykysoko. Deus hyrikoso ituk ziknapykyryk. Iwatahi nipamykysoko. Atahi:

⁶⁸ — Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. “Ikia hi tsamysapyrēta.

Ikia zuba wasani tsimy kara. Iwaze ikia soho humo myharereziurētsa tsimaha” niy.

Kyze Isareu tsekokatsa, Sudeutsa Deus humo myspirikporētsa.

Katsaktsa Deus humo myharereziurētsa. Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha.

Ata kino tatyryktsa bo mymyoktyhyryk — niy.

⁶⁹ Deus mymyoktyhyrykta mybo myzipaha.

Mymyoktyhyrykta Dawi tsekokatsa iknykta.

Dawi mydiri Deus tsumuēhĩtsa.

⁷⁰ Tubabatu Deus simysapyrētsa bo nitsasokonaha asahi Deus harere sohokotsa nitsasoko:

⁷¹ — Deus ispirikze iharerebaba mymyoktyhyryk. Iwatahi mysukyrytsitsa ba zik mybanaha.

Iwaze kytsa myhumo siakyriukrētsa ba zik mybanaha.

⁷² Deus mydiri humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta.

Katsa myhumo niwatihi tsimypokzitsiarēta.

⁷³ Tubabatu Deus Abarão bo taharere baba ty niy.

Abarão taparakta mydiri niy.

- ⁷⁴ “Ikiahatsa pahaoktyhyrykta pipeha” niy.
Abaka taharere bo mytsaty niy.
- ⁷⁵ Mymyoktyhyrykta pipehahik my nikara.
Mymyoktyhyrykta pipeha iwatsahi mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.
Mysukyrytsitsa ba zik mybanaha.
Mysukyrytsitsa pokso batu mypyby.
Niahatsahi tyzibytuhukunahatu Deus tsipitsumuëhñaha.
Deus pokso batu mypyby — niy.
- ⁷⁶ — Ikia kaskyrywy Deus sohokotsa tsimozik.
Ikia mymyoktyhyrykta haraze tsimy.
Kiristu Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk.
- ⁷⁷ Iwaze mozumuze sizubarëtsa ahumo mytahazozikymybanaha.
Mymyoktyhyrykta humo mokymynaha.
Iwaze hi aparakbaha bo mopamykysoko:
“Deus sisopyksapybyikitsa nikaranaha iwatsatu mysiokzohik. Deus kino mysioktyhyryk.
Iwatsahi Deus soho humo sispirikporëtsa.”
Ikia humo Deus soho aparakbaha sispirikporëtsa myziknaha niy.
- ⁷⁸ Iwaze Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta.
Tsimysapyrënikita my.
- ⁷⁹ Abaka atakta mybo bjoikpe iknykta okoro hyritywaka katsa mybo myzi-haramweke.
Haramwe humo iksa mahatsa watsa mypobyri katsakta mymyoktyhyrykta humo myspirikporëtsa.
Taparaka miwa ahaburuk ziknaukurunahaze ky waha.
Abaka haramwe waha niyzik.
Iwatsahi kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze batu sipyby.
Katsa batu mykyriuk. Katsa mykurëtsa — niy.
- ⁸⁰ Iwaze Sakarias Deus harere nitsasoko niy. Itse taypykykze Deus harere bo hyñ mykara. Tsipaikrëta mozik jerukbara bo niparak. Atazuba zikziuruku. Aiba zuba Deus tyryktsa bo niy.

2

Sose, Maria ahatsa tahahudikhudikwy Berëhe bo niukurunaha.

¹ Sesus Kiristu purukwy. Deus zipehata mymyoktyhyrykta. Kuirini Sirija ezektsa pehatsa. Aukusto sizubarëtsa pehatsa niy. Homa ezektsa pehatsa ityryktsa tuk niy. Aukusto tihi:

— Ikiahatsa ahazubarëtsa nabo pãotaha! niy. ² Taparaktsa ahadiritsa hudikhudikwy bo tsiksizonahaktsa! Anaeze aty ahanaro piwataha — niy.

³ Hyñ niaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa ziksikinaha.

⁴ Sose Nasare ezekta. Nasare Karireja eze tu niy. Iwaze Berëhe bo zumu. Tubabatu Sose taparaktsa idiritsa Berëhe eze nipupurukuknaha. Dawi inarokota. Iwatsahi Berëhe bo zumunaha. Maria ituk zumuku. ⁵ Puëtsikze zuba Sose atatsa piakse. Maria tabykyhytatsa Berëhe bo zumu. Anabo zumunahaze wahoro inahareknaha. Batu iwewehe. Pikuzatsa parik zuba asa wanu sapy zuba.

⁶ Anaeze, Berëhe eze ibykyhy nipuruk. Ibykyhywyzytykta nipuruk.

⁷ Nipurukze panu ty zikwaraka. Pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze tyhoek niy. Iwaze nipurukze Sose taskyrywy zinaroko Sesus niy.

Bjoikpe iknyktsa hozipyrykzatsa perykytsitsa bo nitsasokonaha.

⁸ Kyze Berêhe baze tu hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa. Unata eze hozipyrykzatsa nisiperykynaha. ⁹ Iwaze unata bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa sibo natakaha. Deus tsumuêhîtsa bo nikozonaha. Sibaze okoro ziky waha niukuru. Sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha. Bijoi kpe iknykta:

— Ahapybybyihuktsa Deus hi izikpeha, ahabo wasaniha motsasoko. Tsipi-wabynahaze ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha. ¹⁰ Aba Berêhe eze Kiristu nipuruk. ¹¹ Ibo tynakozorenaha! Ibykyhy panu eze iakwarahata. Pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze mohoeke. ¹² Iwaze hi ikiahatsa tu tsimyzinyrenaha yh̃y tsimaha — niy.

¹³ Nitsasobaze bijoikpe iknyktsa sizubarêtsa ibo atsoko inatakanaha. Deus bo sizubarêtsa sakurêtsa nisakibazikiknaha.

¹⁴ Asahi Deus bo:

— O ikia humo ka mykurêtsa. Ikia hi tsamysapyrêta Deus wasani tsimykara. Ikia hi taparata bijoikpe ezekta. Mybarawy ezektsa niwatihi sakurêtsa mykaranaha. Ikia tynasipokzitsiki iwatsahi sakurêtsa moziknaha — niaha.

¹⁵ Kyze bijoikpe iknyktsa ziksizonahaze hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa kino:

— Aidyktsa! Berêhe bo tsimynakozorenaha! Deus katsa mybo nitsaso. Deus tatsumuêhîtsa mybo zipehaka. Tsimynakozorenaha! — nikaranaha. Yh̃y niaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze atsoko anabo niukurunaha. Maria Sose ibykyhy iwatsa bo zumunaha. ¹⁷ Ibykyhy pikuzatsa disahawy suk eze nihoeke. Hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa Berêhe ezektsa bo nitsasokonaha. ¹⁸ Berêhe ezektsa bo wasania ty nipamykysokonaha. Sakurêtsa nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Nipybynaha. Maria kino siharere ziwabytatsa tu mytsatyziu nikara. Bykyze hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa ziksizonaha. Sakurêtsa nikaranaha.

²⁰ Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha. Asa kino:

— O ikia humo ka mykurêtsa. Bijoi kpe iknytsa humo mykurêtsa. Jaba Berêhe eze Kiristu Deus zipehata nipuruk. Nitsasokoze wasani niy — nikaranaha.

Bijoi kpe iknykta harere ty asta hareretu nikaranaha. Iwa ziksizonaha.

Sose Sesus ty zinaro.

²¹ Kyze estuba mytsyhyrytsa asiba nipykze Sose, Maria tahatse zipiakzyknaha taparaktas sopykwy ty nikaranaha. Sesus ty zinaronaha. Tapara tu bijoi kpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa Maria pe niy:

— Bykyze abykyhy mopurukze Sesus ty tsipinaro — niy. Iwa bijoi kpe iknykta ipe niy. Iwatsahi Sesus ty zinaronaha.

Izo ije ahatsa Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo zio ktyhyryknaha.

²²⁻²³ Niahatsahi izotsa Serusarêhe bo Sesus zio ktyhyryknaha. Tubabatu Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka Sudeutsa bo:

— Kyze estuba byzoje zirahaze makuskyry nipuruk, ikiahatsa ziknapamykysokota bo siraratsa ty nyny tsimaha. Ziknapamykysokota siraratsa ty Deus okze mysiba — niy. Iwaze makuskyry je wasani niyzikzo. Tabykyhy humo tsakurêtatsa. Iwatsahi Sose Maria iwatsa Serusarêhe bo tahatse Deus wahoro zubata bo zibykyknaha. Iwatsahi ziknapamykysokota bo zibykyknaha. Deus bo Sesus ziwatawykynaha. ²⁴ Isukzata amytudutsa petoktsa ty ziknapamykysokota bo nyny niaha. Iwaze ziknapamykysokota amytudutsa Deus okze tysiba. Tubabatu Moises Deus harere Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko:

— Wytyk tapara makuskyry pepurukze. Deus makuskyry soho motsaso:

“Abykyhywyzytykta, atakta metutu kabo nyny tsimy. Katsewata. Kabo metutu abykyhywyzytykta humo” mykara.

Iwatsahi Sose Maria ahatsa Sesus ziknapamykysokota bo zibykyknaha. Siraratsa ziknapamykysokota bo nyny niaha. Deus harere humo amy-tudutsa petoktsa ty nyny niaha. Siraratsa ty nyny niahaze iwatsahi aparak-baha sihyrinymyrëtsa, Maria wasani mozikzo — niaha. Moises Deus harere Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko:

— Ziknapamykysokota bo siraratsa ty nyny tsimaha. Ziknapamykysokota Deus okze siraratsa mysiba. Taparakta bykyhy nipuruk — niy.

Iwa Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka.

Simeõ soho.

²⁵ Aba ikia bo Simeõ soho piwatahaka. Kyze maku Simeõ inarokota. Atahi Serusarëhe eze ziknapykyk. Tubabatu Deus harere humo nispirikpota. Deus harere bo hyÿ ziknakara. Atahi mymyoktyhyrykta piperyky. Mymyoktyhyrykta Sudeutsa bo myze sakurëtsa moziknaha. Deus hyrikoso ituk tu hÿ.

²⁶ Tapara Deus hyrikoso Simeõ pe niy.

— Deus myzipehata tsipiny. Iwaze Deus myzipehata tsipinyze tu tsimyhyrikosokda — niy. ²⁷ Iwaze izotsa ibykyhy tsibik tuk Deus wahoro zubata bo inapupunahaze. Deus hyrikoso Simeõ pe:

— O ikia Deus wahoro zubata bokta — niy. Ata kino Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Izotsa Deus wahoro zubata bo Sesus zibykyknaha iwatsahi Deus harere bo hyÿ niaha.

²⁸ Niytahi Simeõ Sesus ziny. Iwatahi zebykyk. Deus soho humo tsiharerez-iurëta. Nitsasoko:

²⁹ — Abaka kakurëta. O Deus aharere humo wasani my.

Hawa atsumuëhÿtsa pe tsiky atsatu tsiky kara.

Uta abaka kakurëta tu mohyrikosokda.

³⁰ Abaka zipehata mymyoktyhyrykta iny — niy. Simeõ ibykykhy soho nitsasohozo:

³¹ — Atahi kytsa okzetu zipehata zumu.

³² Atahi haramwe hyrity wata.

Hawa haramwe humo kytsa ske buruk mokozoneha.

Katsa bipyritsa ahatsa niwatihi Deus ske bo mymyoktyhyrykta humo aparakbaha sihyrinymyrëtsa.

Bipyritsa bo izumu.

Deus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiarëta iwatahi mybo izumu.

Iwatahi zipehata bipyritsa bo niwatihi izumu.

Atahi haramwe hyrity wata ahatyryktsa Sudeutsa bo zumu.

Haramwe wata Sudeutsa bo

iwatsahi kytsa okze ka siharereziurëtsa moziknaha — niy.

³³ Ipyktsa ije niwatihi paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Hawa ha ty Simeõ ibykyhy soho nitsasoko ana humo hi nipybybaiknaha. ³⁴ Niytahi Simeõ Sesus je pe niy:

— Wabyty! Deus abykyhy ziny. Sudeutsa sizubarëtsa ihumo Deus harere bo batu yhÿ zikaha. Utsa Sudeutsa ihumo Deus harere bo hyÿ zikaha. Sizubarëtsa ihumo ba siakparawy. Deus atakta abykyhy ziwatawy iwatsahi hawa ha ty kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrëta. Iwaze kytsa Deus humo sispihikrëtsa ihumo jokpitsihÿbara.

³⁵ Ikia niwatihi ba asukatsihik. Abykyhy taypykze kytsa humo sinini mykara. Ikia kino niwatihi sinini tsimy kara. Sinini ty sokorotsapu wata ty paskoik naha sinini tsimy — niy.

Iwa Simeõ Maria bo nitsasoko.

Ana inarokotatsa soho.

³⁶ Kyze Deus wahoro eze Deus sohokotsata niy. Atatsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapykyryk. Ana inarokotatsa. Panuweu ste. Ase astsabarētsa. Nitsaikbatatsa oitēta kwatero anos. ³⁷ Tubabatu ibarikta nihyrikosokda. Ata tuk mytsyhyry wa ziytyk tseheze iwaze maku nihyrikosokda iwaze atatsa hi nipytsabyri iwatatsahi Deus wahoro eze ziknapykyryk. Iwatatsahi Deus bo ziknapamykysoko. Atatsa tu ziknatadukutu Deus bo ziknasakibaziki. ³⁸ Iwaze baba tu izotsa Deus wahoro zubata bo inapupunahaze atatsa kino niwatihi izumu. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo mykurētsa, ikia humo kakurētatsa. Ikia hi myhumo tsimpokzit-siarēta — niy.

Atatsa Sudeutsa sizubarētsa bo nitsasoko. Deus zipehata ziperykynaha. Asahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Asahi Deus zipehata ibo mysioikyhyryk.

Nasare bo ziksizonaha.

³⁹ Deus wahoro eze zipykbanahaze tahahudikhudikwy bo ziksizonaha. Sose, Maria, Sesus ahatsa, Karireja bo ziksizonaha. Nasare bo zumunaha.

⁴⁰ Iwaze Sesus tsiupyhyritorykrēta taypykyk. Tsihyrinymyrēta. Deus tatse humo tsakurēta nikara. Ihumo iakparawy. Iharereziuwu.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze nitare.

⁴¹ Pororo ziknakara Sose Maria iwa ahatsa Sudeutsa myikaha bo niko-zorenaha. Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha. Simyikaha bo nikozore kozorekenaha. Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuēhīkī mytsaty ziknakaranaha. ⁴² Sesus niskyrybyrize Serusarēhe bo zioikyhyryknaha. ⁴³ Kyze simyikaha nepykze ziksizonaha. Sesus Serusarēhe eze nitare. Ipyktsa ije ahatsa tahatse ty batu ityny.

⁴⁴ — O kytsa tuk ja naukuru — niaha. Batu meky watu. Bykyze zunubaze, tahatykytsa bo situktsa kino niwatihi ispe niaha:

— O mytse ja Sesus sa ikiahatsa tuk — niaha. Situkytsa kino:

— O batu. Katsa batu ityny — niaha.

⁴⁵ Iwaze itynybyitsa hi Serusarēhe bo ziksizonaha. Tahatse ziberikinaha. ⁴⁶ Kyze harakykbyihi zurunahaze. Deus wahoro zubata eze ibo zumunaha. Taparaktsa baze nidyhyky. Sihyrynymyrēnikitsa harere ziwabyky. Situk zinymyryky.

⁴⁷ Taparaktsa tihi:

— O atakta tsihyrynymyrēta — nikaranaha. Ije iypyktsa ahatsa nipybynaha. ⁴⁸ Ije tihi:

— O katse hawa sa tsimy kara. Ikia pokzi batu myku. Botua tsikzaberikinaha — niy. ⁴⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Amo sa tsimozikberikinaha Utakta kazo wahoro eze iktare. Kazo zikpehata, nawa kasopyk — my.

⁵⁰ Ipyktsa ije:

— Amy skaraba — niaha. Batu sihyrynymyry.

⁵¹ Iwaze Sesus situk Nasare bo ziksizonaha. Zikzibytuhukutu hyĩ ispe nikara. Iwatatsahi ije tatse soho humo mytsatyziu nikara.

⁵² Iwaze Sesus zinymyrybaba. Itaypykze tsipaikrēta niyzik. Deus ihumo tsakurēta. Aparakbaha niwatihi ihumo siakparawy.

3

Suão Batista Deus wasania ty ziknatsasoko.

¹ Iwaze Deus Suão bo nitsasokoze. Tiberias Sesa Homa pehatsa niapykyryk, Pōtsio Piratus Sudeja ezektsa pehatsa, Erodes Karireja ezektsa pehatsa, Piripi Itureja ezektsa pehatsa, Piripi Tarakoita ezektsa pehatsa

niwatihi. Atahi Eroles tsy. Iwaze Deus Suão bo nitsaso. Anas Kajapas taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa. Risanja Abirene eze ktsa pehatsa niy. Iwa. ²⁻³ Suão Sakarias tse jerukbara eze Deus ipe niy:

— Sizubarêtsa pihik ty tysiharasusu — niy. Iwatsahi sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Ikiahi:

— O kytsa ahasopyksapybyri tsimoewybaiknahaktsa Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimahaktsa — tsimy kara. Pihik ty pahaharasusu zeka ahaspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha. Ikia tsipahaharasusuze kytsa mekywatsatu tsimoziknaha iwatawy. Niytahi Deus ahasopyksapybyritsa ky pahaokzohik.

Iwatahi Suão buburu sak bo niukuru. Buburu Sorodão inarokota. Nanaby- itaba Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysoko.

⁴ Taparaka Deus Isaijas bo nitsasoko. Isaijas Deus sohotsa. Deus harere Isaijas ziwatahaka:

— “Maku jerukbara buruk hua mykara. Opykani mopamykysoko: ‘Pykyhytuty Deus ske bo tsimy’.

Tsipiskezoze buruhuwa tsipiske.

⁵ Wytyk hoke taharatõtõ. Hara buruk piskezozikiknaha.

Iske myiha humo tsihokdaharêna buruhuwa tsizoziknaha.

Batu iske sapy iwaze tiskeziurêta mozik.

Hawa kytsa iske pizozikiknaha nawaha Suão Deus zipehata haraze aparakbaha mysispirikpo

iwatsahi kytsa Deus zipehata piperykynaha.

⁶ Aparakbaha Deus mykaraze iktsa maha. Deus bo ityryktsa mysiockyhyryk” niy.

Nawa myske Deus zipehata mozumuku.

⁷ Kyze myzubaha Suão bo zumukunaha. Aparakbaha mysiharasusukuze. Ispe nikara:

— Ikiahatsaktsa pyryhyktsa myrawy watsa — niy. Pyryhyktsa pokso tytuturukiknaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Aty sa ahape:

— O ahasopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatsahi Deus iakyriwy pokso tsimytuturukiknahaktsa — niy. ⁸ Aba ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyĩ tahaktsa. Kytsa bo batu ahamyi tsihikik tsipiwatawynaha. Aparakbaha tsiwatawynahaktsa. Ikiahatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha:

— O Abarão taparakta mydiri. Iwatahi Deus myhumo bazik takyri — tsimaha. Batu ba. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— Katsa zuba myhyrizikwani — tsimaha. — Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry. Deus haraharetsa tuk Abarão tsekokatsa mysisukni ziky. ⁹ Ikiahatsa wiharatatsa, aba botu wywyk zizowy. Iharatatsa buruk mysikakarenahaze. Hwi iharasapybyita tu izo bo pioktsokik — nikara. Hawa kytsa hwi isapybyitakta piwenaha nawa aty imysapybyikitsa tu mykara sinini ykarawy bo pipehaka.

¹⁰ Iwatsahi parakbaha ipe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba tsimaha — nikaranaha. ¹¹ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Aty petok suk zeka estuba nynyty isukbyita bo. Aty idisahawykyta zeka disahawybyita bo nynyty — nikara.

¹² Asaktsa ispehatsa tsyhyryze okyrysarobyktsitsa izumunahaze — O tymyharasusukta! — Suão pe nikaranaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa! Hawa skaraba tsimaha — niaha. ¹³ Suão tihi:

— Okyrysaro ahapehaktsa ahape maha atsatu tsipiaksenaha. Ana ty zuba wabehyryk tsimaha! niy. Batu amy tohi tsimaha — nikara.

¹⁴ Sodadutsa niwatihi ipe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba katsa kino tsimaha — niaha. Suão tihi:

— Batu kytsa okyrysaro ty ka okok okok byitaha ikiahatsaktsa aha-paikrëtsa humo batu tsiaksenaha. Ahakyriukrëtsaktsa paik paik byitaha. Sipybyrëtsa ikiahatsa pokso batu okyrysaro zebyknaha. Batu okyrysaro humo mybarapetu tsimaha. Ahapehatsa okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my. Anahumo hi ahakurëtsa tynakaranaha — nikara.

¹⁵ Niytahi aparakbaha batu sihyrinymyry. Suão harere humo. Si-hyrynymyrybyitsa tu nikaranaha:

— Aty skaraba Suão, Suão Deus zipehata ja. Tozeka ja Kiristu — nikaranaha. ¹⁶ Suão aparakbaha pe nikara:

— Utakta pihik ty zuba pahaharasusuku. Usta mozumuta. Atahi tsimysapyrëta myhyrizikwani. Utakta batu. Ipyrysuktsa mysibokik zeka kasikpybyrëta. Utakta pihik ty zuba aparakbaha mysiharasusuku. Atakta maku hi Kiristu Deus zipehata Deus hyrikoso ahabo mynasik myzipeha. Deus hyrikoso rika wata ahabo mynasik. Hawa miwa rika humo amy-pubyri nawa Deus hyrikoso humo tsimysapyrëna ty zuba pahahyrynymyry myspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrikoso mynasikze ikiahatsa tuk mynapykyryk.

¹⁷ Kiristu mozumuze maku dua ty wabe mozikta wata. Mektsaktsa is-pawaha pipapara. Siriktsa mysizokezeze ispa zipaparakanaha. Anawahi Kiristu aparakbaha metutu my. Izo bo mysisapywy. Asaktsa simysapyby-itsaktsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Anaeze izo ba zikbe naha byikia bo. Utsaktsa simysapyrëtsaktsa ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Iwa aparakbaha metutu mykara — Suão niy.

¹⁸ Kyze Suão niukuru, wasania ty aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko. Niuku-ruze wasania ty kytsa bo nipamykysoko. ¹⁹ Iwaze Erodes sipehakatsa Karireja eze zikniapykyryk. Suão tsipa humo tyzioktyhyk. Sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo motsahuruk tsihikik. Nezeba Suão Erodes zipehaka. Erodias soho nitsasoko: Suão ipe niy:

— Ikiya atsy oke tsioktyhyryk batu iktsa zuba ziky. Ikiya batu amysapy. Usa amysapybara ty tsikykara — niy.

²⁰ Erodes zisapybyikik nikara. Aba usta imysapybara ty niy. Suão sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zipehahik niy.

Sesus harasuwy.

²¹ Kyze Suão aparakbaha nisiharasusubaze Sesus ibo izumu ipe niy:

— Tsikarasusukta — niy.

Iwaze Suão Sesus hi ziharasusu. Sesus Deus bo nipamykysokoze bijoikpe sakpare niy. ²² Deus hyrikoso inasik. Deus hyrikoso amyudu hyrity wata inasik. Amyudu ipapyry bete inazo. Iaksoho bijoikpe iknyky ziwaby:

— Ikiakta katse baba tahi. Ikiya humo kamypokzitsiarëta. Ikiya humo kakurëta — niy. Iwa Deus Sesus pe niy.

Taparaktsa Sesus diritsa.

²³ Sesus kino taypykze tirëta anos Deus soho ty sizubarëtsa nishyrynymyryky. Iwaze Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo ziakbataze. Aparakbaha nipamykysokonaha:

²⁴ — O atakta Sose tse ja — nikaranaha. Batu ba Deus tse babata zuba.

Sose ta Eri tse niy. Eri ta Matate tse. Matate ta Rewi tse. Rewi ta Meki tse. Meki ta Sanai tse.

Sanai ta Sose tse. Sose ta Matatias tse. ²⁵ Matatias ta Amos tse. Amos ta Naũ tse. Naũ ta Esri tse.

Esri ta Nakai tse. ²⁶ Nakai ta Marate tse. Marate ta Matatias tse. Matatias ta Semei tse. Semei ta Sose tse.

Sose ta Soda tse. ²⁷ Soda ta Soana tse. Soana ta Resa tse. Resa ta Sorababeu tse. Sorobabeu ta Sarateu tse.
 Sarateu ta Neri tse. ²⁸ Neri ta Mereki tse. Mereki ta Adi tse. Adi ta Kosã tse. Kosã ta Emadã tse.
 Emadã ta Er tse. ²⁹ Er ta Sosue tse. Sosue ta Eriesa tse. Eriesa ta Sorĩ tse. Sorĩ ta Matate tse.
 Matate ta Rewi tse. ³⁰ Rewi ta Simeõ tse. Simeõ ta Suda tse. Suda ta Sose tse. Sose ta Sona tse.
 Sona ta Eriakĩ tse. ³¹ Eriakĩ ta Merija tse. Merija ta Mena tse. Mena ta Matata tse. Matata ta Natã tse.
 Natã ta Dawi tse. ³² Dawi ta Sese tse. Sese ta Obede tse. Obede ta Boas tse. Boas ta Saro tse.
 Saro ta Nasõ tse. ³³ Nasõ ta Aminadabe tse. Aminadabe ta Ami tse. Ami ta Esrõ tse. Esrõ ta Peres tse.
 Peres ta Suda tse. ³⁴ Suda ta Sako tse. Sako ta Isake tse. Isake ta Abarão tse. Abarão ta Tera tse.
 Tera ta Nako tse. Nako ta Seruke tse. ³⁵ Seruke ta Rakau tse. Rakau ta Pareke tse. Pareke ta Ebe tse.
 Ebe ta Sara tse. ³⁶ Sara ta Kaina tse. Kaina ta Arapakasade tse. Arapakasade ta Sẽ tse. Sẽ ta Noe tse.
 Noe ta Rameke tse. ³⁷ Rameke ta Metuserẽ tse. Metuserẽ ta Enoke tse. ³⁸ Enoke ta Sarete tse. Sarete ta Marereu tse.
 Marereu ta Kaina tse. Kaina ta Enos tse. Enos ta Ses tse. Ses ta Adão tse. Adão ta Deus tse. Iwa niaha.

4

Satanas Sesus ziazkobyriki naha soho.

¹ Sesus tuk Deus hyrikoso ziknapykyryk iwatatu buburu Sorodão inarokota bo ziksizo. Ziksizoze Deus hyrikoso jerukbara bo ziockyhyryk. Anaeze hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Sesus bo zumuku. Diabo inarokota niy. Sesus bo izumuze atahi Sesus Deus harere bo ka yh̃ yh̃ byitykta ana nizihikik. ² Sesus iharere humo batu yh̃ niy. Iwa estuba byzoje zirahaze Sesus hauk ahabyitatu niapykyryk. Byzoje estuba zirahaze irapa izumu. Hauk ahabyitatu zikzurukutahi irapa izumu.

³ Iwaze Diabo ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse tihi zeka ta harahare pe. “Atsikara tuziktykta” — niy.

⁴ Batu Sesus niy. Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha:

— Kytsa batu mydisahawy humo zuba mozurukunaha. Sizubarẽtsa disahawy hauk maha zeka sispitu zuba mykaranaha. Sizubarẽtsa Deus harere bo hỹ maha zeka sakurẽtsa moziknaha. Sakurẽtsa — niaha. Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha.

⁵ Iwaze Diabo Sesus hara joboni tabo ziockyhyryk. ⁶ Ipe niyzo:

— Nanabyi bo iksa tykta — niy. Atsoko mybarawy tsizubarẽna nizokparaka. Aidy sityryktsa tuze niwatihi natakaha. ⁷ Diabo kino:

— Uta anaty abo nynybaik my. Ikia hi sipehakatsa tsimozik. Sityryktsa ikia sopyk abazubata maha. Ikia asoho mynatsasokonaha “Atakta tsimysapyrẽta” mynakaranaha. Aba uta kapitão mybarawy ezekta myzubaha katyryktsa. Aty kakparawy zeka ibo mybarawy ty nyny my. Ikia kaokeryk aekaratsa humo puruk puruk zuba tsimy zeka kabo tsimytsaso zeka, “Ikia tsamysapyrẽta” iwa tsimy zeka mybarawy ty abo nyny my. Anamy mozik — niy. Iwa Diabo Sesus pe nikara.

⁸ Sesus:

Batu niy. Tubabatu taparaktsa papeu iwatahaha humo. Deus harere ziwatahakanaha tihi:

— Deus bo zuba tynapamykysokonaha “Ikia tsamysapyrêta”. Ata kino zipihakaze ikiahatsa iharere humo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha — ziwatahakanaha. Iwa de.

⁹ Iwaze Diabo Sesus bo izumuzo. Diabo Serusarêhe bo Sesus zioқтыhyryk. Anaeze Deus wahoro zubata hara bete ziriktohohikare. Joboniha bo zioқтыhyryk. Niytahi ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus tse tihi zeka nabo wytyk bo tukutyny. Tyk bo tynapurukta! Taparaktsa wataha:

¹⁰ “Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa ikia bo mynasipeha. Papterykynaha. Ikia humo simypokzitsiukrêtsa” niaha. Ziwatahakanahazo.

¹¹ “Haraharetsa bete tsimynaraha zeka bijoikpe iknyktsa aty paik maha. Iwatahi ba zikahyrikywy” niaha — niy.

¹² Sesus:

Batu niy. — Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere ziwatahakanaha. “Deus ta ba ziazobyrinaha”. Hawa ha ty ikia tsimyzihikik Deus bo batu tsizipeha. Iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha — niy.

¹³ Iwaze Diabo Sesus bo imysapybyikia ty zipehaka. Sesus iharere humo batu yhyŷ niy. Diabo nipamykysobaze zerekekspyk.

Sesus tahyriziktsokzawy humo ziakbata Karireja eze.

¹⁴ Sesus Karireja bo ziksizo. Deus hyrikoso ituk ziknapykyk. Myzubaha paikpa isoho ziknatsasokonaha. Isohowy ziwabybanaha. ¹⁵ Sesus Deus wahoro eze ziakbataze nishyrynymyryky. Myzubaha iharere siakparawy.

Sesus Nasare eze niapykyrykspek.

¹⁶ Kyze Sesus Nasare bo ziksizo. Anaeze itaypyk. Iwaze mybyrykywy eze Sesus Deus wahoro bo pororo ziknakara. Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. ¹⁷ Niytahi ziknapamykysokota perytsa Deus harere ty papeu ty Sesus bo nyny niy. Iwaze kyik niy. Deus harere iwatahaha nitsasoko. Opykani haty nikara, sizubarêtsa ziwabykynaha. Tubabatu Deus harere Isaijas ziwatahaka. Isaijas Deus sohokotsa Sesus papeu ty zoksapare niy. Niytahi papeu zikaha. Iwatahaha:

¹⁸ — Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk. Iwatahi uta sinamybyitsa bo zikpeha.

Sinamybyitsa bo wasaniha motsasoko.

Sihurukuhutsa bo zikpeha. Tysisapare.

Sihyryzikubyitsa bo zikpeha. Tysizororowyta! Iwaze mokozoneha. Sipokzitsiukbyikitsa bo zikpeha. Ahapybywysitsa bo aidy pãotaha!

¹⁹ Uta sizubarêtsa bo zikpeha. Ispe my “Deus tsimysapyrêta.

Myzubaha mysisapywyky. Sitsyhyryze Deus bo maha”.

Iwa papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Abaka iharere wasani mykara — niy.

²⁰ Sesus iwatahaha opykani haty nikara. Papeu zihokbohik, iperykytsa bo nynyrezo niy. Iwaze dyhyzo niy. Kytsa Deus wahoro eze nidyhydyhykynahatsa nikozotoktokonaha. ²¹ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Isaijas Deus harere ziwatahaka. Jabasykyri tsiwabykynaha. Abaka iwahi mykara — niy.

²² Sizubarêtsa Deus wahoro eze ziwabykynahaze, Sesus humo siharereziurêtsa. Iharere siakparawy. Ziwabykynahaze ihumo sipybyrêtsa. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

²³ — Aty skaraba Sose tse ja — nikaranaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Tozeka ja ikiahatsa hi aharere tsimytsasokonaha “O mozororowykytsa ikia arahwiwy tsiku!” Amy ty ikia tsiky kara botu tsiwabynaha hỹ. Kaparanaũ eze tuze ikia soho botu tsiwabynaha hỹ. Aba atsatu ahudikhudikwy eze tu tsimy. Ikia ahudikhudikwy eze niwatihikta kabo tsimy — nikara.

²⁴ Uta ikiahatsa pe:

— Hawa motsasoko wasani mykara. Deus sohokotsa tahahudikhudikwy eze tu zeka batu wasani sisopyk. Wasani habiytsa tu kytsa batu siakparawy — niy. Wasani mykarazo.

²⁵ — Tubabatu Isareu eze hyritsikbyrize. Hyritsik baratu harakykbyi niytyk tseheze. Sirapa izumu. Iwaze Deus Erias haramukuka bo zipeha.

²⁶ Atatsa Sarepata eze niapykyryk. Sidõ eze niapykyryk. Atatsa Sudeubyitatsa. Bipyri. Erias Deus sohokotsa atatsa bo zipeha. Haramukukaka sizubarẽza Isareu eze. Deus Erias zipeha haramukuka bipyri bo — Sesus nikara.

²⁷ — Tubabatu Eriseu niwatihi Deus sohokotsa Isareu eze tu. Nama takõrõrõtsa ty nibibibakata. Sizubarẽtsa Isareu eze nibibibakanahatsitsa. Eriseu batu isty zororowy. Nama zuba zizororowy. Nama bipyri zuba — Sesus nikara.

²⁸ Ana ziwabykynahaze kytsa Deus wahoro eze tahasakanikinaha. Tahakyrikinaha. ²⁹ Inakyikyikbaiknaha, Sesus itsipa humo zioektyhyryknaha. Zikyrikinaha tahahudikhudikwy ekze zioektyhyryknaha. Tahahudikhudikwy hara bete nikaranaha. Hara joboni tabo zioektyhyryknaha. Iharatsupetowy bo tapetohikta nikaranaha. ³⁰ Batu zikaha. Sesus sitazahara buruk niukuru.

Maku ihyrikoso sapybara ibo pororo ziknakarata.

³¹ Sesus Kaparanaũ bo niukuru. Kaparanaũ Karireja eze ky. Anaeze Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa nisispirikpoko. ³² Mybyrykywy eze Deus wahoro eze nisispirikpoko. Paikpa iiktsa nikaranaha:

— O wasani nikara. Tsihyrinymyrẽta babata — nikaranaha. Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa. ³³ Anaeze estuba maku ata bo hi hyrikoso sapybara pororo ziknakaranaha. Sesus bo iiktsa niyze ibo huahua niy.

³⁴ Nipukaraka:

— Hawa sa myty tsimy Sesus Nasare eze kta. Amy bo sa tsikzumu. Tsimymyiksiwyhik tsihikik sa. Ikia soho humo kahyrinymyrẽta. Ikia Deus zapehata — niy.

³⁵ Sesus hyrikoso sapybara zipeha:

— Aksobyity! Nabo pãoty — niy. Maku wytyk bo inaraha. Hyrikoso sapybara humo kytsa okze tu inaraha. Batu nabaze taty hyrikywy ahabyita. Sesus harere humo ziponaha.

³⁶ Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarẽtsa ibaze tu nikozotoktokozonaha:

— O amy skaraba Sesus hyrikoso sapybara pe: “Nabo pãotaha” myze hyỹ sisopyk — niaha.

³⁷ Iwaze nanabyitaba Sesus soho ziwabykynaha.

Sesus sizubarẽtsa nisizororowyky.

³⁸ Sesus kyikyky niy. Deus wahoro ekze izoik. Iwaze Simaõ wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze Simaõ wapyry niapykyryk. Atatsa ityrykani ihumuẽzumu. Wahoro eze ktsa Sesus bo nitsasokonaha. ³⁹ Niytahi Sesus iwanu baze rikto niy. Ityryk ykzo pe niy. Iwaze ityrykani ihumuẽzumu iwatatsa tu mahani. Iwaze atsoko kyiky niy, kytsa nisidisahawiky.

⁴⁰ Iwaze zunabazoze sizubarëtsa ituktsa simyitsapyritsa Sesus bo n-
sioktykynaha. Nanabyi nazukmuwykynahatsa Sesus bo nisioktykynaha.
Iwaze simyitsapyritsa tatsyhyrypetsa ty sihumo paik nikaranahaze nisizoro-
rowybaik. ⁴¹ Hyrikoso sapybara kino niwatihi nisiksiwyhik. Asa kino kytsa
ekze nisiksiwyhikze huahua niaha:

— Ikiakta Deus tse hi. Deus pehaha hi — niaha. Iwatahi Sesus hyrikoso
sapybara nisibetsakik:

— Ahakso byitaha! — niy. Sihyrinymyrytsa Sesus hi Deus tse babata. Sesus
Deus pehaha sihyrinymyrëtsa iwatahi anatyhi — batu tyso — niy. Iwaze
Sesus harere humo niaksohobyrinaha.

Sesus wasaniha nitsasoko.

⁴² Iwaze inakyokze Sesus nio. Atazuba jerukbara bo niukuru. Kytsa
sizubarëtsa Sesus ziberikinaha. Zihobyknahaze ipe niaha:

— Amo sa tsipiksikiri, mytuk tutarekta — niaha. ⁴³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Batu zik. Aba utakta ustsahudikhudikwy ezektsa bo Deus harere humo
mysipirikpo. Iwatahi ikzumu — niy. Deus soho ty mysipirikpo. Deus
tyryktsa moziknaha.

⁴⁴ Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro bo anabo wasania ty
nipamykysoko. Nanabyitaba ziknapamykysoko.

5

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawy.

¹ Sesus zitsikpapaknahatsa bo zumu. Asahi pinymyrynahatsa. Kyze
Sesus pihikzotsabyri sak eze niriktohoko. Kenasere pihikzotsabyri
inarokota. Myzubaha harape baze tu niriktotohokonaha. Zihyrizabaiknaha.
Deus harere ziwabykynaha. Sesus Deus harere humo nisispirikpoko.
Sizubarëtsa ziwabykynaha. ² Iwaze petoktsa tsarahatsa bo nikozo.
Tarahatsa nimyra eze niapykyknaha. Zitsikpapaknahatsa botu
ziponaha. Niahatsahi tahatõhõryk nitsapikiknaha. ³ Sesus Simaõ tsaraha bo
takoro. Ipe niy:

— Nabo pihik itsikpukte tohi bo zuk tykta! — niy. Yhỹ niy. Niytahi tsaraha
eze dyhy niy. Sizubarëtsa tsaraha eze tu nisispirikpoko.

⁴ Iwaze nisispirikpobaze Simaõ pe niy:

— Tsaraha ty nabo maporik bo zoktykta! Anabo ahatõhõryk ty tsioktsok-
sokzonahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

⁵ — O myhyrinymyrykytsa katsa dik botu tsitsikpapaknahatsa. Unata batu
istyzo. Iwatsatuza ikia harere zehita hyỹ my. Mytõhõryk taoktsotsokokzo —
niy.

⁶ Iwaze Peduru tuktsa piknutsazokowy pihik bo zioktsotsokzonaha.
Piknutsa estuba zubabyitsa nasizokonaha. Tõhõryk piknutsa inahareknaha,
piknutsa humo asiba niaktsawakba. ⁷ Tahatõhõryk asiba zitsawakbanaha
tahatuktsa bo huahua niaha. Tahatuktsa usta tsaraha ezektsa bo hua
nikaranaha.

— Pany. Aidytahaktsa. Nawazekta! Tymytsumuẽhĩnaha — niaha. Izumu-
nahaze tsarahatsa petoktsa piknutsa ty inasihareknaha. Piknutsa tsakyrik ty
asiba nitaboknaha. ⁸ Anabo Simaõ Peduru nikozoze Sesus okeryk taekaratsa
humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo ispirikporëta hi iwatahi taekaratsa
humo puruk puruk niy. Ipe niy:

— O ikiakta ëryktohitu ziktotykta. Uta kamysapybyita mykara — niy.

⁹ Nipybybaiknaha. Piknutsa bo paikpa iksa nikaranaha. Iwa kytsa kino
niwatihi nipybybaiknaha. Piknutsa bo paikpa iksa nikaranaha. ¹⁰ Tsiaku,

itsy Suão ahatsa Sebedeu hyrytsa piknutsa estuba zubabyitsa humo nipyby-baiknaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahapyby byihu ja! Tapara zikzitsikpaparakanahaze piknutsa ziknasi-zokonaha. Abaka ikiahatsa katuk mektsa ty tysitsumuēhīnaha. Kytsa bo Deus soho tynatsasokonaha. Ahaharere humo ka sizubarētsa Deus harere bo hỹ maha — niy.

¹¹ Iwaze tahatsaraha ty bybybyuhikare niaha. Tahatōhōryk zerekbaiknaha. Tahanamy kino niwatihi zerekbaiknaha. Iwaze Sesus hapik niuku-runaha.

Sesus inakōrōrōbaikta zizororowy.

¹² Nakōrōrōbaikta asiba nibibibata tu zizororowy.

Kyze Sesus hudikhudikwy eze tuze maku ibo izumu. Nakōrōrōbaikta. Atahi Sesus okeryk wytyk bo inaraha. Sesus humo tispirikporēta iwatahi inaraha. Wytyk bo hok bohyk ahata inaraha iwaze ipe:

— O tsahyrinymyrynikita, tsipitsihikik zeka tsipikzorowy — niy.

¹³ Sesus ihumo paik niy. Ikia pe — Yh̃ my. Uta pazororowykta — niy. Atsoko iakōrōrōtsa nihokdanaha. ¹⁴ Iwatahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Sasabyitsa bo kaja sosobyity. Aba ikia Deus wahoro ezekta bo tsi-pawatawy! Hawa taparakta Moises papeu humo ziwatahaka atsatu ikia Deus bo nyny tsimy. Iwaze sizubarētsa azororowy piwabynaha — niy.

¹⁵ Iwatatu Sesus maku pe — Sosobyity. — Nanabyitaba Sesus soho nit-sasoko. Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo zumunaha ziwabykynaha. Simyitsapyritsa kino niwatihi ziknasizororowyky. ¹⁶ Sesus kino jerukbara bo atazuba ni-parak. Anaeze Deus bo nipamykysoko.

Sesus ityryk niakbabata zizororowy.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus nisispirikpoko. Sizubarētsa ibo zumunaha. Pariseutsa, Moises harere ty nisyhyrinymyrykynahatsa iwatsa zumunaha. Karireja iknyktsa, Sudeja iknyktsa, Serusarēhe iknyktsa sizubarētsa iwatsa izumubanaha. Deus tukwy Sesus tuk ziknapykyryk. Iwatahi simyitsapyritsa nisizororowyky.

¹⁸ Kyze kytsa ityryk niakbabata zebykyknaha. Iwanu bete tu Sesus bo zebyk tsihikiknaha. Sesus bo ityryk niakbata zihoek tsihikiknaha. Batu dik.

¹⁹ Wahoro inahareknaha. Iwatsahi ityryk niakbabata tatuk batu paku niaha. Sizubarētsa humo batu paku aha. Iwatsahi wahoro hara bo zidokoronaha. Iziwy zipeksykiknahaze ityryk niakbabata wanu bete inaripiknaha. Sesus okeryk kytsa tazahara bo inaripiknaha. ²⁰ Iwaze Sesus iharereziuwyt-sitsa pe niy:

— O kytsa “Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta” tsimaha. Iwatahi ikiahatsa humo kakurēta — niy. Iwaze ityryk niakbabata pe niy:

— O ikia tihi “Kasapybyita Deus humo batu yh̃ mykara” tsimy. Iwatatu paokzohik. Amysapybyita tu tsimykara tatu paokzohik inakokozo — niy.

²¹ Iwaze Pariseutsa, Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa niwatihi mytsatyziu nikaranaha. Sesus harere humo tahakyrikinaha.

— Amy skaraba. Hawa sa nitsasoko. Deus zuba mymyokzohik. Ata zuba isapybara ty piokzo mykara — mytsaty nikaranaha. Kytsa iwa mytsaty nikaranaha.

²²⁻²³ Sesus tsihyrinymyrēta tu iwaze ispe niy:

— O hawa skaraba kytsa. Iwahatu pahaokzohik my zeka tsihokdaharēna. Batu zikozonaha. Uta kyiktykta my zeka ana humo kino tsihokdaharēna. Nizororoze kazikwybaba humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatu utakta wzyik niwatihi my — niy. ²⁴ Ityryk niakbabata pe niy:

— O uta ape “kyiktykta! Awanu ty pohyrykty! Tsiksikta” — niy.

²⁵ Atsoko inatarikto. Iwaze tawanu ty kokpuhyryk niy. Tawahoro bo ziksi. Deus bo nisakibaziki:

— O ikia humo ka kakurêta. Ikia hi tsikzororowy — nikara. ²⁶ Sizubarêtsa zinyinahaze nipybybaiknaha. Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus ikia humo ka mykurêtsa. Niwa ha ty ka katsa batu tyny — niaha.

Rewi Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta niyzik ituk niukuru.

²⁷ Kyze Sesus niparak. Maku pehatsa tsyhyryze siokyrysarobykyktsa bo iktsa niy. Rewi inarokota. Siokyrysarobykwy sapy eze nidyhyky. Iwaze Sesus:

— Pany kapikta! — niy. Hyỹ niy.

²⁸ Kyiky niy. Tanamy ka zerekbaik. Iapik niparak. ²⁹ Niytahi Rewi tawahoro eze tamyikahaka. Kytsa siokyrysarobykyktsa sizubarêtsa, usts kina niwatihi, ituk tahadisahakanaha. ³⁰ Pariseutsa, Moises harere soho humo sihyrinymyrêtsa kina niwatihi tahakyrikinaha. Asahi zinymyrykynahatsa nisibetsakaknaha:

— Hawa skaraba — tsikykaranaha. — Ikiahatsa siokyrysarobykyktsa tuk tsipahadisahakanaha. Ikiahatsa simysapybyitsa tuk tsipahadisahakanaha — niaha. ³¹ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Simysapybyitsa simyitsapyritsa watsa. Sakurêtsaktsa mozororowykytsa bo ba zikumunaha. Simyitsapyritsa zuba mozororowykytsa bo pomonaha.

³² Iwatahi ikzumu simysapyrêtsa bo ka ba. Utakta simysapybyikitsa bo hi ikzumu iwaze simysapybyitsa kahumo simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Iwaze imysapybyri pimoewynaha — niy.

Sesus myzuwy nitsasoko.

³³ Niahatsahi nipamykysokozonaha:

— Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa hauk ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus bo ziknapamykysokonaha. Pariseutsa tuk zinymyrykynahatsa kina niwatihi hauk ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Ikia tuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu. Asa hi mynatahadisahakanaha mozikukunaha niwatihi. Amy humo sa atuk zinymyrykynahatsa tahadisahakanaha — nikaranaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Maku tasukzaze tatuktsa tuk tamyikaha niy. Tummy mytakuku. Tahadisahanaha — niy. ³⁵ — Iwaze isukzata myserekze kytsa batu siaku iwaze hauk ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwaze utakta kazo bo myziksizoz zinymyrykynahatsa batu siaku iwaze hauk ahabyitsa mykaranaha — niy. Iwaze Sesus Pariseutsa bo nitsasoko, myzuwy soho nitsasoko.

³⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysokozo. Panu soho humo ziwatawyky. Iwa nisihyrinymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Ba aty tohi panu ezytyk ty zizyzyka, isuk ibyky myzutsuku. Iwa my zeka isuk mysykbaik. Panu ibykta tu ezytyk humo mymyibaik — niy.

³⁷ Nipamykysokozo. — Kyze ba aty tohi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk ty siraratsa hwyk ibykta bo pisusu iwa my zeka duabohotsa tsik ezytyk mynapytoze ibykta tsasuk mytok mypokbaik — niy. Duabohotsa tsik tsasuk ibykta bo susu tsimy zeka pimiyibaik. ³⁸ Duabohotsa tsik taweba. Duabohotsa tsik ezytyk tsasuk ezytyk eze tu tsipisusu eze ka.

³⁹ Iwaze duabohotsa tsik isuk kina tisapyrêna maha. Bykyze atahi duabohotsa tsik ezytyk batu iakparawy. Asahi:

— O duabohotsa tsik ziperyky jokboha niy — nikara.

6

Sesus Sudeutsa byrykywy soho humo nishyrinymyryky.

¹ Sudeutsa byrykywyze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus tuk waratok buruk niukurunaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tirikotsa inasibakanaha nesityhyktyhykyknaha iwaze nisiborokonaha. ² Pariseutsa nipamykysokonaha:

— Amy skaraba niwa tsimykaranaha. Nawa zuruze mybyrykywyze kat-saktsa batu tarabaja mysopyk — nikaranaha.

³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry Dawi soho ziwatahaka. ⁴ Taparakta Dawi itukytsa taharapaspykze hawa nikaranaha. Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. Atsikara zibykyknaha. Atsikara Deus bo nyny niy ana hi ziokok. Iwaze itukytsa kino niwatihi ziokoknaha. Atsikara humo Deus wahoro eze zik-napamykysokonahatsa zuba zikziokoknaha. Kytsaktsa batu zikaha. Anaka papeu Dawi soho batu ahahyrinymyry ja — niy.

⁵ — Utakta Deus zikpehata ikiahatsa wata. Uta hi mybyrykywy tsihitsa niwatihi my. Uta zuba mybyrykywy eze pipehaka. Myzubaha kaharere bo yh̃y maha — niy.

Sesus itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy.

⁶ Kyze Sesus itsyhyrype noikta zizororowy. Usta mybyrykywyze Sesus Deus wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze nisispirikpoko. Atsokyka itsyhyrype noikta bo iktsa niy. ⁷ Kytsa taparakta zinymyrykynahatsitsa, Pariseutsa kino niwatihi Sesus bo iktsaziu nikaranaha. Ibo nikozotoktokonaha:

— O mybyrykywyze hawa pizororowy ja — nikaranaha. Hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanahatsa siharere bo ka Sesus batu yh̃y my niz-ihikiknaha. ⁸ Sesus tsihyrinymyr̃eta. Hawa taparakta mytsaty nikaranaha, Sesus zinymyry. Iwaze Sesus itsyhyrype noikta pe niy:

— Kyiktykta! Mytazahara eze riktotyкта — niy.

Itsyhyrype noikta atsoko kytsa tazahara eze tarikto. ⁹ Niytahi Sesus taparakta nispehaka:

— Utakta ikiahatsa pehatsa. Hawa skaraba mybyrykywy eze ahasopyk. Mybyrykywy wasani ja tsipisapyky zeka, yh̃y tsimaha. Mybyrykywy eze hawa ja tsipisapybyri zeka wasani ja tsimaha. Mybyrykywy eze kytsa hawa ja tsipitsumuēh̃ik̃i zeka, yh̃y tsimaha. Mybyrykywy eze kytsa hawa ja tsipimiwy zeka wasani ja tsimaha — niy.

¹⁰ Sesus sizubatsa bo iktsaziu niy. Iwaze itsyhyrype noikta pe niy:

— Atsipa ty kabo nynyty! — niy. Maku tatsipa ty nyny niy. Iwaze nizororohik. ¹¹ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus humo tahakyrikinaha. Iharere ziwabykynahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa Sesus ty tsimaha tabezehik sa — nikaranaha. Iwa ihumo tahakyrikinahatsa nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawyky.

¹² Kyze Sesus hara bo nido. Unata Deus bo nipamykysoko. Inakyokze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nisiwatawyky. ¹³ Zinymyrykynahatsa sizubar̃etsa dose ahatsa bo. Sesus kino nisiwatawyky.

¹⁴ Ituk zinymyrykynahatsa: Simaõ ta Peduru ty zinaroko, itsy ãdere kino niwatihi. Tsiaku, Suãõ Tsiaku tsy. Piripi, Baratoromeu, ¹⁵ Mateus, Tome, usta Tsiaku Arapeu tse, ¹⁶ Tadeu, Simaõ, bipyritsa batu iakparawy Sudas usta Iskariotses inarokota iwatsa, Sesus watawyhytsa. Aibani Sudas Iskariotses Sesus humo isopyksapybyita nikara.

Sesus nishyrinymyryky iwatatu nisizororowyky.

¹⁷ Sesus hara zikarape bo zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nisik. Amytsĩ eze pykpyk niaha. Iwaze sizubarẽtsa Sesus bo izumunaha. Sizubarẽtsa ituk niukurunahatsitsa Sesus bo izumunaha. Sudeja ezektsa, Serusarẽhe ezektsa, Tiro ezektsa, Sidõ ezektsa, iwatsa izumukunaha.

¹⁸ Nanabyi ezektsa izumukunaha. Sesus harere ziwaby tsihikiknaha. Nizororo tsihikiknaha iwatsahi izumukunaha. Mektsaktsa hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa situktsa izumukunaha asahi Sesus nisiksiwyhik. ¹⁹ Myzubaha Sesus zibyby tsihikiknaha. Iwatsahi Sesus zikwy humo nizororokonaha. Deus harere humo nisizororoko. Sesus zikwy humo nisizororowyky.

Sesus mykuwy soho mysukatsihikwy ana soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

²⁰ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo iktsaziu niy. Sakurẽnikitsa soho nit-sasoko ispe niy:

— Ahakurẽtsaktsa ikiahatsa batu amy tohi tsimaha.

Ahanamybyitsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

²¹ — Ahakurẽtsaktsa abaka aharaparẽtsa.

Bykyze ikiahatsa ahadisahawynikitsa tsimaha — niy.

— Ahakurẽtsaktsa ikiahatsa abaka tsimopukakaranaha ahamysapybyri humo tsikykaranaha iwaze hi bykyze hazi tsimykaranaha kawatsa tsimoziknaha.

²² Ahakurẽtsaktsa kytsa ikiahatsa humo tahakyrikinahaze ahape:

“Nabo pãotaha!” mykaranaha. Katuktsa humo takyrikinaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Siharerewabymybarẽtsa, ahaharere pisapybyrikinaha zeka ahakurẽtsaktsa! — niy.

²³ — Ahakurẽtsaktsa, kytsa mymysapybyrikinahaze ikiahatsa soho humo ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Ahayzitrẽtsaktsa! Deus tukze ahanamy tsizubarẽna tsimaha. Tubabatu taparaktsa iwa Deus sohokotsa sisopyk niaha. Deus sohokotsa atsatu sisopyk — Sesus niy.

²⁴ Niytahi Sesus sinamynikitsa bo nipamykysokozo. Sininiwy soho nit-sasoko.

— O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha. Aba ahanamyrẽtsa. Tapara tu ahayzitrẽtsa tsimykaranaha.

Ahanamy mopykze sinini tsimykaranaha.

²⁵ O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha.

Abaka ahadisahawyrẽtsa. Ahadisahawy bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka sinini tsimykaranaha.

Bykzehu aharapa zeka tsimopuziukunaha.

O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha abaka ahayzitrẽtsa,

bykyze ahamysapybyri humo mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ana humo hi sinini tsimynakaranaha. Tsimypukakaranaha.

O ahawahi sinini tsimynakaranaha.

²⁶ Sizubarẽtsa nanabyitaba ikiahatsa humo siharereziurẽtsa. Iwaze taparaktsa Deus sohobyitsa tu siharereziurẽtsa. Kytsa “Katsaktsa Deus sohokotsa” mybarapetu ziknakaranaha. Asatu kytsa ziknataharereziu tsihikiknaha. Iwaze sizubarẽtsa ahahumo siharereziurẽtsa pykyhytutaha ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimaha — niy.

Mysukyrytsitsa mysipokzitsinaha.

²⁷ Kaharere tsipiwabykynahatsitsa. Uta ikiahatsa pe my:

— Ahasukyrytsitsa tysipokzitsinaha! Ahasukyrytsitsa tysisapywykynaha zeka wasani tsimykaranaha. ²⁸ Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze:

“O Deus kasukyrytsitsa bo wasanitykta. O Deus kasukyrytsitsa humo tysisapywyky”. Iwa ahasukyrytsitsa tsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysokonaha — niy. Niytahi sisukyrytsitsa sopyk nisiwatawy niy. Sesus nisispirikpozo:

²⁹ — Aty paokpyk zeka usta taba kino niwatihi tsimy. Aty akpyzazawy pibok zeka asuk humo niwatihi nyny taha. Iwa zeka wasani tsimykara.

³⁰ Ba zikakyri aty ape:

“ka bo ja” my zeka ibo nyny tsimy. Aty anamy piakse zeka ba kabo tyzisizokta tsimy wasani tsimaha.

³¹ Sizubarëtsa ahabo wasani maha tsimyzihikiknaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa sibo tsipisapywykynaha atsawatu sisopyk. Atsawatu kytsa bo wasani sisopyk tsimaha.

³² Ikiahatsa ahatukytsa humo zuba ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa zeka Deus okze “ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha” my. Kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi. Simysapybyitsa situkytsa humo simypokzitsiukrëtsa. Kytsa yk-parawytsa mysipokzitsikinaha.

³³ Ikiahatsa kytsa humo wasania ty zuba tsimykaranaha zeka asa kino ahawa tu munaha ikiahatsa sisapybyikitsa watsa. Deus okze ka ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Iwatsaze kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi sisopyk. Simysapybyitsa kytsa bo wasania ty zuba, kytsa sibo sisopyk wasani mykaranaha.

³⁴ Ikiahatsa ahanamy ty kytsa bo nynsapyk tsimaha zeka kyze myzisonaha iwa mytsaty tsimaha. Deus okzeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa kino niwatihi iwa mykaranaha. Tahanamy ty nyny mykaranaha zeka bykyze sinamy pisizonaha. Iwaze hi sinamy sibo myzisonaha.

³⁵ Ahasukyrytsitsa tsysipokzitsikinaha! Tysisapywykynahaktsa! Ahanamy ty nynsapyktaha! Iwaze ahanamy ja myzisizo. Ba ahanamy ziperynaha. Iwaze ahanamy baba Deus tuk tsizubarëna. Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha.

³⁶ Deus myzubarëtsa bo mymysapywyikik. Asa kino iharere humo batu yhÿ mykaranaha, asa bo hi mysisapywyikik, simysapyrëtsa niwatihi mysisapywyikik. Abazubatsa mysisapywyikik. Ikiahatsa ahamypokzitsiukrëtsaktsa! Ahazo wata atsawatu tsimpokzitsikinaha — Sesus niy.

Zinyziukunaha maktsa humo tu ispe nikara.

³⁷ — O atakta “batu imysapy ba zikaha” iwaze ba ziktsasonaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka usts ahasoho kino niwatihi “O atakta batu imysapy” maha. Iwaze batu tyso: “Atakta batu wasani ba zikaha”. Iwa tsimaha zeka usts ahasoho kino niwatihi: “Atakta batu wasani” maha. Ikiahatsa kytsa simysapybyri humo tysiokzonaha Deus kino niwatihi ahamysapybyri humo pahaokzo — Sesus nikara. Iwa Sesus nisispirikpoko. ³⁸ Niytahi ispe niyzo:

— Harape bo nynyntaha! Iwaze usts kytsa kino ahabo nyny maha. Hawa ha ty nyny tsimaha zeka abazuba tsipiaksenaha. Kytsa ahabo nyny mahaze peryk inaharek zektawa. Mytōbaik zekywa. Mysidydyky. Tsizubarëna ty nyny tsimaha zeka, abazuba tsipiaksenaha. Tsikaeni zuba nyny tsimaha zeka, iwaze tsikaeni zuba ahabo kytsa nyny maha — Sesus nikara.

³⁹ Sesus nipamykysokozo. Ihyrizikubyritya soho humo nitsasoko. Nisi-hyrinymyryky:

— Harape hyrizikubyritya tu zeka ba zikarapeoktynaha. Iwa zeka wytyk hoke bo mynaharazuknaha.

⁴⁰ — Pinymyrykyta tsikaeni zuba zinymyryta. Ihyrinymyrytsa abazuba izinymyry. Pinymyryziu zeka tahyrinymyrytsa watu mozik. Tahyrinymyrywy pepyke tahyrinymyrytsa watu mozik.

⁴¹ — O kytsa amo skaraba ikia aziky hyrizik oke bo hwi upa tsibik bo tsimykozoze. Hwi puho ahyrizik okeze tuze batu zikozo. Ahany byizeka hwi puho ahyrizik okeze tu tsimy. ⁴² Hawa tsimaha aziky pe tsimy:

“Byri kaziky, uta ahyrizik okebo humo hu my” tsimy — niy. — O ikia myziharawatahanaha ziktawa niy. Batu ahahyrinymyry. Tapara hwi puho ahyrizik eze taty hyrybokty iwaze iktasaziu tsimy iwaze aziky tsipitsumuēhĩ. Niytahi hwi upa ty aziky hyrizik okeze ky bo hu tsimy — niy. Sesus nikarazo. Iwaze ikia wasani tsimy zeka aziky tsipitsumuēhĩ.

Hwi ihara aha niwatihi nisispirikpoko.

⁴³ — Kyze hwi tisapyrēta zeka ihara kino niwatihi tisapyrēta. Wihara sapybyi my zeka hwi batu isapy my. Hwi isapy byizeka wihara kino batu isapy mozik — niy. ⁴⁴ — Ihara bo tsimykozona hwi tsinynaha. Wihara humo hwi tsinynaha. Hwitsa sinyhytsa anahi wihara baba — niaha. — Hwi inikoso eze zeka ba umaha hara zikzibanaha. Kytsa umaha hara ty zykzyk maha, batu duabohoharatsa kino niwatihi bazyk zikaha. Hwi initsa eze zeka batu duabohotsa haratsa ty zykzyk zikaha. Kytsa duabohoharatsa mytsihikiknaha zeka duabohotsa sisakatsa ty zykzyk maha.

⁴⁵ Kytsa wihara watsa niy. Aty tisapyrēna bo mytsaty nikara ana humo hi imysapywyky zuba. Imysapybyita hawa mytsaty nikara ana humo hi imysapybara ty nikara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha, ana humo kino tsimoziknaha — niy.

Petok wahoro humo nisispirikpoko.

⁴⁶ — Aty ja kape: “O mypehakatsa” my. Iwatsa tu kaharere bo batu ma tsimaha — niy. Ikiahatsa kape mypehakatsa tsimaha zeka iwaze kaharere bo hyĩ tsimaha. ⁴⁷ Aty kabo zumu. Kaharere ziwaby atahi hyĩ nikara. Hawa iwata humo pawatawy.

⁴⁸ Atahi maku wata atahi wahoro nizuknize. Harahare eze ziukuru. Ihoke zihiboani ziuku. Iwaze zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze. Hyritsik nawōze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze baziknatsehepetok. Iwa maha zeka ba ziknazuru. Atakta kaharere ziwabyze iwaze kaharere bo hyĩ nikara.

⁴⁹ Atakta kaharere ziwabykyze kaharere bo batu yhyĩ ziky. Hawa iwata humo pawatawy. Atahi maku wata wahoro nizuknize tawata. Nimyra eze tu ziukuru. Jokboha zuba jowy batu ioketsehezeze. Iwaze zopoktsa mynabybyknahaze. Hyritsik nawōze. Pihik mynapokze wahoro bo mozumuze. Wahoro myzitsehepetokyk. Natōbaik. Atakta maku kaharere ziwabyta tuze batu yhyĩ isopyk. Iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisispirikpoko hawa kytsa iharere bo batu yhyĩ sisopyk.

7

Sesus sodadutsa pehatsatsumuēhĩtsa zizororowy.

¹ Kyze Sesus sizubarētsa bo nipamykysobaze niukuru. Kaparanaũ bo zumu. Anaeze sodadu tsumuēhĩtsa zizororowy. ² Kyze maku sē sodadutsa nisipeha, atakta sodadu Homa ezekta. Estuba tsumuēhĩtsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Ata hi imyitsapyrita iwatahi asiba nihyrikosokda. ³ Niytahi taparakta sodadutsa Sesus bo, Sudeutsa taparaktsa ypykyhytsa nisipeha. Ikiahatsa Sesus pe taha:

— Panykta! Uta katsumuēhĩtsa tsizororowykta tsimaha — niy. Hyĩ niaha. Iwa Sesus bo nisipeha. ⁴ Niukurunaha. Zumunahaze Sesus bo nizapykykynaha. Sesus pe niaha:

— Ikia mytukta! Taparakta sodadutsa bo tynakozore. Iwaze itsumuēhĩtsa tsipizororowy. Sodadutsa pehatsa Sudeutsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta.

⁵ Atahi katsa mytsyhyryze Deus wahoro nizukni. Tsimysapyrêta humo ikia mytukta! — nikaranaha.

⁶ Iwatahi Sesus situk niparak. Tykareze tuze taparakta sodadutsa wahoro bo nikaranaha. Sodadutsa pehatsa ituktsa zihobyknaha. ⁷ Nezeba taparakta sodadutsa ispe niy:

— Katuktsa aidyktsa! Sesus bo tsinakozorenaha. Katsyhyryze Sesus pe tsimaha: “O kapehatsa. Ikiahatsa kawahoro bo paku pakubyity, kamysapybyita tu mykara iwatahi ba ziktsuk. Kasikpybyrêta. Iwatahi batu kabo paku tsimy. Tytsasozubakta! Aharere ty zuba katsumuêhîtsa tsipizororowy.

⁸ Aharere soho humo kahyrinymyrêta. Uta niwatihi kapehatsa harere bo hyÿ kasopyk. Sodadutsa kaharere bo hyÿ sisopyk. Mysipehaze: ‘Nabo pâoty!’ Ana humo kino moparak. Usta pe ‘Pany!’ Ana humo kino mozumu. Katsumuêhîtsa iksipehaka: ‘Nawa tykta!’ Ana humo kino hyÿ maha” Nawa sodadutsa pehatsa tuktsa bo nitsasoko. Ikia kawata tsimy zeka katsumuêhîtsa tsipizororowy — niy. Niahatsahi sodadutsa pehatsa tuktsa iharere Sesus bo nikaranaha.

⁹ Ana Sesus ziwabyze paikpa mytsaty nikara. Sizubarêtsa bo Sesus nitsasoko:

— Wabytaha! Sudeutsa batu kahumo sispirikpo maha. Sodadutsa pehatsa watsa. Atahi kahumo ispirikpota babata Sudeutsa batu — niy.

¹⁰ Kyze ituktsa sodadutsa pehatsa wahoro bo ziksizonaha. Iwaze nipupunahaze nizororota bo nikozoneha. Itsumuêhîtsa botu nizororo. Iwa Sesus sodadutsa pehatsa tsumuêhîtsa zizororowy.

Sesus haramukuka tse izihyrizikpowy.

¹¹ Iwaze Sesus niukuruzo. Zinymyrykynahatsa ituk niukurunaha. Sizubarêtsa tuk niukurunaha.

¹² Sesus Naï hudikhudikwy bo zumubahaneze kytsa sizubarêtsa zihobyknaha. Asahi iytyk bo niukurunaha. Haramukuka tse itaypykze nihyrikosokda. Kytsa iytyk bo zebykyknaha. Ata babata zuba itse. Atatsa zuba kytsa sizubarêtsa atatsa tuk niukurunaha. ¹³ Kyze Sesus haramukuka zinyze ihumo imypokzitsi izumu. Niytahi atatsa pe:

— Asukabyityktsa — niy.

¹⁴ Niytahi ihyrikosokdata bo zumu. Isukpesuk bete zebykyknaha. Iwaze ibyktsitsa ske pokteze pykpyk niaha. Sesus ihyrikosokdata pe niy:

— O kyitykta! — niy.

¹⁵ Iwaze atsoko ihyrikosokdata kyik tsiharadyhy niy. Atsoko nipamykysokozo. Sesus ije bo zisi. ¹⁶ Kytsa sizubarêtsa ziny nahatsa sipybyrêtsa niapykyknaha. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta. Ikia zuba wasanita — nikaranaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha — Deus sohotsa natahaha mybo izumu. Deus mybo izumu katsa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁷ Nanabyitaba sizubarêtsa ziwabykynaha. Sesus tahawatu ziwabykynaha. Sudeja ezektsa nawatsatu isoho ziwabykynaha. Haramukuka tse inahyrisikpo naha ziwabykynaha.

Suão Batista tsumuêhîtsa Sesus bo niaha.

¹⁸ Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa ziwabykynaha. Asa hi Suão bo nitsasokonaha. ¹⁹ Ziwabyze petoktsa pe niy:

— Pany pâotyny. Sesus boktsa! — niy. Niytahi zinymyrykynahatsa petoktsa Sesus bo nisipeha. Ikiahatsa ipe tsimaha:

— Ikiahi sa Deus zapehata. Usta za tapery tsimaha — niy.

Yh̃y nikaranaha. Iwatsahi Sesus bo nitururuknaha. ²⁰ Ibo zumunahaze ipe niaha:

— Suão Batista nimypeha. Iwatsahi tsiknatururuknaha. “Ikiahi sa Deus zapehata. Usta za tapery.” Nezeba Suão mype niy — nikaranaha.

²¹ Jabasykyri Sesus sizubarëtsa nisizororowyky. Kytsa hyrikoso sapybara situkoktsa pororo nakaranahatsa nisiksiwyhik. Utsa sihyrizikubyitsa kino niwatihi nihyrizikzororonaha.

²² Sesus:

— Suão bo tsiksizonaha! Tsinykynaha, tsiwabykynaha anaty Suão bo tytsasonaha! Sihyrizikubyitsa nihyrizikzororonaha. Siekbyritsa nizororobanaha. Tahakörörötsa humo asiba nibibibanahatsa tu nizororobaiknaha. Siharawitsa tu ziwabykynaha. Niakbakanahatsa inahyrizikpobanaha. Sinamybyitsa Deus wasaniha piwabykynaha. Sakurëtsa mykaranaha iwa Suão bo tytsasonaha — niy. ²³ Sesus:

— Aty kahumo tispirikporëta zeka iwatahi tsakurëta mozik — niy.

²⁴ Suão Batista nisipehanahatsa petoktsa nitururuknahaze Sesus kytsa sizubarëtsa bo nipamykysoko. ²⁵ Suão soho nitsasoko:

— Amo skaraba ikiahatsa jerukbara bo tsikukurunaha. Amo sa tsinykynaha, hwi tsibik zopok humo wăkwăk nikara. Batu ba. Suão batu hwi tsibik wabyita niy. Amo tsiny tsihikiknaha. Tisuksapyrëta ja. Batu, sisuksapyrëtsa ispehatsa wahoro sihezöje taeze mopykyknaha. Sinamyrëtsa. Suão inamybyita niy.

²⁶ Amo skaraba tsiny tsihikiknaha za Deus harere sohokotsa ja. Suão Deus sohokotsa babata. ²⁷ Suão soho botu ziwatahakanaha:

“Iktsa katsumuëh̃tsa kaharaze iakzohota. Ske pizozik kahumo pykyhytuty my. Hawa kytsa ske zizozikbanaha siwatsa Suão kytsa nisihyrinymyryky iwa zeka zipehata humo piperykynaha. Sizubarëtsa Suão harere humo kabo pikymynaha”.

²⁸ Iwa Suão soho Deus harere ziwatahakanaha — niy.

— Kytsa tapara nipupurukbanahatsaktsa myhyrizikwanibyitsa. Suão zuba myhyrizikwanikita niy. Iwatatu aty Deus tyryktsa tuk my, atahi myhyrizikwanikita h̃y. Suão batu — niy.

²⁹ Aparakbaha okyrysaro bykyktsitsa kino niwatihi ana humo hi ziwabykynahaze:

— O Deus wasani tsimykara — nikaranaha. ³⁰ Tapara Suão nisiharasusuku Deus harere bo yh̃y nikaranaha. Pariseutsa sihyrinymyryktsitsa ahatsa Deus harere bo batu yh̃y niaha. Suão humo siharasusu tsihikbyitsa nikaranaha.

³¹ Niytahi Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysoko:

— Kytsa abaktsa sa hawa — Sesus nikara. Uta mysiwatawy niy. ³² Asahi jabyitsa watsa. Jabyitsa mowakyrikinaha kōpara ykarawy eze modyhydyhykynaha. Paikpa harape bo hua hua mykaranaha:

— Katsaktsa isukzata myikaha bo tsimopamykyzukunaha ikiahatsa ba zikarinaha.

Katsaktsa tsikziharawatahakanaha iytyk eze tsikpukakaranaha. Ikiahatsa ba mytuk huehue zikaha niaha — niy.

³³ Suão Batista izumuze hauk ahabyita niapykyryk. Duabohotsa tsik batu tsō. Suão soho humo mybarapetu tsikykaranaha:

— O ihyrikoso sapybara Suão tuk mynapykyryk tsikykaranaha — niy.

³⁴ Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Uta ahabo ikzumu. Myzikdisa-haikik. Myzikuikik iwa ikykaraze kasoho humo mybarapetu tsikykaranaha:

— Iktsa taha! Atakta titsaurēta tsikaha. Okyrysaro byktsitsa tuk tadisa-haka. Utsa kytsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iakparawy tsimaha — niy.

³⁵ Kytsa:

— O katsa zuba myhyrinymyrētsa. Wasani my tsimaha — maha. — Batu ba. Batu sihyrinymyry Deusta koikny bakta hyrinymyryhy tu aty hỹ my zeka wasani mykara — nikara.

Sesus Simaō Pariseu wahoro eze tadisahaka.

³⁶ Niytahi maku Pariseu Sesus pe niy.

— Pany! Pakutyny kawahoro eze tsimymydisahanaha — niy. Yh̃ niy. Sesus Pariseu wahoro bo nitsuk. Iwaze mydisahawyzozowy baze tadyhy.

³⁷ Kyze wytyk imysapybyitatsa Sesus bo inatsuk. Atatsa anaeze zikzurukutatsa. Imysapybara ty zuba ziknakaratatsa kytsa ykparawy. Ana ziwabyze Sesus Pariseu wahoro eze niytatsahi ibo izumu. Iwatatsahi jokmorēnikia bykyhy tuk netsukuk. Jokmorēnikia ty taoporosuk eze tsipokzitsarēna tu zibykyk.

³⁸ Atatsa Sesus bo zumu. Sesus sukpe baze niriktohoko. Ipyrytsa baze babatu okmymyhātatsa. Nipuziuku. Tahyritsik tyty zipyrypikik. Taharadi tyty zipyrywikik. Ipyrytsa sukpe ty piok piok nikara. Jokmorēnikia ty zipyrysusuku. ³⁹ Pariseu ibo nikozoze mytsaty niy:

— O Sesus Deus sohokotsa babata ja. Deus sohokotsa babata zeka wytyk soho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Imysapybyitatsa tu ipyrytsa humo paik nikara anahi zinymyryky — mytsaty niy.

⁴⁰ Niytahi Sesus Pariseu pe niy:

— O Simaō ikia tuk mopamykyso tsihikik — niy.

— O myhyrinymyrytsa tytsaso — niy.

⁴¹ Sesus:

— Kyze makutsa petoktsa tsinamyrēta okyrysaro ty batu tysirezo. Estuba okyrysaro tsizubarēna batu isty sirezo. Kījētos okyrysaro batu isty sirezo. Usta okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba sīkuēta zuba batu isty sirezo. Kytsa petoktsa batu okyrysaroko nikaranaha. Tsinamyrēta bo okyrysaro ty batu nyny zikaha. Kytsa batu amy tohi niaha. ⁴² Iwaze tsinamyrēta tihi:

“Uta kaokyrysaro soho humo ikspiritsokda. Okyrysaro ikiahatsa kabo batu tysizo. Kyzekta niwatihi” niy. Iwaze sa aty ihumo iakuta babata mozik — Sesus nikara.

⁴³ Simaō ipe niy:

— Atakta okyrysaro tsizubarēna zisirezo. Atahi tsinamyrēta tihi:

“Kījētos okyrysaro ikspiriktsokda” niy. Atahi tsakurēta atahi kok iakuta babata my — niy.

Sesus ipe niy:

— Wasani tsikykyta — niy.

⁴⁴⁻⁴⁶ Iwaze Sesus wytyk bo iktsa niy. Simaō pe niy. — Atatsa wytyk bo iktsa tykta. Uta awahoro bo iknatsukze ikia pihik ty batu kabo nyny tsiky. Iwatahi pihik ty kapyrypikwy ty batu nyny tsiky. Atatsa hi tahyritsik ty zikpyrypikik. Taharadi ty zikpyrywiki. Ikzumuze ikia batu katy hapyryk aha. Atatsa zuba kapyrytsa ty piok piok nikara. Ikia oreo ty kaharek bo batu nyny tsiky. Atatsa hi jokmorēnikia ty zikpyryharasusuku. ⁴⁷ Wasani nikara. Atatsa hi imysapybyitatsa tu nikara iwatatsa tu Deus ziokzo. Atatsa kahumo tsimypokzitsirētatsa iwaze Deus ziokzohik niy. Atatsa kahumo tsimypokzitsiarētatsa nyzik — niy. Kytsa tahape:

— O mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsikaeni zuba iwaze Deus myhumo mymyokzo mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus maku imysapybyita ty puëtsik zuba mysiokzo atahi kytsa humo puëtsik zuba imypokzitsi — niy.

⁴⁸ Iwaze Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— Amysapybyri humo Deus ziokzohik — niy.

⁴⁹ Kytsa nidyhydyhykynahatsa asazubatsa tuk nipamykysokonaha.

— Aty skaraba niwa isopykta nikaranaha. Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha mymyokzo — nikaranaha.

⁵⁰ Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— Ikia kahumo aspirikporëtatsa. Abaka akurëtatsa tsimozik. Tsiksi — niy.

Iwa Sesus Simaõ bo wytyk soho nitsasoko. Nezeba imysapybara ty zuba ziknakaratatsa Deus ziokzohik, meky watu niyzik.

8

Wytykyryk Sesus tuk ziknaukurunahaze.

¹ Aibani Sesus niparak. Sihudikhudikwy taba paikpa zikzumuku. Deus tyryktsa soho nitsasoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa dose ahatsa ituk niukurunaha.

² Wytykyryk kino niwatihi ituk niukurunaha. Ihumo nizerorokonahaza. Nezeba hyrikoso sapybara sibo pororo ziknakaranahaze hi, Sesus nisik-siwyhik. Iwazahi wytykyryk Sesus hapik niukurunaha. ³ Nawa ahaza niukurunaha: Maria, Soana, Susana sizubarëza. Ustatsa Maria Madarena inarokotatsa. Atatsa kino Sesus hyrikoso sapybara sete nisiksiwyhik. Soana Kusa oke. Ibarikta Erodes namy perytsa iwa ahaza niukurunaha. Wytykyryk tahanamy ty Sesus bo zinymyrykynahatsa bo kino niwatihi nyny nikaranaha.

Nisiparikikta soho niy.

⁴ Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus bo inauzuzukbanaha. Myzubaha Sesus bo zumunaha. Iwatahi nisihyrinymyryky. Waratok pariktsa soho humo nipamykysoko:

⁵ — Kyze amata riktsa nisiparikikta. Nisipaparikikze mektsaktsa wastuhu ske sak bo siriktsa natsukunaha. Kytsa nisipaparibaiknaha. Piyktsa niwatihi nisihorozukbaiknaha.

⁶ Utsa riktsa harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa. Iwatsa tu iziponahaze harahareziktsa humo niparabaiknaha. Pihikbyitsahi siharapyryryky niakbabaiknaha.

⁷ Utsa riktsa inikoso bo inatsukunahatsa. Tahaypykyknahaze tahazozikiknahaze ini humo batu tahatypyk ty niakbabaiknaha.

⁸ Utsa riktsaktsa mahani. Asaktsa jytykziuha bo inatsukunaha tsahi sisapyrëtsa taypyknaha tahasukuknaha nipopobanahaze. Sisukbozuarëtsa niyziknaha Sesus nikara:

Kaharere tsipiwaby tsihikiknaha zeka wabytaha — niy.

Iwaze Sesus waratok pariktsa soho humo ziwatawyky, ana humo kytsa nisispirikpoko.

Riktsa pariktsa soho humo nisispirikpoko.

⁹ Niahatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus pe niaha.

— Amy sa ahare ty mytsyhyryze tsipiwatawyky — niaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus ikiahatsa bo kaharere ty piwatawy tsihikik. Kaharere Deus tyryktsa soho pahawatawyky niy. ¹⁰ Ikiahatsa bo pahawatawy tsihikik. Utsa bo ka batu. Kaharere ziwabykynaha zuba. Hawa ha ty ziwabykynaha batu yhy niaha iwatsahi batu sisprikpo. Kaharere ziwabynahaze ana soho

humo batu mytsaty niaha. Iwatsahi kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha batu sihyrinymyry — Sesus nikara.

¹¹ — Kaharere ty pahawatawyky. Riktsa Deus harere hyrity watsa niy.

¹² Aparakbaha Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha. Asahi riktsa ske sak bo inatsukunahatsa watsa. Deus harere piwabykynaha zuba. Piwabykynahaze Satanas sibo myzumuze, Deus harere pimiywy. Iwatsahi batu zinymyry-naha. Deus harere humo batu sispirikpo. Deus harere Satanas pimiywy piyktsa watsa.

¹³ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asa hi riktsa harahareziktsa bo inatsukunahatsa watsa. Asahi wasania ty piwabynahaze sakurētsa. Riktsa siharatatsa zuba byitsa watsa asahi tsikaeni zuba zinymyrykynaha. Zi-wabyziubynahatsa tu Deus harere tsihokdarēna humo iwaze imysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha iharere humo mspiriktsokdabanaha.

¹⁴ Utsa Deus harere piwabynaha. Asahi riktsa ini tazahara bo inat-sukunahatsa watsa. Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha. Tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mytsaty nikaranaha. Tahanamy tsihikiknaha. Deus harere humo sakubyrizumu. Asahi wihara watsa ba zikjakuk byitawa.

¹⁵ Utsa Deus harere piwabykynaha. Asahi sisapyrētsa. Deus tihi:

“Asaktsa wasanikitsa” nikara. Deus harere piwabyziukunaha. Deus wasa-nia ty humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi wihara nijakuk naha watsa — Sesus niy.

Rika soho nitsasoko.

¹⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysokozo. Sesus:

— Rika soho humo pahawatawyky — niy. — Ba aty tohi rika napokze peryk pukezi zik ziky. Batu aty tohi rika wanu pukezi zik ziky. Rika isapy eze tu joboni zik my. Iwaze hi mynapupunahaze amypubyri mozik. ¹⁷ Iwaze hi amy jokpitsiha zeka amypubyri mozik. Aba myhyrinymyrybara humo bykyze kino wasani tsimaha. Ana watawy niyzik.

¹⁸ Wabyziutaha! Pinymyrytohitakta. Aty kahumo mspirikpo zeka mektsa namy ty nyny my. Aty kahumo ispirikpo zeka tsikaeni zuba pinymyryky ana hi mspiriktsokda zuba — Sesus niy.

Sesus je itukytsa kino niwatihi iwa ibo zumunaha.

¹⁹ Sesus je itukytsa ahatsa Sesus bo zumu tsihikiknahatsa tu batu ibo zuk niaha. Myzubaha pokso batu zuk niaha. ²⁰ Iwaze tohi Sesus pe niy:

— Aje atukytsa ahatsa izumunaha ape baze moriktotohokonaha. Atuk mopamykyso tsihikiknaha — niy.

²¹ Niytahi Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko:

— Asaktsa Deus harere piwabykynaha, iwaze iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Asahi kaje babaza, katukytsa babatsa maha — Sesus niy.

Sesus zopoktsa nisipykik.

²² Kyze Sesus tsaraha bo takorohyk. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk kokokorohyk niaha. Sesus:

— Koikny! Tsinaporenahaktsa! — niy.

Satsukyk niaha. Ziturikinaha.

²³⁻²⁴ Amykta taba zitsikzakanahaze iwaze Sesus kino tsapukteze iotutsa izumuta zurubaka. Iwaze zopoktsa inabybyknaha. Pihik humo tsaraha asiba inaharek. Ihiridawy wa niukuru. Asiba nitaboknaha. Iwatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus zitudutudukunaha iwaze inapopo ipe niaha:

— O mypehakatsa batu iktsa ziky. Tsimymybabakanaha — niaha. In-apopoze kyik niyze:

— O zopoktsa niwazuba pyktahaktsa. Pihik pyktykta — niy. Zopoktsa atsoko paỹ niaha. Pihik atsoko nitsykyrituhudibyri. Ihiridawy jakara zikbohota bo mahani itsikpepepe zuba. ²⁵ Iwatahi Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Amy skaraba Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo — niy. Sipybyrẽtsa. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Aty skaraba atakta zopoktsa pihik aha ihumo ziwabynaha. Aty skaraba Sesus — niaha.

Sesus maku hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik.

²⁶ Iwaze amakta taba bybybyu niaha. Amakta taba Kerasa bo zumunaha.

²⁷ Sesus byu niyze maku ibo izumu. Hyrikosotsa sapybaratsa ityryk bo pororo ziknakaranaha nipupunaha anaeze ziknapykyryknaha. Iwatahi tubabatu isuk byitatu wahorobara bo tu zikzuruku. Mytyk eze zinapykyryk. Atazuba zikzuruku. ²⁸ Maku Sesus bo iktsa niyze opykani kakaik niy. Taekaratsa humo iokeryk puruk puruk niy:

— Hawa skaraba Sesus, ikia Deus tse. Amy skaraba kabo tsimyzumuku. Sinini ykarawy bo ka myty pehapehabyity — niy.

²⁹ Iwaze Sesus hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik. Tapara hyrikoso sapybara maku nizokbatsinaha. Itsipa ziboro. Tsipaikrẽta. Kytsa karikutsitsiwytsa ty zikzipawarakanahaze kino batu. Ziknasitsawakbaka. Zikzipyrytsawarakanahaze kino ziknasitsawakbaikik. Sasabyitsa kino ba ipaikwa sukni ahabyitsa. Hyrikoso sapybara jerukbara bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Iwatahi nezeba Sesus hyrikoso sapybara pe:

— O nabo pãotaha hyrikoso sapybara! — niy. ³⁰ Sesus:

— Amy skaraba anaro — niy.

— O kanaro myzubaha iwataatu katsa myzubarẽtsa — niy. Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara sizubarẽtsa maku tuk ziaksenaha.

³¹ Niahatsahi:

— O batu ihoketsihirizezebara bo ka myty peha peha byity! Katsaktsa pazaharezatsa bo tsimypupunaha anaeze mynapykyryknaha — niaha.

³² Iwa nizapykyryknaha. Pazaharezatsa sizubarẽtsa hara sukpetara bo tahadisahakanaha — Sibor tsimypupunaha! — niaha. Sesus yhỹ niy.

³³ Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara pazaharezatsa bo nipupunahaze pazaharezatsa iharatsupetohowy bo nitururukiknaha. Pihik bo niharazukzukbaiknaha. Tahababaiknaha. Batu ibo zukzo niaha. De.

³⁴ Iwaze pazaharezatsa perytsitsa iktsa niahaze nitururukiknaha. Nanabyitaba myzubaha bo nipamykysokonaha. Sihudikhudikwy bo niwatihi ziknatsasokonaha. ³⁵ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo inakozorenaha. — O hawa skaraba — nikaranaha. Ibo zumunahaze maku bo nikozonaha. As-tatu. Taparaka hyrikoso sapybara ituk ziknapykyryknahata dyhyhabyita in-aukuru zuba. Abaka Sesus baze nidyhyky. Abaka tasukukta. Taparaka batu isuku. Abaka wasani nizororobaba. Tahabyi niapykyryk. Ibo nikozonahaze sipybyrẽtsa nikaranaha.

³⁶ Inytsitsa tihi:

— Nawa niyta tihi maku nizororota nikara — niaha.

³⁷ Nipamykysobanahaze kytsa tihi:

— O tsikisizokta Sesus. Ikia pokso mypybyrẽtsa — nikaranaha. Niparak tsaraha bo takorohyk.

³⁸ Iwaze izororota Sesus bo zumu:

— O uta ikia hapik — niy.

³⁹ Sesus:

— O batu. Awahoro bo tsiksikta! Atukytsa pe tsimy: “O Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Abaka ikzororo” tykta — niy.

Hyĩ niy. Ziksizo. Iwatahi Sesus soho myzubaha bo nitsasoko:

— O abaka ikzororo. Sesus zikzororowy — nikara. Iwa hỹ.

Sesus imyitsapyritatsa zizororowy iwaze jypykyhyzytyktatsa zihyirizikpowy iwa.

⁴⁰ Kyze Sesus ziksikizoze jakara zikbohota zitsikzakazoze aparakbaha sakurêtsa. Sesus ziperykynahatsa hi sakurêtsa.

⁴¹ Maku Sairu inarokota Sesus bo zumu. Kytsa nisipehaka Deus wahoro eze tu niy. Atahi Sesus okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sesus humo ispirikpo tahi iwatahi puruk puruk niy. ⁴² Ipe niy:

— Pany pãotyny Sesus! Tupakta kawahoro bo. Kaste ikatatsahi pomozaka. Asiba zumuza. Aidytykta! — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

Sizubarêtsa iapik niukurunaha. Zihyirizabaiknaha. Iwewehebara botu niukurunaha.

⁴³ Wytyk kino niwatihi situk niukuru. Atatsa ispubyri ahabyitatsa. Ispu ba ziknapyk. Okyrytsik zikukuze kino batu pyk aha. Zikukuze kino hawa ja zuba nikara. Okyrysaro zipykbaik. Iwatatsahi Sesus bo zuk niy. ⁴⁴ Isuk tsihara humo kytsa papatu paik niy. Iwaze atsoko ispu inapyk. Zizororowy.

⁴⁵ Iwaze Sesus pyk niy. Iwaze:

— Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy — niy.

Batu harere ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Peduru tihi:

— O mypehatsa aparakbaha abaze tu tsimyriktotohokonaha — niy.

⁴⁶ Iwatahi Sesus niyzo:

— Aty sa kasuk humo paik niy. Deus zikwy kaikze zipo — niy.

⁴⁷ Iwaze wytyk ipapatu zinykyze zumuku. Atatsa izororotatsa ibo zumuku. Tsiapybyrêtsa. Nitydydykyk atatsa tu ibo zumuku. Taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Niyatsahi sizubarêtsa okze hawa nizororoze nitsasoko. Sesus suk humo paik niyze atsoko nizororobaba.

⁴⁸ Sesus iwa atatsa pe niy:

— O aspirikporêtsa “Sesus pikzororowy” my tsiky. Ikia aharereziutat-sawy azororowy. Akurêtsa tsikyzyk Abaka tsiksiktsa! Tsikzororo baba — niy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze nitsasobaze maku sibbo zumu. Sairu tsumuehĩtsa ipe niy:

— Aste zuba botu nihyrikosokda. Kyzekta! Iwa zeka Sesus mytakni! — niy.

⁵⁰ Sesus ziwabyta tu Sairu pe niy:

— Apyby byihukta! Uta kahumo aspirikporêta iwatasta tu mozororo tsakurêtsa myzikzo. Tupakta! — niy.

⁵¹ Kyze Sesus Peduru, Tsiaku, Suão, Sairu, Sairu oke, iwatsa zuba wahoro bo inapupunaha.

⁵² Anaeze aparakbaha nipuziukunaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahasuka byitaha! Hawa hatsa sa tsimopuziukunaha. Iste ba mahani ihyrikosokda zuru zuba — niy.

⁵³ Iwaze ziwabynahatsa ihumo hazi nikaranaha. Sispirikpobyitsa hi Sesus humo hazi nikaranaha.

⁵⁴ Iwaze Sesus Sairu ste nihoekkek wanusapy bo zumu. Iwaze itsyhyrype pe humo paik niy. Opykani ipe niy:

— Jypykyhyzytyktatsa kyiky! — niy.

Iwaze atsoko inahyirizikpo. Inatariktozo.

⁵⁵ Sesus:

— Atatsa tsidisahawynaha! — niy. ⁵⁶ Izotsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Ispe niy:

— Sosobyijataha. Aste soho ty ka soso byitaha — Sesus niy.

9

Dose zinymyrykynahatsa nispeha.

¹ Kyze Sesus dose zinymyrykynahatsa nisiwatawy. Tazikwy ty sibo nyny niy. Iwatsahi simyitsapyritsa mysizororowynaha. Hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha. Iwaze Sesus tazikwy ty sibo nyny niy. ² Iwatahi nisipehakaze Deus tyryktsa soho tytsasokonaha simyitsapyritsa tysizororona. Nisipehakaze:

— Aparakbaha tysizororowykynahaktsa! Hyrikoso sapybara tysiksiwyhiknahaktsa!

³ Nanabyitaba tsipomokonaha zeka nanabyi ty ka pu pu byitaha! Azozowy humo kino niwatihi wabe wabe byitaha! Boroho ty pu pu byitaha! Ahadisahawy humo kino niwatihi pok pok byitaha! Okyrysaro ty pok pok byitaha! Ahasuk ty kino pok pok byitaha! Ahahumo ky ty zuba. ⁴ Tsipomonahaze wahoro bo tsinapupunahaze anaeze zuba tsimypykyknaha.

⁵ Myzubaha bo tsipomonahaze ahahumo yhy ahabyi zeka. Meky hudikhudikwy botu tsimytururuknaha. Anabo ahaharere ty waby byizeka mekybotu tykurunaha. Tsimyzonahaze ahapyrysuktsa ty bok boktaha. Wytyk tazy natōze. Myzubaha ezektsa Deus harere bo batu yhy niaha piwatawy — niy. Iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitsasoko.

⁶ Niahatsahi zinymyrykynahatsa niukurunaha. Paikpa zikzumukunaha. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysokonaha. Simyitsapyritsa ziknasizororowykynaha.

Erodes paikpa mytsaty nikara.

⁷ Erodes Karireja ezektsa pehatsa niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa soho ziwabyze batu iaku. Sesus soho ziwabyze batu iaku. Erodes tsipybyrēta. Kytsa harere humo batu ihyrinymyry. Kytsa wastuhu nikaranaha:

— O Suão Batista inahyryzikpo — nikaranaha. ⁸ Utsa iwa nikaranaha:

— O Erias mydiri zumuzo — nikaranaha. Mektsatu kino:

— O taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa nahyryzikponaha — nikaranaha. ⁹ Iwatahi Erodes tapetu niy:

— O uta tu Suão Batista sodadutsa pe tsiharekzykiknahakta iky. Aty skaraba maku kytsa soho piwabyky — niy.

Niytahi Erodes Sesus ziny tsihikik.

Sesus sizubarētsa nisidisahawyky.

¹⁰ Sakzohotsa Sesus bo ziksizonahaze ibo nitsasobanaha. Zinykynaha ty nipamykysokonaha. Iwatsahi Sesus tuk niukurunaha. Betesaida bo niaha. Asa zuba Sesus jerukbara bo nisioktyhyryk. ¹¹ Myzubaha ziwabynahaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa jerukbara bo niukurunaha. Ana humo kino ziwabynahaze Sesus hapik jerukbara bo nitururuknaha. Sesus sibo nikozoze sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky. Simyitsapyritsa nisizororowyba.

¹² Kyze zunubakaze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumunaha:

— O Sesus tykara eze ka batu mydisahawyky. Jerukbara eze ka batu mydisahawyky. Abaka punubaka kytsa tysipehakta! Ziksinaha — niaha — “Ahadisahawy tyziskyknahaktsa! Anaeze wahoro tsarawybara bo tsipomonaha!” tsimy — niaha. Batu niy.

¹³ Sesus tihi:

— O ikiahatsa zakta sidisahawy ty sibo nynyta! — niy. Iwatsahi:

— O batu. Atsikara mytsyhyry wa zuba. Piknutsa petok zuba niaha. Batu sidisahawy ty kōpara zikaha — niaha. Iwa nikaranaha. Siko miutsa ahatsahi nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

— Ikiahatsa kytsa pe:

“Tyk humo dyhy dyhytahaktsa!” — niy.

Yh̃ niaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze metutu tahadyhydyhykynaha! Yh̃ niaha. Sizubarētsa itahadyhydyhybanahaze, ¹⁶ Sesus atsikara ty okok niy. Piknutsa ty kino petoktsa okok niyze bijo bo iksa Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy.

Niytahi atsikara zitsakze tatuktsa bo nyny niy.

— O sibo nynyta! — niy. Piknutsa petoktsa sizubarētsa niyziknaha sibo nyny niy. Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa myzubaha bo zibiakaknahaze tsizubarēna niyzikik iwa sizubarētsa tahadisahanaha.

¹⁷ Itahasuruknaha. Tahadisahanahaze itsatsakyhy jerehe peryktsa bo zipupukunaha. Dose peryktsa inasihareknaha.

Peduru Sesus pe niy: — Ikia hi Deus zapehata — niy.

¹⁸ Kyze Sesus atazuba Deus bo nipamykysoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa ibo zumukunaha. Niytahi Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysoko. Sesus:

— Hawa skaraba kahumo maha myzubaha mytsaty mykaranaha — niy.

¹⁹ Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— O wastuhu “O ikia pe Suão Batista mykaranaha”. Utsaktsa ata hi “Erias” mykaranaha. Mektsatu batu niaha. “Ikia taparakta Deus sohokotsa inahyrizikpota ja” mykaranaha — iwa nikaranaha.

²⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Aty skaraba uta ahaokze ka — niy.

— O Deus pehaha babata — Peduru niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasoko iwaze tahyrizikpowy soho niwatihi nitsasoko.

²¹ — Kytsa bo soso byitaha! Utakta Deus zikpehata — Sesus nikara. — Kytsa bo ka ja soso byitaha!

²² Tapara utakta Deus zikpehata iknasikta maku babata ahawatihi sinini my. Sudeutsa taparaktsa kapitāotsa kaharere bo batu yh̃ zikaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus wahoro batu kahumo yh̃ mykaranaha. Siwatahakatsitsa kino niwatihi batu kahumo yh̃ mykaranaha. Uta pikbezenaha. Petok puruze mynahyrizikpo — nikara.

²³ Niytahi Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysokozo:

— Aty katuk babata mozhikik. Atakta pibytuhukutu ta humo tu mospirik-tsokda. Pibytuhukutu takparawybara humo kino yh̃ mynakara Deus pokzi mohyrikosokda tawata. Iwa tsikahazozikymybanahaktsa! Hawa sinini mykara atakta niwatihi katuk babata mozik zeka kawata sinini mynakara, iwatsahi tsikahazozikymybanahakta kytsa — niy.

²⁴ — Aty tapokzitsihikik zuba zeka Deus okze ka mohokda. Aty ziktapokzitsi byizeka ata kino Deus tuk tawahi mynaopykyryk. ²⁵ Ahanamyrētsa zeka tsimhyrikosokdanahaze ahanamy ka mohokdaba. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahahyrikarawy mohokda. Kahumo tispirikporēta ziknakara zeka, katuk tawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

²⁶ — Utakta Deus zikpehata. Myziksizozze kazo zikwy katuk mynapykyryk. Deus tisapyrêta katuk mozumuzo. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhîtsa katuk mozumunaha. Myziksizozze: “Aty kahumo tisikpybyrêta zeka uta kino ihumo kasikpybyrêta. Aty kaharere humo tisikpybyrêta zeka. Uta kino iharere humo kasikpybyrêta.” iwa my — niy.

²⁷ Ikiahatsa tazaharaeze tu sihyrikosokda byizetu Deus pehatsa parakbaha moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa mysinyaha.

Moises Erias ahatsa Sesus tuk inatakanaha.

²⁸ Kyze estuba mytsyhyrytsa nisipyk naha sapy bo Sesus Peduru, Tsiaku, Suão ahatsa nisioktyhyryk. Asa zuba hara bijobonita bo nidokoroknaha.

²⁹ Deus bo nipamykysokoze meky watu tahyrity tisukbarazarêta tsimok-sapyrêta niyzik.

³⁰ Kytsa petoktsa ibo inatakanaha. Erias, Moises ahatsa. ³¹ Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa. Nihyrikosokdanahatsa ituk nipamykysokonaha. Sesus Serusarêhe eze sinini mykara. Kytsa pibezenaha, mohyrikosokdaze Deus myzihyrizikpowy iwaze Deus bijo bo mydozo iwa Deus mozihikik ana soho ty hi nipamykysokonaha.

³² Peduru tatuktsa tuk tahaôtsaspyk zurubakanaha. Inapoponahaze Sesus tisapyrêta bo nikozonaha. Sesus tisapyrêta niyzik. ³³ Kytsa petoktsa ahatsa bo nikozonaha. Iwaze Peduru:

— O mypehatsa tykara eze harakykbyihi ahaparik tsipizinaha! Estuba ikia bo, estuba Moises bo, usta Erias bo iwa tsimaha — niy.

Ihyrinymyrybyita tu nitsasoko. ³⁴ Nitsasokoze joktsî haramwe ziharasu. Bijo satata nasiharak bo. Bijo satata pokso sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha. ³⁵ Bijo satata buruk iaksoho ziwabynaha Deus nikara:

— Tahî katse, uta iwatawya. Ihumo kakurêta. Iharere bo wabyziutaha! — niy.

³⁶ Nitsasobaze Sesus zuba nitare. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Batu aty tohi niy. Sesus bo zuba nikozonaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa batu harere. — Iwahahi tsinyaha tyka kytsa bo soso byitaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus jypykyhyzytykta zizororowy.

³⁷ Kyze hinipÿ are niahaze hara jobonita ekze inasiknahaze sizubarêtsa Sesus zihobyknaha. ³⁸ Maku estuba myzubaha tazahara eze hua nikara:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katse humo tsiktsumuêhîkta. Katse tohi zuba. Iktsaziu tsimy. ³⁹ Hyrikoso sapybara ibo mozumukunahaze opykani ka mynakara niy. Hyrikoso sapybara humo ziknatahyrikywyky. Atsoko itsipa myziboro. Isake saraporo mozipo atsoko mynaraha hyrikoso sapybara pokso, asahi ibo pororo mynakaranaha. ⁴⁰ Zinymyrykynahatsa pe iky:

“Hyrikoso sapybara tysiksiwyhiknahaktsa” iky. Sihyrynymyrybyitsa hi iwatsahi batu katy tsumuêhî — niy.

⁴¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu kahumo ahaspirikpo. Iwatsa tu ahabaze mynapykyryk. Ikiahatsa ahaharere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykaranaha, kaharere bo ka batu yhÿ zikaha — niy.

Iwaze Sesus izo pe niy:

— Atse tyzioktyhyrykta — niy.

⁴² Izumuze atsoko ihyrikoso sapybara inapapykzo. Itsipa ziborozyo wytyk bo inaraha. Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara zipehahik:

— Nabo pãoty! — niy. Kyze jypykyhyzytykta zizororowy izo bo zisizo.

⁴³ Aparakbaha Deus zikwy humo sipybyrêtsa niyziknaha.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasokozo.

⁴⁴ Kytsa sizubarëtsa nisipybybaiknaha Deus zikwy humo sipybyrëtsa. Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Wabyziutaha utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha — niy.

⁴⁵ Iharere tsihokdarëna. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi amy ty iharere piwatawy batu siwabyziuhu. Sisikpybyrëtsa. Iwatsatu batu ipe aha.

Aty sa myhyrizikwanita Deus tuk niy.

Bykyze zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁴⁶ — Aty skaraba myhyrizikwanita mytuk mynapykyryk — nikaranaha.

⁴⁷ Hawa zinymyrykynahatsa mytsaty nikaranaha. Ana humo ka Sesus zinymyryba iwatahi jabastatsa tsibik tahatazaha eze tyrikto niy.

⁴⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Jabyitsa humo tsinasipokzitsiki zeka niwaha humo ka kakurëta. Utakta ikiahatsa humo kakurëta zeka Deus kino niwatihi. Atahi zikpeha. Ituktsa tsimypokzitsiukrëta atahi myhyrizikwanita mozik. Tsimypokzitsiukrëta Deus mytsaty my “O atahi myhyrizikwanita kytsa mysitsumuëhĩ” niy. Atahi katyryktsa tukta Sesus nikara. Aty ahatukze kytsa mysipokzitsiki atahi myhyrizikwanita — niy.

Aty ahahumo ahabyizeka atahi ahahumo iakparawy.

⁴⁹ Niytahi Suão Sesus pe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa katsa maku hyrikoso sapybara azikwy humo nisiksiwyhikta tsinynaha niy, iwaze katsa tsispehakanaha: “Kyzekta niwazubakta tsikaha. Ikiakta mytyrykbyita tsikaha” — Suão niy.

⁵⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— O awatutaha. Atahi ahahumo ahabyi zeka iwatahi mytuk moziknaha. Ikiahatsa tysioktyhyryknaha katuktsa moziknaha.

Samarija ezeektsa Sesus humo batu yhy niaha.

⁵¹ Kyze Sesus tazo bo piksi naha soho zumukuze iwaze:

— O tapara Serusarëhe bo hi my — niy. ⁵² Niytahi kytsa taharaze nisipeha. Iwatsahi niukurunaha. ⁵³ Zumunahaze siwanu sapy ziberikinaha Samarija ezeektsa batu yhy niaha. Sesus Serusarëhe bo niukuruze iwatsahi kytsa batu yhy niaha. Samarija ezeektsa, Serusarëhe ezeektsa humo batu siakparawy iwatsahi batu yhy niaha. ⁵⁴ Suão, Tsiaku iwatsa nikozonahaze ipe niaha:

— O izo bijoikpe iknyky tynazipikta iwaze tysiharazohikta — niaha.

⁵⁵ Sesus uwok niyze nisibetsakik. ⁵⁶ Kyze usa hudikhudikwy bo niaha.

Sesus tuktsa niyziknahatsa soho humo nsihyrinymyryky.

⁵⁷ Iwatsahi mekybotu niukurunaha. Ske buruk niukurunahaze. Estuba maku Sesus pe niy:

— Uta kino ikia tuk. Ikia tuk paikpa mynakara — niy.

⁵⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsoromamatsaktsa tahahoke eze tu mynapykyryknaha. Piyktsa kino niwatihi tahasuk eze tu mynapykyryknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik batu kawanu sapyky. Ba haneze tohi zikuru — niy.

⁵⁹ Niytahi Sesus usta pe niy:

— Pany katukta! — niy. Maku ipe niy:

— Byrikta tapara kazo myziytykare — niy.

⁶⁰ Sesus tihi:

— Nihyrikosokdata ty ka arekeky. Mohyrikosokdaze itukytsa tu piytyk-naha. Ikia kino Deus wasania ty ityryktsa soho tytsasoko. Tapara Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja tsimy — niy.

⁶¹ Niytahi usta niwatihi niy.

— O mypehatsa uta ikia tuk mozihihik. Tapara katukytsa nasipehare “Aba mokuru my” — niy.

⁶² Sesus tihi:

— Ikia maku wata. Atahi wywyk myzibykze iwaze tasukpe bo iktsa mykara. Paikpa iktsa mykara. Batu tarabaja ziky. Tarabaja ziky byizeka iwa mytakta ba Deus tukta zikyzik. Iwa my zeka ba katukta babata zikyzik — Sesus niy.

10

Sesus setēta doistsa nisipeha.

¹ Bykyze Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa nisipeha. Setēta doistsa nisipeha. Petok petokohotsa nisipehaka. Iharere sohowy tuk sihudikhudikwy taba niukurunaha. Iharaze niukurunaha. Deus wasania ty ziknapamykysokonaha. Bykyze Sesus siapik pomo sihudikhudikwy taba my. ² Sesus ispe niy:

— Katyryktsa mysizozikiknahatsa watsa. Wihara myzibakanaha. Waratok eze idisahawy niobara. Wihara nijakuk. Katsumuēhītsitsa batu sizuba. Iwatsahi waratok tsihitsa pe: “Ikiakta atsumuēhītsitsa wihara bo tysiak-zokta!” Zisizoziknaha. Niobaranaha iwatsahi mysizoziknaha — niy.

³ — Aba tsimykurunaha. Uta pahapehaka. Kytsa ahahumo batu siakparawy. Ikiahatsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa. Hozipyrykza parinita tazaha eze tawata tsimoziknaha. Parini hozipyrykzatsa myzukbatsi tsihikik naha watsa kytsa pahasukyrykynaha. Kytsa ikiahatsa humo ba hỹ zikaha.

⁴ Iwaze ske buruk okyrysaro suk ty batu wabehyryktaha! Ahanamy ty ka pok pok byitaha! Ahapyrysuk byitsa tu tsimaha! Ske buruk pyk pyk byitaha! Kytsa tsimysihobyknaha zeka, pamykyso pamykyso byitaha! Aidyktsa tsimaha! — nikara.

⁵ — Wahoro bo tsimypupunahaze wahoro ezektsa pe tsimaha: “Deus ikiahatsa humo pahasapywyky” tsimaha — niy. ⁶ — Anaeze maku tsakurēta aharere bo yhỹ mykara. Wasani my. Aharere piakse wasani my. Anaeze kytsa zuba simysapybyikitsa maha zeka aharere bo hyỹ ahabyi zeka. Deus ikiahatsa zuba pahasapywykyzo. ⁷ Wahoro tsimypupunahaze anaeze tsimypykyknaha. Tahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny mahaze, tsipahadisahanaha. Tahaopowy ty nyny mahaze niwatihi tsipikunaha. Kytsa sitsumuēhītsitsa bo tahadisahawy ty sihyriziktsokzawy humo nyny maha. Iwatsahi kytsa ahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny maha. Ahahyryziktsokzawy humo ahadisahawy ty nyny maha. Mekta wahoro bo ka pão pão byitaha ataeze zuba tupykyknaha — niy.

⁸ — Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomonahaze kytsa ahahumo sakurētsa mykaranaha. Iwaze tahadisahawy ty nyny maha. Tsipahadisahanaha.

⁹ Anaeze simyiziubyitsa tysizororowynaha. Anaeze sihudikhudikwy ezektsa pe: “O Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo mozumunaha tsimaha” — niy.

¹⁰ — Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomonaha zeka kytsa ahahumo batu siaku mykaranaha. Tsiksinaha. ¹¹ Tapara siwahoro ezektsa pe tsimaha:

“Ahahudikhudikwy eze ky jytyk tazyk mypyrysuktsa humo pyryk my zeka. Wytyk tazy ty ka dydydy aretaha ‘Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo zumu. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo batu waby tsimaha’ tsimaha” — niy. Wytyk tadydy kino natōze ana humo ziwatawy.

¹² Sesus wasani nikara iwaze ahape:

— Kytsa Sodō ezektsa sisopyksapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha. Nawa puruze Deus sisopyksapybyitsa pe my “O ikiahatsa hi batu ahamysapy” my. Sodō ezektsa sinini mykaranaha. Ahahudikhudikwy ezektsa abazuba haty sinini tsimykaranaha. Kytsa anaeze sinini mykaranahatsa. Deus harere humo waby ahabyitsa hi sinini mykaranaha — niy.

Sihudikhudikwy ezektsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo.

¹³ — O Tsoratsĩ inarokoha sihudikhudikwy ezektsa sinini mykaranaha. Kaharere bo batu yh̃ mykaranaha iwatsahi sispirikpobyitsa tu sinini mykaranaha — niy.

— O Beseza inarokoha anaeze hudik mykaranahatsa sinini mykaranaha. Kaharere bo yh̃ ahabyitsa hi sinini mynakanaha. Anahi kazikwy zynynaha. Atsawatu zeka Tiro hudikhudikwy ezektsa bo mykaranaha. Atsawatu zeka Sodō hudikhudikwy ezektsa niwatihi tubabatu Deus harere bo yh̃ nikaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranahatsa kino pimoewynaha. Asahi kazikwy zynynaha zeka simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha pimoewynaha. Iwaze izohyri ty tahapiakwatahakanaha tahasopyk tihi nikaranaha. Kytsa bo ziwatawykynaha simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana hi zimoewybaiknaha. Nawa zuruze Deus simysapybyitsa pe:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha” my.

¹⁴ Nawa zuruze kytsa Tiro ezektsa jokboha zuba sinini mykaranaha. Kytsa Sodō ezektsa niwatihi jokboha zuba sinini mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi sininitohi tsimykaranaha niy.

¹⁵ Ikiahatsa Kaparanaũ eze sihudikhudikwytsa. Anaezektsa tihi:

“O katsa zuba myhyrinymyr̃etsa” iwatsahi bijo bo ahabyitsa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Batu ba. Ikiahatsa izo bo pahaoktsoktsokik iwaze sininitohi tsimykaranaha — niy.

¹⁶ Zinymyrykynahatsa pe nikarazo:

— Aty ahaharere piwaby zeka atahi pikwaby. Aty ahaharere ty waby byizeka uta kaharere humo kino niwatihi ba waby zikaha. Aty kaharere bo yh̃ ahabyi zeka atsawatu zikpehata harere bo batu yh̃ ziky — nikara.

Nisipehanahatsa sizubar̃etsa set̃eta doistsa ziksizonahatsa.

¹⁷ Kyze Sesus nisipehakanahatsa sizubar̃etsa set̃eta doistsa ziksizonaha. Sakur̃etsa nikaranaha. Sesus bo nipamykysobanaha:

— O mypehatsa hyrikoso sapybara myharere humo yh̃ nikaranaha. Ikia naro humo tsiksiakzonahaze tsiksisiwihiknaha. Azikwy humo zipobaiknaha — niaha.

¹⁸ — Yh̃ niy. Iwaze hi Satanas bijoikpe ikny wytyk bo inasik inyhik bijo papaizo niaha waha. ¹⁹ Wabytaha! Uta ikiahatsa bo kazikwy ty botu nyny iky. Ikiahatsa pyryhyk bete tsimyzonaha zeka ba zahasisi. Ikiahatsa pikzaha bete tsimyzonaha zeka ba zahahohoro — niy. — Batu amy tohi ahamyiwyky. Ahasukyrytsitsa humo ba zahamyiwynaha — niy.

²⁰ — Ikiahatsa hyrikoso sapybara ahaharere humo yh̃ mykaranaha ana humo kino ahaku byitaha. Ikiahatsa ahakur̃etsa ahanaro bijoikpe eze Deus botu ziwatahaka, ana humo hi ahakur̃etsa tsimykaranaha — niy.

Sesus sihumo tsakur̃eta nikara.

²¹ Kyze Deus hyrikoso humo tsakur̃eta. Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo ikia zuba abazubata. Ikia hi bijoikpe ezektsa pehatsa. Ikia hi mybarawy ezektsa pehatsa. Ikia zuba wasani tsinakarata. Iwatahi

sihyrinymyrētsa bo hawa tsimykara ziokpitsĩ. Batu isty watawy. Si-hyrinymyrētsa papatu batu isty watawy. Sizubarētsa sihyrinymyrybyikitsa hawa tsimykara tsiksiwatawyky. Kytsa jabasitsa watsa hi tsiksiwatawyky. O Deus kazo yhỹ my. Wasani tsimykara. Iwa tsimyzihikik ana humo hi tsimysiawatawyky — niy.

²² — O kazo ikia hi anamy ty kabo nyny tsiky. Ba aty tohi taja itse ziky ikatahi zuba. Kazo zuba. Niwatihi ba aty tohi taja kazo ziky ikatahi atse babata zuba zany. Asa kino mysiwatawy tsihikik. Iwa hỹ — niy.

²³ Nytahi Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa asa bo zuba nipamykysokozo.

²⁴ — Kytsa ikiahatsa wa pinynaha zeka sakurētsa moziknaha. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziny tsihikiknaha hawa Deus mykaranaha batu sinyhy. Ikiahatsa botu tsiknynaha. Ispehatsa kino niwatihi zinytsihikinaha amy ty tsipinykynaha batu sinyhy. Hawa ha ty tsipiwabykynaha, ziwaby tsihikiknaha batu siwabyhy — Sesus nikara. Iwa zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysoko.

Samarija ezekta asiba nihyrikosokdata humo tsimypokzitsiarēta nikara.

²⁵ Deus harere watahatsa Sesus bo zumu. Sesus zispirikpobyisohoko ata tihi nikara. Iwaze ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa, hawa skaraba my iwaze mohyrikosokdaze uta Deus bo kawahi mynapykyryk — niy. Iwa nipamykysoko Sesus zispirikpobyisohoko.

²⁶ Sesus:

— Deus harere botu ziwatahaka. Hawa ty skaraba iwatahaha tsinymyryky — niy.

²⁷ Sesus pe niy:

— Botu ziwatahakanaha. Deus humo tsamypokzitsiukrēta! Deus humo aspirikporēta zeka iharere bo hyỹ tsimykara. Deus bo mytsatyziu tsimykara. Deus iakparawy. Deus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykara. Tsapaikrēta tu itsyhyrypeze ahyriziktsokzawy humo tsimykara. Tsipinymyry zuba hawa Deus mytsaty nikara. Aotutsa pauksitsa tynasipokzitsiki, ahumo tu tawata tsinakara nahawa tihi. Iwa tsimyzuruku — niy.

²⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Wasani tsimy. Nawaze kytsa sisopyk niytahi Deus tawahi mynapykyk — niy.

²⁹ Deus harere watahatsa mytsaty nikara:

— Uta zuba wasani — my. Ta maku usts kytsa batu iakparawy. Ta bo zuba mytsaty mykara. — Myzubaha pe batu katukytsa ziky — mytsaty nikara.

³⁰ Iwatahi Sesus pe nikara:

— Amatsa sa kaotutsa pauksitsa — niy. Sesus zispirikpoko:

— Kyze estuba maku Serusarēhe iknykta ske buruk Serikoho bo inaukuru. Inaukuruze sitsyhyryboarēnikitsa maku nizukbatsihiknaha. Isuk zibobobaiknaha. Nitsakikinaha. Maku zipypykyknaha iwa asiba zibezenaha. Inamy zebykbaiknaha. Iwaze zerekeknaha.

³¹ Iwaze maku Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota Serikoho bo niukuru niwatihi. Ibo nikozoze ziharamu zuba. Tatuky asiba nihyrikosokdata ziharamu. Batu ibo iksa niy. Usta ske buruk ziharapuwyhik.

³² Iwaze Deus wahoro eze ziknasitsumuēhĩkĩta zumu. Usta ituky zumu. Asta buruk tu inaukuru ata kino asiba nihyrikosokdata zinyze ziharamu zuba. Usta ske buruk ziharapuwyhik. Iwaze ske buruk niukuru.

³³ Iwaze usta maku Samarija ezekta inaukuru. Atakta bipyri asiba nihyrikosokdata zinyze ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta nikara. ³⁴ Iwaze asiba

nihyrikosokdata bo tadyhy. Ikiwytsa sapy panu ty ziaakwaraka. Zihipepeke. Ore ty ikiwy sapy bo zitsykytsykyk. Ziharasusuku. Duabohotsa tsik ty zipiakurukuk iwa. Iwaze tarara bete zihwiky. Sisukmotsa wahoro bo ziokyhyryk. Maku asiba nihyrikosokdata humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Sisukmotsa wahoro bo niy.

³⁵ Byi zuruze sisukmotsa wahoro tsihitsa petok okyrysaro parata ty ibo nyny niy. Asiba tabezewyta iwahoro eze zereke. Iwaze wahoro tsihitsa pe niy:

“Tsipokzitsiki ja. Okyrysaro tsipepyk zeka myziksizozē okyrysaro ty puētsik abo nyny my” niy. Iwaze tsihitsa yh̄y niy, okyrysaro ziake — iwa Sesus nipamykysoko.

³⁶ Iwatahakatsa pe niy:

— Aty sa asiba nihyrikosokdata tukta my. Aty sa iotutsa pauksitsa — niy.

³⁷ Iwatahakatsa:

— O atahi imypokzitsiukrēnikita niy. Atahi itukta babata — niy. Sesus:

— Yh̄y niy. Ikia tsiksikta. Bipyri wata tsimykara. Samarija ezekta wata tsimykara — niy.

Iwa Sesus bipyri soho ty nipamykysoko. Bipyritsa itukbabata niy.

Sesus Mata Maria ahaza bo nikozore.

³⁸ Kyze niukurunaha. Sesus zinymykyrynahatsa tuk niukurunahaze myzubahabara bo izumunaha. Anaeze Mata wahoro bo nitsuk. ³⁹ Maria Mata tsy niy. Atatsa hi Sesus harere ziwabyzi. Ipyrytsa baze nidyhyky. Atatsa iharere ziwabytoktoko. ⁴⁰ Ieky katsa bu nikara. Mydisahawy humo tsihyriziktsokzaharētatsa nikara. Iwatatsahi Sesus bo zumu. Ipe niy:

— O mypehatsa. Ikia batu iktsa ziky. Katsy ba ziktsumuēh̄i. Ikza zuba mynakara, ikia katsy pe tsimy: “Aiky tsitsumuēh̄iktsa” tsimy — niy.

⁴¹⁻⁴² Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— O batu, ikia hi paikpa mytsaty tsimykara, tsahyriktsokdaharētatsa hi. Maria zuba wasani mykara. Tisapyrēna piwabyky. Hawa pinymyryky ba aty tohi jekze ziake — Sesus niy.

11

Sesus Deus bo mopamykyso naha soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹ Kyze Sesus Deus bo nipamykysoko. Nepykze zinymyrykyta ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa katsa tymyhyrinymyry. Hawa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha tymyhyrinymyry. Deus bo tsimypamykyso tsihikiknaha. Tymyhyrinymyry Suāo wata. Suāo tatuktsa nisihyrinymyryky. Hawa Deus bo mopamykysonaha nisihyrinymyryky.

² Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha zeka nawa tsimaha.

“O myzo! Atyryktsa parakbaha abo mytsaty mykaranaha

‘O atahi imysapyrēnikita batu aty tohi humo asapyzekyhu.

Ikia zuba abazubata. Aparakbaha atyryktsa moziknaha.

O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta’ tsimaha” maha.

Mybarawy ezektsa aharere bo hȳy mahaktsa!

³ Mydisahawy humo tyzibytuhukutu
mybo nyny tynakara.

⁴ Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranahaze iwatsa tu tymyokzo.

Katsa kino niwatihi. Kytsa mybo simysapybyitsa mykaranahaze batu
mytsaty tsimaha,
sihumo tsimyokzonaha.

Katsa aharere bo batu ma tsimaha zeka tynamytsumuēhĩkta iwatsahi isapybara bo ka batu yh̃y tsimaha.

Iwa tsimaha. Deus bo ikiahatsa tsimypamykysonahaze iwa tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

Niytahi Sesus nisihyrinomyryky. Kyze isukmota soho humo ziwatawyky.

⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Amo skaraba tsimy. Unopokte ikia atukta bo ja tsimykuru. Ipe tsimy: “O katukta atsikara ty harakykbyi kabo nynytny. ⁶ Aba usta katukta izumu tahi mykara. Isukmota kawahoro bo zumu. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny ziky” tsimykara.

⁷ Atukta tawahoro eze tu hawa ja kape my:

“O batu tsipikykniki. Iwatahi hokbowy zihokbohik. Uta kahyrytsa tuk purubaka. Ba kyik ziky. Ba kadisahawy ty abo nyny ziky” niy. Iwa sa my — Sesus nikara.

⁸ — Iwaze atakta atukta humo batu kyik. Iwata tu kyik my. Pikykniki naha humo kyik my. Ata bo atsikara ty nyny my — niy. Iwa Sesus isukmota soho humo nisihyrinomyryky.

⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Iwatsahi tsimyzapykykynaha zeka Deus ahabo nyny my. Deus bo tsipiberikinaha zeka tsimozikahanaha. Hokbowy eze huahua tsimaha zeka hokbowy ty zoksapare my. ¹⁰ Kytsa Deus bo myzapykykynaha zeka asahi piaksenaha. Kytsa Deus piberikinaha zeka mozikahanaha. Kytsa hokbowy baze huahua mahaze hokbowy zoksapare my. Deus bo tsizapykykynaha zeka, kytsa watsa asahi hokbowy baze huahua maha — nikara. Sesus nipamykysokozo.

¹¹ — Aty ahatukze izo zeka iwaze atse ape my zeka “O kazo piknu ty kabokta!” myze, ikia atse bo pyryhyk ty ba nyny ziky. ¹² Atse ape my zeka “O kazo kokuaro kare ty kabokta” myze ikia atse bo pikzaha ty ba nyny ziky. ¹³ Ikiahatsa ahasapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka iwatsa tu amy ty tisapyrēna ty ahyrytsa bo nyny tsimaha. Myzo hi bijoikpe eze tuze atahi imysapyrēnikita babata. Atahi ikiahatsa bo isapyhanikia ty zuba ahabo nyny mynakara. Deus bo ihyrikoso tsimyzapykykynaha zeka iwaze tahyrikoso ahabo myzapikso iwaze ahatuk mynapykyryk my h̃y — nikara. ¹⁴ Iwa Sesus sibo nitsasoko.

Kytsa Sesus Beresebuhu humo ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Niytahi Sesus ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhik. Maku iharerebyita, ihyrikoso sapybara humo batu harere ziky. Sesus zizororowyze nizororota nitsasoziuku. Kytsa sizubarētsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha siwastuhutsa nitsasokonaha.

¹⁵ — Beresebuhu, Satanas usa naro hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa zikwy humo hi Sesus iharerebyita zizororowy. Satanas humo hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik. Iwatahi maku zizororowy.

¹⁶ Utsa nimysapykykynaha:

— Ikia mytsyhyryze azikwy Deus ikny mybo tsipiwatawyky. — Nimysapykykynahaze Sesus harere zisapybyi tsihikiknaha. Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tu iwatsahi iharere zisapybyi tsihikiknaha. Sesus sisoho humo tsihyrinomyrēta mytsaty nikaranaha. ¹⁷ Ana humo hi mysihyrinomyryky. Niytahi Sesus sibo nipamykysoko:

— Ikiahatsa kazikwy humo batu ahaspirikpo. “Deus zikwy ty batu ibo nyny niy” tsimaha. Iwa ikiahatsa tsikpamykysokonaha. Deus zikwy ty kabo nyny my h̃y. Satanas kazikwy nyny my zeka hawa piwatahawy. ¹⁸ Ityryktsa

myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Nawaze kytsa metutu mokmyinaha iwaze mysiakbabaiknaha. Niwatihi wahoro ezektsa myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Iwaze asahi metutu mokmyinaha. Niwatihi Satanas tuktsa myharape banaha zeka mopyknaha. Myakbabaiknaha. Ikiahatsa tsimyspihikbatakanaha “O tahi hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik Beresebuhu zikwy humo tsimaha” niy. ¹⁹ Atuktsa ja. Aty zikwy humo atuktsa hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha Utakta wasani mynakara. Hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhikze Deus zikwy humo zuba my. Anahi atuktsa piwatawykynaha. ²⁰ Abaka Deus tyryktsa ikiahatsa bo mozumuku ana hi piwatawyky. Kazikwy abazubata. Maku tsipaikrêta wata.

²¹ Maku tsipaikrêta tsiparakyrêta tawahoro ty pykyhytu taparakytsa tuk. Sitsyhyryboarêta batu ibo paku zikaha. ²² Usta maku ipaikanikita tu zeka iwahoro bo inatsukze taparakytsa humo taspiahikik iwataatu batu ipaikik. Iwaze usta hi inamy pebykba. Zepykyk. Inamy pibiakba. Iwaze utakta ipaikanikita wata kazikwy abazubata — Sesus niy.

²³ — Aty batu katuk zeka, atahi kape batu yhÿ my. Aty katy tsumuêhÿ byizeka atahi kytsa metutu myokmyinaha — Sesus niy.

Hyrikoso isapybara ziksizota.

²⁴ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Hyrikoso isapybara maku ekze poize pitabaka zuba. Ata taty byryhabyita tu pitabaka zuba. Hyrikoso isapybara itseheha bo pitabaka. Tasapy piberiki. Tawanu sapy ty batu tykaha. Iwatahi ihyrikoso sapybara tapetu isopyk:

“Kawahoro bo piksizo. Nezeba maku ekze ikoik tabo tu piksizo” niy. Hyrikoso isapybara izoihikze maku tsakurêta. Hyrikoso isapybara nihokdaze tsakurêta nikara. Kyze ihyrikoso sapybara maku bo ziksizo. ²⁵ Zumukuze maku wahoro wata. Wahoro tsiziurêna. Zizozoko itsytsykyha niy. Ta humo tuk mytsaty niy. ²⁶ Tisapyrêna. Niytahi niparakzo. Utsa hyrikoso sapybara sete hyrikoso sapybara nisihobyk. Hyrikoso sapybara iwanu sapy bo mynasioktyhyryk. Maku bo mozumunaha. Ituk mynapykyryknaha.

Tapara ihyrikoso sapybara estuba ituk maku batu iaku. Abaka hyrikoso sapybara sizubarêta ibo pororo mykaranaha iwatahi tisukatsihikrêta babata mynapykyryk — Sesus nikara.

Hawa mykusukninaha baba naha humo nisihyrinymyryky.

²⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze atatsa hi myzubaha tazaha eze opykani Sesus okze nipamykyso nawa ipe niy:

— Aje tsakurêtatsa. Atatsahi tabykyhy humo tsakurêtatsa atatsahi ikia pykyhytu ziknakara. Ikia humo tsakurêtatsa — niy.

²⁸ Sesus atatsa pe niy:

— O asahi Deus harere piwabyziukunaha. Iwaze iharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha, asahi sakurêta babatsa mynakaranaha — Sesus nikara.

Sizubarêta iwatahawy nizapykykynaha.

²⁹ Kytsa sizubarêta harape bo inakypykyknahaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa batu simysapy nikaranaha. Kahumo batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi iwatahawy myziberikinaha. “Deus zipkehata mybo tyziwatawykta!” mykaranaha. Batu yhÿ my. Sonas wata mysiwatawy.

³⁰ Sonas wata pahawatawy — niy. — Tubabatu Sonas Deus zikwy Ninewe ezektsa bo ziwatawy. Tapara Deus Sonas Ninewe ezektsa bo ziaakzoze ziwatawy. Iwata utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik abaktsa kytsa Deus

zikwy piwatawyky. Tapara Deus zikyko abaktsa kytsa bo piwatawy — niy.
³¹ Niytahi Sesus nikara. — Uta kahyrinymyrēta ikzumu, ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. Kytsa mynahyryzikpobanahaze Deus simysapybyitsa pe my:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy iwatsahi sinini tsimynakaranaha” my. Niytahi atatsa Seba tyryktsa tuk ispehatsata niyzik. Atatsa hi mynahyryzikpoze. Abaktsa kytsa niwatihi aiba tohi mynahyryzikponahaze. Atatsa tihi:

“O asahi simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha, ana hi piwatawyky. Tubabatu ikza nokponi ikukuru. Soromao ihyrinymyryta babata harere myziwabyre. Tsihyrinymyrēta harere piwaby tsihikik” — niy. Sesus:

— O abaktsa kytsa kaharere bo batu yhy maha. Uta abazubata myhyryzikwyta kaharere bo batu yhy niaha — nikara. — Kytsa mynahyryzikpobanahaze aiba tohi Deus simysapybyikitsa bo “O ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahamysapy” my. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatsahi sinini ykarawy bo tsimynakaranaha my — niy.

³² — Niytahi Ninewe ezektsa mynahyryzikponahaze asahi abaktsa kytsa pe:

“O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsikaha” mykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha tsipiwatawynaha. Iwatsahi Ninewe ezektsa tamysapybara ty nikaranahatsa zimoewyhi knaha. Deus harere ziwabynahaze imysapybara zimoewynaha Sonas harere humo. Deus harere bo yhy nikaranaha — niy.

— Abaktsa kytsa hi kaharere bo batu yhy mykaranaha. Uta myhyryzikwanita babata kaharere bo batu yhy zikaha — Sesus nikara.

Rika soho humo nisispirikpoko.

³³ Sesus rika soho humo nisispirikpoko.

— Myhyryziktsa rika watsa — niy. — Ba aty tohi rika mozipokze miha papa ba okpitsi ziky. Ba peryk pukezi zik ziky. Rika mozipok zeka jo baze zik my. Aty mynatsukze mypubyi mozikze zinytokto — niy.

³⁴ — Myhyryziktsa rika watsa ahanamy bo sihumo iktsa tsimaha. Ahahyryziktsa humo tuzu byizeka ikiahatsa okze mypubyi mozik. Ahahyryziktsa sisapy byizeka ikiahatsa miwa ezektsa watsa. Ba zikozonaha unata ky wa. Maku ihyryziktsa humo tuzu byizeka tsakurēta mykara maku wata atahi mypubara buruk mokuru. ³⁵ Iwatsahi pykyhytu tynakaranaha rika mypubara ahatukze ba miwa ziky.

³⁶ Kyze ikiahatsa mypubyi mozik zeka ba miwa ziky. Ikiahatsa atawahi mypubara buruk mokuru tawata. Atawahi zeka rika wata amypubyrizo. Nakyoknahaze kywa — nikara.

Sesus Pariseutsa iwaze tapara Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

³⁷ Sesus nipamykysobaze Pariseu ziazkoko:

— Kawahoro bo tsikadisahakta! — niy.

Yhy niy. Sesus iwahoro bo nitsuk. Idisahawyzozowy baze nidyhyky. Pariseu Sesus bo nikozotoktoko. Sesus itsyhyrype pikihibyita tu tadisahaka. Iwatahi ibo nikozotoktoko. ³⁸ Niytahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Pariseutsa ahamypewytsa ahaokporosuktsa kino niwatihi sisupetaba zuba tsinasipikiknaha. ³⁹ Ikiahatsa Pariseutsa mypewytsa watsa. Mypewytsa isupetaba zuba tsibararētsa. Joke tabaka nioktsirōrō. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha batu wasani tsikaha. Simysapybyikitsa tu tsikykaranaha. Ahazokdiharētsa.

⁴⁰ O ahatyryksapybyitsa tu tsimaha. Atakta isupetaba tsi speharazyky, zikino ioketaba niwatihi tsimaha — niy. ⁴¹ — Ahadisahawy ty sinamybyitsa

bo nyny tsimaha. Sihumo ahamypokzitsirētsa hi iwatsahi sibo nyny tsimaha. Anahi wasani my. Iwaze Deus ahape my: “O atakta tsimysapyrēta mozik” — my.

⁴² — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykarana — Sesus nikara. — Ahanamy tsihohokrēna zeka estuba Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Wasani tsimaha. Iki-ahatsa ahadisahawykykywy ty Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Kytsa humo batu ahamysakihiky tsimaha. Iwatsahi Deus harere bo batu yh̃ zikaha — niy. — Ahanamy tsihohokrēna zeka estuba Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka wasani tsimykarana. Utsa humo kino niwatihi tsimaha! Ahanamy tsihohokrēna zeka sinamybyitsa bo nynyta. Sizubarētsa humo ahamysakihikrētsa. Iwa tsimykarana — niy.

⁴³ — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykarana. Batu ahaku tsimozikna. Iki-ahatsa Deus wahoro eze ahadyhydyhywytsa sisapyrētsa zuba ahakparawy tsimaha. Kytsa pahahobyknahaze ahahumo siharereziurētsa ana hi ahakparawy. Kytsa mynakanana bo zuba mytsaty ahasopyk — niy.

⁴⁴ — O Pariseutsa sinini tsimykarana. Ikiahatsakta mytyk watsa. Mytyk iokpitsiha niaha. Kytsa sinymyrybyitsa hi mytyk humo nipaparekenaha iwatsahi batu wasani aha — nikara.

⁴⁵ Niytahi estuba Deus harere ihyrinymyrykyta Sesus pe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa iwaze ikia za tsimymysapybyikikta — niy.

⁴⁶ Yh̃ Sesus niy. — Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykarana. Kytsa paikpa tysiakzo: “O taparaktsa harere bo pykyhytutaha! tsimahaktsa.” tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa taparaktsa harere bo batu yh̃ tsikaha. Ikiahatsa kytsa bo yh̃ ahabyi zeka, Deus ahahumo batu imypokzitsi tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ja. Kytsa taparaktsa harere bo batu zikahaze, ikiahatsa batu isty tsumuēh̃. Iwatsahi sinini tsimykarana — niy. ⁴⁷ — Ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsa siytyk sapyrētsa tsinazoknikinaha. Asatu taparaktsa ahadiritsa nisibabaikna. ⁴⁸ Iwatsahi tsihiwatawykynaha hawa taparaktsa nikarana ikiahatsa yh̃ tsimykarana. Ana kino tsihiwatawykynaha Deus tsihyrinymyrēta. ⁴⁹ Iwatahi tubabatu Deus tihi:

“Kapehatsitsa, kasohokotsitsa kino niwatihi sizubarētsa bo nisipehaka.” Wastuhu nisibakanaha. Mektsakta nisisukyrykynaha.

⁵⁰ Tapara nisibakanaha. Abakta kytsa kino Deus sohokotsa mysiba tsihikikna. Taparaktsa tuk yh̃ maha. Tapara Abeu tabezewy. Ziharawy Sakarias Deus wahoro eze zibezenaha.

⁵¹⁻⁵² — O Deus harere sihyrinymyrykytsitsa sinini tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa imysapyha tsiokpitsikinaha. Iwatsahi Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa isapyha humo batu ahakparawy iwatsahi usts kytsa bo ba nyny zikaha. Iwatsahi asahi ahahumo batu sihyrinymyry. Ikiahatsa humo batu sispirikpo — niy.

⁵³ Sesus niparakze Pariseutsa, sihyrinymyrykynahatsitsa ahatsa Sesus humo tahakyrikinaha. Iharere ziwabyziukunahaze. O Sesus batu imysapy nipamykyso tsihikiknahaze iwatsa tu batu zikaha. ⁵⁴ Iwatsahi Sesus tsipa humo zioiky tsihikikna.

12

Myspihikbatawy soho humo nsihyrinymyryky.

¹ Myzubaha Sesus bo inauzuzukbanaha, iwaze niharapebakanahatu. Niytahi Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Pykyhytutaha! Pariseutsa harere humo pykyhytutaha! Pariseutsa tihi: “katsakta zuba wasani tsimaha” iwaze mytsaty ahabyitsa nikarana. Batu ba, mybarapetu nikarana. ² Hawa ha ty kytsa papatu tsimahaze iwaha

humo tu kytsa pinymyrynaha. Hawa ha ty tsiksakzikinaha humo tu kytsa pinymyrykynaha.

³ Hawa ha ty ikiahatsa miwa eze tsikpamykysokonaha ana hi kytsa mypubara piwabykynaha. Hawa ha ty awahoro eze tsiktsasokonaha iwahatu ahahudikhudikwy eze opykani mopamykysonaha — niy.

Aty pokso sa mypyby.

⁴ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— O katukytsa! Ahapyby byihu ja! Kytsa pahabanaha sipokso ahapyby byihu ja! Asaktsa pahabanaha zeka iwaze batu zikaha. Batu amy tohi zikaha. ⁵ Ahahyrizikararawy ba ziksibanaha iwaze sipokso batu ahapyby Deus pokso zuba ahapybyrëtsaktsa! Atahi kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze sinini ykarawy bo mymypeha ziky. Iwatsahi Deus pokso ahapybyrëtsa!

⁶ Kyze nawa mytsyhyry wa piyktsa hana wa skaraba sihuak ty okyrysaro ty nyny maha “O tsikaeni zuba nyny tsimaha”. Deus ta piyk tsibik humo ba zikspiriktsokda. ⁷ Deus tsihyrinymyrëta sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iozeka tsipokzitsarëna. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus hi ahasoho humo tsihyrinymyrëta atahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta — Sesus nikara.

Kiristu katukta my. Kiristu batu kanyhy my, ana soho humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

⁸ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ikiahatsa kytsa okze: “Uta Sesus tukta my. Sesus iny” tsimaha. Ikiahatsa tsimytsasokonaha zeka uta niwatihi my. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhëtsitsa okze uta tihi: “Atakta katukta atahi iny” my. ⁹ Ikiahatsa kytsa okzeka: “Sesus batu kanyhy tsimaha”. Nawa tsimytsasokonaha zeka uta niwatihi. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhëtsitsa okze: “Atakta batu kanyhy” my.

¹⁰ Aty kasoho humo tsiharerewabymybarëta zeka imysapybara tu mynakaranaha iwatsa tu Deus mysiokzohik. Aty Deus hyrikoso humo tsiharerewabymybarëta zeka imysapybara tu mynakaranaha atahi Deus ba zikokzowmy my — niy.

¹¹ — Kytsa ahatsipa humo pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ispehatsitsa okeryk tsimytsasonaha, Deus wahoro bo pahaoktyhyryknaha zeka ispehatsitsa okze tsipahabetesanaha. ¹² Iwatsahi ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Iwatahi Deus pahatsumuëhë pahahyrinymyry. Ahaharere Deus hyrikoso humo mytsaty tsimaha iwatsahi atahumo ahahyrinymyrëtsa iwa pahatsumuëhë — Sesus niy.

Tsinamyrëta imytsatyhybyita.

¹³ Maku estuba myzubaha tazahara eze Sesus bo nipamykysoko:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa kaziky pe tykta “Azo nihyrikosokda. Aba azo hyrikyky ty tsapukte buruk atsy bo nynyty tsimy” — niy.

¹⁴ Sesus ipe niy:

— Batu aty tohi kape nawaty aha. Ikia hi myharere bo wabyty tsimy, mynamy soho tsimytsasoko — niy.

¹⁵ Wabyziutaha! Ispe niy:

— Pykyhytutaha! Ahasorokbyihu ja! Pykyhytutaha ahanamybyihuktsa. Nanabyi humo tsipahanamy tsihikinaha zeka batu Deus tuk zikykykyknaha. Deus kytsa nisisukni iwatsahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Kytsa mynamy bo zubabyitsa Deus nisisukni — niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi Sesus nipamykysoko. Tsinamyrëta soho kytsa bo ziwatawyky ispe niy:

— Kyze maku estuba tsinamyrēta waratok tadisahawy ziubara niy.
¹⁷ Iwatahi tsinamyrēta tatuk tuka mytsaty nikara:

— Hawa sa my. Hana bo sa kadisahawy pidodo. ¹⁸ Iwatahi kadisahawyzozowy pipaparahik. Iwaze ustsā disahawyzozowy mozukni. Disahawyzozowy zuba puētsikbyita mozukni. Iwaze hi kadisahawy pidozik. Kanamy niwatihi wahoro zuba tabo pidodo — niy. ¹⁹ Iwatahi tapetu nikara:

— O abaka kakurēta. Pikbyry pikuikik kakurēta mozik! Kadisahawy tsizubarēna ty hauk my. Kanamy kino tsizubarēna ba zikpykba — niy. ²⁰ Deus hi tsinamyrēta pe niy:

— O ityrykmyita. Ikia mytsatybyita tu kyze unata tsipomoza. Tsipomozaze ahyrikoso sa hana bo my. Anamy ja. Aty baze sa anamy motare. Nezeba anamy tsidodoko. Aty baze sa anamy mopykyk — niy.

²¹ Sesus tihi:

— Kytsa ustsā mysisapywykynaha zeka sinamy Deus baze dodo maha. Asaktsa ba tahanamy pidodonaha zeka asahi tsinamyrēta wata imytsatyhybyita — niy.

Deus humo sispirikporētsa babatsa.

²² Iwaze Sesus sibo mynamy soho nisispirikpoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Ahanamy bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Iwa zeka paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha “O amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha ba zikaha. O amy ty sa mysuktykorobyk tsimaha ba zikaha.” Ahadisahawyky zeka wasani tsimaha. Ahasukok zeka wasani tsimaha. ²³ Ikiahatsa hi iwatsa tu tsimyzokonaha Deus baze mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha zeka mysapyrēnikia baba niy.

²⁴ Piyktsa bo iktsaziutaha! Piyktsa tahadisahawy ba ziksipariknaha, ba tahadisahawy zizoziknaha ba ziktahatsohoknaha. Wahoro eze batu sidisahawy zozowyky. Deus piyktsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta sidisahawy ty sibo nyny isopyk. Piyktsa bo sidisahawy ty nyny mynakara. ²⁵ Deus ikiahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Amy skaraba ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Mytsatyziū tsimaha zeka ja usta puruze mynakubazo. Batu ba. Mytsaty tsimaha zeka ja ba zikara ²⁶ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa tsikaeni zuba ba zikaha zeka amy skaraba disahawy humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amy skaraba ahasuk humo kino niwatihi mytsaty tsimykaranaha — Sesus nikara.

²⁷ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Isazik bo iktsataha amytsī bo iktsataha. Iktsaziutaha! Isazik taypykze, anatu ba ziktatsazik ba anatu pyryryk pyryryk ziky, anatu zeka tasuk ba ziwowo. Wasani mykaranaha. Tapara Saromao tsinamyrēta. Inamy tisapyrēna. Isuk tsiziuwyrēna ty zuba korobyk ziknakara. Nanabyi sazik ka abazuba tsiziurēna baba. ²⁸ Iwaze Deus nanabyi sazik humo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Abaka okyry saro ispitu byriri ka mohokda. Izo bo mokoroba. Ikiahatsa ja. Deus ikiahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. ²⁹ Iwaze Deus ahasuk ty ahabo nyny my. Ikiahatsa Deus humo jokboha zuba ahaspirikpo zeka atahi ahanamy ty ahabo nyny my — niy. — Iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Batu tyso:

“Amy ty sa tsimymydisahanaha. Amy sa tsipikunaha” niy.

³⁰ Kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo iwa mytsaty nikaranaha. Deus ahazo tsihyrinymyrēta. Ahasuk ty ahabo nyny my. Ahazo bijoikpe eze tuze ahasoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Atahi ikiahatsa bo ahadisahawy ty nyny mykara. Ahasuk humo kino niwatihi nyny mykara. ³¹ Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus ahanamy

ty nyny my. Deus ikiahatsa bo ahanamy ty nyny mykara — niy. Iwa Sesus sizubarëtsa namy soho humo nisispirikpoko.

Sinamy bijoikpe eze ky.

³² Sesus tihi:

— O kahyrytsa ahapyby byihu ja! Ahazo tyryktsa tsimoziknaha zeka ana hi mozihihikik. Amy humo ahaku byri zeka nyny my! ³³ Ikiahatsa ahaokyrarsaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha! Iwatsahi ahanamy baba tsizubarëna bijoikpe eze. Anaeze ahanamy ba hawa tohi ziky. Ahanamy bijoikpe eze niy. Anaeze sitsyhyryboabyitsa ba zibyknaha. Anaeze ka ahanamy ba wazazatsa ziworonaha.

³⁴ Ahanamy bijoikpe eze tu zeka, ikiahatsa bijoikpe bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahanamy bo bijoikpe eze iwaze bijoikpe soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha — niy.

Sitsumuëhïtsa botu tazozikba.

³⁵ Kyze Sesus myziksizo naha humo kytsa piperykynaha. Nisi-hyrinymyryky:

— Tsikahazozikbanahaktsa kytsa! Ahasuk ty opyk haïtaha! Rika ty poktaha! ³⁶ Kytsa watsa tahapehakatsa piperykynahaze ky wa. Ispehakatsa mysukzawy bo zumukuta myziksizozze tawata. Kytsa pehakatsa piperykynahaze hokbowy humo tototo maha piwabynahaze atsoko zoksapare niaha. ³⁷ Inatsukze sitsumuëhïtsitsa sakurëtsa. Sitsumuëhïtsitsa ziperykynahatsa hi ispehakatsa ziksize sakurëtsa. Wasani nikaranaha. Sitsumuëhïtsa disahawyzozowy baze dyhy niy. Iwaze atahi tsakurëta nikara. Ispehakatsa tsakurëta nikara kytsa taperytsitsa humo. Iwatahi sidisahawy ty sibo nyny my. ³⁸ Sispihikrëtsa nikaranaha tozeka ja ispehakatsa unopokte ja mozumu. Tozeka ja iwariknakyrize ja mozumu Sitsumuëhïtsa piperykynaha zeka sakurëtsa mykaranaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus:

— Aparakbaha katy peryhabyize watu myziksizo. ³⁹ Kyze wahoro tsihitsa nawa taeze itsyhyryboanikita mynatsuk zeka iwahoro bo ba ziktsuk. Tsi-hyrinymyrëta zeka itsyhyryboarëta iwahoro bo ba ziknatsuk. Aparakbaha ba sihyrinymyry wahoro tsihitsa wata. Uta niwatihi kytsa katy pery ahabyitu myziksizo — niy.

⁴⁰ Sesus nikarazo:

— Tsihiperynaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik atsoko myziksizozze iwatsahi tsihiperynaha! — niy.

Sitsumuëhïtsa wasani isopykta usta pykyhytu zikybyikita iwatsa humo nisi-hyrinymyryky.

⁴¹ Peduru Sesus pe niy:

— O mypehatsa, aty bo sa aharere tsipiwatawyky. Katsa mybo zuba sa tsipiwatawyky. Sizubarëtsa bo tihi sa tsipiwatawyky — niy.

⁴² Sesus nipamykysokozo. Sitsumuëhïtsa soho ty nipamykysoko.

Ipehakatsa tatsumuëhïtsa pe niy:

— Kawahoro ja typery niy hawa kytsa disahawy ty wasani eze zuba sibo nyny ty ka — niy. ⁴³ Sitsumuëhïtsa imyperyziuta zeka ipehakatsa ihumo tsakurëta. Ata soho hi nitsasoko. Hawa mykara nisihyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Sitsumuëhïtsa pehakatsa harere bo yhÿ mykara zeka tsakurëta.

⁴⁴ Wasani mykara. Ipehatsa namy tsizubarëna perytsa mozik — niy.

⁴⁵ — Tozeka ja sitsumuëhïtsa tapetu isopyk my:

“O kapehatsa azymyny batu aidy erete ziky” niy. Iwaze tawa kytsa mysikiki. Sitsumuēhĩtsiza kino niwatihi mysikiki. Tadisahaikik. Siopuwu pikuikik iwatahi tsiopyryrykrēta. Atsoko ipehatsa ipapatu iziksi.

⁴⁶ Sitsumuēhĩtsa nispikhikbyize. Haramwe hana eze ja batu ihyrinymyry. Ihyrinymyrybyita tu ipehatsa atsoko ziksi. Ipehatsa sitsumuēhĩtsa zizukutu niy. Sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik. Kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷhabyi zeka anabo mysipehahik.

⁴⁷ Amakta tsumuēhĩtsa sininiwy my. Tsihyrinymyrēta tu ipehatsa harere bo “batu yhŷ” niy. Pykyhy izozikbyitu. Atahi Deus namy perytsa wata. Deus ibo iksa niyze: “O atakta ‘batu imysapy’ ” my. Niytahi sitsumuēhĩtsa tisikpybyrēta. Tsihyrinymyrēta humo tisikpybyrēta. Sinini tynakara.

⁴⁸ Usta tsumuēhĩtsa tsikaeni zuba sinini tynakara. Ipehatsa harere ihyrinymyrybyita tu, iwatahi tsikaeni zuba sinini tynakara. Iksataha! ahanamy tsizubarēna zeka nyny tahaktsa. Deus kytsa bo sinamy nyny niy zeka asahi ustsā bo nyny ahabyi zeka sisikpybyrētsa. Iwaze Deus tihi:

“Uta ahabo tsizubarēna ty nyny my iwaze ikiahatsa kytsa bo batu nyny tsimaha, kaokze ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha” — niy.

Sesus humo meky watu niyzikiknaha.

⁴⁹ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Utakta mybarawy ezektsa bo ikzumu niy. Ikzumuze izo waha. Izo wara-tok pipopokoknaha ziktawata iwaze tisapyrēna mozik. Ikiahatsa ahamys-apybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha Deus mysiokzohik. Kytsa pikbezenahaze iwaze simysapybyitsa mykaranahatsa Deus mysiokzohik. Botu mohyrikosokda zeka kakurēta. Bykyze zuba. ⁵⁰ Tapara sinini my. Iwatahi batu kaku. Nawa humo hi mykara — niy. ⁵¹ Ikiahatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. — O Sesus mybarawy ezektsa bo izumu iwatsahi kytsa harape wa metutu byinahatsa — iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Utakta mybarawy ezektsa boze kytsa kahumo meky watu mytsaty mykaranaha.

⁵² Iwaze kytsa mytsyhyrytsa wa wahoro eze tuze mopykyryknaha. Harakykbyihi mytsaty maha:

— O ta batu wasani — maha. Petoktsahatsa:

— O na wasani — maha. Iwaze harakykbyihi petoktsa bo mysimyi-jakanaha. Petoktsa harakykbyihi bo mysimiyjakanaha. Wastuhu — O Sesus tsimysapyrēta — mykaranaha. Ustsā — O batu ba — mykaranaha. Iwa metutu moziknaha. ⁵³ Sizotsa tahahyrytsa humo batu siakparawy. Sihyrytsa tahazotsa humo batu yhŷ zikaha iwatsahi metutu mopaparahanaha. Sijeza tahahyryza humo batu siakparawy. Sihyryza tahaje za humo batu yhŷ zikaha iwazahi metutu mopaparahanaha. Sipyijeza tahahyrytsa okeza humo batu siakparawy. Sihyrytsa okeza tahapyje humo batu yhŷ zikaha iwazahi metutu mopaparahanaha.

Iwatawy soho humo nitsasoko.

⁵⁴ Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysokozo.

— Ėryk ioktsi bo iksa tsimahaze ikiahatsa atsoko: “O hyritsik kok my-nawō” wasape ahasopyk. Hyritsik mynawō hŷ. ⁵⁵ Zopok nabybykykze. Ikiahatsa:

“O na haramwe zeka tsizōhanina mozik” wasani ahasopyk. Tsizōhanina mozik hŷ.

⁵⁶ Ahaharawatahatsitsa! Iwatawy bjoikpe eze humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatawy mybarawy eze kino niwatihi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Kawatahawu humo ka batu ahahyrinymyry niy. Deus watahawu ahabo nyny my. Kawatawy humo hi ikiahatsa ba ahaspirikpo — niy.

Mykyriwysitsa humo batu zikaha.

⁵⁷ — Amy skaraba batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimaha zeka aba kahumo ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa batu wasani tsimaha zeka maku wata atahi niharapesohometukuta.

⁵⁸ Iske buruk tsimokurunahaze kytsawabytsitsa bo sisukmobyi tu harape humo tsimynakokonaha. Iske buruk kokoha byizeka maku itsipa humo pioktyhyryk. Ikia sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo tsipahurukwy. ⁵⁹ Aokyrysaro ty nyny ahabyizeka ba zikzoik. Aokyrysaro ty nynybaik ahabyizeka ba zikzoik.

13

Ahamysapybyity moewy ahabyizeka tsimyyhyrikosokdanaha.

¹ Kyze wastuhu kytsa Sesus bo zumukunaha. Piratus soho ty nipamykysokonaha. Piratus sodadutsa nisipehanahatsa wastuhu Karireja ezektsa nisibabakanaha. Kytsa Deus wahoro eze nisibabakaranaha. Deus bo siraratsa ty nyny nikaranahaze kytsa nisibabakanaha. ² Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahaokze ka asaktsa simysapybyikitsa tu iwatsahi sinini niaha. Batu ba. ³ Wasani ahape mykara. Ikiahatsa ahamysopyksapybyri ty moewy ahabyizeka tsimyyokbabanaha. Karireja ezektsa wa tsimyyokbabanaha. ⁴ Deus harere bo yhy ahabyi zeka tsimyyokbabanaha.

Kytsa Siroã eze tu anaeze wahoro zuba kytsa bete inakzuruhukze inasipyk. Ahaokzeka asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu iwatsahi sinini niaha. Batu ba. ⁵ Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapybyri ty moewy ahabyizeka siwa tsimyyokbabanaha.

Umaha iharabyita humo ziwatawyky.

⁶ Sesus nipamykysokozo. Umaha soho humo ziwatawyky. Nipamykysoko simysapybyitsa moewy ahabyizeka hawa my niy. Umaha humo mytsatyzitaha.

— Maku estuba umaha waratok eze ziparik. Kyze ihara ziberikize batu iharaka niy. ⁷ Iwatahi waratok perytsa pe niy:

“Hwi tsiwehikta! Amy skaraba iharahokbyitatu mopykyk. Tsiwehikta” niy. ⁸ Waratok perytsa ipe niy:

“Kapehatsa niwathikta! Aba hwi mytyktsehezoze piokpyrytete siraratsa tsitsi ty myziokpyry haratõtõ. ⁹ Kyze mytyktsehezoze tahara zeka wasani. Ziktahara byizeka tsikpipehazo zeka uta piwehik” niy — Sesus nikara.

Sesus Sudeutsa byrykywy eze wytyk zizororowy.

¹⁰ Kyze mybyrykywy eze Sesus Deus wahoro eze nisihyrinymyry. ¹¹ Iwaze wytyk izumu. Tubabatu sinini ziknakara. Hyrikoso isapybara humo batu iaku. Okmymyhuk ahatatsa tu zikzatabaka. ¹² Sesus zinyze atatsa pe niy:

— Ikia botu tsikzororotsa — niy.

¹³ Ibete tatsyhyrype ty paik niy. Atsoko buruhuwa niyzikzo. Deus bo nisakibaziki:

— O Deus ikiahi kahumo tsamysapyrêta — nikara. ¹⁴ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze. Sesus humo tahakyrikinaha. Sesus mybyrykywy eze wytyk zizororowy. Iwatsahi taparaktsa tahakyrikinaha. Kytsa pe niaha:

— Utsa tsyhyrype humo estuba zuba tarabaja tsimaha! Tarabaja mybyrykywy eze batu imysapy. Katsa mybyrykywy eze batu tarabaja Deus harere humo nikaranaha. Usta nawa zuruze tsimyzumunaha. Mybyrykywy eze ka batu isty zororo ziky — nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahaharawatahatsitsa! Mybyrykywy eze tarabaja tsimaha. Ikiahatsa pikuza buhu kino niwatihi isparik ikny tsipisatsuknaha. Pihik bo tys-ioktyhyknaha. ¹⁶ Uta hi wasani my mybyrykywy eze atatsa izororowy. Atatsa Abarão tsekoka. Tubabatu Satanas ziporokmyitatsa iwatatsahi ba buruhuwa ziktoziky niy — Sesus nikara.

¹⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze sisukyrytsitsa hi sisikpybyrëtsa niyziknaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus humo sakurëtsa niapykyknaha.

Mostarada rik tsibik soho humo nisispirikpoko.

¹⁸ Sesus sizubarëtsa bo nipamykysokozo. Deus tyryktsa soho humo nisyhyrinymyryky. Sesus tihi:

— Deus tyryktsa hawa sa maha Pahawatawyky. ¹⁹ Hawa rik tsibik taypykze Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa rik tsibik wata. Mostarada rik wata mysiubaraka niy. Taparaka maku waratok eze ziparikik iwaze taypykze hwi puëtsikbyita mozik. Piyktsa isarapatsa bete tahasukuknaha tahasuk pizozokonaha. Isarapatsa watu tahasukuknaha.

Hawa mostarada wata mysiubara Deus tyryktsa mysiubara.

Ipytowy soho humo nisispirikpoko.

²⁰ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Deus tyryktsa hawa sa maha. Pahawatawyky. Deus tyryktsa ipytowy hyrity waha. ²¹ Tapara atatsa ipytowy tsikaeni zuba tiriko mytsakyky pok niy. Napytoze piharazo. Hawa atsikara napyto, nahawa Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa moziknaha.

Tapara Deus tyryktsa hudikhudikwy estuba zuba bo maha. Aibani nanabyitaba maha — Sesus niy.

Hawa Deus bo pomonahaka jakebyita buruk tu mytsuk.

²² Sesus Serusarëhe bo niukuru. Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy bo zikzumuku. Anaenze sizubarëtsa nisyhyrinymyryky. Nanabyitaba nisyhyrinymyryky. ²³ Niytahi amata Sesus pe niy:

— O hawa skaraba mypehakatsa sizubabyitsa sa Deus bijoikpe bo mysioktyhyryk — niy.

²⁴ Sesus ipe niy:

— Bijokpe ka hokbowy wata. Hawa kytsa hokbowy buruk mopupunaha anawahi kytsa bijokpe bo mopupunaha. Bijokpe hokbowyta batu jakebyita tu. Iwatsahi sizubarëtsa mopupu tsihikiknaha. Ba zikpupunaha. Nawa zuruze kytsa ba ziknapupunaha. Bijokpe ske tsihokdaharëta.

²⁵ Wahoro tsihitsa kyik niyze zihokbowyhyk. Ikiahatsa ape baze tototo tsimykaranaha. Ape baze hua hua tsimykaranaha. “O kapehatsa hokbowy ty zoksoparety” tsimaha. Iwaze ahape my. “O ikiahatsaktsa kanyhybyitsa. Hana iknytsa skaraba” my. Iwaze hi ikiahatsa ipe tsimaha:

²⁶ “Katsaktsa ikia tuk ziknamydisahakanahatsa. Ikia tuk zikzikukunahatsa ikia myhudikhudikwy eze katsa tsikmyhyrinymyryky.” tsimaha.

²⁷ Ispe myzo:

“Ikiahatsaktsa kanyhybyitsa. Hana iknyktsa skaraba tsimykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatsahi ba ziknapupunaha. Nabo pãotaha paku paku byitaha” my. ²⁸ Deus tyryktsa tsimysynynaha zeka ahasukatsihikrëtsa. Tsimypuziukunaha. Abarão, Isake, Sako, Deus sohekotsa iwatsa tsimysynynahaze tahatsaputsa ty dydydy tahakryi humo iwatsahi tsimopuziukunaha. Ikiahatsa hi Deus tyryktsa byitsa tsimaha — niy.

²⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa nanabyitaba mozumunahatsa. Deus tyryktsa tazaha eze dyhy dyhy maha. ³⁰ Wabytaha! Aba kytsa ziharawytsa myharazektsa moziknaha. Abaka siapikwaktsa hi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

Sesus Serusarēhe ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

³¹ Iwazektsahi wastuhu Pariseutsa zumukunaha, Sesus pe niaha:

— O nibo tihi tsiksita. Erodes pabezetsihikik — niaha.

³² Sesus ispe niy:

— Aidy Erodes tsoromama wakata, ipe tsimaha:

“Aba, byiri kino niwatihi hyrikoso sapybara mosiksiwyky. Sizubarētsa mysizororowy. Kyze kahyriziktsokzawy pepykze mohyrikosokda. ³³ Iwaze harakykbyihi puruze kaske buruk mokuru. Deus sohokotsa Serusarēhe eze nisibabaiknaha. Uta kino niwatihi Serusarēhe eze mohyrikosokda.” Iwa Erodes pe tsimaha — niy.

³⁴ Sesus tihi:

— O Serusarēhe ezektsa ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsa tsiksibanaha. Deus nispehanahatsitsa haraharetsa ty tsiksibanaha. Hawa ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta kokuaro watatsa. Kokuaro tahyrytsa tasara paik puke bo mysihuruk ezektatsa watatsa. Iwa uta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Ikiahatsa kabaze batu yhy tsikaha.

³⁵ Wabytaha! Uta piksi maku tawahoro perikik tawata. Kytsa wahoro inakarabaik. Deus tihi hudikhudikwy soho nakarakbaik niy. Uta ape my ikiahaka ba ziknyzonaha. Ikiahatsa tsimytsasokonaha zeka, “Atakta Deus zipehata myziksizo tsimaha ihumo mykurētsa tsimoziknaha, iharere bo hyhy tsimaha. Iwaze ihumo mykurētsa tsimoziknaha” iwaze tsipiknyzonaha — niy.

14

Sesus imyiziubyita zizororowy.

¹ Mybyrykywy eze Sesus Pariseu wahoro bo nitsuk. Taparakta ypykyhyta Sesus ituk tadisahaka. Anaeze kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus bo nikozotoktokonaha. ² Iwaze maku Sesus bo izumu. Tsimyitsapyrēta. Natsipatsawiwibaik tahi ihyrypyrytsa humo kino niwatihi iwatahi asiba nira. Kytsa Sesus bo nikozotoktokonaha.

— Tozeka ja mybyrykywy eze Sesus pizororowy — mytsaty nikaranaha.

³ Iwatahi Sesus Pariseutsa, Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba mybyrykywy eze botu ziwatahakanaha. Pizororowy ja tsimykaranaha — niy.

⁴ Iwatsahi batu pykpyk zuba niaha. Batu ibo tyso. Niytahi Sesus maku humo paik niyze zizororowy. Iwaze tsiksita niy. Niytahi izororohota tawahoro bo ziksi. ⁵ Bykyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Ikiahatsa tihi: “O mybyrykywy eze tsipizororowynaha zeka batu sapy tsimaha.” Sesus kytsa mysizororowyze batu sapy tsimaha. Mytsatziu tsimaha. Aty ahatuk hyriziktsokzawy my. Kyze mybyrykywy eze pikuza wytyk hoke bo mynaraha zeka aidy sukyhyporok. Atse wytyk hoke bo mynarahazuk zeka aidy sukyzotaha — niy.

⁶ Iwatsahi Pariseutsa nihareretsihikbyrinaha.

Sakzohotsa soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

⁷ Kyze Sesus sakzohotsa bo iktsa niyze, asahi sisapyrētsa bete zuba itahadyhydyhykynaha. Iwatahi sisoho humo nitsasoko, simyikaha soho humo ziwatawyky.

⁸ — Mysukzawy myikaha bo pakzo zeka. Mydyhydyhywytsa tisapyrëtsa bete ka ba dyhy zikaha. ⁹ Tozeka ja maku myhyrizikwanita mozumu zeka iwaze tamyikahakata ape my: “Kyiktykta! Ikiakta meky botu dyhy tykta!” my. Iwaze isapybyita bete dyhy my. Zihitsa nitsasokoze ikia asikpyby tsipiyk. Ikiak pakzo zeka pykyhytuty myhyrizikwybyitsa tuk dyhy ty.

¹⁰ Iwaze hi zihitsa ikia pe my: “O ikiakta katsa mytuk tsikadisahata my. Yhÿ” tsimy. Taparaka isapybara bete tu dyhy tsimy. Pakzo zeka pykyhy myhyrizikwybyitsa baze dyhy tsimy. Zihitsa myikaha adyhywy bo mozumu. Iwaze hi: “Katukta, anaeze dyhy tyny” my. Iwaze maku myhyrizikwanita baze dyhy tsimy niy. Nitsasokoze kytsa okzeka ikia aspirikporëta. Kytsa ahatuk tahadisahanahaze ahumo sispirikporëtsa iwatsahi kytsa okzeka wasani tsimy. ¹¹ Iwaze hi aty mytsaty “Utakta myhyrizikwani my zeka” atahi tisikpybyrëta mozik. Aty tapetu isopyk “O aty utakta myhyrizikwybyita my zeka pykyhy tu isopyk” my. Iwa mytsaty mykara zeka wasani my. Atahi myhyrizikwani mozik — Sesus niy.

¹² Kyze Sesus zihitsa pe:

— Ikiak tsipamyikahaze atukytsa, ahaõtutsa pauksitsa ahaharereziuwyttsa sinamynikitsa ka asa ty ka ykzo ykzo byity. Bykyze pakzonaha iwaze situk tsipadisaha. Iwa ikia botu nynyrezo maha. Iwatahi batu isty ykzo. ¹³ Ikiak tsipamyikaha zeka sinamybyikitsa ty siekbyritsa ty sihyrizikubyitsa ty iwatsa zuba tynasiakzo. ¹⁴ Iwaze hi tsakurëta. Iwaze asaktsa kytsa ikia batu aty ykzozo. Batu ikia bo ka nyny zikaha. Deus zuba ikia bo nyny my. Iwa puruze simysapyrëtsa mynahyryzikponahaze Deus ihuak ty abo nyny my.

Myikaha zubarëna soho humo nisihyrinymyryky.

¹⁵ Maku estuba disahawyzozowy baze nidyhyky ana ziwabyze Sesus pe niy.

— O Deus tyryktsa aparakbaha sakurëtsa. Deus tyryktsa tuk tahadisa-hakanahaze sakurëtsa.

¹⁶ Kyze iwatahi Sesus nipamykysoko.

— Kyze estuba maku myikaha zihitsa mozik. Sizubarëtsa nisiakzoko. ¹⁷ Imyikaha inakymyze itsumuëhïtsa sakzohotsa bo nisipeha ispe niy: “Pany kamyikaha inakymy” nikara. Yhÿ niy. Iwaze sakzohotsa bo niparak. Kytsa batu zuk.

¹⁸ Sakzohotsa batu yhÿ niaha. Tapara estuba itsumuëhïtsa pe niy:

“O uta zik batu, waratok iakse. Tapara uta katsuhuk bo mynakozore.” niy. Iwatahi ikia zihitsa pe tsimy. “Waratok iakse tahi batu pão my” niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze usta itsumuëhïtsa pe niy:

“Uta zik batu, pikuzatsa mytsyhyrytsa wa iksiakse. Aba sibo iktsa my, hawa ja mykaranaha. Iwatahi imyikaha bo ba zikparak” niy.

²⁰ Usta ziharawy niwatihi tsumuëhïtsa pe niy: “Jaba iksukza iwatahi ba imyikaha bo ba zikumu” niy.

²¹ Iwaze itsumuëhïtsa ziksizo. Tamyikahakata bo nitsasobaik. Tamyikahakata ana ziwabykytahi taokaniki. Niytahi tatsumuëhïtsa pe niy:

“Aidykta! Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy taba! Ske buruk tykuru! Sinamybyikitsa siekbyritsa sihyrizikubyitsa pãozikahabyitsa iwahatsa tynasioktyhyryknaha” niy! Hyÿ niy.

²² Ziksizoze itsarawybara kino anatu niy. ²³ Kyze zihitsa ipe niyzo:

“Nabo pãozotykt! Ske buruktsa bo tsimy. Hÿbyri mykaranahatsa tuktu tynasioktyhyk. Iwaze kawahoro mynahareknaha” niy. Iwaze itsumuëhïtsa sihudikhudikwy taba niparakzo. Iwaze tamyikahakata wahoro bo nasioktyhyryk. Abaka mydyhydyhywytsa tsarawykytsa zuba. Batu iwewehe bara

eze tu nikara — niy. ²⁴ — Uta tapara baba iksiakzonahatsa hi kadisahawy ty batu hauk zikaha — Sesus niy. Iwa kytsa soho asaktsa Deus harere bo batu yhỹ niaha ana humo hi nisiwatawyky.

Aty sa uta katukta babata mozik niy.

²⁵ Kyze myzubaha Sesus tuk niukurunaha. Sesus tasukpe bo iktsa nikara. Nipamykysoko.

²⁶ — Aty katukta babata mozihihik zeka. Kaharere humo zinymyrykyta mozik. Atakta kahumo tsimypokzitsiarētakta my. Uta tsipikpokzitsiziu zeka uta kino wasani my. Bykyze zuba itukta, izo, ije, ioke, ihyrytsa itukytsa iwatsa mysipokzitsi. ²⁷ Tapara kahumo pikpokzitsi baba. Bykyze itukytsa zuba. Iwa myzeka katukbabata mozik — niy. Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykaranaha zeka ja ana hi tsipazoziknaha. Maku iharapatawyhyta pebykyrykze mohyrikosokda atawahi tsimaha. Aty maku harapatawyhyta zebykyrykta wata atahi katukta mozik. Atakta iharapatawyhyta puhyryk ahabyizeka ba katukta zikyzyk. Katukta babata sinini mykara tsipazoziknaha maku harapatawyhyta zebykyrykta wata my atatu hawazy — niy. Iwatahi Sesus nipamykysokozo.

²⁸ — Zihyrinymyrykyta my zeka taparaka mytsatyziu tsimaha. Aty wahoro mozukni zeka tapara mytsatyziu my. Kyze maku wahoro jobonita mozukni tsihihik zeka tapara dyhy my iwaze tatuk zuba mytsatyziu mykara. Kaokyrysaro tsizubarēna zeka. Iokyrysaro izubabyizeka myziakbata zuba iwazeka ba zikymy. ²⁹ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa wahoro bo iktsa maha zeka pimijjanaha. ³⁰ Asahi:

“O atakta ziakbata tatu batu ikymyhuk” nikaranaha. Hawa maku taparaka wahoro soho bo mytsatyziu niy, ikiahatsa niwatihi katuk tsinymyrykynahatsa tsimaha zeka mytsatyziutaha — Sesus niy.

³¹ Sesus nipamykysokozo tasoho humo nisihrinymyryky. Ispehatsa wata mytsatyziutahaktsa! — Kyze aty sodadutsa pehakatsa des miutsa sodadutsa tuk mowatsoronahaze takyriwytsitsa bo maha. Tapara aparakbyitu mytsatyziuty. Sihyrinymyrykytsa pe my:

“Mysukyrytsitsa sodadutsa tozeka ja abazuba” my. Sihyrinymyryrētsa pehatsa bo motsasonaha zeka:

“O mypehakatsa mysukyrytsitsa sodadutsa wīte miutsa abazubatsa maha. Iwatsahi katsa ba zikwatsoronaha” maha. ³² Iwaze hi ēryktsa botu takyriwytsitsa bo kytsa mysipehaka. Ispe niaha:

“O pāo pāo byitahaktsa tsimaha” maha. Ba zikwatsoro — iwa Sesus nikara.

³³ — Iwa ikiahatsa ahanamy ty arek ahabyizeka ikia batu katukta babata zikyzyk. Hawa ispehatsa sodadutsa soho humo mytsatyziu nikaranaha ikiahatsa niwatihi katuk zinymyrykynahatsa tsimaha zeka mytsatyziu tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Poro itsarỹkbara soho humo nisispirikpoko.

³⁴⁻³⁵ — Zinymyrykyta babata poro waha. Poro titsaragrēna my. Iwa poro waha tsimahaktsa. Poro itsarỹk byizeka batu tykykyzo my. Batu zik. Poro itsarỹk byizeka wytyk tuktu zeka isapybara mozik. Poro itsarỹk byizeka tsipipaparanaha itsarỹk byizeka itsitsi humo batu isapy iwatahi itsitsi ty batu tyharatoto. Tsipipaparabaiknaha zuba.

Ikiahatsa kaharere ty wabyziu ahabyizeka poro itsarỹkbara waha tsi-moziknaha, ahamysapybyitsa tsi-moziknaha. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa kaharere tsipiwabytoktonaha. Pykyhytu tahaktsa! Tsipiwabyziunaha zeka kaharere bo yhỹ tsimaha. Niahatsahi katuk zinymyrykynahatsa babatsa tsi-moziknaha — Sesus nikara.

15

Hozipyrykza nizarata soho humo nitsasoko.

¹ Kyze okyrysaro bykyktsitsa, tahapehatsa tsyhyryze zebykyryknaha. Asahi Sesus bo zumukunaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha niwatihi ibo zumukunaha. Myzubaha Sesus harere ziwaby tsihikiknaha. ² Pariseutsa kytsa Deus harere nsihyrinymyrykynahatsitsa kino niwatihi Sesus zisapybyrikinaha.

— Atakta simysapybyikitsa tuk iakparawy. Kytsa simysapybyikitsa nikaranaha situk tadisahaka — nikaranaha.

³ Sesus ana ziwabytahi kytsa bo nipamykysoko:

⁴ — Kyze aty hozipyrykzatsa humo tsiraratsahohokrêta zeka. Iwaze nubaze taokarawy bo myziksintahaze estuba nikyrybyri iwa nizarata. Iwatahi nizarata pokzi piberiki tisukatsihikrêta kyzekta ustsya tyka amytsĩ eze nisierekek. Nokponi hozipyrykza arara nizarata piberiki. Ustsya tyka erekek niy. Tapara nizarata piberi. Hana bo skaraba my. Tyberi beri ibo typiktumuzo niy.

⁵ Myzikahazoze arara hozipyrykza isukyriki buruk korohyk my. Nizarata tu zisihykzo. Nizarata humo tsakurêta nikara. ⁶ Atsoko iwahoro bo piksi. Taotutsa pauktsitsa bo piksizoze ispe my: “Ikiahatsa katuk ahakurêtsa tykaranaha karara hozipyrykza nizarata tu ikzikahazo” my. Wasani nikaranaha.

⁷ Iwaze bijoikpe iknytsitsa sizubarêtsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus botu nisiokzohik anahumo hi sakurêtsa. Maku estuba tapara imysapybyita nikara iwaze Deus harere bo hyĩ nikara. Atakta hozipyrykza nizarata zikahazo tawata. Atahi Deus harere bo hyĩ my zeka bijoikpe iknyktsitsa ihumo sakurêtsa nikaranaha. Aparakbaha humo sakurêtsa. Deus imysapybyita tu ziknakarata ziozkohikze bijoikpe iknyktsitsa kino ihumo sakurêtsa — Sesus niy.

Mytsozikewy zihokzahik naha soho humo nitsasoko.

⁸ Sesus nikarazo sizubarêtsa bo atsawatu nitsasokozo:

— Estuba wytyk mytsozikewy tsizubarêna niy. Mytsozikewy mytsyhyrytsa waha parata hi. Estuba pihokda zeka iwatatsahi mytsozikewy piberi.

⁹ Wahoro ke bo piberiki. Tykahabyize rika ty hupok my. Tawaharo pioketsyktsyk. Itsozikewy humo tahi zikwatu piberiki, itsozikewy izikahaze atatsa tatukykyryk pe niy: “O katuk ahakurêza ky. Katsozikewy nihokdata tu ikzikahazo. Wasani mykara” niy.

¹⁰ Atatsa tatsozikewy zikaha atatsa tsakurêtatsa. Maku estuba tapara imysapybyikita ziknakara iwaze Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara zeka bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa ihumo atatsa watatsa sakurêtsa.

Itse tazo zerikikta soho nitsasoko.

¹¹ Deus kytsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta niy. Sesus nipamykysokozo.

Maku petoktsahatsa ihyrytsa. ¹² Ipykziubyitahi:

— O kazo mybo anamy ty nynytykta! Kaziky bo, uta kabo tsimy — niy.

Hyĩ niy. Tanamy ty sibo nyny niy. ¹³ Byri puêtsik ipykziubyita tanamy zizozoko. Iwatahi meky botu niukuru. Mektsa botu tasapy. Anaeze isopyksapybyita nikara. Tanamy ziwebaik zuba.

¹⁴ Kyze nepykbaze ba amy tohi humo ba ziktadisaha, ata kino niwatihi batu idisahawyky. Tarapaspyk. Iwatahi anaeze sihudikhudikwy eze estuba zuba tabo paku niy. ¹⁵ Atakta:

— O nabo pazaharezatsa tysidisahawykta! — niy. Ipykziubyita iarapa zumuze.

16 — O karaparêta. Utakta pazaharezatsa disahawy ty pikdisaha tsihikik — niy. Batu. Ba aty tohi ibo nyny ziky. 17 Kyze mytsaty nikara.

— O nabo kazo baze zuba mydisahawy momoewyky zuba. 18 Kazokta tsidisahawyrêta. Karapaspyk mohyrikosokdaka. Piksizoze. Kazo pe my:

“O kazo utakta kasopyksapykbyita ikykara. Ikiakta ba kape katse tsimy. 19 Atsebyitatu zeka abaze zuba atuktu my. Iwatatu tarabajaziu my” — niy. Iwatahi ziksizo. Tazo zerekek tatu iwatatu ziksizo.

20 Kyze izo ziperyky. Itse zumukuze waratok sak eze tatse bo nikozo, nokponi eze tu izo ibo nikozo. Isukziubyita nikorotso. Iwaze izo ihumo imypokzitsi izumu. Iokeryk niparak tatse zihapyrykyk. 21 Itse:

— O utakta kasopyksapykbyita ikykara kazo Deus okze kamysapybyita ikykara. Iki kape ba katse tsimy — niy. Iwaze izo.

22 — O kytsa aidyktaha katsumuêhĩtsa katse suk ty iziuh ty zuba wabehyrytynaha! Katse humo korobyktaha. Inahatsa ipyrysuktsa humo kino niwatihi wabehyryktyny — niy. 23 Aidytaha pikuza tsibezena. Kamyikaha nakymy. O kakurêta. Atakta katse asiba nihyrikosokdata tu atatu. 24 Nokponi tasapyta tu kabo ziksizo niy. Yhĩ O mykurêta wahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi nikaranaha.

25 Kyze usta ziky taparakta ppykyhy waratok ikny ziksita. Berekzetsa suka ziwaby kytsa nikarikinaha.

26 Iwaze tazo tsumuêhĩtsa pe niy:

— “O niytahi amy skaraba” niy.

27 “O atsy ziksizo. Azo pikuza zibeze tamiyikaha bete zibeze. Tsakurêta. Atsy batu ihyrikosokda ibo ziksizo. Tsakurêta” niy.

28-30 “O batu imysapy. Utakta ba ziktsuk. Kaokanirêta” niy. Bykyze sizozizo ipe niy:

“O ikia kino pakutynykta katse. Tsikadisaha” niy.

“Batu. O atuk mynapykyryk ta tu. Tsimyzikpehakaze uta hyĩ mynakara. Iwatatu batu katy myikaha. Batu pikuza ty tybeze. Atse anamy ziaaksebaikta tu iwaze wytykyryk humo ziwebaik, iwaze anamy zipykta tu sa ziksizoze tumy tsipikuku itsyhyryze pikuza tsibeze” niy.

31-32 Izo ipe niyzo:

“O katse ikiakta katuk hi tsimynapykyryk. Uta kanamy atsatu natawihikik. Niwatsa tu abaka mykurêta tsimykaranaha. Tummy takuku. Wasani my. Atsy asiba nihyrikosokda iwatatu atatu. Nizarata wata ziksizo” niy. Aty imysapybara ty nikaratatu zimoewy, Deus humo tispirikporêta ipykybyita wata. Maku imysapybyita tu my zeka pimoewy Deus bo myziksizo iwaze Deus mysiokzohik. Ipykziubyita wata tazo bo ziksizo — iwa Sesus nisispirikpoko. Deus myzubaha humo tsimpokzitsiukrêta nisispirikpoko.

16

Ispehatsa pykyhytu ziknybyita soho nitsasoko.

1 Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niyzo. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu yhyĩ nikaranaha iwatsa tu sihyrinymyrêta, tahanamy soho humo zuba sihyrinymyrêta. Sisoho nisiwatawyky.

— Kyze estuba maku inamyrênikita niapykyryk. Itsumuêhĩtsa inamy ziperyky. Atahi inamyrênikita tsyhyryze okyrysaro zikziykyk, ana hi ihyriziktsokzawy. Iwaze kytsa inamyrênikita bo zumukunaha. Ipe niaha:

“O atsumuêhĩtsa ba aokyrysaro bykyktsa hi anamy ziaксе. Atahi anamy piwebaka. Aokyrysaro humo batu wasani zeky, mybarapetu mykara” niaha.

2 Iwaze maku inamyrênikita iperykytsa pe niy:

“Hawa skaraba wasape hi sa asoho humo nikaranaha” niy. “Kaokyrysaro ty kabo zozoty. Iki kaokyrysaro ty kabo tysirezoty. Ikiakta paiksiwyhik kanamy perytsa ba zikziksizo. Mektatu maku kanamy perytsa mozik” niy.

³ Iperytša tapetu isopyk:

“O maku inamyrenikita kape niy ‘Nabo päotyktä’ niy. Mektatu maku inamyperytša mozik. Iwaze uta sa hawa my. Uta wytyk piu naha humo batu kapaik. Kytsa bo okyrysaro humo kamykzasikpybyrëta.

⁴ Uta kahyrinymyrëta. Iwatatu myperybyitatuze kytsa inamyrenikita bo okyrysaro pisirezona haze siharereziwy mozik. Asa wahoro bo hi mytsuk. Kytsa:

‘O mywahoro bo paku tsimy. Iki katsa mytuk tynapykyrykspyk’ maha” niy.

⁵ Iwatahi kytsa sizubarëtsa nisipeha. Kytsa inamyrenikita bo okyrysaro zisirezona nisipehaka. Iwaze tapäbabakta pe niy. “Hawa sa maku inamyrenikita bo okyrysaro ty nynyrezo tsimy” niy.

⁶ “O situtawy tsizubarëna, tsihohokrëna” niy.

Yhÿ nikara. “Iktsa ty apapeu ty abo nyny my. Anaeze dyhyty! Aidyty! Tsapukte eze zuba apapeu humo tsihiwatahaka. Nawa zuba tysirezo tsimy” niy. Yhÿ niy.

⁷ Kyze iperytsa usta pe niy:

“Iki ja. Hawa sa maku inamyrenikita nynyrezo tsimy” niy:

“O wanatsitsa sizubarëtsa tsihohokrëtsa” niy.

Yhÿ nikara.

“Iktsa ty apapeu ty abo wabehyrykty. Iki za tsapukte zuba apapeu humo tsihiwatahaka. Nawa zuba tysirezo tsimy” niy. Iwaze iharereziwy niyzik.

⁸ Iwatahi maku inamyrenikita tatsumuëhÿtsa soho bo mytsaty mykara:

“O atakta kanamyperytša tsihyrinymyrëta babata. Iwatatu imysapy byitatu tsihyrinymyrëta” — niy. Iwa mytsaty nikara inamyperytša soho niy.

⁹ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitsasokozo, okyrysaro soho humo nisispirikpoko. Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha iwatsahi sihyrinymyrëtsa. Katyryktsa asahi Deus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha. Okyrysaro soho humo batu sihyrinymyryziuwatsahi tsinymyrykynaha — niy. — Kytsa tsihyryze ahaokyrysaro ty natawihikik. Iwaze tsimhyrykosokdanahaze ahanamy Deus tuk tsimaha. Bykyze Deus tsihihobyknahaze asa humo ahaokyrysaro tsiwihiknaha ahahumo sakurëtsa iwatsahi ahabo wasani tynakaranahaktsa.

¹⁰ Kyze ikiahatsa ja ahanamy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk wasani tsimykaranaha iwaze ikiahatsa ahanamy tsizubarëna tsimaha zeka situk niwatihi wasani tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja ahanamy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwaze ahanamy tsizubarëna tsimaha zeka niwatihi situk batu wasani tsimykaranaha — niy.

¹¹ — Ikiahatsa namy zuba tsikaeni tsimaha zeka situk mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Kytsa ahaokyrysaro humo tsimysipihikbatakanaha zeka ba zikspirikponaha. Ikiahatsa ahaspirikpo byizeka Deus isapyrënikia ty ba ahabo nyny ziky.

¹² Ikiahatsa mektsa namy ty pykyhytu ahabyizeka, batu aty tohi ahanamy ty nynyzo ziky.

¹³ Kyze ba aty tohi petoktsahatsa ipehatsitsa bo ziky myhyriziktsokzawy humo my zeka. Itsumuëhÿtsa petoktsa hatsa bo ba zikaha. Petoktsa hatsa tsimysitsumuëhÿnaha zeka estuba hi akparawy mozik. Ustakta akparawybyita mozik. Sitsumuëhÿtsa mytsaty nikara:

“O estuba zuba kakparawy. Ustakta batu kakparawy” Iwa mytsaty nikara. Sesus ispe niy ikiahatsa niwatihi. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka iwaze okyrysaro ty iokboha zuba ahakparawy. Ikiahatsa okyrysaro humo zuba ahakparawy zeka iwaze Deus harere bo batu yhyĩ tsimaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus nisispirikpoko.

¹⁴ Pariseutsa Sesus harere ziwabynahaze iharere okyrysaro soho humo tahakyrikinaha. Asahi okyrysaro siakparawy iwatsahi zimijakanaha.

¹⁵ Niytahi Sesus Pariseutsa bo nipamykysokoze ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa kytsa okze tsinakaranaha:

“O katsakta wasani tsimykaranaha” ahasopyk. Deus ahahumo tsihyrinymyrēta. Wasanibara humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Kytsa ahasoho bo mytsaty mykaranahaze:

“O wasani mykaranaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus okzeka anaka imysapybara ty tsimykaranaha. Iwa Deus mytsaty nikara.

¹⁶ Taparaktsa Moises harere zahahyrinymyryky Deus harere bo yhyĩ nikaranaha. Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ana humo hi sizubarētsa yhyĩ nikaranaha. Iwatsa tu ziknapykyryknaha. Niytahi Suão Batista nipuruk. Iwaze Deus wasaniha nitsasoko. Kytsa bo wasaniha nitsaso:

“Deus tyryktsa tuk mynapykyk. Taharere ba zimyi” niy. Abaka Deus sohokotsa atsatu mopamykysokonaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Sizubarētsa Deus harere ba zimyinaha — niy.

¹⁷ Sesus nisihyrinymyrykyzo Deus harere soho, Deus harere tawahi mynapykyryk niy.

Amy ty taparaktsa, Deus sohokotsitsa botu ziwatahakanaha, ba zikokza. Bijoikpe mopyk naha humo ba ihokdaha wytyk mopyk naha humo kino ba ihokdaha. Deus iwatahaha ba zikokda. Ziwatahaka naha tsikaeni zuba ba zikokda. Mybarawy mopykze kino siwatahaha tawahi mynapykyk. Deus harere mynapykyk. Iwa Sesus nisihyrinymyrykyzoze niy.

¹⁸ — Maku tasukza zeka ba mektatsa tu ziaксе. Aty taoke pimoewy zeka mektatsa tu piakse zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Iwaze wytyk kino niwatihi. Atatsa kino tabarikta pimoewy zeka mektatu piakse zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Atatsa batu imysapy — Sesus ispe niy.

Inamyrenikita Rasaru ahatsa soho nitsasoko.

¹⁹ Sesus nisispirikpoko. Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Aiba ka iharere bo ba yhyĩ zikaha. Sesus tihi:

— Kyze maku estuba inamyrenikita tadisahawy humo zikzibytuhukutu isapyha ty zuba ziknakara. Tasuk ty ka ipokzitsia ty zuba ziknakara. Iwaze hi ziknatamyikahaka.

²⁰ Iwaze usta maku inamybyita. Rasaru inarokota inakōrōrōbaikta. Atahi inamyrenikita hokbowy baze ziknadyhyky. ²¹ Tadisahawy zikziperyky. Inamyrenikita tisorekrēta hi batu ibo nyny ziknakara. Tadisahawy tsihizik humo kino ba nyny ziknakara. Iwaze inamybyikita itsuhuha ty zuba ziknatadisahaka. Tsikuparinita iakōrōrōtsa ziknasihierokok.

²² Iwaze Rasaru nihyrikosokda. Bijoikpe iknytsitsa Abarão bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Abarão Deus baze mynapykyryk. Anabo bijoikpe iknytsitsa inamybyikita zioқтыhyryknaha. Inamyrenikita kino niwatihi nihyrikosokda kytsa ziytyknaha. Iwaze inamyrenikita hyrizikararawy sinini ykarawy bo tasapy, anaeze sinini mynakara. ²³ Inamyrenikita kytsa simysapybyikitsa sapy bo zumu. Iwaze nokponi Abarão bo iktsa niy. Rasaru kino ituk niapykyryk. Abaka inamyrenikita sinini mynakarata Abarão bo iktsa niy.

²⁴ Iwaze Abarão bo huahua niy:

“O kazo kahumo amypokzitsiukta! Ikia Rasaru kabo tyzipehakta. Tatsyhyry humo pihik ty sokyk ziyk. Sok my zeka bykyze atahi kastiārik bo tsikziny itsikwarika ty. Uta izo humo mokorobaka. Sinini mynakara” niy.

²⁵ Abarão ipe niy:

“O batu ba. Ikia mytsatytykta! Ikia aokzetuze anamyrēta ziknakara. Rasaru inamybyikita niy. Abaka Rasaru tsakurēta. Ikia batu aku sinini tsimynakara” niy. ²⁶ “Nawahi ihoketsihirizezebara nisihiza my mytazaharaze. Aparakbaha usta taba batu zikaha. Ihoke ba zikskaputabanaha niaha. Aparakbaha katuk ikia bo batu koikny zikaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mybo ba zikziskaraputabanaha” niy.

²⁷ Inamyrēnikita tihi:

“O kazo ikia pe my:

‘Rasaru kazo wahoro bo tsipehakta’ ²⁸ Anaeze uta katukytsa mytsyhyry wa mopykyryknaha. Iwatahi tynasipehare. Iwa tsimyzeka katukytsa sinini ykarawy bo ba zikzumunaha” niy.

²⁹ Niytahi Abarão ipe niy:

“O Rasaru ba zipeha. Atukytsa Deus harere Moises ziwatahakanaha isohotsitsa kino niwatihi botu ziwatahakanaha nisisupehekenaha. Iwatahaha humo yhy maha zeka ba sinini ykarawy bo ba zikumunaha. Ana harere bo hyhy mykaranaha zeka sinini ykarawy bo ba zikumunaha” niy.

³⁰ “O batu ba kazo. Maku nihyrikosokdata iwaze nahyrizikpo sibo mozumu zeka iwaze Deus harere bo hyhy mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha pimoewynaha” niy.

³¹ Abarão: “Batu ba” niy. “Atukytsa Deus harere bo ma ahabyi zeka. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha bo kino niwatihi ma ahabyizeka. Niahatsahi amata nahyrizikpo zeka Deus harere bo batu yhy maha ihumo batu sispirikpo maha.” niy — Sesus nikara.

17

Imysapybyiwy mykara ana hi pimoewyze Deus piokzo.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo.

Kytsa usts mysimiwykynaha ana soho ty hi nipamykysoko. Kytsa simysapybyikitsa nikaranaha iwa nikaranaha. Atakta usta maku pimiywyze sinini mykara. ² Sesus:

— Atakta harahare ty pisoikañhiknaha zeka buburu zuba bo mopapyknaha iwaze moharazuk, ana wa zeka batu sapy. Kytsa kahumo jokboha sispirikpo iwaze amata pimiywyky iwatahi kahumo ispirikpobyritahi sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik tawahi sinini mynakara — niy.

³ Sesus nisihrinymyrykyzo. Usts kytsa pahasapybyinaha zeka tysiokzohik:

— Pykyhytutaha! Atukytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka ikia tsipipeha. Atahi imysapybyita nikara zeka anahumo hi tisukatsihikrēta zeka tsiokzohik. ⁴ Niwatihi amata myzisapy byrikizeka ana humo hi batu iaku iwaze tsiokzohikzo. Imysapybyiri ty ana nikara naha humo ba mytsatysimykara — niy.

Deus humo sispirikporētsa.

⁵ Sesus nisihrinymyryky. Deus humo sispirikporētsa. Sesus ykzohotsa ipe niaha. Asahi:

— O katsakta ikia humo myspirikporētsa. Aba katsa puētsik tymospirikpo — niaha.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus zikwy humo amy tsimyzapykykynahaze Deus ana humo hi hyŷ my. Tsimyzapykykynaha zeka umaha ataharatatsa tysibokbokyknaha iwaze buburu zuba bo piparik. Niytahi hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik. Ikiahatsa Deus humo tsimyspirikpobabanaha zeka iwatahi hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik. Ikiahatsa Deus humo ahaspirikporëtsa mostarada rik wa. Niytahi Deus zikwy humo hwi zibokyk buburu zuba bo piparik — niy. Ahaspirikpo kino mostarada rik wa zeka iwazehi zeka umaha pe tsimaha. Aidy ikia tu hyrykokytyze buburu zuba bo piparik. Iwatahi my zeka hyŷ mykara.

Sitsumuëhïtsa hawa my.

⁷ Sesus nisihyrinymyryky:

— Ikia atsumuëhïtsa waratok buruk ja mysiparikik. Hozipyrykzatsa ja mysisuparaka. Waratok ikny ziksize ikia ipe tsimy: “Aidytykta na bete dyhy ty! Tsikadisahakta” tsimy. ⁸ Iwa ba ziky. Atsumuëhïtsa hi papokzitsiki. Ikia ipe: “Asuk ty korokbykty! Kadisahawy ty! Mypewytsa ty wabehyrykty! Uta tapara pikdisaha bykyze ikia kasapy bo tsipadisaha” niy. ⁹ Atsumuëhïtsa aharere bo hyŷ my zeka ikia ba ziktsaso. “O tsamysapyrëta”. Ba ziky. Atsumuëhïtsa zuba.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa iwata tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimaha zeka “kamysapyrëta ba ziky.” Ikia atsumuëhïtsa wata. Tsimytsasokonahaze: “Utakta Deus tsumuëhïtsa my iharere bo hyŷ ikykara” tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

Sesus mytsyhyrytsa watsa siakörörötsa nisizororowy.

¹¹ Niytahi Sesus Serusarëhe bo niukuruze Karireja ziharamu. Samarija buruk ziharamu. ¹² Izumuze kytsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa Sesus zihobyknaha. Kytsa tahakörörötsa humo nibibibakanahatsa tu. Ëryk tu pykpyk niaha.

¹³ Sesus bo opykani hua nikaranaha:

— O Sesus mypehatsa myhumo amypokzitsiuhukta — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Sibo nikozoze ispe niy:

— Nabo tsiksizonahaktsa! Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo tsikahawatawynaha. Ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa pahapiaksukparanaha nawa taha — niy.

Yhŷ niaha. Nitururuknaha ske buruk niukurunahaze nizororobaiknaha. Kytsa tahakörörötsa humo asiba nibibibanahatsa tu nizororobaiknaha. ¹⁵ Estuba nizororota ziksizo. Atahi Samarija ezekta bipyri niy. Nizororota Sesus bo ziksizo. Nizororota Deus bo nipamykysoko. — O Deus ikia hi tsikzororowy. Iwatahi kakurëta — niy. ¹⁶ Sesus bo zumuze iokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. — O Sesus ikia hi tsamysapyrëta — nikara. Atakta maku bipyri, Samarija ezekta.

¹⁷ Niytahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Mytsyhyrytsa watsa zuba tsikzororonaha. Utsa sa hana bo nizororonahatsa. Utsaktsa sa batu eretezo niy. Estuba zuba Deus bo nipamykysoko. O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrëta. Ikia tsikzororowy hŷ — niy. ¹⁸ Utsa Deus bo batu pamykyso.

¹⁹ Iwaze Sesus ipe niy:

— Kyikytkta! Nabokta! Ikia kahumo tsikspirikpotawy azororowybaba — niy.

Hawa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

²⁰ Kyze Pariseutsa Sesus pe nikaranaha.

— Hawaze sa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha niaha. Nawa puruze Deus tyryktsa mozumunaha — niaha. Sesus ispe niy:

— Deus tyryktsa bo ka ba zikozonaha. Kytsa iwatawy piberikinaha zeka ba zikozonaha niy. ²¹ Ba aty tohi naeze Deus tyryktsa ziky. Nabo Deus tyryktsa. Wabyziutaha! Abaka kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha zeka asahi botu Deus tyryktsa moziknaha iwa Deus tyryktsa ahatuk tu my — nikara.

²² Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Uta myziksizoze pareparezo mozikta wata my. Bijoikpe eze tu nanabyitaba pareparezo mykaraze tawata iwaha bo myzubatsa kabo iktsa maha. Taparaka sinini mykara. Abaka kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo — iwa Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa zuba nipamykysoko. Sesus:

— Bykyze Deus bo piksizoze ikiahatsa tsipikny tsihikiknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Bykyze tsimytsasokonaha. “O uta Sesus piny tsihikik. Sesus mytazahare zeka tsimysapyrēta. Uta Sesus pe tyziksizota mykara.” Batu ba, mohokda tsimaha — nikara.

²³ Wastuhu ikiahatsa pe maha:

— Nabo iktsataha! Sesus mozumuku. Tabo iktsataha Sesus mozumuku iwa maha zeka tyberi beri byitaha! Kytsa harere bo ka ma ahabyitaha!

²⁴ Myziksizoze tsipiknynaha. Bijoikpe buruk nanabyitaba mypubyri pare parezo waha. Aparakbaha kabo tsimykonzonaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata myziksizoze iwahi my — niy.

²⁵ Sesus:

— Tapara sinini mykara. Abaka kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo.

²⁶ Myziksizoze kytsa Noe okze ziknakaranaha ky watsa. Zikzibytuhukutu ziknatahadisahakanaha, zikzikukunaha aha ziknatahasukzakanaha.

²⁷ Iwa my. Iwaze Noe tsaraha puētsikbyita bo nitsukze nahawa. Takoroze atsoko hyritsik inawō. Utsa kytsa pihik humo tahababaiknaha. Iwatsa sispirikpobyitsa tahababaiknaha.

²⁸ — Ro okze tu niaha wa tihi niy: Zikzibytuhukutu kytsa ziknatahadisahakanaha, zikzikukunaha, ziknasiparikiknaha, wahoro zikzitset-sikiknaha, sinamy ty nyny ziknakaranaha sinamy ziaксеkenaha. Ro Sodō hudikhudikwy ezektsa iwa ziknakaranaha. ²⁹ Iwaze Ro Sodō ekze niparakze. Atsoko Deus izo hyritsik waha bijoikpe ikny tu izo inawōkō. Izohyri tywaha inawōkō anaezektsa nisibabaik.

³⁰ Iwahi myziksizoze atsawatu my. ³¹ Uta myziksizoze aty ape baze rikto zeka tanamy bo ba zitsuk. Tanamy ba zebyk. Aty waratok eze mopykyryk zeka ba tawahoro bo baziksizo!

³² Ro oke bo mytsatytaha atatsa niparakze tasukpe bo iktsa niytatsa. Ni-hyrikosokda izo bo niharakoro. ³³ Iwaze aty mowak zeka tanamy pihokzaba tahi wasani habo tasapy. Aty Deus humo tspirikporēta zeka inamy zuba mohokda atahi tawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk. Wasani mykara.

³⁴ Myziksizoze petoktsa harape tuk atsa bete tu purubakanaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk. Ustakta perikik. ³⁵ Petokzahaza wanatsitsa mysiwazikinaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk. Ustatsa katsa perikik.

³⁶ Kytsa petoktsa waratok piwekenaha zeka estuba katuk pioktyhyryk ustakta perikik — niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— Hana eze sa iwa tsimy — niaha. Niytahi Sesus harere pinymyrykynaha. Mytsatziu mykaranaha.

³⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Hawaze nirata zeka urubutsa nakypyknaha. Piborobanaha. Urubutsa Deus bo mytsaty zikahabyitsa sihorotsa zuba nasiborokonaha. Kytsa

Deus bo mytsaty zikahabyitsa ihumo sispirikpobyitsa iwatahi babyitatu uta myziksizoze kaharere zuba wasani my — Sesus niy.

18

Haramukuka kytsaharerewabytsa aha humo nisispirikpoko.

¹ Sesus haramukuka soho nitsasoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa nishyrinymyryky. Hawa kytsa Deus bo myzapykykynaha, ibo mopamykysoikiknaha ba pyk zikaha. Iwaha humo zinymyrykynahatsa nishyrinymyryky. Iwatahi haramukuka soho nitsasoko.

² Atahi:

— Kytsaharerewabytsa hudikhudikwy eze niy. Ata kino Deus humo batu ipyby. Kytsa humo batu ma isopyk sihumu batu imypokzitsiu. ³ Anaeze niwatihi haramukuka ziknapykyryk. Atatsa ibo pororo ziknakara. Ibo ziknatsasoikik:

“O tsiktsumuēhī ky” nikara. “Kasukyrytsa humo kaharere bo wabyty. Ata kino moziksapybyriki. Kaharere tsipiwaby zeka kasukyrytsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo tsimytsahurukik” niy. Iwa atatsa nipamykysoikik.

⁴ Batu aidy ahabyita ziknakara kytsaharerewabytsa batu yh̄y niy. Bykyze ta humo tu mytsaty niy. “Iwatatu utakta Deus humo batu kapyby. Kytsa humo batu ma kasopyk sihumu batu kamypokzitsiu. ⁵ Abaka haramukuka pikykniki. Iwatahi haramukuka pitsumuēhī. Atatsa tasukyrytsa harere soho piwaby. Uta hi atatsa pibetesaka. Iharere ty waby byizeka pikyknizo. Kakubyri mozumu zeka kakidipyk mynaparak” niy — Sesus nikara.

⁶ Iwaze Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysoko.

— Kytsaharerewabytsa harere bo wabytahaktsa! Atakta imysapybyitatu nikara. Iwatatu atatsa zibetesaka. ⁷ Deus ta abazuba tsimysapyrēta. Ikiahatsa ahatuktu zuba:

“O Deus ja mymytsumuēhī tsimaha” iwa ba ziktsasonaha. Mymytsumuēhī tsihikik h̄y. Iwatsahi ibo tynapamykysoikiknaha. Unata okoroze ahaeze Deus bo tynapamykysokonaha. ⁸ Atahi pahatsumuēhī h̄y. Deus tatyryktsa mysitsumuēhī. Atsoko mysitsumuēhī h̄y. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Myziksizoze kytsa kahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ana hi mozihihikik. Deus bo mynapamykysoikiknaha hi mozihihikik. Iwatsahi Deus bo tynapamykysoikiknahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

Pariseu okyrysaro bykyktsa ahatsa soho nitsasoko.

⁹ Kyze Sesus nipamykysokozo. Wabytaha simyspihikbatatsa soho humo nishyrinymyryky. Asaktsa:

— “O katsa zuba wasani Deus okze tsimykaranaha” nikaranaha. Usta humo ka tahasupewykynaha — niy. Iwatahi Sesus sisoho nitsasoko.

¹⁰ — Kyze makutsa petoktsa Deus wahoro zubata bo inapupunaha. Iwaze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Estuba Pariseu. Usta okyrysaro bykyktsa iwa ahatsa. ¹¹ Pariseu ata zuba niriktohoko. Atazuba Deus bo nipamykysoko nawa nikara.

“O Deus ikia humo ka kakurēta. Ikia kasoho bo wasani mytsaty tsimy. Usta kytsaktsa sinamy siakparawy. Utakta batu. Usta kytsaktsa mekt-saktsa okeza nasipyrirykyknaha. Utakta batu, niwa kasopykbyita. Utakta tohi okyrysarobykyktsa byitawata mynakara. ¹² Pororo mynakara petok mozurukuze hauk ahabyita mynakara. Ikia bo kanamy ty nyny kasopyk. Kanamy tsapukte buruk iwaze abo nyny kasopyk” niy. Iwa tatuktu zuba nipamykysoko. Atahi imysapybyikita nikara isukatsihikbyita nikara.

¹³ Iwaze okyrysaro bykyktsa nokponi tu rikto ahata. Bijoikpe bo iktsa ahabyita tu nikara. Wytyk bo zuba okmymy ahata nikara. Tarok humo zuba baybay nikarata. Iwaze hi Deus bo nipamykysokota iwa nikara:

“O Deus kahumo amypokzitsihukta! kamysapybyita tu mykara” nikara.

¹⁴ Niahatsahi makutsa petoktsa tahawahoro bo ziksizonahaze — Sesus nikara. Iwaze Sesus nitsasokozo:

— O Pariseu wasanibara ty mykara. Atakta okyrysarobykyktsata ziksi wasani nakarata. Aty: “O utakta wasani” my zeka. Deus ipe:

“O atakta batu wasani isopyk.” Aty: “O kamysapybyita tu mykara ana humo hi kasukatsihikrēta” my zeka Deus ipe my:

“O atahi wasani isopykta” my — Sesus nikara. Iwa nisihyrinymyryky.

Sesus jabyitsa ahatsa niy.

¹⁵ Kyze mektsaktsa kytsa tahahyrytsa Sesus bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Iwatsahi nisharekpyyikiknaha. Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa tahasakparekenaha. Nisibetsakaknaha. ¹⁶ Sesus ana ziwabyze taokaniki iwaze ispe niy:

— Kyzehu tahaktsa jabyitsa uta kabo tynasioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Siypyktsa humo ka tsihokdaharēna jabyitsa humo ka mahani ihokzaha. Iwaze Deus tyryktsa hi jabyitsa watsa maha. ¹⁷ Jabyitsa hi: “Kytsa harere bo ma sisopyk”. Jabyitsa wa tsimaha zeka Deus harere bo: ma tsimaha. Deus bo ma ahabyi zeka ityryktsabyitsa tsimaha — niy.

Tsinamyrēta Sesus bo zumu.

¹⁸ Niytahi ispehatsa hudikhudikwy ezektsa tuk tsinamyrēta Sesus bo zumu. Sesus pe nikara:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa wasani tsimynakarata. Hawa sa mykara iwatahi mohyrikosokdaze uta Deus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

¹⁹ Sesus:

— Amo skaraba ikia kape wasani tsimynakarata tsiky. Deus zuba wasani mynakara. ²⁰ Amy ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ahyrinymyrēta. Deus harere tihi nitsasoko: Mektsa okeza ba ziksipyrirynaha. Ba zibezenaha. Usta namy ty hyryk hyryk byitaha. Ba zik spihikbatanaha. Ahazotsa humo awatu taha — Sesus niy.

²¹ — O mypehatsa jabasize tu Deus harere humo wasani ziknakara ana humo ka botu ikspirikpoba ziknakara — niy. ²² Sesus ziwabyze nitsasokozo:

— Ikia aba estubaha tsimy. Anamy ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimy. Aokyrysaro humo kino niwatihi nynybaik tsimy. Iwaze hi anamy baba Deus sapy eze tu my. Anamy baba ty mynapykyk. Bykyze pany! Kapik tynao — niy.

²³ Atakta ana ziwabyze iaku byri ta. Tsinamyrēta hi tanamy pokzi tsiwy tuk batu hyŷ niy. ²⁴ Sesus tisukatsihikrēta bo nikozoze atahi zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Iwaha hiba tsihokdaharēna sinamyrētsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

²⁵ Tsihokdaharēna siraratsa kamero inarokota mysukwowowy ispioke bu-ruk mytsuk. Ihokdahanikia tsinamyrēta Deus tyryk mozik — Sesus niy.

²⁶ Sizubarētsa ana ziwabynahaze asahi nipamykysokonaha.

— Hawa hatsa sa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Aty skaraba Deus myzioktyhyryk — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Sesus:

— Kytsa tuk ka ba zikaha. Deus tuk batu amy tohi ihokzaha — niy.

²⁸ Niytahi Peduru Sesus pe niy:

— Katsaktsa mywahoro tsikzerebaiknaha. Iwatsahi ikia tuk tsiknamys-apynaha — niy.

²⁹ Yh̄y my. Sesus:

— Uta kaharere wasani my. Ahawahoro tsiperekeknaha zeka Deus usa wahoro ty ahabo nyny my. Niwatihi ikiahatsa tatukytsa tsimyserekeknaha zeka, tahyrytsa, tazotsa, tsimyserekbanaha zeka iwa abakta ustsā itukytsa moziknaha. ³⁰ Abakta ustsā tatukytsa, ustsā hyrytsa, ustsā zotsa iwatsa Deus ahabo nyny my. Bykyze ikiahatsa tsimhyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho mynahyryzikpo naha humo kino nitsasokozo.

³¹ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa meky botu nisioktyhyryk. Anaeze ispe niy:

— Wabytaha! Serusarēhe bo tsimykurunaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Kytsa hawa ja katy maha. Hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha kasoho atsatu maha. Botu ziwatahakanaha abaka mykaranaha. ³²⁻³³ Bipyritsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. Pikspihikbatanaha. Piksapybyrinaha. Pikpyriryknaha. Pikezozoknaha. Pikpypyknaha. Iwaze pikbezenaha iwa katy maha. Iwaze petok puruze mynahyryzikpo — Sesus niy.

³⁴ Zinymyrykynahatsa iharere humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa nikaranaha. Iharere tsihokdaharēna. Hawa ha iharere piwatawyky naha humo batu sihyrinymyry.

Sesus ihyryzikubyritya zizororowy.

³⁵ Sesus Serikoho bo niukuru. Zumubahanize ihyryzikubyritya ske sak eze nidyhyky. Kytsa ziharamukunahaze ispe nikara:

— Uta kabo ja — ziknakara. ³⁶ Niytahi kytsa sizubarētsa ziharamukunaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa nisiwabyze ispe nikara:

— Amo skaraba — niy.

³⁷ — O Sesus Nasare ezekta mozumu — nikaranaha.

³⁸ Niytahi ihyryzikubyritya Sesus bo huahua niy:

— Sesus, Dawi tsekoka kahumo amypokzitsiukukta! — niy. Iwa hua nikara.

³⁹ Iwatsahi kytsa ziharamukunaha tsahi zibetsakaknaha:

— O aksobyitykta — niaha. Tybyi zuba nikara. Opykani hua nikara:

— Sesus Dawi tsekoka kahumo amypokzitsiuhukta — niy.

⁴⁰ Sesus ske pokteze pyk niy.

— Pany! Kabo pāotyny kabo tyzioktyhyryknaha — niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze izumuze Sesus tihi:

— Amy skaraba hawa sa abo my — niy.

— O kapehatsa ba zikozonaha. Kahyryziktsa tysizororowykta — niy.

⁴² Sesus ipe niy:

— Uta kahumo tsaspirikporētawy iwatahi tsikzororo — niy.

⁴³ Kyze atsoko ihyryzikubyritya nikozozo. Nihyryziktsa zororo Sesus hapik niukuru. — O Deus ikia humo kakurēta — nikara. Kytsa niwatihi Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrēta — nikaranaha.

19

Sakeu Sesus humo meky watu niyzik.

¹ Sesus Serikoho bo zumukuze. ² Kyze Sakeu Serikoho ezekta okyrysaro bykyktsa. Tsinamyrēta. Kytsa namy zikziakseke. Imyspihikbatanikita. Tsiokyrysarozubarēta tu iwata tu batu nyny ziky. ³ Atakta:

— Sesus ziny tsihikik tahi nikara. Iwatahi isoho piwaby — niy. Batu ibo zikozo. Ipykzezebyita hi nikara. Kytsa sizubarëtsa zihirizabanaha iwatahi Sesus ty batu tyny. ⁴ Tsihokdaharëta. Iwatahi ske buruk siharaze niparak. Hwi ske sak eze tu buruhua tabo nido.

— O abahi Sesus tykara tabo mozumu kaopuke buruk harakmo myze ibo mokoze — mytsaty niy. ⁵ Kyze Sesus iopuke buruk izumuzakaze jo bo iktsa niy. Sesus:

— O aidytynykta. Tynasikta! Sakeu pe niy. Aba uta awahoro bo mynakozore. Abaze dyhy my — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

⁶ Iwaze Sakeu aidy sarapuruk niy. Tsakurëta iwahoro bo zumunahaze.

⁷ Utsa kytsa tihi:

— O Sesus tisorekrëta baze tu modyhyky. Batu imysapy — nikaranaha.

⁸ Kyze wahoro eze Sesus nipamykysobaze Sakeu kyik niy. Sakeu:

— O nezeba kytsa okyrysaro iaksebaik. Iksispihikbataikik Sesus. Abaka mahani kasorok. Kaokyrasaro ty tsapukte buruk pinyny. Siakubyrinikitsa bo nyny my. Sinamybyikitsa bo nyny my — niy.

⁹ Sesus:

— Iwa wasani. Jaba ikia apokzi ikzumu. Ikia bo iknakara patsumuëhĩ iky. Mekywatu tsimozik. ¹⁰ Utsa ikia wata sisopyksapybyikitsa tu mykaranaha. Iwatahi mybarawy bo ikzumu. Sisopyksapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha asahi meky watu moziknaha zeka Deus bo mysioktyhyryk — niy.

Maku tatsumuëhĩtsa bo okyrysaro zisirezo ana soho humo Sesus nisi-hyrinymyryky.

¹¹ Ziwabynahatsa bo nipamykysokozo. Aba Serusarëhe zumubahanikina-haze iwatahi Sesus aparakbaha nisihrinymyryky. Kytsa — Aba ja Deus tyryktsa mozumunaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ¹² Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Kyze maku myhyrizikwanita nokponi mokuru. Meky botu mokuru. Myzumuze ispehatsa mozik tsihikik niy. Bykyze myziksizoe. ¹³ Ijobyitu tatsumuëhĩtsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa tuk mopamykysoko. Ispe niy:

“Uta ikiahatsa bo ouro ty ahawa tu nyny my. Ouro mytsyhyrytsa waha ty nyny my. Ahawatu nyny nyny my” iwa nyny mykara. Ouro humo tarabaja tsimahaze puëtsik tsiapiaksenaha. Iwataha — niy. Iwa ispe niyze niparak.

¹⁴ Meky botu niukuru. Kyze itukytsa ihumo batu siakparawy. Kytsa sakyriukrëtsa. Iwatsahi wastuhu kytsa maku myhyrizikwani bo niukurunaha. Iwaze ibo zumunahaze. Kytsa tihi:

— O katsaktsa batu ikia humo makparawy. Kyzekta ikia abaka mypehatsa byita tuzik — niaha.

¹⁵ Iwatatu maku myhyrizikwani ispehatsa nyzik. Iwaze tahudikhudikwy ziksizoe tatsumuëhĩtsa bo nisihuahua. Iwaze sitsumuëhĩtsa ibo zumunaha ispe niy:

— Hawa sa ouro ty tsikykaranaha — niy. ¹⁶ Tapara estuba zubata tapehatsa pe niy:

— O kapehatsa ikia estuba ouro ty kabo nyny tsiky. Ta humo katsyhyrytsa wa iakse — niy.

¹⁷ Myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— O katsumuëhĩtsa tsamysapyrëta ikia wasani tsikykara. Ouro ty estuba zuba abo nyny ikyta tu abazuba tsisararawy. Iwatahi ikia bo hudikhudikwy mytsyhyrytsa watsa nyny my. Iwaha tyziperyky tsimy. Ikia ispehatsa tsimozik — niy.

¹⁸ Usta tsumuēhĩtsa ipe niy:

— O kapehatsa ikia kabo ouro ty estuba nyny tsiky ta humo mytsyhyry wa iakse — niy.

¹⁹ Iwatahi maku myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— Ikia hudikhudikwy mytsyhyry wa tyziperyky. Ikia ispehatsa tsimozik — niy.

²⁰ Usta tsumuēhĩtsa ipe niy:

— O kapehatsa ouro ty estuba kabo nyny tsikahaty taty abo nynyzo my. Utakta panu eze iakwaraka, jokpitsĩhik. Aba kino estuba zuba my. ²¹ Ikia pokso kapybyrēta hi ikykara. Ikia batu amy tsumuēhĩ tsihikik. Ikia humo hi kytsa sinamybyitsa. Ikia namy tsizubarēna. Ikia kino nyny nynybyity. Ikia waratok sizonita bo batu ziksiparik. Tsinasizozেকে zuba. Kyrizykybitatu tsinasizozেকে zuba. Iwa sitsumuēhĩtsa nitsasoko — Sesus niy.

²² Iwaze myhyrizikwanita zibetsakak ipe niy:

— O batu amysapy. Ikia katsumuēhĩtsa batu apasara tsihik. Batu imysapy aharere humo zuba piwatawy. Ikia mytsaty tsimy utsa kytsa tysinamybyi-wyky. Ikia mytsaty tsimy nyny ahabyitatuze kanamy ziakeke zuba. Ikia mytsaty tsimy kapairikihibara tu pizozেকে zuba. ²³ Iwatahi amy skaraba maku okyrysaro perytsa bo ouro ty batu nyny tsiky. Iwazeka abaka ouro puētsik zuba tsipiakse niy. Iwa myhyrizikwanita — niy.

²⁴ Iwaze sinytsitsa pe niy:

— Ouro ty estuba zubataty okoktaha! Iwaze maku katsyhyrytsawa ibo nyny tahaktsa — niy.

²⁵ Sinytsitsa tihi:

— O mypehatsa, atakta botu ouro katsyhyrytsawaha niy — niaha.

²⁶ Myhyrizikwanita tihi:

— Utakta wasani mykara. Maku tsinamyrēta tu namy ty abazuba ibo nyny my. Maku inamybyita tsikaeni zuba my zeka piakseba — niy. ²⁷ Abaka kasukyrytsitsa kabo tynasioktyhyknaha. Kahumo siharerewabymybarētsa. Niahatsahi kape niaha:

— O ikia batu mykparawy. Ikia mypehatsa byita tuzik niaha. Aba kaokze tu tysibanaha — niy! Iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa nisibaiknaha.

Sesus Serusarēhe bo zumuku.

²⁸ Kyze Sesus Serusarēhe bo zinymyrykynahatsa haraze niukuru, ²⁹ Bytykara wa sihudikhudikwy zumubahaninahaze Betipake myzubaha bara. Betanija hara jobonikita Oriwereja inarokoha pauk baze niy. Sesus zumuze tatuktsa petoktsa nispeha.

³⁰ Iwa ispe niy:

— Sihudikhudikwy bo pāotaha kytsa! Atsezubaha tsimypupunahaze pikuza tsibik tsipipiktumunaha. Atahi isoikāihikta niy. Ibete dyhyhuk-byita niy. Satsukyktaha! Kabo tyzioktyhyknaha! ³¹ Aty ahape: “Amo maha zeka”. Myhyrinymyrykytsa tihi mype tyoktyhyrykspek. Niahatsahi tsimykaranaha. Bykyze ahabo tasirezo tsimaha — niy.

³² Kyze zumunahaze wasani pikuza bo zumunaha. Sesus nikara nahawa tihi ibo zumunaha. ³³ Zisatsuknahaze zihitsa ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba tsimykaranaha — niy.

³⁴ — O myhyrinymyrykytsa mype kabo tyzioktyhyknahaktsa niaha tsahi tsimykaranaha — niaha.

³⁵ Sesus bo zioktyhyryknaha, tahasuk pikuza bete zizozokonaha. Iwaze Sesus ibete nido. ³⁶ Kytsa ske buruk tahakpyzazawy zipaparakanaha.

Sesus ykparawytša tahakpyzazawy zipaparakanaha. ³⁷ Oriwereja tsahara inasikze iapiktsa sizubarëtsa sakurëtsa. Siaksoho opykrëtsa inakaranaha:

— O Deus tsamysapyrëta. Sesus zuba awata mynakara — nikaranaha.

³⁸ — Deus Sesus zipehaka. Deus pauk bazekta tu katsa mybo izumu. Atakta tsimysapyrëta. Atahi abazubata bijoikpe eze tu niy. Bijoi kpe iknyktsitsa ihumo sakurëtsa — nikaranaha.

³⁹ Pariseutsa sitazahara eze Sesus bo nipamykysokonaha. Ipe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa zinymyrykynahatsa pe aksobyitahatykta! Siharere ka batu imysapy — niaha.

⁴⁰ Sesus tihi:

— Aparakbaha soso ahabyizeka haraharetsa kaka maha — nikara.

Sesus Serusarëhe ezektsa humo nipuziuku.

⁴¹ Sesus Serusarëhe zumubahaneze nipuziuku. Nawa nikara.

⁴² — O Serusarëhe ezektsa! Tsinymyrykynaha zeka aty ahahumo tsimynakokozo. Awatutaha. Abaka batu ahahyrinymyry.

⁴³ Bykyze ahasukyrytsitsa mozumunaha. Ahudikhudikwy myzipykbaiknaha. Pahahurukwybaiknaha. Ahudikhudikwy pok taba piukunaha, paikpa piukunaha. ⁴⁴ Nanabyitaba ahasukyrytsitsa zuba. Ahawahoro myzipykba. Wahoro ezektsa niwatihi nasipyk. Haraharetsa harape betektsa mynatsubanaha. Ikiahatsa Deus mozumuze pahaoktyhyryk ana humo hi batu ahahyrinymyry.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk.

⁴⁵ Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa bo nikozo. Kytsa tahanamy zihuakaknaha. Okyrysaro ty kytsa bo nyny nikaranaha. Iwatahi nisiksiwyky Sesus ispe niy:

— Nabo päotaha! niy.

⁴⁶ Deus harere niy:

“Atakta uta kawahoro zubata Deus bo mynapamykyso.” Iwa botu ziwatahakanaha. Ikiahatsa hi kawahoro sitysyhyryboarëtsa parik wa tsikzoknihiknaha — niy.

⁴⁷ Zibytuhukutu Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nisyhyrinymyryky. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, Deus harere humo sihyrinymyrytsitsa iwatahatsitsa iwatsa Sesus humo batu siakparawy. ⁴⁸ Iwatsahi taparaktsa Sesus zibezekyzykynaha. Utsa kytsa pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha tsahi batu. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus ziwabytoktokonaha.

20

Aty harere humo Sesus kytsa mysipeha. Aty sa ipe: — Natihiktsa — my.

¹ Kyze usta okoro eze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze kytsa nisyhyrinymyryky. Deus wasania ty nitsasoko Deus soho ty kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Iwaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, ziwatahakanahatsitsa, kapitaötsa iwatsa zumubanaha. ² Sesus bo zumukunahaze. Ipe niaha:

— Aty sa ikia pe kytsa tisyhyrinymyrykta niy. Aty sa zapeha — niaha.

³ Ispe niy:

— Uta kino ikiahatsa pe my. ⁴ Aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“Kytsa tisyharasusu” niy. Tozeka ja kytsa ipe niaha. Tozeka ja Deus ipe niy. Aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“Kytsa tisyharasusu” — niy.

⁵ Taparaktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Katsaktsa sa hawa tsimaha. Tsimytsasonaha zeka Deus ipe niy iwatahi Sesus mype:

“Amo sa Suão humo batu ahaspirikpo” my. ⁶ Tsimytsasonaha zeka kytsa ipe niy. Iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa katsa harahareziktsa mybo mynasipaparanaha. Suão hi Deus sohokotsa mytsaty mykaranaha — nikaranaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁷ Iwatsahi Sesus pe niaha.

— Katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry aty sa Suão Batista pe:

“O kytsa tysihasusus!” niy — niaha. ⁸ Sesus:

— Uta kino niwatihi. Uta ahabo ba ziktsaso, aty ja kape:

“Kytsa tsihyrinymyrykykta!” — niy. Iwa Sesus Pariseutsa bo nipamykysoko.

Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyitsa soho humo nitsasoko.

⁹ Kyze Sesus aparakbaha bo nipamykysokozo. Duabohotsa perytsitsa sisopyksapybyitsa soho humo ziwatawyky.

Maku estuba duabohotsa nisiparikik. Waratok tsihitsa tsumuëhĩtsa pe:

— Duabohotsa tsiiperynahaktsa! — niy. Iwaze nisierekek. Mekybotu niparak. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Iwaze nisizozikiknahaze, usta tatsumuëhĩtsa duabohotsa mysiperykynahatsa bo zipaha. Hwiharatsa itsapukte buruk piakse. Duabohotsa perytsitsa itsumuëhĩtsa nitsakikinaha. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. Niytahi sizihitsa mektatu ziaiko. Duabohotsa perytsitsa ata kino niwatihi nitsakikinaha. Sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. ¹² Iwatahi zihitsa usta tsumuëhĩtsa zipaha duabohotsa perytsitsa bo zipehazo. Waratok perytsitsa ata kino nitsakikizonaha. Zisukehekezona. Batu amy tohi ty ibo nyny niaha. Zihyrikywykynaha. ¹³ Duabohotsa zihitsa mytsaty nikara — Hawa sa my. Katse kahumo tsipokzitsiarëta iwatawu pipeha. Ata humo ka ja ba zikaha — nikara.

¹⁴ Iwaze itse niparak. Kyze duabohotsa perytsitsa zihitsa tse bo nikozonahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O duabohotsa zihitsa tse tabezehikta kytsa nikaranaha, iwaze inamy takse. Atakta izo mohyrikosokdaze atahi tazo nany piakse. Atahi duabohotsa mynasitsihitsa mozik, ana pokso iwatsahi tabezehikta kytsa! Iwaze katsa hi duabohotsa tsihitsitsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha — Sesus niy.

¹⁵ — Itse sibo zumuze waratok ekze ziksiwyhiknaha. Zibezehiknaha. Duabohotsa zihitsa hawa sa waratok perytsitsa humo my ¹⁶ Niytahi zihitsa perytsitsa bo mozumuku. Mysibaik. Iwazeka waratok ty mektsa bo tu nyny my. Utsa perytsitsa bo nyny my — Sesus nikara.

Ana ziwabynahaze asahi Sesus pe:

— O batu ba — niaha.

¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus sibo iktsaziu nikara. Ispe niy:

— Deus harere botu ziwatakanaha. “Kytsa wahoro nizoknikinahaze nitsasonaha ‘O ana harahare batu isapy’ iwa maha zeka mopapyknaha.” Ata hi harahare hi abazubata niyzik. Anahi harahare tisapyrëta humo ustsaharahareziktsa buruhuwa niaha — niy. ¹⁸ Harahare bete mynarahanaha zeka nisipaparabaik. Atahi harahare kytsa bete mynaraha zeka iwaze wytyk tazy moziknaha.

Kytsa okyrysaro humo Sesa abazubata bo nyny mykaranaha ja.

¹⁹ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, ziwatahakanahatsitsa sihyrinymyrëtsa iwatsa soho humo Sesus nitsasoko. Hawa mykaranaha anahi ziwatawy niaha tsahi itsipa humo zioikyhyrynaha. Batu

zik kytsa pokso sipybyrëtsa. ²⁰ Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus bo nisipehakanaha. Kytsa — O Sesus myhyrinymyrykytsa! — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Asaktsa siharerewabymybarëtsa. Kytsa Sesus nizokparakanaha iharere ziwabytok-tononaha. Bykyze isoho humo — “O atakta batu imysapy” maha hi — niz-ihikiknaha. Iwatsahi ispehatsa bo pioktyhyryknaha. ²¹ Iwatsahi siharerezi-utsa wa niukurunaha nizokparakanaha tu iwatsahi Sesus pe nikaranaha.

— O ikia tsahyrinymyrëta ikia hi kytsa bo tsimypamykysokota wasani tsimykara. Deus harere humo tsinymyry wasani tsimykara. Wasani nisi-hyrinymyryky. ²² Kapitão Sesa Homa ezektsa pehakatsa okyrysaro ty ibo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani ja — nikaranaha.

²³ Asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha ana humo hi Sesus tsihyrinymyrëta.

²⁴ Iwatatu ispe niy:

— Pany okyrysaro ty kabo nynyta! Aty naro sa okyrysaro humo iwatahaha. Aty hyrikoso sa okyrysaro humo ziwatahaka — niy. — Sesa hyrikoso okyrysaro humo niy.

Sesa naro iwatahaha okyrysaro humo niwatihi — nikaranaha.

²⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kapitão namy ty ka ibo nyny taha! Okyrysaro ty kapitão bo tsisizonaha. Deus humo kino niwatihi. Deus namy baba ty ka ibo nyny tahaktsa! Deus namy tsisizonaha — niy.

²⁶ Sesus harere pisapybyri naha hi mozihihik naha batu zik. Aparakbaha okzeka Sesus harere batu tymyi. Iwatsahi batu tyso. Sesus harere humo paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha.

Mynahyryzikpo naha soho humo nitsasoko.

²⁷ Kyze Sadusitsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Asahi kytsa myhyryzikosok-danahaze ba ziknahyryzikponaha mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Sesus bo ni-pamykysokonaha.

²⁸ — O myhyrinymyrykytsa Moises mytsyhyryze papeu humo ziwata-hakaze: “Taparakta maku ihyrytsa byitatu nihyrykosokdaze itsy hara-mukuka ziake! Iwaze atatsa tabykyhyze mopurukze kytsa tihi: ‘O iziky tse nipuruk’ maha.

²⁹ Nawaze tuk itukytsa sete ahatsa nikaranaha. Taparakta tasukza. Hyrytsa ahabyita tu nihyrykosokda. ³⁰ Niytahi itsy haramukuka ziake. Itsy kino niwatihi itybykyhybyitatu nihyrykosokda. ³¹ Bykyze usts a itukytsa kino niwatihi harape wanu sapy zikziakekenahatsa tu batu sihyrytsa byitsa tu niakbakanaha. Iwaze itukytsa mytsyhyry wa atatsa ziaksenaha, estuba nihyrykosokdaze iwaze itsy ziake siwatu atatsa zioctyhyryknaha. Iwa niaha. Kytsa sete itukytsa sihyrytsahabyitsa tu niakbakanaha.

³² Bykyze atatsa kino niwatihi nihyrykosokda. ³³ Nawa puruze myzubaha mynahyryzikponaha aty sa ibarikta babata” nikaranaha, sete itukytsa ahatsa atatsa ziaksenaha — iwa Sesus bo nikaranaha.

³⁴ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Abaktsa kytsa tahasukzanaha. ³⁵ Iwatsa tu mohyrykosokdanahaze mynahyryzikponaha. Mynahyryzikponahaze ba zik mysukzazonaha. Iwaze Deus tihi:

“Ikiahatsa tsimynahyryzikponaha zeka bijoikpe bo tsimaha, ba zik kara-zonaha ba zik mysukzazonaha.” ³⁶ Iwatsahi bijoikpe iknyktsitsa watsa tsi-moziknaha. Deus hyrytsa tsi-moziknaha. ³⁷ Tsimyhyrykosokdanaha zeka tsi-nahyryzikponaha iwatsahi ahahyrinymyrëtsa niy. Tubabatu Moises niwahi

ziwatahaka. Mytsatytaha! Moises okyrysaro mokorobaka soho ziwatahaka. Hana eze okyrysaro ikny Moises Deus yksoho ziwaby Deus tihi:

“Utakta Deus my, Abarão kahumo tispirikporêta. Isake niwatihi ka humo tispirikporêta. Adiri Sako kahumo tispirikporêta” iwa. ³⁸ Kytsa siakbatsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo. Kytsa asatu zuba Deus humo sispirikporêta. Iwatsahi taparaktsa asatu maha. Deus okze ka myzuba asatu — niy.

³⁹ Estuba iwatahahatsitsa ipe niy:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa ikia tsiktsasoziuku niy.

⁴⁰ Iwatsahi batu amy tohi ziktsasonaha. Sesus harere humo sipybyrêtsa — nikaranaha. Nihareretsihikbyrinaha.

Deus myzipehata mywata mozikta soho.

⁴¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy skaraba kytsa nitsasokonaha Kiristu, Deus zipehata ahawata Dawi tsekokatsa tu nikaranaha. ⁴² Deus hyrikoso humo Dawi babata Samo papeu humo ziwatahakaze:

“Deus kapehatsa pe: ‘Kapanuryk taba dyhyty ⁴³ Bykyzehu uta Deus asukyrytsitsa ty apyrytsa pukezi tysipykwy apokso sipybyrêtsa.’”

Iwa Samo papeu humo iwatahaha. ⁴⁴ Dawi hi Kiristu pe niy “Kapehatsa”. Iwa Dawi pehatsa. Dawi tsekokata atsatu sa. Atsatu hiba — Sesus nikara.

Sesus iwaze Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa tuk nipamykysoko.

⁴⁵ Kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus ziwabykynaha iwaze atahi zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

⁴⁶ — Pykyhytutaha! Moises harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa humo pykyhytutaha! Asaktsa tahasuk humo isapyha ty zuba siakparawy. “Katsaktsa wasani tsimaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. Kytsa nisihobyknahaze sibo nipamykysoziukunaha. Deus wahoro eze ziknadyhydykynahaze tisapyrêna zuba mynazihikiknaha. Tahamyikaha eze isapyhazuba mynazihikiknaha.

⁴⁷ Kytsa mohyrikosokdanahaze haramukukaka okyrysaro piaksekenaha. Iwaze aparakbaha okzeka Deus bo mopamykysoikiknaha. Simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Sihyrinymyrykytsitsa tu sinini tynakaranaha — niy.

21

Haramukuka okyrysaro ty ikatyhi Deus bo nynybaik niy.

¹ Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze anaeze kytsa okyrysaro suk bo pokpok nikaranaha. Iwaze hi Sesus sinamynikitsa tahaokyrysaro typok pok nikaranaha ana bo hi Sesus nizoko. ² Iwaze Sesus haramukuka bo iktsa niy. Atatsa inamybyitatsa tu petok zuba pok niy. ³ Sesus tatuktsa pe niy:

— Atatsa hi wasani mykara. Okyrysaro ty ikatyhi nynybaik niy. Sinamynikitsaktsa okyrysaro ty nynytohi nikaranaha. Deus okze ka atatsa abazuba nyny niy. ⁴ Sinamynikitsaktsa okyrysaro ty tsizubarêna zerekek-naha. Atatsa katsa batu. Atatsa inamybyitatsa tu okyrysaro ty tadisahawy huakzetu haty nynybaik niy. Atatsa katsa okyrysaro ty nynybaik niy. Sinamynikitsa Deus okze ka tsikaeni zuba nyny niaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata mynakbi naha soho nitsasoko.

⁵ Kyze kytsa Deus wahoro zubata soho humo nipamykysokonaha:

— O haraharetsa taparaka siziurētsa niaha. Iktsa taha. Haraharetsa watahawytza zuba Deus bo nyny niy. Haraharetsa siwatahawy zuba tisapyrēna — niaha. Nipamykysokonahatsa tu Sesus ispe niy:

⁶— Haraharetsa bo iktsataha. Haraharetsa sisapyrētsa bo iktsa taha. Aibatohi haraharetsa ba harape betektsa mynatsubanaha. Mopaparahabaiknaha harahareziktsa natsubanaha. Deus wahoro zubata eze haraharetsa mytōtōbanahaze iwaze mopykba.

Hawa sa kytsa mysininiwykynaha ana soho humo Sesus nishyrinymyryky.

⁷ Zinymyrykynahatsa tihi:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa hawaze skaraba Deus wahoro zubata mopykba. Hawaha humo sa mybo tsipiwatawy — nikaranaha.

⁸ Niytahi Sesus iwatawy soho nitsasoko:

— Pykyhytutaha! Kytsa pahaspikhikbatakanaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa mozunahaze:

“O utakta Kiristu. Aba Deus zipehata kytsa mysioқтыhyryk” maha. Pahaspikhikbatakanaha zeka situk ka pāo pāo byitaha! ⁹ Nanabyi soho tsipiwabynaha zeka kytsa ēryktsa mowatsoronaha. Kytsa bytykara eze kino niwatihi mowatsoronaha ana hi tsipiwabynaha zeka ahapyby byihu ja! Tapara niahawatihi. Mybarawy pykbara tu.

¹⁰ Sasabyitsa myharape banaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa mowatsorokonaha.

¹¹ Nanabyitaba wytyk mytydydyky tu morapa humo kino niwatihi. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa tarahapapiyknaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa sinini maha. Bijoikpe eze mypybywy natakaha.

¹² Tapara ana bo zuk ahabyizetu kytsa ikiahatsa ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa kino sihumo sinini tsimykarana. Deus wahoro bo pahaoktyhyryknaha iwaze sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo pahahuruknaha. Kahumo pahasukyrykynaha. ¹³ Ispehatsa okze pahasukyryknaha. Pahasukyrykynahaze ikiahatsa wasaniha soho ty tsimypamykysokonaha.

¹⁴ Aba ahahyrinymyrētsa. Kytsa ispehakatsa okeryk pahaoktyhyryknahaze ahaharere soho bo batu mytsaty tsimykarana. Mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! ¹⁵ Uta kino ahare ty ahabo nyny my. Ahahyrinymyrētsa tsmoziknaha. Kaharere ikiahatsa bo motsaso. Ahasukyrytsitsa ahaharere humo ba zikaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze ahazotsa siharereziubyitsa tu ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Ahazikytsa ahatukytsa kino niwatihi siharereziubyitsa tu ahasukyrytsitsa bo pahaoktyhyryknaha. Wastuhu pahabanaha. Atyryktsa tuk pahabanaha. ¹⁷ Ikiahatsa kahumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi kytsa ahahumo batu siakparawy. ¹⁸ Iwatsatu ahabyri typykyknaha. Deus pahapokzitsiki. Aharadi estuba mohokda zeka tsihyrinymyrēta. ¹⁹ Ikiahatsa sinini tsmaha zeka, awahi Deus tuk tynapykyryknaha. Ikiahatsa Deus tuk tsimynaopykyryknaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus Serusarēhe mynakbi ana soho nitsasokozo.

²⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Kyze sodadutsa Serusarēhe myziharapyryryknahaze tsimykozonahaze atsoko naktsihyripetoktokba iwazeka ahahyrinymyrētsa. Serusarēhe naktsihyripetoktokba.

²¹ Iwaze asaktsa Sudeja eze mopykyryk zeka hara bo tywaknaha! Asaktsa tahahudikhudikwy eze mopykyknahatsaktsa aidy pāotaha! Asaktsa jeruk bara eze mopykyryknahatsaktsa sihudikhudikwy bo erete erete byitaha.

²² Iwahaty sinini mykaranaha. Deus sohokotsitsa botu ziwatahakanaha atsatu mysisininiwykynaha.

²³ Wytykyryk sihyryzahaza sisukatsihikrēza moziknaha. Sijeza kino niwatihi tahabykytsa tuk sisukatsihikrēza moziknaha. Nawa puruze kytsa sizubarētsa sinini mykaranaha. Deus kytsa sisopyksapybyikitsa humo sinini ty ka niy.

²⁴ Sizubarētsa sokorotsaputsa ty mysibezenaha. Utsa meky botu mysioktyhyryknaha. Bipyritsa asaktsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo Serusarēhe bo mozumunaha. Anaeze tuze Serusarēhe pisapybyrinaha. Serusarēhe ezektsa bipyritsa pokso sipybyrētsa mykaranaha. Kyze Deus tihi: “O niwazubakta!” my — Sesus nikara.

Sesus Deus zipehata mywata myziksizo.

²⁵ — Bijoikpe eze myziwatawy nanabyi piwatawy. Iwatawy haramwe eze byzoje eze byrisoiktsa eze iwahatsa natakaha. Mybarawy ezektsa sinyhybyitsahi iwatsahi sipybyrētsa. Iwatawy pokso sipybyrētsa. Buburu zuba ykpyri waha humo. Aparakbaha sipybyrētsa. ²⁶ Batu siaku sipybyrētsa zuba. “Hawa sa my” maha. Bijoikpe ezektsa mytydydykynahaze mokurunaha. Iwatsahi sipybyrētsa babatsa. Kytsa babyitsa tu mynatsunaha.

²⁷ Iwaze uta Deus zikpehata ahawata myziksizo iwaze aparakbaha tsipiknynaha. Bijoikpe zatata eze tu mynasik. Iwa uta myziksizoze kasapyrēta kazikwyrēta my. ²⁸ Iwa myze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha! Ahapyby byihu ja. Ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Atsoko uta katyryktsa bo pahaoktyhyryk.

Umaha soho nitsasoko.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus kytsa bo nipamykysokozo. Myziksizo ana soho humo hi ziwatawyky. Iwa nisihyrinymyryky.

³⁰ — Umaha bo iksatahaktsa! Utsa hwitsa bo iksatahaktsa! Okyrysaropoktsa myponahaze ikiahatsa ahape tu ahasopyk. “O takarasapyky” tsimaha. ³¹ Iwa ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwa my zeka ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwata iwatawy tsizubarēna bijoikpe bo tsimykozonahaze ikiahatsa ahape tu ahasopyk. “O abahi zuba Sesus tatyryktsa tuk myziksizo. Atahi abazubata mozik tsimaha”. ³² Wasani tsimykaranaha. Wastuhu abaktsa kytsa anabo hi iktsa maha. Kaharere ty atsatu mykara, bykyzehu zuba mohyrikosokdanaha ³³ Bijoikpe mohokda. Mybarawy kino niwatihi mohokda. Kaharere zuba ba zikokza. Kaharerebaba ka tawahi mynapykyk — Sesus niy.

Tsikasuparakanahaktsa iwaze iksaziutaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Iksaziutaha! Ahadisahawy bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahamyit-sapyri humo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahamyikaha bo kino mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Iwaze nawa puruze sizubarētsa sinini mykaranahaze anahumo ja ahapyby byihu. ³⁵ Iwa puruze atsoko mozumu. Hawa siraratsa taokarawy bo mynapupunaha sinyhybyitsa tu mynapupunaha ikiahatsa batu siwatsa tsikahasukparanahaktsa iwatsahi nawa puruze mozumuze batu ahapyby.

³⁶ Iwaze ahabyi ahaspihik tsiwabykynaha. Tsipiperykynahaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha “O Deus ikia tymytsumuēhīkta! Kytsa mymysininiwykynaha humo ikia mybo iktsa tsimyeze tymytsumuēhī iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa tsimywaknaha iwaze Sesus myziksizoze mypunihikrētsa” tsimaha — Sesus nikara.

³⁷ Kyze zikzibytuhukutu Sesus Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nisi-hyrinymyryky, zunubakaze hara Oriwereja inarokota bo nidoko. ³⁸ Miwa botu Deus wahoro zubata bozo niy. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Deus wahoro zubata bo niukurunaha. Sesus natawabyhyk niahatsahi ziwabykynaha.

22

Hawa kytsa Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

¹ Kyze Sudeutsa myikaha zumubahanikize, anawaha eze Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuëhĩ mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Atsikara ipytowybara ty pororo ziknakaranaha. ² Kytsa myikaha inakymyze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sihyrinymyrykytsitsa kino niwatihi Sesus ziberikinaha. Iwatsahi zibeze tsihikiknaha. Aparakbaha pokso sipbyrëtsa. Iwaze sipapatu Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha.

Sudas Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo zumu.

³ Niytahi Satanas Sudas tuk niapykyryk. Sudas usa naro Iskariotses inarokota. Sudas Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta. ⁴ Iwatatu taparaktsa bo niparak. Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa iwaze Deus wahoro perykytsitsa ahatsa bo niparak. Atahi Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo zumu. Iwatahi situk nipamykysoko:

— O Sesus batu ahakparawy. Tsipibeze tsihikiknaha. Uta pahatsumuëhĩ. Bykyze uta hi ibo pahaoktyhyryk — niy.

⁵ Iwaze ziwabynahatsitsa sakurëtsa niapykyryknaha.

— O ikia tsimymytsumuëhĩ zeka okyrysaro ty abo nyny tsimaha — niaha.

⁶ — Yhÿ. Bykyzehuta! Aba ibo piksizo — niy.

— Yhÿ. Tsipiksi za — niaha.

Kyze Sudas mytsaty nikara. — Hawa sa Sesus bo mysioktyhyryk. Yhÿ ja, bykyzehu — niy. Ziperyky zuba.

Sesus tamyikaha bo nisiakzo.

⁷ Kyze Sudeutsa myikaha inakymy. Nawa puruze atsikara ipytowybara ty zikikiknaha. Sudeutsa hoziptyrykzatsa zipyryktsa ty nisibakanaha.

⁸ Niytahi Sesus Peduru Suão ahatsa nisipeha. Sesus:

— Nabo kytsa mydisahawy humo bubutaha — niy.

⁹ — Hana eze sa mydisahawy humo bubu tsimaha — niaha.

¹⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Wabytaha! Sihudikhudikwy bo tsipomonahaze maku pihik suk bykyhy tuk tsipihobyknahaze ata hi iapik tu wahoro bo mytsukze paku paku tsimaha

¹¹ Zihitsa pe:

“O Sesus hana eze skaraba mymyikaha ty katuktsa tuk hauk tsimaha tsimahaktsa!” ¹² Ata ahape: “Iktsatahaktsa my”. Wahoro jobo tsimydoknaha. Ipokpedawy bo pykyhytu mydyhywytsa bo iktsa tsimaha. Anaeze hi mymyikaha ty tsimymydisahanaha — niy.

Yhÿ niaha.

¹³ Iwatsahi petoktsa zinymyrykynahatsa nitururuknaha. Sihudikhudikwy izumunahaze Sesus nikara naha watu niy. Iwaze tahamyikaha zikymynaha. Anaeze hoziptyrykza tsibik zizokonaha.

Sesus tatuktsa tuk tadisahaka.

¹⁴ Zunubaze Sesus zumu. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk tahadisahakanaha

¹⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta ahatuk pikdisaha tsihikik zetu. Ahahumo kahyrizikbarëta. Aba sinini my iwatahi ahatuk pikdisaha tsihikik. ¹⁶ Aba na waha ty ikiahatsa

tuk ba zikdisahazo. Deus tyryktsa mozumunahaze bykyze zuba pikdisahazo. Bijoikpe eze zuba pikdisahazo — niy.

¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus taopowysuk ty okok niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy. Iwaze sibo nyny niy:

— Paiktahaktsa! Tsōtahaktsa — niy. ¹⁸ — Uta aba zuba duabohotsa tsik pikuku. Ba zikuzo Deus tyryktsa mozumunahaze zuba pikuzo. Bijoikpe eze tu zuba piku — niy.

¹⁹ Bykyze Sesus atsikara ty okok niy. Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — niy. Atsikara zitsatsakara. Iwaze sibo nyny niy:

— Hauk tahaktsa! Atsikara kanury my. Anaty hauk tsimaha zeka kanury soho bo mytsaty tsimaha.

“Sesus mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda tsimaha” — niy.

²⁰ Niytahi duabohotsa tsik soho ty nipamykysoko. Zikuze duabohotsa tsik soho nitsasoko.

— Anaka kaharere ezytyk. Tsipikunahaze kaspu waha tsipikunaha. Kaspu aparakbaha bo mozipoko ana soho bo mytsaty tsimaha — niy. ²¹ — Mytazahaeze estuba “O Sesus kaharereziwybyita. Abaka batu Sesus tukta my” niy. Atahi kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. ²² Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Tubabatu kytsa botu ziwatahakanaha. Deus harere “Uta mohyrikosokda nikaranaha. Atakta kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. Atahi sinini mykara” — niy. Tisukatsihikrēta mozik.

²³ Iwaha ziwabynahatsa hi batu siaku.

— O aty skaraba! Utakta batu. Utakta batu — nikaranaha.

Aty sa myhyrizikwanita mozik.

²⁴ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Aty sa myhyrizikwani babata nikaranaha.

— Utakta mypehatsa wata ahazubarētsa tyziktsumuēhīnaha.

O batu, utaza. Batu, utazakta! Uta ja — nikaranaha. ²⁵ Iwa nipamykysokonahaze Sesus tihi:

— Ispehatsa bipyritsa tuk asahi kytsa nisipehakanaha. Kytsa tarabaja ziknakaranaha. Tadisahawy supesapy humo nisiakzokonaha, iwatsahi nizekezokonaha kytsa sisoho pe mykaranaha. “O asahi myharereziwytsa maha mybetesatsitsa” mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. ²⁶ Ikiahatsaktsa meky watu. Ikiahatsa kytsa tuk “O ustsā kytsa tysitsumuēhīnahaktsa” tsimaha. ²⁷ Deus tihi: “Aty myhyrizikwanita atahi ituktsa tsumuēhītsa babata. Atahi mypehatsa wata. Atahi katyryktsa tukta my” niy. Aty sa abazubata tozeka ja tadisakata ustaza sidisahawybykyktsa ja mytsatytaha. Tadisahakata hiba tsimaha. Atahi myhyrizikwanita. Uta hiba ahatazahaeze mydisahawybykyktsa wata — niy. Iwa zinymyrykynahatsa nipamykysokozo.

²⁸ — Uta sinini mykaraze. Ikiahatsa katuktu tsinapykyryknaha. ²⁹ Kazo zikwy humo mypehatsa mozik. Niwatihi uta pahany. ³⁰ Iwatuze ikiahatsa mypehatsa tsimoziknahaze kadisahawy zozowy baze tsipadisahanaha. Iwa Isareu ezektsa harere tsipiwabynaha — niy.

Sesus Peduru nisupeheke.

³¹ Kyze Sesus Simaō Peduru pe niyzo.

— Simaō wabyziutykta! Satanas kape niy:

“O uta ikia tuktsa zinymyrykynahatsa mysiakpy zeka ikia yh̄y tsimy. Simaō Peduru piakpy zeka yh̄y tsimy” niy.

Yh̃y ahumo za tsiapiakpy — iky. Iwa Satanas botu niy. Hawa hahauktsa karetsawakatsa dua eze siriktsa mysidydykynahaze ky iwaze Satanas pakpy zeka amy ty isapyrēnikia motare my. Satanas tapetu nikara:

— O tozeka ja Simaõ Peduru Sesus humo ispirikpota babata iwatahi piakpy — niy.

³² Iwaze utakta Deus bo atsyhyryze botu ikpamykysoko:

— O Deus Simaõ Peduru tsikaeni zuba kahumo ispirikpo tsipitsumuēh̃i iwatahi atahi kahumo tspirikporēta babata mozik — niy. Iwaze Sesus Peduru pe niy. — Kahumo tsimyspirikpozozē atukytsa tynasipunihikwyky. Iwaze tysitsumuēh̃i. Asahi ahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha — niy.

³³ Peduru ipe niy:

— Utakta atakta babata katsipa humo pikoktyhyryknaha zeka yh̃y my. Uta kino atuk tu mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁴ — O Peduru, kyze kokuaro ipobyi tu harakykbyi hi “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimy — niy.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisisupeheke.

³⁵ Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Ahapehaze iky ahaperykbyitsa tu ahaokyrysaro anabyitsatu ahapyrysuktsabyitsa tu, amy humo ahakubyri zika — niy.

— Batu amy tohi mykubyri — niaha.

³⁶ Abaka meky watu. Peryk tsibyknaha! Okyrysaro ty wabehyryktaha! Ahasokorotsapu byizeka ahakpyzazawy humo tsipihuaknaha iwaze sokorotsapu tsiapiakse. ³⁷ Ziatahakanahatsitsa ikiahatsa pe my. Tubabatu kasoho ziatahakanaha. Amy ty botu ziatahakanaha atsatu kytsa mykaranaha. Ziatahakanaha:

— Deus zipehata isopyksapybyita wata maha — niaha. — Kytsa kasoho humo nawa pahaspikhikbatakanaha — niy.

³⁸ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa ipe:

— O mypehatsa sokorotsapu petoktsa — niy. — Niwazuba — niy.

Sesus Oriwerejatsa hara bo nido.

³⁹ Sesus hara bo niparak. Atsa botu ziknakara. Iwaze Oriwerejatsa hara bo nido. Zinymyrykynahatsa niwatihi ituk niukururunaha. ⁴⁰ Hara bo zumunahaze ispe niy:

— Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa! Iwaze kytsa pahasapybyinaha zeka batu tsimaha. Ikiahatsa isapybara humo ba yh̃y tsimaha — niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze Sesus bytykarawatu tir̃ta meteros niapykyryk. Iwaze Sesus taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko.

⁴² Atahi:

— O kazo nawa tsimyzihihik zeka sinini my kasukyrytsitsa pikbezenaha. Uta tu zeka ba kahyrikosokda tsihik. Ikia hi: “Tyhyrikosokdakta” tsimyzeka mohyrikosokda. Ikia harere bo yh̃y my — niy.

⁴³ Atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēh̃itsa ibo inasik zitsumuēh̃ik̃i iwatahi tsipunihikrēta niyzik. ⁴⁴ Sesus Deus bo nipamykysokozo. Tisukat-sihikrēta nikara. Itsizuk ispu hyritywaha zipoko wytyk bo inatsuku.

⁴⁵ Deus bo nipamykysobaze nikiyikyko. Zinymyrykynahatsa bo zumuzo. Sibozumuze sisukatsihikrētsa hi zurubakanaha. ⁴⁶ Ispe niy:

— Amo sa tsipurubakanaha. Kyiktaha! Deus bo typamykysonaha! Iwa ahabyi zeka imysapybara ty tsimykarana — niy.

Isukyrytsitsa Sesus ziohtyhyryknaha.

⁴⁷ Sesus nipamykysokoze kytsa sizubarëtsa zumukunaha. Sudas siharaze zumuku. Atahi zinymyrykynahatsa tukta kytsa haraze inaukuru. Iwaze Sesus kytsa bo piwatawy nikara tahi. Iwaze Sesus bo izikeba ziharapyrykik.

⁴⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsipikarapyryk zeka sibo tsipikwatawy. Ikia hi kasukyrytsitsa bo tsipikoktyhyryk. Imyspihikbatanikita tsimy. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ikia tsipikarapyrykyk nawa kasukyrytsitsa bo tsipikwatawy.

⁴⁹ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo nikozonehaze ipe niaha:

— O mypehakatsa katsa kino sa mykuwytsa natahaboboknaha — niaha.

⁵⁰ Niytahi ipaukbazekta zinymyrykyta hi taparaktsa tsumuëhïtsa zispizykik. ⁵¹ Sesus ipe niy:

— O awatu tykta! — iwaze Sesus ispi ty okokzo niyze atsoko zispizororowy.

⁵² Kyze Sesus Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa ispehatsa, Deus wahoro perytsitsa iwatsahatsa pe niy:

— Amy skaraba ahaupetsa, ahakuwytsa iwatsa tsiknasebykyknaha awatutaha. Utakta katsyhyryboabyita. Batu kakyri. ⁵³ Ahatuk zikzibytuhukutu. Deus wahoro zubata eze kytsa iksihyrinymyryky iwatsa tu sa batu katsipa humo katy oktyhyryk. Abaka ikiahatsa hawa tsimyzihikiknaha naha humo tsimykaranaha iwatsahi katsipa humo tsikoktyhyryknaha. Hawa ha ty Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa zahapeha iwa tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Satanas harere bo yhyë tsimykaranaha.

Peduru Sesusta batu kanyhy nikara.

⁵⁴ Kytsa Sesus isukyrytsitsa bo ziooktyhyryknaha. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa tuk myhyrizikwanita wahoro bo ziooktyhyryknaha. Peduru ërykani tu iapik niukuru. Atazuba niukuru. ⁵⁵ Kyze niaha tsahi izo zipoknahaze taparakta wahoro peze nidyhydyhykynaha. Peduru situk nidyhyky. ⁵⁶ Estuba itsumuëhïtsa ibo nikoze. Izo baze niakpyzazakata iwatatsahi nikoze. Atatsahi:

— O ikia hi sa Sesus tukta — niy.

⁵⁷ — O Batu. Batu kanyhy — niy.

⁵⁸ Bykyze usta ipe niy:

— O ikia hi kok Sesus tuk tsinymyrykyta — niy. Iwaze:

— O batu ba, batu kanyhy — niy.

⁵⁹ Bykyze mekta tu ipe niy:

— O hawa skaraba ikia hi sa Sesus tukta. Ikia kino sa Karireja ezekta. Ikia hi Sesus tukta — niy.

⁶⁰ Peduru ipe niy:

— Batu kanyhy. Aty skaraba Sesus — niy.

⁶¹ Iwa nitsasokoze kokuaro nipo. Peduru mytsaty niy. Nezeba Sesus kape niy:

— O kokuaro ipobyize ka “Batu Sesus kanyhy” tsimy — niy. Atsoko Sesus Peduru bo nikoze.

⁶² Iwaze Peduru niparak. Nipuziuku.

Sodadutsa Sesus nitsakikinaha.

⁶³ Kytsa Sesus ziperykynahatsa zimyijakaranaha. Nitsakikinaha.

⁶⁴ Zihyrizikwarakanahaze ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia ahyrinymyrëta zeka aty skaraba zaki — nikaranaha. ⁶⁵ Asahi Sesus zisapybyrikinaha.

Kytsa Sesus kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo ziooktyhyryknaha.

⁶⁶ Miwa botu taparaktsa inakypykyknaha. Ispehaktsa, sihyrinymyrykysitsa, kapitaõtsa iwatsa inakypykyknaha. Bykyze Sesus taparaktsa bo zioctyhyryknaha.

⁶⁷ Iwatsahi ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia hi Deus zapehata zeka mybo tytsasokta — niaha. Sesus hi:

⁶⁸ — Uta yhy my zeka, ikiahatsa batu kahumo ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhy zikaha. Uta hiba Deus zikpehata my. ⁶⁹ Abaka Deus tuk modyhyky. Deus zikwyrēnikita tuk modyhyky — niy. Niahatsahi nipamykysokonaha.

⁷⁰ — O ikia hi sa Deus tse — nikaranaha.

— Iwa ikiahatsa ziknatsasokonaha — Sesus niy.

⁷¹ — Amy skaraba kytsa tsimysiberikinaha iwaze hi Sesus harere soho motsasokonaha. Katsa kino iharere imysapybara ty tsiwabykynaha. Niwazuba — taparaktsa nikaranaha.

23

Kytsa Sesus Piratus bo zioctyhyryknaha.

¹ Niahatsahi aparakbaha kyikyik niaha. Sesus Piratus bo zioctyhyryknaha. ² Piratus bo zumunahaze Sesus amybara humo tu zisohometukunaha. Iwa nikaranaha.

— Atakta kytsa bo nipamykysoko. “Homa ezektsa pehatsa bo okyrysaro ty batu nyny tsimaha” zispilikbatakanaha. Atakta “Deus zikpehata mypehatsa mozik” — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwa Piratus bo zisohometukunaha.

³ Iwatahi Piratus Sesus pe niy:

— Ikia hi sa Sudeutsa pehatsa babata — niy. — Yhy. Wasani tsiky — niy.

⁴ Piratus kytsa sizubarētsa bo, taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa kino niwatihi ispe niy:

— Atakta wasanita. Tsimysapyrēta mynakara batu amytohi ty ziky — niy.

⁵ Kytsa tahaharere ty harapubetehe nikaranaha.

— Atakta batu imysapy — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

— Kytsa Sudeja eze Karireja eze kino niwatihi kytsa nisihyrinymyrykyze nisimiwyky. Aba tykara bo izumu. Kytsa nisimiwyky iharere humo — nikaranaha. Iwa zisohometukunaha.

Kytsa Sesus Erodes bo zioctyhyryknaha.

⁶ Piratus ana ziwabyze ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba atakta hi sa Karireja ezekta — niy.

Yhy nikaranaha. Iwatahi Piratus Erodes pehatsa bo zipehahik.

⁷ Sesus Karireja ezekta tu Erodes bo zipehahik. Atahi Karireja ezektsa pehatsa. Iwaze Serusarēhe bo inakozore. Iwatahi Piratus Sesus Erodes bo zipehahik.

⁸⁻⁹ Erodes Sesus bo nikozoze tsakurēta nikara. Nezeba Sesus humo ziwaby iwatahi Sesus ziny tsihikik. Sesus zikwy piny tsihikik. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha Sesus mykara ana humo hi piny tsihikik. Sesus batu ibo harere.

¹⁰ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa tuk iwatahatsitsa kino niwatihi niriktotohokonaha. Asahi zisohometukunaha. Siharerewabymybarētsa. ¹¹ Erodes sodadutsa tuk Sesus zimyijakanaha. Sesus myzisukyrykiknaha. Iwaze isuk tisapyrēta ty ihumo korokbyk niaha. Iwaze zimyijakanaha. Niahatsahi Piratus bo zisihyrykzonaha.

¹² Iwaze Erodes Piratus iharereziuwiy niyzik. Nezeba sakyriwytsa ziknakanaha. Abaka siharereziuwiytsa niyziknaha.

Sesus tabezewy.

¹³ Piratus myhyrizikwanikita, Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahat-sitsa tuk, kytsa Sudeutsa hudikhudikwy pehatsitsa iwatsa inakypykyknaha. Piratus hi:

Tynazuzuknahaktsa!

¹⁴ Iwaze ispe niy:

— Atakta kabo tsizioktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

“O atakta isopyksapybyita” tsikykaranaha. Batu ba. Ikiahatsa okze ituk ikpamykysoko. Utakta batu amy tohi ihumoiky. Atahi batu tymyi. Tsiktsasokonaha batu sapy niy. ¹⁵ Erodes niwatihi isoho “Batu tymyi” niy. ¹⁶ Iwatahi katsa mybo zipehahikzo. Atahi batu tabeze my. Uta pipeha hwi ty tytsakikta. Bykyze piksiwyhik — Piratus niy.

¹⁷ Tubabatu Paskoa myikaha eze Piratus estuba ziknazukekenaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze Piratus hi:

— O Sesus myzuke. Tapara tytsakikta bykyze myzuke — niy.

Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranaha:

— Sesus tabezehikta! Bahabas tyzukehikta — nikaranaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze tu niapykyryknaha.

¹⁹ Situkta estuba nizukenaha. Sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze Bahabas niapykyryk. Kytsa bakatsa. Iwatsahi nitsahuruknaha.

²⁰ Piratus Sesus nizuke tsihikik iwaze kytsa bo nitsasokozo:

— O Sesus myzukehik tsimaha — niy.

²¹⁻²² Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranaha:

— Tabezehikta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezehikta — nikaranaha. Iwaze Piratus nitsasokozoze:

— Hawa skaraba nikara. Batu amy tohi ihumo. Batu tymyi. Tybeze beze byitaha. Iwatahi uta pipeha tytsakinaha bykyze myzukeze — niy.

²³ Batu ba. Aparakbaha opykani kadi nikaranahazo. Hÿ byri nikaranaha:

— Tabezehikta! Tabezehikta! — nikaranaha. ²⁴ Iwaze Piratus hi:

Yhÿ niy. Siharereze Bahabas nizuke. ²⁵ Bahabas kytsa bakatsa nizuke. Maku iharereziubyikita nizuke. Sesus ty zuba sibo nyny niy. Iwaze siharereze tabezewy.

Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha.

²⁶ Kyze sodadutsa Sesus ziooktyhyryknahaze ske buruk maku zihobyknaha. Simaõ inarokota. Sireni ezekta. Tatsuhuk ikny ziksikirita. Simaõ nizokbatsinaha. Ipe niaha:

— O iharapatawyhyta tsebykta — niaha. Niytahi iharapatawyhyta tasukyriki bete ziskik. Sesus hapik niukuru.

²⁷ Aparakbaha iapik niukurunaha. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi iapik niukurunaha. Kykyry zipokzitsikinaha iwazahi nipukakaranaha. ²⁸ Sesus sibo uwok niy ispe niy:

— O Serusarëhe eze kykyry katy pokzi pokzi byitaha. Ikiahaka zuba ahapokzi iwaze ahahyrytsa pokzi tynapukakaranaha. ²⁹ Iwatuktu puruze kytsa tihi:

“Sakurëza sibikyhybyiza. Sakurëza sibikyhyhuk byiza. Sakurëza tahabykyhytsa ba ziksiwazuknaha.” Kytsa sinini mykaranaha, ana pokso hi mohyrikosokda tsihikiknaha. ³⁰ Iwaze aparakbaha mykaranaha “Hara mybete mynaraha. Harahare katsa mymyokpitsi” mykaranaha. Mysinini humo iwa ty mytsaty mykaranaha. ³¹ Iktsa tsimaha. Hawa kytsa kahumo mykaranaha. Kamysapyrëta tuzeka hawa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja, ahasopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha hawa sa ahahumo mykaranaha — niy.

³² Kyze petoktsa kytsa Sesus tuk nisioktyhyryknaha. Kytsa bakatsitsa. Kytsa tahapehatsa harere bo batu yhÿ nikaranaha. Sesus tuk mysibezena.

³³ Zumunahaze isapy bo niaha. Iharekpokoso inarokoha bo izumunahaze Sesus iharapatawyhyta bete zitsyhyrysoikare eze nisyhyrizikiknaha. Ipyrytsa ty kino niwatihi zihyryzikiknaha. Nikymynahaze iharapatawyhyta jobo ziriktohiknaha. Ituk kytsa petoktsa siharapatawyhytsa humo nisyhyriziknaha. Nataba nataba aha.

³⁴ Sesus Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo kytsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa kahumo mykaranaha ba ziktsapusare. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu tysiokzohik — niy.

Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko. Niahatsahi Sesus suk zibokiknahaze hi sodadutsa zibiakaknaha. ³⁵ Kytsa ibo iktsa nikaranaha. Taparaktsa niwatihi zipyrirykyknaha. Asahi:

— Utsa kytsa tsiksitsumuēhĩkĩ. Aba ikia tu tsikatsumuēhĩkta! Ikia hi Deus zapehata zeka tynasikta! Ikia hi Kiristu zeka ja — nikaranaha.

³⁶ Sodadutsa niwatihi zipyrirykyknaha. Iopukeze duabohotsa tsik ty itsārākbara ty ibo nyny nikaranaha. Iwa zimyjikanaha. ³⁷ Ipe nikaranaha:

— Ikia hi Sudeutsa pehatsa babata zeka tynasikta! — nikaranaha.

³⁸ Iharapu bete botu ziwatahakanaha: SUDEUTSA PEHATSAaha iwatahaha.

³⁹ Estuba sibakatsa ituk zumuzakaze Sesus zisapybyriki:

— Ikia Deus zapehata zeka ikiatu tsikatsumuēhĩkta iwaze katsa tymytsumuēhĩ. Ikia zikwy tu zeka tymytsumuēhĩkta — niy. Iwa zisapybyriki ta nikara.

⁴⁰ Usta iharere ziwabyze takyriki. Zibetsakik.

— Iwa Sesus pe ka niwazubakta niy ikia sa Deus humo batu apyby katsa hiba ituk tsimykzanaha. Katsa kino sinini tsimykaranahaze wasani.

⁴¹ Mysapybyitsa hi tsimykaranaha. Atakta batu amy tohi byitatu — niy.

⁴² Iwaze Sesus pe niy:

— O Sesus kabo mytsaty tsimy. Abazubata tsimozikze kabo mytsatytykta — niy.

⁴³ Sesus ipe niy:

— Yh̃y kyzetu. Ikiakta katuk tu bijoikpe bo tsipasapy — niy.

Sesus nihyrikosokda.

⁴⁴ Kyze tokbaha niyzikze miwa niyzik. Haramwe bawa niyzik unata ky wa nio bykyze iharakibikia eze inaharamwezo. ⁴⁵ Panu ipamaba ipokpedawy Deus wahoro zubata eze ky nisykbaik. Tsapukte buruk nisyk. ⁴⁶ Iwaze Sesus opykani kaka niy:

— O kazo kahyryzikarawy ty abo nyny my — niy. Iwa Deus pe niy. Iwaze zumuza.

⁴⁷ Sodadutsa pehakatsa ibaze niriktohokota nikozoze, ta tihi:

— O atakta tsimysapyrēta hi — niy. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysoko.

⁴⁸ Kyze kytsa sizubarētsa: — Hawa ha sa — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi nipuziukunaha. Iwatsahi tahawahoro bo tahasukatuk tu ziksikinaha. Sisukat-sihikrētsa nikaranaha. ⁴⁹ Sesus tuktsa ēryktsatu nikozokonaha. Wytykyryk Karireja eze kykyry iapik niukurunaha. Asiza kino jērykzatu nikozokonaha.

Sesus nury nitsahoroknaha.

⁵⁰ Kyze nubaze maku Sose inarokota Piratus bo zumu. Sose Arime-teja ezekta Arimeteja Sudeja eze niy. Kytsaharerewabytsa tsimysapyrēta. Wasani zuba ziknakara. ⁵¹ Taparaktsa tukta batu yh̃y niy. Mektatu. Utsa Sesus tabezekta nikaranahaze, Sose batu yh̃y niy. Atakta Deus tyryktsa tukta.

⁵² Atahi Piratus bo zumu. Sose hi:

— O Piratus Sesus nury ty uta kabokta. Uta iytyk bo mytsahorok — niy. Piratus:

Yh̃y niy. ⁵³ Niytahi Sesus nury nazipikze, panu ty ziaikwaraka. Tubabatu harahare hoke bo anabo hi nitsahorok. Batu aty tohi iytyk ezytyk bo nitsahorok. ⁵⁴ Tahabyrykywy harazetu nikymynahaze iwatahi Sose Sesus nury ty atsoko babatu ity hoekare niy. Anaeze tyhoek niy.

⁵⁵ Wytykyryk iapik niukurunahaza. Karireja eze kykyry inaukurunaha. Iytyk haneze nitsahorok naha bo zinykynaha. Harahare yktaba nitsahorok zinykynaha. ⁵⁶ Bykyze tahawahoro bo ziksizonaha. Jokmorēnikia ty inury bo susu nikaranaha.

Byriri Deus harere humo tahabyrykynaha. Iwaze domiko pomoze zuba jokmorēnikia ty myziskyknaha. Iwa nikaranaha.

24

Deus Sesus zihyrizikpowy.

¹ Kyze petok zuruze miwa botu domiko eze wytykyryk niukurunaha. Iytyk bo zumukunaha. Jokmorēnikia itsakykyha tuk niukurunaha. Kykyryk hi:

— Inury bo jokmorēnikia tsipiokmorēnaha ky — nikaranaha. ² Harahare hoke bo iktsa niaha. Harahare puētsikbyita ty meky botu zikare niy. ³ Iwaze iytyk bo nipupunaha. Anaeze Sesus nury ty batu ityny:

— Hana bo sa inury — nikaranaha. ⁴ Atsoko makutsa petoktsa sibaze natakahanaha. Sisukbarazarētsa. ⁵ Iwazahi sipokso nipybybaiknaha, wytyk bo ziktsutsu niaha. Tahahikiubobohiknaha. Sipybyrēza nikaranaha. ⁶ Kytsa ispe niaha:

— Amo skaraba siakbatsa ytyk botu ispita tsipiberikinaha inahyrizikpo. Batu aty tohi tykarezeka. Hana bo ja. Mytsatytaha! ⁷ Nezeba Sesus ikiahaka pe niy:

“Utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryknaha. Ihara-patawyhyta humo pikpyryknaha. Myhyrikosokda. Petok puruze my-nahyrizikpo” niy — niaha.

⁸ Niahaza hi Sesus harere bo mytsaty niahaza hi iytyk ekze puke puke niaha. ⁹ Ziksizonahaze zinymyrykynahatsa bo iytyk tsarywybara soho nitsasokonaha. ¹⁰ Niahaza hi Maria Madarena, Soana, ustatsa Maria Tsiaku je, situkza iwaza zinymyrykynahatsa bo nitsasokonaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa wytykyryk harere humo batu ma niaha. ¹¹ Kytsa mytsaty nikaranaha. Paze! nikaranaha. Wytykyryk harere bo batu ma niaha.

¹² Iwaze Peduru kyik niy. Iytyk bo niparak. Ziktsutsu iktsa niy. Iytyk bo inakozore. Panu zuba zinyhikare. Anaeze tapanu metutu zerekik. Iwatahi tawahoro bo ziksizo. Inury hana bo ja, isapy bo nekpa iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty nikara!

Emaus ske buruk Sesus inatakaha.

¹³ Kyze asta okoroze tu Sesus tuktsa petoktsa niukurunaha. Emaus bo niukurunaha. Serusarēhe ekze niukurunaha. Emaus jokboha botu des kirometeros niy. Emaus bo ziksizonaha.

¹⁴ Iwatsahi ske buruk inapamykysokonaha. Hawa skaraba nikaranaha. Tahatuk tuka inapamykysokonaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze Sesus sibo izumu. Kytsa tahatuk tuka nipamykysokonahaze Sesus situk ske buruk niukuru. ¹⁶ Kytsa petoktsa Sesus batu sinyhy bipyri ja nikaranaha. ¹⁷ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Amo skaraba ske buruk tsimypamykysokonaha — niy. Siakubyitsa tu pykpyk niaha.

¹⁸ Estuba Kereopas inarokota atahi ipe niy:

— Ikia sa asukmota Serusarêhe ezekta sa tsimynakozore zuba niy. Ikia zuba hi “hawa sa niy” batu sa awabyhy — niy.

¹⁹ — Hawa sa niy — Sesus niy. Iwatsahi ibo nitsasokonaha. Ipe niaha:

— O Sesus soho niaha. Nasare ezekta. Atahi Deus sohokotsa babata. Tsihyrinymyrêta. Hawa kytsa zikahabara ty Sesus ziknakara. Kytsa okze amy tohi batu iokdaha nikara. Iharere tisapyrêna. Deus okze ka zikzisapywyikik.

²⁰ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, mypehakat-sitsa hudikhudikwytsa ezektsa iwatsa bipyritsa bo Sesus zioctyhyryknaha. Iwatsahi asa hi: “Atakta tabezehikta!” nikaranaha. Iwaze isukyrytsitsa harapatawyhyta humo zipyrykiknaha. Iwaze nihyrikosokda.

²¹ Katsaktsa Sudeutsa atahi mymybetesakatsa. Iwa mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Abaka harakykbyi hi ziharamu. ²² Miwa botu wytykyryk iytyk bo inury sapy bo zumunaha. ²³ Batu ityny niaha. Hana bo ja. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhîtsa bo nikoizonaha. Asahi: “O Sesus ispituzo” nikaranaha. Sipybyrêza nikaranaha. Iwaze ziksizonaha.

²⁴ Kyze katsa ituktsa iytyk bo tsiktururuknaha. Hawa skaraba wytykyryk nitsasokonaha atsatu tsinykynaha — niaha.

²⁵ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa skaraba Deus harere humo batu ahaspirikpo. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha tsikaeni zuba tsinymyrykynaha. ²⁶ Deus zipehata sinini mykara. Bykyzehu zuba bijoikpe bo modozo — niy.

²⁷ Niytahi nishyrinymyryky. Hawa ha ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha anahi nishyrinymyryky. Moises harere humo ziaqbataze iwaze hawa haty ustsahokotsa ziwatahakanaha nishyrinymyryky.

²⁸ Zumubahaninahaze Sesus asiba harakmo zuba niy.

²⁹ — O bytykareze tukta katsa mybo pakutynykta niaha. Abaka punubaka miwa moku — niaha.

Yhÿ niy. Iwaze nitsuk. Petoktsa baze nitare. ³⁰ Sesus nidyhyky. Atsikara ty okok niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O myzo ikia tsamysapyrêta. Ikia hi mydisahawy ty mybo nyny tsimykara — niy. Bykyze atsikara ty zuktsak niyze sibo nyny niy. ³¹ Atsikara zitsatsakarakze atsoko Sesus zinyanaha. Iwaze babyita tu hokda zuba niy. ³² Iwaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Katsaktsa batu mytsaty tsikaha. Ske buruk nimyhyrinymyrykyze katsa batu mytsaty tsikaha. Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa watahaha nimyhyrinymyrykyze mykurêtsa tsikykaranaha — niaha.

³³ Niahatsahi Serusarêhe bo niukuruzonaha. Anabo zukzuk niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa bo zumunaha. Iwaze inahapekypykbanaha.

³⁴ Kytsa sibo nitsasokonaha:

— O Sesus inahyrizikpota Simaõ Sesus iny — nikaranaha.

³⁵ Iwaze petoktsa ske buruk hawa sa niaha nitsasokonaha.

— Hawa Sesus atsikara zitsatsakarakze tsinyanaha — nikaranaha.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo babyita tu natahaha.

³⁶ Ana nitsasokonahaze tu Sesus natahaha. Atsoko istazaha eze kaha zuba niy. Ispe niy:

— Ahakurêtsaktsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

³⁷ Sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha. Nipybybaiknaha. Ihyrikoso zuba zinyanaha mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ³⁸ Iwatahi Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy skaraba tsikpybybaiknaha. Amo skaraba paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amo skaraba kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. ³⁹ Katsyhyrype bo iktsatahaktsa! Kapyrytsa bo kino niwatihi iktsatahaktsa! Uta hiba. Kanury bo bubutaha! “O Sesus babata” tsimaha. Nihyrikosokdata itsanibyita ipoiktsa byita iwa — niy.

⁴⁰ Nipamykysokoze tatsyhyrype ziwatawyky. Tapyrytsa humo kino niwatihi ziwatawyky iwatsahi sakurëtsa nikaranaha. ⁴¹ Sesus humo sispirikpohuk byitsahi nipybybaiknaha.

⁴² Iwaze hi Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa sa ahadisahawy — niy. Iwaze piknu izohota ty ibo nyny niaha.

⁴³ Siokze tu piknu ziboroko. ⁴⁴ Ispe niy:

— Utakta ahatuk tuze ziknapamykysoko. Hawaeze Moises botu kasoho ziwatahaka. Hawa ha ty isohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ty hi atsatu ty mynakara.

⁴⁵ Hawa eze kytsa Samo papeu humo botu kasoho ziwatahakanaha. Aba kino atsatu mynakara. Isohokotsa, kasoho botu ziwatahakanaha aba kino atsatu mynakara — niy. ⁴⁶ Niahatsahi nisihyrinymyryky. Iwaze Deus harere papeu humo ky zinymyryziukunaha. Tubabatu papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Deus zipehata mohyrikosokda. Harakykbyihi puruze mynahyryzikpo, ispitu mozikzo. ⁴⁷ Iwatahi Deus wasania ty aparakbaha bo tytsasokonahaktsa! Zipehata humo wasania ty tsimypamykysokonahaktsa! Tsi-pamykysokonahaze aparakbaha bo:

“Ahamysapybyri tsmoewynaha awatutaha! Niytahi Deus ahamysapybara humo pahaokzohik” niy. Tapara Serusarëhe ezektsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. ⁴⁸ Niahatsahi mektsa tyryktsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. Ikiahatsa pahatsumuëhĩ. Ikiahatsa kazikwy humo tarabaja tsimaha. Iwaze kytsa bo tsimypamykysonaha. ⁴⁹ Wabyziutahaktsa! Tapara kazo harere kabo nitsasoko. Utakta iharere ahabo iktsasoko. Byi puëtsik Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipaha.

Iwaze Serusarëhe eze tsiperynaha. Deus hyrikoso ikiahatsa bo myzipaha. Deus zikwy pahapeha my — niy.

Sesus bjoikpe bo nido.

⁵⁰ Betanija bo Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisioktyhyryk. ⁵¹ Anaeze sityhyryze Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo tysipokzitsikikta! — niy. Iwaze jo bo nidoko. Nisereke. Bjoikpe bo nitsuk.

⁵² Zinymyrykynahatsa Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha. Iwaze Serusarëhe bo ziksizonaha. Sakurëtsa nikaranaha. ⁵³ Zikzybyituhuku naha tu Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nikaranaha. Deus bo ziknasakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta — nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha.

O Teopiro niwa zuba botu iwatahaba De.

Suão Sesus soho wasaniha ziwatahaka

Suão Sesus tuk zinymyrykya. Taparaka Tsiaku iziky tazo tuk iwatsa piknutsa tahatõhõryk humo ziknasizokonaha, iwaze ustsya kytša piknutsa nisbykyknaha. Sesus ziazozoz tazo zerekik ituk niukuru. Sesus tazo bo ziksizozoz Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk iwatahi papeu humo Sesus soho ziwatahaka iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

Suão Sesus wasaniha soho ziwatahaka.

¹ Tapara mybarawy isuknihybyize Sesus Kiristu my. Atahi koikny baktatu Deus. Inaro kino ana zuba — Deus harere baba zuba — hỹ. Tapara bijoikpe wytyk nizukni — Deus harere baba zuba — nikara. Atahi Deus tihi nikara. Deus koikny baktatu nikara. Iwa tapara nikara. ² Iwa tapara Deus koikny baktatu. Atahi — Deus harere baba zuba — niwatihi. Deus tuk atatu nikara hỹ. ³ Deus nanabyi nizukni ihumo hi. Nanabyi nizukninaha ituk tu nikara. ⁴ Tazikwy humo tsizubarẽna mykara. Tazikwy humo myzubaha myspitu tsimykarana. Myzubaha nisyhyrinymyryky. Wasaniha ty hi sibo ziwatawyky. Hawa myzubaha amypubyriha bo iktsa mykarana iwa Sesus myzubaha nisyhyrinymyryky. Sisyhyrinymyrẽtsa moziknaha. Atahi rika wata niy.

⁵ Rika miwa haeze pok maha zeka amypubyri mozik. Iwaha hi — Deus harere baba zuba — myzubaha bo nisyhyrinymyryky iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporẽtsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi wasania ty nisyhyrinymyryknaha rika ty hopok my tawa. Myzubaha simysopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha. Asahi wasani haty batu ziknakaranaha. Wasaniha ty — Deus harere baba zuba — nisyhyrinymyryky, atahi rika ty pok maha tawata.

⁶ Aiba Deus maku myzubaha bo zipaha. Suão inarokota niy. ⁷ Deus sohotsa zumuze Sesus mybo ziwatawy. Sesus — Deus harere baba zubata — hỹ niy. Iwaze Sesus amypubyriha hyritywa kytša bo ziwatawyky iwatsahi kytša Deus harere bo hỹ mykarana. ⁸ Suão byitatu — Deus harere baba zuba. — Isoho tsasohotsazubata nitsasoko. Ata soho hi ziwatawyky. Myzubaha pe nikara: ⁹ — Deus harere baba zubata hi mozumuze pahahyrynymyry. Mybarawy bo mynasikze myzubaha Deus harere ty mysisyhyrinymyry iharere amypubyriha hyritywa my — Suão niy.

¹⁰ Iwaze mybarawy bo inasik. Myzubaha bo zumu. Tapara mybarawy nizukni. Ata hi izumu. Iwaze mybarawy ezektsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. Tsimysapyrẽta tu mybarawy ezektsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. ¹¹ Tatukytsa bo izumu. Sudeja ezektsa tatukytsa bo izumu. Asa kino niwatihi ihumo sispirikpo byitsa nikaranaha. ¹² Wastuhu ihumo sispirikporẽtsa. Iwatahi ispe niy:

— O ikiahatsa Deus tuktsa tsimoziknaha. Kahumo tsimyspirikponahaze Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha — niy. ¹³ Deus hyrytsa niyziknaha. Aparakbaha wytykyryk ikny nipupurukuknaha. Kytša wytykyryk niwatihi isty tyrykzuwy naha humo nipupurukuknaha. Kytša aba ziknakaranaha iwatsahi sihyrytsa nipupurukuknaha. Deus hyrytsa meky watu. Deus ispe:

— O ikiahatsa kahyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykarana ihumo ahaspirikporẽtsa iwatsahi kahyrytsa tsimoziknaha — my. Iwa Deus tahyrytsa soho motsasoko.

¹⁴ — Deus harere baba zuba — mywata niyzik. Sesus Kiristu maku babata niyzik. Ata zuba Deus tse. Atahi mybo inasik. Mytuk zikzuruku niy.

Kytsa tuk ziknapykyryk. Sesus Kiristu sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta ziknakara, nisitsumuêhĩ tsihikik tsimyzihikrêta wasania ty nisihyrinymyryky. Deus harere ty nisihyrinymyryky. Isoho tsimaha:

— O atahi imysapyrênikita ipunihikrênikita — tsimaha.

¹⁵ Suão Batista Sesus soho ziwatawyky iwatahi myzubaha bo hua nikara. Atahi:

— O Sesus imysapyrênikita. Utakta batu. Atahi tazikwy tsizubarêna my. Utakta batu. Kazikwy tsikaeni zuba. Uta kapurukbyizetu atakta koikny baktatu mykara. Tawahi koikny baktatu my.

¹⁶ Katsakta mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Sesus myzibytuhukutu mymysapywyky. Katsakta mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta my, iwatahi myzibytuhukutu mymysapywyky hỹ. ¹⁷ Tubabatu Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka. Ana harere humo hỹ tsimykaranahaze, wasani tsimaha, Moises niy. Sesusta mype niy:

— O ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiarêta. Ahasopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwaha humotu Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta.

Deus harere ty nisihyrinymyryky.

¹⁸ Ba aty tohi Deus iny. Ikatahi itse zuba ziny. Ata Deus ihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Atahi mybo inasikze, mytuk zikzuruku iwatahi Deus mybo ziwatawy — niy.

Suão Batista isoho nitsaso.

¹⁹ Iwaze kytsa Sudeja ezektsa taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa sistsumuêhĩtsa iwatsa Suão Batista bo kytsa nisipeha. Aty skaraba ikia Suão Batista pe taha. Iwaze Suão Batista bo zumunahaze asahi:

— Aty skaraba ikia. Tozeka ja ikia Deus zapehata. Tozeka ja usta ja. Katsa batu myhyrinymyry — nikaranaha. ²⁰ Iwaze Suão tihi:

— O batu. Utakta Deus humo kapehabyita atahi kytsa mymyokhyrykta — niy. Iwa nitsasoko.

²¹ Iwaze kytsa ipe niahazo:

— Aty skaraba ikia. Ikia hi sa Erias — niaha.

— Erias byitatu — niy.

— Ikia hi sa Deus sohokotsa — niaha. — Tubabatu Moises nitsaso Deus sohokotsa mozumu. Ikia hi sa isohokotsa — niaha.

Batu niy.

²² — Iwaze Suão pe niaha mypetykta aty skaraba ikia. Katsa mybo tytsasokta iwaze taparaktsa bo tsimaha. Hawa ikia soho mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Tsinymyry tsihikiknaha — nikaranaha.

²³ Suão tihi:

— Utakta jerukbara eze hua mykara niy. Opykani motsasoko. Hawa Isaijas Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu mynakara. Deus harere tsiwabyziukunahaktsa. Iharere bo hỹ tynakaranahaktsa kytsa mykara — niy. Iwa Suão niy.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Kytsa zumukunahatsa Suão pehatsitsa, Pariseutsa maha. Ipe niaha:

— Ikia Kiristu byitatu Erias byitatu. Deus sohokotsa byitatu tsiky. Iwatatu sa kytsa pihik ty tsimysiharasusuku — niaha.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Suão ispe niy:

— Utakta pihik ty kytsa mysiharasusuku. Usta ahatuk mykarata. Aba ikiahatsa batu ahany hỹ. Utakta Deus harere ty pahahyrinymyry. Abahi ata kino niwatihi pahahyrinymyry. Izikwyrênikita. Utakta tsikaeni zuba kahyrinymyrytatu. Atahi tsihyrinymyrêta hỹ utakta batu. Iwaze utakta ihumo kasikpybyrêta. Ipyryksuktsa mysibokik zeka kasikpybyrêta mozik

utakta iwabyita tu my. Atahi imysapyrënikita iwatahi utakta kasikpybyrëta — niy.

²⁸ Iwa Suão nitsasoko. Kytsa asahi ibo izumukunaha iwa nitsasoko. Betanija eze nisiharasusuku. Betanija koiknykta sak eze buburu Sorodão inarokoha.

Deus hozipyrykza wata izumu.

²⁹ Byi izokorozoze iwaze Suão Sesus bo nikozo jokeryk inaukuru. Iwaze Suão kytsa pe niy:

— Iktsaziutahaktsa kytsa. Ta maku bo iktsaziutahaktsa. Atahi Deus izipehata. Ziknapamykysokonahatsa hozipyrykzatsa ziknasibakanaha kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa ziknakaranaha, sisapyzeken hozipyrykzatsa ziknasibakanaha. Iwaze Deus sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha nisiokzohik. Nawa ata kino mysapyzeken mohyrikosokda. Mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha atahi mysapyzeken mohyrikosokda. Hozipyrykzatsa watsa — Suão niy. Sesus soho iwa nitsasoko. ³⁰ Tapara isoho iktsasoko. Ahape iky: — Atahi izikwyrënikita ana hi iwaby niy. Uta batu. Kazikwy tsikaeni zuba. Utakta kapurukbyize atakta niwata tu atahi koikny baktatu. Tawahi mynapykyryk — iky. ³¹⁻³³ — Sesus tsimysapyrëta izikwy tisapyrëna. Taparaka batu kahyrinymyry. Aba kahyrinymyrëta. Tapara Sesus zikwy ty batu tyny. Jatu tu Deus zikpeha:

“Myzubaha tysihasusu” niy ana humo hi zikpeha. Myzubaha pihik eze iksiharasusuku.

Deus zikpehaze tihi: “Atahi tsimysapyrëta izikwy tsizubarëna tsipiny” niy. Iwa tsipiny.

“Utakta kahyrikoso myzipiha. Kahyrikoso mynasik amytudu wata mynasikze maku papyry bete inazok. Ata kino tsimysapyrëta izikwy tisapyrëna tsipiny. Atahi pahatsumuëhĩ. Atahi kahyrikoso pipehaze ahatuk mynapykyry hỹ” niy. Iwa Deus kabo nitsasoko. Zikpehaze iharere bo hỹ iky — Suão niy. Kyze Suão nitsasokozo.

³⁴ — Iwaze jobo iktsa iky. Deus tahyrikoso amytudu wata inasikze iktsa iky. Amytudu Sesus papyry bete inazoze ikozo. Sesus Deus zipehata kahyrinymyrëta. Iwatahi ahabo: “Sesus Deus tse babata tsimysapyrëta izikwy tsizubarëna”. Iwa ikiahatsa bo mykara — niy.

Tapara babatsa Sesus tuktsa.

³⁵ Iwaze Suão Batista Sesus bo nikozozo. Suão zinymyrykynahatsa petoktsa tuk niriktohoko. ³⁶ Iwaze Sesus ziharamuze.

— Iktsaziu tahaktsa — Suão niy. — Atahi Deus zipehata. Hozipyrykzatsa wata myzubaha pibezanaha. Sisopyksapybyitsa sapyzeken mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁷ Niahatsahi Suão zinymyrykynahatsa iharere ziwabynahaze zerekiknaha. Sesus hapik niukurunaha. ³⁸ Sesus tasukpe bo uwok niyze sibo iktsa niy. Ispe niy:

— Amo sa kapik tsinakurunaha. Amy sa tsipiberikinaha — niy.

— O myhyrinymyrytsa haneze sa awanu sapy — petoktsa iapik niukurunahatsa nikaranaha.

³⁹ — Pany! Katuk tyzinyre — niy.

Iwaze Sesus hapik niukurunaha. Iwanu sapy bo zumukunaha. Tyk boze niy. Ibaze nidyhydyhykynaha. Ituk nipamykysokonaha. Ibaze tu zunubaiknaha.

⁴⁰ ãdere inarokota. Atahi Simaõ tsy niy. Suão ziwabyze Sesus hapik niukuru.

⁴¹ Kyze zokorobyi tu atsoko taziky bo niukuru. Zihobykze ipe niy:

— O kaziky Deus zipehata Kiristu tsinynaha. Atahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyrykta my — niy.

⁴² Iwaze taziky Sesus bo zioptyhyryk. Izumuze Sesus ibo iktsaziu niy. Ipe niy:

— O ikia hi Simaõ Suão tse. Abaka mekytu anaro myzik. Sepas ty pinaroko. Sepas Peduru atsatu maha. Petok inarohota atsatu piwatawyky. Atahi harahare wata — mykara.

Sesus Piripi Natanieu iwa ahatsa nisipeha.

⁴³ Iwaze izokoroze Sesus:

— Utakta Karireja bo moparak — niy.

⁴⁴ Tapara jubyi tu Piripi ziberiki ipe niy:

— Aidykta katuk — niy. Piripi Betesaida ezekta niy. Anaeze Ādere Simaõ ahatsa zikzurukunaha Betesaida ezektasa niaha. Sesus Piripi zihobykze ipe:

— O katukta — niy.

Piripi hyŷ niy. ⁴⁵ Kyze Piripi Natanieu iberiki zihobykze. Ipe niy:

— O Natanieu katsakta Deus zipehata tsinynaha. Tubabatu Moises isoho ziwatahakata. Tapara Deus sohotsitsa niwatihi isoho ziwatahakanahatsa. Abaka tsinynaha. Sesus inarokota. Sose. Nasare ezekta — niy.

⁴⁶ Niytahi Natanieu ipe niy:

— Anahi batu kanyhy niy. Tyzeka ja amy Nasare eze ja tisapyrēna — niy.

— Pany katuk iktsa tsimy! — Piripi niy.

⁴⁷ Iwaze Sesus Natanieu bo nikozo. Izumuze Sesus kytsa pe niy:

— Iktsataha. Atahi mozumuku Isareu ezekta. Maku mospihikbatabyikita tsimysapyrēta — niy. Iwa Sesus Natanieu soho nitsaso.

⁴⁸ Iwaze Natanieu Sesus pe niy:

— Haneze sa tsikny — niy.

— O tapara Piripi zaberiki, uta botu any, ikia umaha pukezi tsikdyhykyze anaeze any — Sesus niy.

⁴⁹ Natanieu ipe niy:

— O ikia Deus tse babata. Ikia Isareu ezekta tu abazubata tsimy — niy.

⁵⁰ — O ikia kahumo tsaspirikporēta. Tapara umaha pukezi tsikdyhykyze any tawy iwatahi kahumo tsaspirikporēta. Kazikwy hi abazuba bo iktsa tsimy. ⁵¹ Utakta maku babata iknasikta ahawata ikzyk, ikiahatsa bijoikpe zoksapare naha bo iktsa tsimy. Kyze tsipinynaha bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsa kabo nasik nasikiknaha. Iwaze neduk nedukuknaha. Ana hi tsipinynaha — Sesus niy.

2

Sesus mysukzawy bo niukuru.

¹⁻² Kyze petok zuruze Sesus mysukzawy bo niukuru. Mywanu horokwy myikaha Kanaã eze. Kanaã Karireja eze niy. Sesus je imyikaha bo niukuru. Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa kino niwatihi imyikaha bo niukurunaha. Tapara zihitsa ispe niy:

— Pany! Kamyikaha bo tynaha — niy.

Yhŷ niaha. Iwaze simyikaha bo niaha. ³ Kyze duabohotsa tsik zikukunaha. Iwaze duabohotsa tsik nipykze Sesus je tihitse pe niy:

— Katse duabohotsa tsik nepykba — niy.

⁴ — Kaje amykzo byihuktsa. Abaka Deus zikwy piwatawy zeka batu wasani ziky — niy.

⁵ Niytatsahi zihitsa tsumuēhītsa pe niy:

— O kytsa katse ahape my zeka hyŷ tsimaha — niy.

⁶ Bytykareze tu pihik suk niapykyryk. Napetok napetok napetok pihik suk niy. Pihik suk morosuk ibuzoinikia zuba tsipomobyitsa. Sudeutsa tapara tahadisahanaha tahatsyhyrypikiknaha. Bykyze tahatsyhyrypikikzonaha simypewytsa niwatihi nisiokipikiknaha. Siwahoro eze pihiksuk tsizubarëna.

⁷ Iwaze Sesus zihitsa tsumuëhïtsa pe niy:

— Pihik ty susutaha! Pihiksuk tyzihareknahaktsa! — niy.

Hyÿ niaha.

— Pihik ty zak bo tu tyharektaha.

⁸ Iwaze pihik ty zihitsa bo nyny tsimaha — ispe niy.

Hyÿ niaha. Iwaze pihiksuk ty okok maraksu maraksu nikaranahaze iwaze zihitsa bo wabehyryk niy. ⁹ Pihik tu duabohotsa tsik niyzik. Zihitsa ziaipy. Zihitsa batu inyhy. Aty sa pihik duabohotsa tsik nizuknihik anahi batu inyhy. Sitsumuëhïtsa zuba zinymyrykynaha. Niytahi zihitsa tasukzakata pe niy:

¹⁰ — Taparaka kytsa bo duabohotsa tsik tisapyrëna situksa bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Bykyze tahasoroknahaze zuba duabohotsa tsik isapybara ty situksa bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Ikiakta batu. Aba zuba ikia duabohotsa tsik tisapyrëna tsipokzitsarëna mybo nyny tsiky — niy.

¹¹ Iwaze Sesus zinymyrynahatsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa.

— O atahi Deus zikwy ziwatawy — nikaranaha. Tapara Deus zikwy Kanaã eze ktsa bo ziwatawyky. Kanaã Karireja eze niy. Anaeze hi Deus zikwy Sesus tuk niapykyryk niy.

¹² Niahatsahi Kaparanaü hudikhudikwy bo niaha. Sesus, taje, tatukytsa, zinymyrykynahatsa ahatsa Kaparanaü bo zumukunaha. Anaeze niapykyrykspyknaha.

Sesus Deus wahoro zubata bo zumu.

¹³ Kyze Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Serusarëhe bo niukuru. Sudeutsa myikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha. Tubabatu Deus taparaktsa Esito ekze mekybotu nisioktyhyryk ana bo hi mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Myikaha paskoa inarokoha niy. ¹⁴ Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo zumuze nitsuk. Anaeze kytsa sizubarëtsa bo nikozo. Wastuhutsa pikuzatsa ty, hozipyrykzatsa ty, amyudutsa ty iwatsa ty nisihuakaknaha. Utsa kytsa okyrysaro humo harape bo zihuakaknaha. Anaeze nidyhydyhykynaha. Kytsa inapupunahaze siokyrysaro ty zihuakzonaha. ¹⁵ Sihumo Sesus taokaniki. Pikuzatsa hwyk tsaziki ty tsizezerëna ty wabe niy. Kytsa ipokso zipobaiknaha. Aidy nitururuknaha. Kytsa tahapybyspyk niwakbaiknaha. Hwibihitsa nisitsihipetotokbaik. Okyrysaro tsizubarëna zitōbaik. ¹⁶ Sesus opykani huahua niy:

— Ahanamy ty ka wabehyryktaha! Ikiahatsa kazo wahoro zubata eze ahanamy zozowy tsikzukninaha ba zikaha. Niwazubaktsa. Nabo pãotaha — niy.

¹⁷ Iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa ibo iksa nikaranahaze mytsaty nikaranaha. Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka ana bo hi mytsaty nikaranaha.

— O Deus awahoro zubata kytsa ataeze hi simysapybyikitsa mykaranaha. Iwatahi taokaniki — niy. Iharere bo mytsaty nikaranaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze Sudeutsa taparaktsa Sesus pe niaha:

— Aty sa ape niy: “Kytsa Deus wahoro zubata eze tysiksiwyhiktsa!” Aty sa anaharere ape niaha. Deus zikwy ty mybo tsiwatawykta! Deus zikwy mybo tsipiwatawy zeka wasani — niaha.

¹⁹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Deus wahoro zubata tsipitsehepetotokbaiknaha zeka usta wahoro mektatu mozoknizo. Mektatu ezytyk mozoknizo. Harakykbyihi puru nahatuk tu pikymy hỹ — niy.

²⁰ — Batu ba niaha. Harakykbyihi puru nahatuk tu Deus wahoro zubata mektatu ba zikukni mybarapetu tsimykara — niaha. — Mytukytsa tubabatu tawahoro nizuknikinaha, kuarêta seis niytyk tseheze zikymynaha. Paze harakykbyihi puru nahatukta zuba mektatu ba zikzuknizo — niaha.

²¹ Sesus harere humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iharere tsihokdaharêna. Nitsasokoze wahoro tanury humo ziwatawyky. Inury wahoro wata niy. Mohyrikosokdaze petok puruze mynahyryzikpo mykara. Anahi ziwabykynahatsa batu sihyrinymyry. ²² Sesus nahyryzikpoze anaharere bo mytsaty nikaranaha. Iharere ty zinymyrykynahatsa mytsaty nikaranaha. — Deus harere wasani my, hawa ha ty Sesus nitsasoko inury soho atsatu niy — nikaranaha. Iwaze iharere bo hyỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa niyziknaha.

Sesus mywatu nimynyba.

²³ Sesus Serusarêhe eze tuze kytsa sizubarêtsa ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Paskoa myikaha myze sizubarêtsa ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Deus zikwy ty ituk iksa nikaranahaze iwatsahi iharere bo hyỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa niyziknaha. ²⁴ Sesus sibo tasoho ty batu watawy sihumo tsimytsatyharêta nikara. ²⁵ Kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo hi Sesus tsihyrinymyrêta. Sesus batu tyso:

— Hawa takta sa mytsaty my — my. Iwa batu tyso. Amy ty kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrêta hỹ.

3

Nikodemus Sesus bo nikozore.

¹⁻² Unata eze Nikodemus inarokota Sesus bo zumu. Taparakta Pariseutsa Sudeutsa niy. Atahi unata wahoro hara bo nidoko. Atahi:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa! Ikia mopyktsa babata tsihyrinymyrêta. Deus zikwy ty kytsa bo tsihiwatawyky. Ikia zuba Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykara iwatahi Deus zikwy ty mybo tsihiwatawyky. Iwaze katsa tsimytsasokonaha Deus ikia zapehaka tsimykaranaha — niy.

³ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsiwabytotokta! Hawa haja motsasoko wasani my. Ikia kyripuruzo ahahabyizeka batu Deus tyryk zikyzyk. Deus tyryk tsimozik tsihikik zeka tsimypurukzokta — niy.

⁴ Iwaze Nikodemus hi:

— Hawa sa maku taypykta tu mopurukzo. Taje harakoke bo ba ziktsukzo — niy.

⁵ Niytahi Sesus ipezo niy:

— Hawa motsasoko wasani my. Maku pihik ikny nipurukze niy. Maku mopurukzoze Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk iwaze Deus tyryk mozik. Iwa mopurukzo zeka Deus tyryk mozik. ⁶ Tsikpuruknahaze myje ikny katsa myzotsa hyrytsa zuba tsimaha. Katsa tsimypupurukzonahaze Deus hyrikoso humo iwatsahi katsa Deus tyryk tsimoziknaha. ⁷ Iwatahi ape my:

“Tsimypupurukzonahakta” my. Iwaze ikia batu apyby Deus tyryk tsimozikta iwa abo motsasokoze mytsaty mytsaty byity tsimy. ⁸ Zopoktsa nabybykyknahaze hana ikny ja batu myhyrinymyry siakpyri zuba piwaby-naha. Hana bo mokurunaha batu myhyrinymyry. Ba nabo myku zikaha. Atsawatu hawa Deus tyryk tsimozik batu ahyrinymyry, Deus hyrikoso kino

zopoktsa waha nabybykyk my. Hana ikny ja batu myhyrinymyry. Hana bo ja batu myhyrinymyry. Katsa Deus hyrikoso humo ityryk tsimoziknaha iwa ahahyrinymyrëtsa zuba — niy.

⁹ Iwaze Nikodemus ipe niy:

— Hawa sa my. Aharere humo batu kahyrinymyry — niy.

¹⁰ Sesus niy:

— Ikiakta Isareu ezekta sihyrinymyryktsa iwatastu sa batu ahyrinymyry.

¹¹ Amy ty inymyryky hi anahi motsasoko. Amy ty botu iwaby anahi zuba motsasoko. Tanyhyhi motsasoko. Ikiahatsa kaharere batu ahakparawy — niy. ¹² — Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha ana soho hi motsasoko. Anahi motsasokoze kaharere humo batu yhỹ tsimaha. Kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka hawa Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyknaha anatyhi yhỹ tsimaha — my.

— Kaharere Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha soho anatyhi hỹ tsimaha. Batu ahahyrinymyry mytsaty my. ¹³ Uta zuba bjoikpe ikny iknasik. Iwatahi kytsa bo motsasoko. Ziknynaha tahi kytsa bo motsasoko. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik niy.

¹⁴ Tubabatu Moises pyryhyk hyrikoso barõse nizukni. Na pyryhyk hyrikoso hwi humo typu niy. Kytsa simyitsapyrëtsa pyryhyk hyrikoso bo iktsa nikaranahaze nizororokonaha. Atawahi utakta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata ikyzik iwaze kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo pikyryziknaha.

¹⁵ Kytsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka kahumo sispirikporëtsa maha. Kytsa kahumo mospirikponaha zeka Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Kahumo sispirikporëtsa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapyrykyknaha hỹ

¹⁶ Yhỹ, Deus mybarawy ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Nawatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarëta babata. Iwatahi tatse zipaha. Estuba zuba itse babata. Asaktsa kahumo mospirikponaha zeka Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha, ituk tahawahi mozurukunaha. Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha ba zikykbazonaha. ¹⁷ Deus tatse izipehaze myhumo iakyri byita. Ba kaeze ëryk zikahasapynaha. Iwatahi uta mozumuze kazo bo pahaoktyhyryk niy iwaze mybarawy ezektsa humo batu iakyri.

¹⁸ Aty Deus tse babata humo ispirikpo zeka Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. Deus ihumo ba ziktaokani. Aty kaharere bo hỹ ahabyi zeka atahi Deus bo ba zikmyoktyhyryk Deus ihumo tsiakyriukrëta. ¹⁹ Deus tatse zuba zipaha. Sizubarëtsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha nisiwatawyky. Wasani mykara nisiwatawyky. Atahi okoroze ky wa. Myzubatsa ihumo batu siakparawy. Sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsahi ihumo batu siakparawy. Asahi miwa ha nizihikiknaha. Iwatsahi batu ihumo sispirikpo.

²⁰ Sizubarëtsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana humo hi kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha. Sisikpybyrëtsa ustsas kytsa humo. Asahi kytsa papatu nikaranaha, asaktsa sibo iktsa mykaranaha zeka sisikpybyrëtsa. Miwa ezektsa watsa ustsas ba ziksinyaha. Iwa humo hi sisikpybyrëtsa.

²¹ Ustsas kytsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha simysapyrëtsa, kahumo sispirikporëtsa iwatsahi tisapyrëna ty mykaranaha. Ihumo wasani mykaranaha ana humo hi kytsa sihyrinymyrëtsa. Iwororoha ezektsa watsa ustsas mysinyaha batu sisikpyby — niy. Iwa Sesus Nikodemus tuk nipamykysoko.

Sesus Suão ahatsa.

²² Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa ituk Sudeja bo niukurunaha. Anaeze niapykyrykspek naha kytsa nisiharasusuku. ²³ Suão Batista niwatahi myzubaha nisiharasusuku. Eno eze. Eno Sarĩ pauk baze niy. Pihik

tsizubarēna eze hi nisiharasusuku. ²⁴ Suão ihurukuhubyizetu myzubaha nisiharasusuku. Aiba tohi zuba kytsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo nitsahuruknaha.

²⁵ Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa Sudeu zipehakanaha. Asahi:

— Aty sa wasanita nikaranaha Suão nisiharasusukuze ja nikaranaha. Sesus nisiharasusukuze ja. Aty sa wasani — nikaranaha. ²⁶ Iwatsahi Suão pe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa! Botua ikia amakta taba buburu tsiky. Mytuk maku nipykyrykspyk. Botua isoho ty mybo tsiktsasoko, Sesus my. Atahi myzubaha nisiharasusuku. Sizubarētsa iapik mokurunaha. Ikia hapik ba ziktururuknaha — niaha.

²⁷ Iwaze Suão ispe niy:

— Ana humo hi kakurēta my. Deus zuba tazikwy ty myzubaha bo nyny my. Asaktsa Deus humo Sesus harere piwabytotokonaha asa bo hi izikwy ty sibo nyny my — niy. ²⁸ Botua ahabo iktasoko.

— Utakta Kiristu byita atakta Deus zipehata my. Taharaze zuba zikpeha — niy. Iwaze isoho motsasoko.

²⁹ — Maku tasukzata tsakurēta my. Itukta kino niwatihi ihumo tsakurēta. Tasukzata mokozoze itukta ihumo tsakurēta. Utakta itukta wata my. Myzubaha Sesus tuk mokurunaha, ana bo hi mokozoze kakurēta. Isukzata tukta wata my. ³⁰ Sesus zinymyrykynahatsitsa sizubarētsa. Katuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu sizuba. Wasani my iwatahi kakurēta — my. Iwa Suão zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

Atahi bijoikpe iknykta inasik tsimysapyrēta.

³¹ Atahi bijoikpe iknykta tsimysapyrēta my. Ata zuba tispirikporēta. Mybarawy eze ktsa batu. Aparakbahatsa tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyryrētsa maha. Mybarawy soho eziky ty zuba mopamykysokonaha. ³² Atakta bijoikpe iknykta ihyrinymyrēnikita hỹ. Ata kino nikoza naha zuba motsasoko. Ziwaby naha zuba motsasoko. Batu sizuba iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. ³³ Kytsa iharere bo hỹ mykaranahaze asahi — Deus tsimysapyrēta wasape mykara — mykaranaha ³⁴⁻³⁵ Deus tihi:

— Utakta katse Sesus pipehaka. Ihumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Kahyrikoso ituk tawahi mynapykyryk. Kahyrikoso hi izikwy kazikwy hi atsatu my. Ata kino wasaniha zuba natsasoko. Kahyrikoso humo zikwy tsizubarēna — niy.

³⁶ Iwaze aty Deus tse harere bo hỹ mykara, atahi meky watu mozik, atahi tawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk. Aty Deus tse harere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka, atahi Deus tuk ba zikykykyryk. Deus ihumo takyri, iharere bo yhỹ ahahabyizeka iwatahi ihumo Deus takyri. Atahi Deus tuk batu tawahi mynapykyk niy, sinini ykarawy bo myzipaha.

4

Sesus Samarija eze ktsa tuk nipamykysoko.

¹ Kyze Sesus niukuru Sudeja bo Pariseutsa pokso niparak. Tapara kytsa Pariseutsa pe niaha:

— O kytsa Sesus hapik sizubarētsa. Atahi kytsa sizubarētsa nisiharasusuku. Suão Batista tuk zinymyrykynahatsa batu sizuba maha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

² Sesus kytsa batu isty harasusu. Zinymyrykynahatsa zuba kytsa nisiharasusuku naha. ³ Anahi Sesus ziwabyze Sudeja ikny niparak. Karireja bo ziksizo. Zinymyrykynahatsa ituk niukurunaha.

⁴ — Samarija bo koiknyktsa kytsa! — Sesus niy.

Yh̃y nikaranaha.

⁵ Niahatsahi Sikare myzubaha bo zumunaha. Tubabatu taparakta Sako nihyrikosokdaze tahudikhudikwy Sose bo nyny niy itse ziaксе. Sose nihyrikosokdaze niwatihi itsekokatsa tahudikhudikwy ziaксеnaha. Sikare myzubaha baze tu nihyrikosokdata Sako hudikhudikwy niy. ⁶⁻⁸ Iwaze Sesus pihik zokowy bo izumu. Tapara Sako tykoke nizukninaha. Tokbaha niyzikikze Sesus iakubyrizumu tahi pihik zokowy baze nidyhyky. Zinymyrykynahatsa myzubaha bo niaha. Tahadisahawy bo nitururuknaha.

Iwaze wytyk Samarija ezektatsa nabo izumu. Pihik zotsata niparaktatsa Sesus zihobyk iwaze ipe niy:

— O kaboktsa pihik ty uta piku — niy.

⁹ — Batu ikiakta Sudeja ezekta h̃y. Ikza Samarija ezektatsa. Iwaze amo sa “Kabo pihik ty maraktyktsa” tsimykara — niy. Sudeutsaktsa ba Samarija ezektsa opowysuk eze ka ba zikunaha iwatatsahi h̃ybyi nikara.

¹⁰ Sesus:

— O amy tisapyrēna zuba Deus abo nyny my h̃y. Ana humo hi ja tsahyrinymyrētatsa “Kaboktsa pihik ty” botu ape iky — niy. Amy tsa ty h̃y zeka iwatahi Sesus niy. — Ikia batu kabo nyny tsimy. Tsikny zeka ikia kino “kabo ky pihik ty” tsimyeze. Yh̃y my. Utakta Deus pihik baba ty abo nyny my. Ana tsipikuze mekywa tu tsimozik. Tsimyhyrikosokdaze tsinahyrikpoze, Deus baze awahi tsimynapykyryk — Sesus niy.

¹¹ Niytatsahi:

— O ikia sa batu apihikzowyky pihik zowy tsiokitsihizezerēna batu izowyky. Hawa sa pihik ty marak tsimy — niy. ¹² — Tubabatu mydiri nihyrikosokdata Sako tykoke ziuku. Iwatahi pihik atsaeze ky zikzikuku. Ihyrytsa niwatihi pihik zikzikukunaha. Siraratsa kino niwatihi pihik zikzikukunaha. Niytahi pihik hoke itsekokatsa ziaксеnaha. Mybo nizapikso. Sako harere kytsa ziwabyziunaha. Maku abazubata niy, pihik zikuku. Hawa skaraba ikia hi ja abazubata — niy.

¹³ Niytahi Sesus ipe niy:

— Aty na pihik piku zeka tsiarupukrētazo. ¹⁴ Uta pihik ty abo nyny maha tsipiku zeka ba iarapuruk zikzumuzo. Pihik mekywaha ty abo nyny my. Hawa pihik pupuputsa watsa pihik batu zepyk pihik ty abo nyny my zeka awahi tsimynapykyk iwatatsahi ba iarapuruk zikzumuzo. Ba ziktsehezo pupuputsa watsa iwaze mekywa tu tsimyzuruku. Tsimyhyrikosokdaze tsimynahyrikpo iwaze awahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyryk — niy.

¹⁵ Ana ziwaby tatsahi:

— Ana pihik ty kabo nynyty ky niy. Iwaze ba karapuruk ziyk. Ana pihik ty kabo nyny tsimyzeka pihik ba zikzizozo — niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi:

— Abarikta kabo tyzioktyhyktsa! — niy.

¹⁷ — Batu ba. Ikza ba kabarikta ka — niy.

— Ikia wasape tsiky niy. Tsiktsasoze “Ikza batu kabarikta ka” wasape tsiky.

¹⁸ Ikia kytsa katsyhyrytsa watsa tu tsiksiakse. Abakta abariktabyitatu aktaba hãi niy. Deus okzeka batu amysapy iwaze kape tsikyze:

“Ikza batu kabarikta ka” wasape tsiky — niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus sohokotsa babata tsimy. ²⁰ Katsa tsimypamykysokonaha anaeze hara bete Deus pe “O ikia tsamysapyrēta” tsimykaranaha. Iwa mydiritsa nihyrikosokdanahatsa nymyhyrinymyrykynaha. Ikiahatsa Sudeutsa

tsimypamykysokonaha, nabo Serusarêhe eze zuba Deus pe. “O ikia tsamysapyrêta” tsimykaranaha. Aty sa wasani mykara — niy. Iwa atatsa Sesus pe niy.

²¹ Niytahi:

— Aibani hara bete Deus bo batu tyso “O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta” tsimaha. Serusarêhe eze Deus bo batu tyso.

“O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta” tsimaha — niy. ²² — Ikiahatsa Samarija eze tsimaha. Deus soho humo ahahyrinymyry byitsa tu ikiahatsa tihi:

“O Deus ikia tsamysapyrêta” tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa batu ihumo ahaspirikpo. Katsakta Sudeutsa tu. Ihumo myspirikporêtsa. Deus Sudeutsa nisinyky. Deus bo mymoktyhykta niyzik. ²³ Kyze abaka ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Amy motsasoko anaty hi tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimaha. Iwaze Deus ahahumo tsakurêta. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka tsakurêta — Sesus niy. ²⁴ — Deus inurybyita ihyrikoso zuba my. Batu zinynaha. Kytsa Deus humo sakurêtsa maha zeka wasani mozurukunaha. Hawa wasani zuba motsasokonaha. “O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta mykaranaha” — niy.

²⁵ Kyze atatsa ipe niy:

— Deus myzipehata mywata mybarawy bo mynasik. Kiristu mozumuze ihumo myspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha, atahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk niy. Ana humo hi kahyrinymyrêtatsa — niy.

²⁶ — Uta hiba Deus zikpehata. Utakta abo mopamykysoko Deus zikpehata my — niy.

²⁷ Iwaze babatu zinymyrykynahatsa sidisahawy tuk ziksikizonaha. Sesus atatsa tuk iktsa niahaze paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Batu tyso niaha — O Sesus amo sa ituk tsikpamykysoko. Hawa sa ituk tsiky kara — iwa batu tyso nikaranaha.

²⁸ Niytatsahi taopowysuk zerekik atsoko myzubaha bo niy. ²⁹ Myzubaha eze tsimaha pe niy:

— Pany. Maku bo ky niy. Atahi pihik zowy baze nidyhyky. Hawa ha ty ziknakara naha ty kabo nitsasoko. Kiristu Deus zipehata ja iky. Pany ibo ky — niy.

³⁰ Yhĩ nikaranaha. Iwatsahi myzubaha eze tsimaha Sesus bo zumukunaha.

³¹ Iwaze batu sibo zukbyize zinymyrykynahatsa hi:

— O myhyrinymyrytsa amy ty hauktykta — nikaranaha.

³² — O batu ba. Uta kino meky watu kadisahawy. Ahanyhybara — niy.

³³ Zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Aty kok idisahawy ibo zibykare nikaranaha. Mypapatu kok idisahawy ty ibo nyny niy — nikaranaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Pikdisaha zeka kakurêta my — niy. — Atsawatu kazo harere bo yhĩ my zeka kakurêta babata mykara. Kazo zikpehatawy iharere humo yhĩ ikykaraze kakurêta. Iharere nihawatu my zeka kakurêta mykara kasoroktawa mokuru. ³⁵ Ikiahatsa hi: “Napetok napetok nawaze byzoje morahaze kyze arotsa moakuknahaze. Mydisahawytsa mokymynahaze arotsa tahazyzyknaha!” tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasokonaha. Utakta ahape my: “O batu. Abatu nikymy”. Atsawatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha “O kytsa batu sizuba Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa maha” tsimaha. Ahape my. Iktsa tsimahaktsa! my. Kytsa asahi kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha kahumo sispirikporêtsa sibo iktsa tsimahaktsa! Abatu kahumo sispirikporêtsa maha. Ba byri hu tsimaha.

Arotsa moakuknahaze tsa watsa abatu kytsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha kahumo sispirikporētsa maha — niy.

³⁶ — Maku siriktsa nisiparikik niy. Mektatu arotsa nisizyzykyk niy. Kytsa petoktsa arotsa humo sakurētsa. Atsawatu maku kasoho motsasoko, mektatu kasoho humo mysihyrinymyry iwatsahi kytsa kahumo sispirikporētsa, ana humo hi kytsa petoktsahatsa sakurētsa. Iwatsahi kytsa kahumo sispirikporētsa sakurētsa hĩ. Asahi nahyrikponahaze katuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha ana humo hi sakurētsa hĩ — Sesus niy.

³⁷ — Estuba maku atazuba mysiparik iwaze maku mektatu mysizozek mykaranaha. Wasani maha. ³⁸ Atsawatu estuba maku hi kasoho kino motsasoko mekta tu kytsa kahumo mysihyrinymyryknaha. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa kahumo sispirikporētsa. Kaharere tsimytsasokonaha zeka ana humo hi kytsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Kahumo sispirikporētsa zeka mekywatsatu moziknaha. Utsa kytsa botu kasoho nitsasokonaha iwatsahi siharere humo kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwaze sispirikporētsa moziknaha iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimaha — niy.

³⁹ Kyze Sikare Ezektsa Sesus bo zumukunaha. Ihumo sispirikporētsa. Atatsa harere ziwabynahaze Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Atatsa nitsasokoze:

— Hawa ha ty ziknakara naha ty kabo nitsasoko — atatsa harere ziwabynahaze. Iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa hĩ. ⁴⁰ Iwaze Samarija Ezektsa zumukunahaze ipe niaha:

— Pany mywahoro bo paku tyny — nikaranaha. Yhĩ niy. Anaeze situk petok zurure.

⁴¹ Mektsatu ihumo sispirikporētsa. Sibo nitsasokoze myzuba ihumo sispirikporētsa. ⁴² Asakino atatsa pe niaha:

— Tapara katsaktsa Sesus bo hyĩ tsimaha ihumo myspirikporētsa aharere humo tsikykaranaha. Abaka katsa ihumo myspirikporētsa iharere humo. Atahi mybarawy Ezektsa mysioktyhykta — nikaranaha. Iwa atatsa bo nipamykysokonaha.

Sesus taparakta tse zizororowy.

⁴³ Kyze petok zuruze Sesus Karireja bo ziksizo. Samarija ekzekta niparak Karireja bo niukuru. ⁴⁴ Tapara Sesus ziknatsasoko — O Deus sohokotsa tahudikhudikwy Ezektsa okzeka iharere bo batu waby zikaha. Utsa kytsa iharere bo piwabyziukunaha, tahudikhudikwy Ezektsa batu — Sesus niy:

⁴⁵ Kyze Sesus bo zumuze Karireja Ezektsa Sesus humo sakurētsa nikaranaha. Asahi Serusarēhe amyikaha bo niaha. Anaeze Sesus bo nikozonaha. Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk zinyaha. Deus zikwy ituk zinyaha. Iwatsahi sibo zumukuze sakurētsa nikaranaha.

⁴⁶ Iwaze Kanaã bo ziksizo. Pihik duabohotsa tsik nizukni nahaeze, Kanaã Karireja eze tu niy. Kyze taparakta Kaparanaũ myzubaha Ezektsa Kanaã eze tu niy. Atahi:

— Katse tsimyitsapyrēta. Asiba zumuzata atahi Kaparanaũ eze nihoeke, asiba nira — niy. ⁴⁷ Iwaze kytsa taparakta pe niaha:

— Sesus izumu Sudeja iknykta. Karireja bo. Mybo izumu — niaha. Iwaze taparakta Sesus bo zumuze ipe niy:

— O Sesus tupakta kawahoro bo tsimy, katse moraka. Pany katse tyzizororowykta! — niy. ⁴⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo. Tapara Deus zikwy humo piwatawyky. Anabo hi iktsa mykaranahaze iwatsahi kaharere bo hyĩ maha iwaze kahumo sispirikporētsa — Sesus niy.

⁴⁹ — O pany Sesus! Aidytykta, katse irabyitu — niy.

⁵⁰ — Tsiksizokta! Awahoro bo atse botu nizeroro. Tsakurêta niyzik — Sesus niy.

Maku Sesus harere bo hỹ nikara ihumo tispirikporêta nikara. Iwatahi tawahoro ziksikizo. ⁵¹ Atazuba tawahoro bo ziksikirize ske pukteze tu itsumuêhĩtsa zihobyknaha. Ipe niaha:

— Atse nizeroro. Iwatahi tsakurêta — nikara.

⁵² — Katse sa nizeroro haramwe haneze ja — niy.

— O jatu tokbaha eze atsoko jokboha niyzik. Abaka iakzobyita mopykyryk baba zizeroro niy — niaha.

⁵³ Jatu kino haramwe tokbahaze Sesus tihi:

— Atse botu nizeroro — niy. Iwa Sesus kape niy. Anabo hi mytsaty nikara. Iwatahi Sesus humo tispirikporêta niy. Iwahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa niyziknaha.

⁵⁴ Iwahatu Sesus Deus zikwy ziwatawyky. Sizubarêtsa bo Deus zikwy ziwatawykyzo niy. Karireja ezektsa bo Deus zikwy ziwatawy. Sudeja ekze niparakze Deus zikwy petok ziwatawy niy.

5

Sesus ityryk niakbabata zizerorowy.

¹ Iwaze Sesus Serusarêhe bo niukuru. Sudeutsa myikaha bo Serusarêhe bo zumuku. ²⁻³ Serusarêhe eze zarape waha eze niy. Zarape Betesda inarokoha Sudeu harere niy. Betesda zarape waha eze Serusarêhe hokbowytsa baze niy. Hokbowy hozipyrykzatsa ty inapupukunaha inarokota zumubahani. Iwa katsyhyry watsa iwatsa hokbowytsa iwa niaha. Anaeze kytsa sizubarêtsa ziknakpykyryknaha. Simyitsapyrêtsa niaha. Sihyrikubyitsa, siekbyritsa, sityryktsa niakbabatsa, pãozikahabyitsa iwatsa anaeze ziknapykyryknaha. Sizubarêtsa ziknasisperykynaha. ⁴ Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhĩtsa pihik wastuhu ziknasikik. Pihik zikziktsik pepewyky. Pihik zikzitsikpepewykyze kytsa pihik bo ziknautsotsokoknaha. Aty tapara ziknahazukukze zikzizerorowy ky.

⁵ Anaeze hi Sesus zumu. Maku bo iksa niy. Atahi tubabatu tsimyitsapyrêta sinini ziknakara niy. Tirĩta oito anos niytyk tseheze sinini ziknakara. ⁶ Sesus ibo iksa niy. Tubabatu ziknahoekek ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwaze ibo iksa niyze ipe niy:

— Ikia skaraba hawa tsimy tsimyzororo tsihikik sa — niy.

⁷ — Yh̃ niy. Myzororo ikykarazetu — niy. — Batu aty tohi katukta ziky. Batu aty tohi zikmokty pihik bo niy. Uta zuba zeka batu pihik bo ziksi. Iwatahi mektsatu katy haraze mykaranaha h̃ pihik bo. Utakta batu. Mektsatu zuba nazororoko naha — niy.

⁸ Iwaze Sesus ipe niy:

— O kyiktykta! Awanu ty kokpuhyktykta. Tsiksikta — niy.

⁹ Atsoko itarikto. Tawanu ty kokpuhyryk niy. Niparak niy. Tsakurêta nikara h̃. Nawazuruze Sudeutsa byrywy zumuze h̃ nikara. ¹⁰ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa izororowyhyta pe niaha:

— Aba katsa Sudeutsa tsimymybyrykynaha niaha. Ikia tarabaja tsimy kara. Wasanibara tsimy. Ikia awanu tsipisik, iwatahi tarabaja tsimy kara — niaha. Myhyrinymyrywy tihi:

— Mybyrywy pumuze batu tarabaja zikaha — niy.

¹¹ Iwaze izororowyhyta ispe niy:

— Zikzororowyta tihi kape niy: “Awanu ty kokpuhyryktykta tsiksikta” — niy.

¹² Niahatsahi ipe niaha:

— Aty skaraba ape. “Awanu ty kokpuhyktykta tsiksikta!” niy — niaha.

¹³ — Batu kanyhy. Inaro batu kawabyhy — niy. Kytsa batu ity nyzo. Kytsa sizubarëtsa anaeze niy. Iwatahi Sesus niparak. Iwatahi maku naro batu iwabyhy.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus izororowyhyta. Deus wahoro zubata eze zihobyk. Ipe niy:

— Abaka ikia tsikzororo hỹ awatu ty. Tsimynamysapybyi zeka sinini tsimykara — niy.

¹⁵ Iwaze izororowyhyta Sudeutsa bo ziksizo ispe niy:

— Maku Sesus inaro atahi zikzororowy — niy. ¹⁶ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa Sesus nizokyrykynaha. Sesus maku zizororowy zuruze tahabyrykynaha ana humo hi tahakyrikinaha. Iwatsahi Sesus zimyijakaranaha.

¹⁷ Sesus ispe niy:

— Kazo tarabaja mynakara, batu pyk ziky. Uta kino niwatihi tarabaja mynakara — niy.

¹⁸ Iwaze Sudeutsa taparaktsa zibeze tsihikiknaha. Tapara maku zizororowy. Sudeutsa byrykywy eze tuze maku zizororowy. Bykyze nitsaso Deus kazo isopyk niy. Nitsasokoze Deus kazo my, tazikwy Deus zikwy atsatu my nikara. Iwatsahi ihumo tahakyrikinaha.

Aty sa Deus tse ipehawy.

¹⁹ Iwaze Sesus taparaktsa pe nitsasokozo:

— Hawa motsasoko wasi my. Deus tse babata my. Atazuba batu. Atazuba batu mykara. Hawa Deus mykara naha ty zuba mykara. Hawa Deus motsasoko naha atsatu motsaso. Kazo tsizubarëna mykara atsatu mykara pisopykzuku — niy.

²⁰ — Iwahatu Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Tatse humo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iwatahi hawa mykaraze tatse bo piwatawyky. Utakta ihumo myzisopykzuku. Nawa kasoho mytsaty mykara. Jaba maku ityryk niakbabata izororowy anabo hi iktsa tsikaha. Abahi kazo tsizubarëna kabo piwatawyky. Kabo piwatawyky zeka pahawatawyky. Ikiahatsa hi: “O tisapyrëna tsimaha.” Tsimypybynaha — niy.

²¹ — Kyze Deus siakbatsa mynasihyrizikpobawy. Uta kino niwatihi. Kahumo istsihitsa mysihyrizikpowyzo. Deus tse humo mynasihyrizikpoba.

²² Deus mybarawy ezektsa bo batu tyso “O ikia wasani tsimykara. Usta pe batu amysapy tsimykara” my. Batu. Uta zuba mybarawy ezektsa pe: “Ikia wasani” mykara. Usta pe: “Ikia batu amysapy” mykara — iwa Deus harere kape niy.

— Ikia zuba mybarawy ezektsa soho tsiwatawyky. Aty ja imysapybyikita tsimytsasoko. Aty tsimysapyrëta tsimytsasoko — niy. ²³ — Iwatsahi sizubarëtsa kasoho humo maha “O ikia Deus tse babata. Aharere tsiwabyynaha. Tsimyharerewabyrëta tsimy” maha. Asa kino niwatihi Deus harere piwabykynaha. Kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka kytsa okzeka Deus harere bo niwatihi batu yhỹ maha. Iharere kino batu ziwabykynaha. Atahi zikpehahik iharere siwabyhybyitsa hi batu ma zikaha — niy.

²⁴ — Amy sa motsasoko wasani my. Aty kaharere bo hyỹ mykara zeka meky watu mozik. Tawahi ispituzo Deus tuk mynapykyryk. Atahi zikpehakata humo tspirikporëta. Iwatahi tawahi ispitu mynapykyryk. Deus batu tyso ipe. “O ikia batu amysapy. Sinini ykarawy bo tsimy” my. Iwa batu tyso, batu sinini ykarawy bo ba zipeha. ²⁵ Amy wasani motsasoko. Utakta

Deus tse. Abaka sizubarëtsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Asahi kaharere piwabyziukunaha siakbatsa watsa maha. Abahi kaharere bo hyÿ maha zeka meky watu moziknaha. Kahumo sisipitu tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. ²⁶ Deus zuba mynasihyrizikpo. Kazo kape tynasihyrizikpo iwatahi uta kino niwatihi siakbatsa mynasihyrizikpo. ²⁷ Utakta kytsa wata Deus zikpehata. Deus humo kytsa pe my: “Ikia Deus okzeka wasani” mykara. Utsa kytsa pe: “Ikia batu amysapy” mykara. Deus harere humo iwa motsasoko.

²⁸ Batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Bykyze siakbatsa kaksoho piwaby-naha. Kaksoho piwabynahaze tahaytyk ekze myzipunaha. ²⁹ Asaktsa wasani ziknakaranaha. Nahyrizikpobanahaze tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Iwaze asaktsa batu simysapy ziknakaranaha nahyrizikponaha kino niwatihi. Simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha mybara botu tahasapynaha. Tahawahi sinini mynakaranaha. Deus bara botu zitahasapynaha Deus pokso tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Batu siaku maha — niy.

Aty sa Sesus zipeha.

³⁰ — Motsasoko nahaka kaharere bara tu my.

Tapara kazo harere piwaby iwaze motsaso. Tapara kazo mykara bykyze atsatu mykara iwa mozihihik. Botu zikpehata kabo nitsasoko anahi motsasoko. Iwatahi kytsa pe my: “Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa.” Utsa kytsa pe: “Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy” mykara. Iwa motsasoze wasani mykara — niy.

³¹ — Utatu kasoho motsaso zeka batu sapy. Iharere batu wasani tsinakaranaha. ³² Iwa batu tyso. Usta kasoho motsasoko. Kazo kasoho motsasokoze iharere kino tisapyrëna hÿ iharere humo wasani mykara.

³³ Tubabatu ahatuktsa Suão Batista bo tsipehakanaha. Ata kino kasoho nitsasoko. Hawa ha nitsasoko wasape niy. ³⁴ Iwa Suão Batista kasoho ahabo nitsasoko. Utakta pahaoktyhyryk my, iwa Suão Batista kasoho nitsasoko. Iharere batu kasoho tsihikik ahabo zuba kasoho nitsasoko — Sesus niy.

³⁵ — Rika inapokze amypubyri mozik. Iwaze parakbaha mokozoneha. Haneze miwa bo mokozoneha. Suão Batista rika wata nikara. Deus harere nitsasoko. Iwaze Deus okzeka wasani ahahyrinymyrëtsa. Anahi Suão harere humo ahahyrinymyrëtsa.

³⁶ Hawa ha Suão nitsasoko tisapyrëna nikara. Hawa ha uta motsasoziuku tisapyrëna hÿ. Uta Deus zikpehata kytsa wata piwatawyky. Iwahatu kytsa kape maha:

“O azo mybo zapeha. Deus zikwy tsipiwatawyky” mykaranaha. ³⁷ Kazo zikpeha kino kasoho motsasoko. Ikiahatsa iharere batu ahawabyhy. Iwaze ihumo batu ahaspirikpo — niy.

³⁸ — Kazo mybarawy ezektsa bo zikpeha. Iharere bo tsikaeni zuba yhÿ tsimykaranaha. Kahumo batu ahaspirikpo tsihik iwatsahi iharere bo tsikaeni zuba yhÿ tsimykaranaha — niy. ³⁹ — Deus harere botu ziwatahanaha anaty hi tsipinymyrykynaha. Ana humo ja Deus tuk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha ba zikaha. Deus kasoho motsasoko. ⁴⁰ Tsinahyrizikponahaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Kahumo ahaspirikporëtsa. Iwa Deus papeu humo nitsasoko. Ikiahatsa kino kahumo batu ahaspirikpo iwatsahi tsinahyrizikponahaze Deus tuk ba ahawahi tsipahasapynaha. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhÿ tsimaha.

⁴¹ Kytsa kasoho zuba motsasokonaha. Kasoho motsasokonaha zeka. “O atakta tsimysapyrëta my” maha. Mybarapetu sisopyk. Asahi kahumo tsikaeni zuba siakparawy “O atakta tsimysapyrëta maha” zeka mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁴² Ikiahatsa Deus humo batu ahapokzitsi ana humo hi

kahyrinymyrëta — niy. ⁴³ — Uta aparakbahatsa bo kazo harere humo my. Zikpeha iharere bo hyÿ ikykara. Ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpo. Usta mozumu zeka ipehabyitatu taharere humo zuba mozumu, ikiahatsa iharere bo yhyÿ tsimykaranaha.

⁴⁴ Deusta atababata zuba my. Batu ustaka. Ikiahatsa Deus ahape my: “O ahamysapyrëtsa tsimaha” anahi batu ahatsihik. Kytsa ahasoho motsasokonahaze “O ahamysapyrëtsa.” Anahi zuba ahakparawy. Iwatsahi kaharere bo batu yhyÿ tsimykaranaha kahumo batu ahaspirikpo — niy.

⁴⁵ — Utakta kazo bo myze ikiahatsa soho batu tyso. “O batu simysapy maha” my. Ikiahatsa Moises nihyrikosokdata harere humo tsimyzurukunaha iwaze “O katsa wasani tsinakaranaha” tsimaha. Batu ba. ⁴⁶ Moises nihyrikosokdata kasohe ziwatahaka. Iwaha hi ikiahatsa iharere bo hyÿ tsinakaranaha zeka kaharere bo niwatihi hyÿ tsimynakaranaha. ⁴⁷ Iharere ziwatahaka naha bo yhyÿ ahabyi zeka kaharere bo kino niwatihi ba hyÿ tsimaha — niy.

Iwa Sesus Sudeutsa taparaktsa bo nitsasoko.

6

Sesus sizubarëtsa nisidisahawky.

¹ Kyze Sesus pihik amakta taba zitsikza. Pihikzotsabyri Karireja inarokota niy. Usa inaro Tiberias niy. ² Kytsa sizubarëtsa iapik niukurunaha. — O Sesus simyitsapyrëtsa nisizororowyky. Ata bo hi iktsa tsimaha — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi iapik niukurunaha.

³ Iwaze Sesus hara bo nido. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nidyhydyhykynaha. ⁴ Paskoa zumukunahatsa hi Sudeutsa myikaha niy. Paskoa inarokoha myikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha. Hawa Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuëhĩĩ anahumo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. ⁵ Iwaze Sesus aparakbaha inazuzuknahaze sibo iktsa nikara. Ëryktsa tu izumukunaha niy. Iwaze Sesus Piripi pe niy:

— Haneziky ty sa mydisahawy sizubarëtsa bo nataskyryk. Haneziky ty sa atsikara nataskyryk — niy.

⁶ Sesus ta zuba mytsaty nikara.

— Utakta mysidisahawy. Hawa Piripi mytsaty mykara ana humo hi pinymyryky. Tozeka ja kahumo tspirikporëta nikara iwatahi Piripi pe iky. “Haneziky ty sa mydisahawy nataskyryk” — niy.

⁷ Iwaze Piripi Sesus pe niy:

— Batu kahyrinymyry. Myokyrysaro byizeka ihuak bara ty ba zioknaha. Pibytuhukutu mytyktseheze tarabaja my zeka batu atsikara ba zioknaha. Tarabajaziu mykara zeka ba zikpyk atsikara tsikaeni zuba aparakbaha bo nyny my — niy.

⁸ Iwaze Ædere zinymyrykyta Simaõ Peduru tsy tihi niy:

⁹ — O ta zito jabasta mybo izumu. Atahi mytsyhyry wa zuba atsikara, piknutsa petoktsa zuba aha niy. Myzubarëtsa mydisahawy panytu — niy.

¹⁰ Sesus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa kytsa pe tsimaha “Tyk bo dyhy dyhy tahaktsa tsimaha” — niy. Nabo towahaditsa tisapyrëna. Kytsa sizubarëtsa tadyhydyhykynaha, Sĩko miutsa kytsa nidyhydyhykynaha. Wytykyryk sihyrytsa ahatsa niwatihi nidyhydyhykynaha. ¹¹ Iwaze Sesus atsikara ty okok niyze Deus pe niy:

— Ikia humo ka mykurëtsa — niy. Iwaze atsikara ty zinymyrykynahatsa bo nyny niy. Nyny nikaraze tsizubarëna niyzikzik. Ibiakrybarawa niukuru. Kytsa sizubarëtsa bo nyny nynyzo nikaranaha. Piknutsa kino niwatihi

kytsa bo nyny nikaraze sibiakyhybyitsa wa niukurunaha. Nyny nikaraze tsizubarêtsa niyzikiknaha. Iwaze nyny nynyzo niy kytsa sizubarêtsa bo niy. Kyze kytsa tihi:

— O mysorokrêtsa tsikahasorokbyrynaha — niaha.
¹² Tahadisahabanahaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Itsatsakyha ty jerehe peryk bo tsipupunahaktsa! Tsipupunaha zeka wasani my — niy.

¹³ Iwaze itsatsakyhy ty arehe ty peryk bo zipupukunaha. Dose mytsyhyry tsawa peryktsa mysipyk naha wa Sesus atsikara ziubara piknutsa tsizubarêtsa nisiubara aha.

¹⁴ Iwaze aparakbaha izikwy bo iksa niahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Aty skaraba Sesus. Atahi kok tubabatu tisperykynaha. Atahi Deus sohokotsa babata — nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Iwatsahi Sesus ziooty tsihikiknaha. Ipe maha:

— Ikia mypehatsa tsimozik — maha. Sesus hawa mytsaty nikaranaha tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi atazuba niparak. Hara bo nido niy.

Sesus pihik tsiksukpe buruk niukuru.

¹⁶ Kyze zunubaze zinymyrykynahatsa pihikzotsabyri bo nisiknaha.

¹⁷ Niahatsahi tsaraha sihezôni taeze kokorohyk niaha. Kaparanaũ bo pihikzotsabyri ziksikzakanahaze, miwa buruk tu asa zuba niukurunaha. Sesus batu sibo zuk niy. ¹⁸ Ziturikinahatsa tu atsoko zopoktsa inabybyknaha. Pihik zopoktsa humo atsoko iheridawy waha. ¹⁹ Turi turi turi nikaranaha. Nokponi turi nikaranaha. Siko kirometero ziturikinahaze. Kyze atsoko Sesus bo iksa niaha. Atahi sibo izumuku. Pihik tsiksukpe buruk inaukuru. Harazuk ahabyita inaukuru. Sibo izumubahanikize sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha.

— Aty skaraba — nikaranaha.

²⁰ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Ahapyby byihuktsa — niy. Uta hiba Sesus ispe niy.

²¹ Iwatsahi Sesus pokso batu sipyby. Ipe niaha:

— Pany! Tsaraha bokta! — niaha. Atsoko tsaraha amykta taba niukurunaha bybyby niaha.

Kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus ziberikinaha.

²² Iwaze kytsa sizubarêtsa asa kino pihik amykta taba nitarenaha Sesus ziberikinaha. Asa zuba nizapykykynaha Sesus sa hana bo. Jatuka tsaraha estuba zuba hỹ niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa tsaraha eze kokorohyk niaha. Asa zuba koikny niukurunaha. Sesus situk batu ityny niy.

²³ Nipamykysokonahaze usts tsarahatsa bybyby niaha. Tsarahatsa Tiberias iknyktsa. Haneze Sesus kytsa nisidisahawyky naha bazebabatu tsarahatsa bybyby niaha. ²⁴ Iwaze Sesus bo batu zuk ituk zinymyrykynahatsa kino batu niaha tsarahatsa tsihitsa kytsa pe niy:

— Sesus sa hana bo zinymyrykynahatsa kino hana bo sa — niy.

— Pihikzotsabyri botu zitsikzanaha — niaha.

— Yhỹ. Tupakta! Katsa kino siapik tatsikza — niaha. Tsarahatsa eze kokorohyk niaha. Turi turi turi. Kaparanaũ bo bybyby niaha. Sesus ziberikinaha iwatsahi pihikzotsabyri zitsikzanaha.

Sesus atsikara hyrity wa.

²⁵ Myzubaha iziberikinaha. Iwaze zihobyknahaze ipe niaha:

— O mypehatsa hawa eze sa tsikzumu. Katsa tsikaberikiknaha hỹ — nikaranaha.

²⁶ — Hawa motsasoko wasani my — Sesus niy.

— Ikiahatsa atsikara tsioknahatsawu tsimozikberikinaha. Ana iwatawuy naha humo batu ahahyrinymyry — niy. ²⁷ — Ahadisahawu bo zuba mytsaty tsinakaranaha hỹ. Ahasorokrẽtsa tsikaha. Usa mydisahawu humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ana ty kino hauk tsimaha zeka Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus myzahahyryzikpowyzo iwaze ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Ahawahi Deus tuk tsinapykyryknaha. Utakta inasikta ahawata ikyzik Deus hi kazo. Atahi:

“Kaharere bo hỹ tsimykara. Iwatahi tadisahawu kino kytsa bo nyny tsimykara” niy. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hỹ tahaktsa — Sesus niy.

²⁸ Iwaze Sudeutsa ipe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba katsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykananaha hawa skaraba Deus mozihikik — niaha.

²⁹⁻³¹ Deus hi:

— Atahi ahabo ipehata humo tyspirikponahaktsa! — niy. — Utakta Deus zikpehata. Kahumo tsimyspirikponaha zeka Deus harere bo hỹ tsimaha — Sesus niy. Kytsa Sesus pe niaha:

— Taparaktsa myzotsa jerukbara eze atsikara waha ty tahadisahakanaha. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka “Moises bo nipamykysokoze atsikara waha kytsa bo inatsuku. Atsikara waha bijoikpe ikny kytsa nisidisahawyknaha” — iwa Moises Deus zikwy sibo ziwatawyky.

— Ikia ja. Azikwy ty sa mybo tsihiwatawuy tsimykananaha. Iwaze zuba ahumo myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha — tsimykananaha.

³² — Hawa utakta motsaso wasani my. Moises atsikara ty zuba kytsa bo nyny nikara. Ana atsikara morapa hwiwy zubaha niy. Kazo hi atsikara babata kytsa bo nyny mykara. Ana atsikara baba humo kytsa meky watu moziknaha. Deus tyryktsa moziknaha atsikara baba humo — niy. ³³ — Deus atsikara ty mybo nyny my bijoikpe iknyky. Utakta atsikara waha, uta hi bijoikpe iknykta. Uta kino kytsa kahumo meky watu moziknaha niy. Mynahyryzikponaha kahumo tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha — niy.

³⁴ Kytsa ipe niaha:

— Anaty mybo nyny tykta! Ana hi mydisahawu mozik. Mydisahawu ty mybo nyny tynakara — nikaranaha.

³⁵ Sesus niy:

— Uta hiba atsikara baba niy. Deus myzubaha bo nyny mykara. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo hỹ tsimykananaha. Kahumo tsimyspirikponaha zeka ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha iarapa byitawata tsakurẽta. Ikiahatsa kahumo tsimyspirikponaha zeka aharapabyitsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahakurẽtsa tsimykananaha.

³⁶ Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha. Utakta kazikwy iwatawyky anabo hi tsinynaha. Iwa humo kabo batu yhỹ zikaha. ³⁷ Aparakbaha kahumo mysispirikpoko ana hi kazo mozihikik. Iwatsahi kahumo sispirikporẽtsa mykananaha. Aty skaraba kahumo tispirikporẽta atahi batu tyso “O ikia kahumo batu spirikpo, iwahi ba ziktsaso” — niy.

³⁸ — Utakta bijoikpe ikny iknasikze Deus harere bo zuba hỹ mynakara. Hawa sa mozihikik naha humo batu yhỹ iky iwa humo batu zuk. Atahi zikpeha iwatahi iharere bo zuba hỹ mykara. ³⁹ Hawa sa Deus mozihikik. Kytsa asahi kahumo mospirikponaha mysipokzitsiki. Iwatsahi kahumo sispirikporẽtsa ba ziksiere. Mybarawu mopykze kahumo sispirikporẽtsa mynahyryzikponahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

⁴⁰ Yhỹ kazo harere bo mykara. Aty skaraba katse harere bo hỹ mykananaha asahi ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Mybarawu mopykze

kahumo ituk mynahyrizikponaha. Ana kino Deus harere bo my hỹ — Sesus niy.

⁴¹ Kyze Sudeutsa asa zuba isoho zisapybyrikinaha. Nitsasokoze:

— Uta hiba atsikara waha, uta hiba bijoikpe iknykta nikara — ana humo hi zisapybyrikinaha.

⁴² — Iwatsahi nikaranaha hawa skaraba. O atahi sa Sesus zuba. Sose tse sa nikaranaha. Ije niwatihi tsinynaha. Hawaha ta sa “Utakta bijoikpe iknykta” nikara. Atahi mybarapetu nikara — nikaranaha. Iwa asa zuba zisapybyrikinaha.

⁴³ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Awatutahaktsa ahamysapybyrihuktsa! — niy. ⁴⁴ Kazo zikwy humo zuba kytsa kahumo sispirikporẽtsa. Ata kino zikpeha iwaze kytsa kahumo mysipirikpoko. Mybarawy mopykze asahi mynasihyrizikpo iwa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

⁴⁵ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa iharere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha:

— Aparakbaha Deus mysihyrinymyryky — niy. Iharere hi kasoho my. Kytsa kahumo mospirikponaha zeka ana kino Deus kazo ihyrinymyrywy. Ana humo hi mysihyrinymyryky. ⁴⁶ Batu aty tohi Deus ityny my. Uta zuba iny atahi zikpeha.

⁴⁷ Motsasoko wasani my. Aty skaraba kahumo tispirikporẽta atahi mynahyrizikpoze Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk niy. ⁴⁸ Sesus tihi:

— Utakta atsikara baba my. Kahumo kytsa meky watu mozurukunaha. Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Kahumo simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha.

⁴⁹ Taparaktsa ahazotsa niakbakanahatsa jeruk bara eze atsikara waha ziokoknaha. Iwatsa tu niakbakanaha. ⁵⁰ Aba atsikara baba soho ahabo motsasoko. Ana ty tsimymydisahanaha zeka ba zikumuzanaha ana hi bijoikpe iknykyry. Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha — niy.

⁵¹ Utakta hi bijoikpe iknykta my. Mybarawy eze ktsa bo iknasik. Myzubaha mekywatsatu ziyziknaha iky. Kytsa kahumo sispirikporẽtsa mohyrikosok-danahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Atsikara ty sibo nyny my ana hi katsani. Katsani ty mybarawy eze ktsa bo nyny my. Iwatsahi mynahyrizikponaha asahi Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

⁵² Iwaze Sudeutsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Hawa skaraba Sesus tatsani ty mybo nyny my. Hawa skaraba inury taboro — nikaranaha.

⁵³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa motsasoko wasani mykara. Utakta Deus zikpehata ahawata ikyzik. Ikiahatsa katsani ty hauk ahabyizeka batu Deus tyryktsa zikyzyknaha. Batu meky watu zikyzyknaha. Ikiahatsa kaspu ty tsõ ahahabyizeka batu Deus tyryktsa zikyzyknaha. Batu meky watu zikyzyknaha.

⁵⁴ Aty katsani pihauk zeka Deus tyryk mozik. Mekywatu mozuruku. Aty kaspu piku zeka Deus tyryk mozik. Mekywatu mozuruku. Tsimysapyrẽta mozik. Mybarawy mopykze mynahyrizikpo. ⁵⁵ Iwatahi katsani mydisahawy baba my. Kaspu mypowy baba my. ⁵⁶ Aty katsani ty tadisaha zeka atahi katuk mynapykyryk. Aty kaspu piku zeka atahi katuk mynapykyryk. Kahyrikoso zikwy situk mozuruku. Uta kino situk niwatihi mozuruku — niy.

⁵⁷ — Kazo humo myspitu tsinakaranaha. Uta zikpehata kazo humo kaspitu. Kazo mozikyryzikpozo my. Atsatu kytsa asahi katsani ty tahadisahanahaze nasihyrizikpo — Sesus niy.

⁵⁸ — Utahi atsikara baba bijoikpe iknykta inasik niy. Tubabatu taparaktsa niakbakanahatsa atsikara waha ty ziknatahadisahanaha. Atsikara waha

bijoikpe ikny inatsukunaha. Aparakbaha atsikara tisapyrëna ty tahadis-ahakanaha asahi niakbabaiknaha. Utakta atsikara wata. Uta bijoikpe iknykta iknasik. Kytsa katsani ty tahadisahakanaha zeka Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha — niy.

⁵⁹ Iwa Sesus Sudeutsa zinymyrykynahatsa wahoro eze nishyrinymyryky. Kaparanaũ eze nikara.

Hawa katsa Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyknaha.

⁶⁰ Kyze kytsa Sesus tuktsa iharere ziwabykynahaze betsakze nikaranaha. Asa tihi:

— O iharere batu mykparawy. Iharere tsihokdaharëna hỹ. Batu aty tohi yhỹ my — nikaranaha.

⁶¹ Upyk harere ahabyitsa tu iwata tu Sesus tsihyrinymyrëta nikara. Imyspirikpowy soho humo taokanikinaha. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Kaharere tsihokdaharëna niy. Kaharere batu ahakparawy iwatsahi kaharere bo batu ma zikaha — niy. ⁶² — Utakta iknasikta ahawata ikyzik. Kahumo batu ahaspirikpo iwatahi kaharere tsihokdarëna. Utakta bijoikpe bo kazo bo piksizoze anabo hi iktsa tsimaha ja kaharere bo yhỹ tsimaha.

⁶³ Deus hyrikoso humo aparakbaha meky watu moziknaha. Aparakbaha ihumo Deus tuk siwahi mynapykyryknaha. Kytsa zuba zeka batu Deus tuk mynapykyknaha. Batu zikaha. Iwa zeka kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka Deus hyrikoso ahatuk my. Iwaze ikiahatsa Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyknaha.

⁶⁴ Wastuhu kaharere bo ba hỹ zikaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrëta — niy. Iharere iakparawy byitsa soho humo botu zinymyry. Estuba sisukyrytsitsa bo zioptyhyrykta humo kino tsihyrinymyrëta. Zinymyrykynahatsa nisinapykykze tsihyrinymyrëta.

⁶⁵ Iwatahi ahape iky.

— Tapara kazo yhỹ my iwaze kytsa kahumo sispirikporëtsa. Asa zuba kazo harere bo hỹ mahaze asahi kahumo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha — niy.

⁶⁶ Iwa Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa iharere bo batu yhỹ niaha. Batu iapik pãozo.

⁶⁷ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa dose tsa pe niy:

— Ikiahatsa ja. Ikiahatsa kino sa tsipikarikiknaha — niy.

⁶⁸ Iwaze Simaõ Peduru ipe niy:

— Mypehatsa aty hapik sa tsimaha. Ikia humo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Hawa tsimhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyknaha anahi ikia zuba tsikmyhyrinymyryky. ⁶⁹ Iwatsahi aharere humo myspirikporëtsa. Ikia zuba Deus zahapehata tsimaha. Tsamysapyrëta — niy. Iwa Simaõ Peduru niy.

⁷⁰ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta dose mytsyhyrytsa hawa zinymyrykynahatsa iksiwatawyhik. Estuba ahatukta Satanas mozik — niy.

⁷¹ Sesus Sudas soho nitsasoko. Sudas Simaõ Iskariotses tse niy. Atahi Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo pioktyhyryk niy.

7

Sesus tatukytsa tuk.

¹ Kyze Sesus Karireja bo niukuru. Sudeja bo ka batu pão. Sudeutsa taparaktsa zibeze tsihikiknaha. Iwatahi Sudeja bo batu pão. Karireja eze zuba niapykyryk. ² Tapara Sudeutsa myikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha. Taparaktsa jerukbara eze tahaparik zizikinaha naha bo hi mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Iwaze amyikaha bytykara isiparik bo niapykyryknaha. ³ Iwaze Sesus tukytsa ipe niaha:

— Sudeja bo ikiakta tsiksikta. Anabo tsimyzeka hawa tsimykara atuktsa iktsa maha. Azikwy bo iktsa maha. ⁴ Tsipany tsihikik zeka ba okpitsĩĩ ziky. Atahi izikwy ty sizubarẽtsa bo mysiwatawyky. Iwatahi Sudeja boktsa — niaha.

⁵ Itukytsa kino ihumo sispirikpobyitsa nikaranaha iwa ipe nikaranaha.

⁶ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta aba amyikaha bo ba zikumu. Ikiahatsaktsa myikaha bo zeka wasani my tsimykaranaha. ⁷ Aparakbaha asahi Deus harere bo batu yhyĩ zikaha kahumo tahakyrikinaha. Ikiahatsa humo ka batu siakyri. Uta kahumo zuba sakyirirẽtsa nikaranaha. Utakta ispe my: “Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha” my iwatsahi kaharere humo tahakyrikinaha. ⁸ Ikiahatsaktsa simyikaha boktsa! Utakta ba zikparak. Abaka ba zikumu. Bykyze zuba my — niy. Iwa Sesus tatukytsa pe niy.

⁹ Iwaze itukytsa simyikaha bo niukurunaha. Sesus Karireja eze nitare.

Sesus simyikaha bo.

¹⁰ Kyze Sesus niwatihi simyikaha bo niy. Kytsa bo batu tyso. Ity sohabyita tu simyikaha bo niukuru. Kytsa batu sihyrinymyry. Sipapatu niparak. ¹¹⁻¹³ Sudeutsa taparaktsa simyikaha bo niukurunaha. Asahi myikaha eze Sesus ziberikinaha. Asahi:

— Sesus sa hana bo — nikaranaha. Aparakbaha isoho nitsasokona-haze Sudeutsa taparaktsa batu siwaby tsihik. Iwatsahi akbyibatu zuba nipamykysokonaha. Asaktsa:

— O tahi tsimysapyrẽta — nikaranaha. Utsa kytsa:

— O batu. Batu imysapy. Atahi kytsa bo nisispihikbataka — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwa Sesus soho nitsasokonaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze Sesus zumu. Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Anaeze iziak-bata kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. Simyikaha asiba nepykze nisihyrinymyryky.

¹⁵ Taparaktsa Sudeutsa iharere batu siakparawy. Asa kino:

— Hawa hãta skaraba Deus papeu humo zinymyryba. Nimy-hyrinymyrykynahatsitsa batu tyhyrinymyry iwata tu tsihyrinymyrẽta. Batu wasani my — nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze Sesus ispe niy:

— Amy ty pahahyrinymyryky kaharere bara zikpehata harere zuba pinymyryky. Iharere zuba sizubarẽtsa mysihyrinymyryky — Sesus niy.

¹⁷ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O amy ty nisihyrinymyryky iharere zuba ja — tsimykaranaha. Utakta ahape my:

— Aty sa Deus harere piwaby tsihikik anahi kaharere baba hi pi-hyrinymyryky. Atahi kaharere Deus kabo zinyny niy ana humo hi tsi-hyrinymyrẽta. ¹⁸ Wastuhu kytsa tahaharere ty zuba nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Utsa kytsa batu. Deus harere humo zuba nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Asahi tahaharere ty zuba nisihyrinymyrykynaha. — Ziwabynahatsa sisoho:

— O siharere wasani my, myhyrizikwanitsa moziknaha — nikaranaha. Iwa kytsa sisoho motsasokonahaze anahi mozihikiknaha. Kytsa Deus harere ty zuba nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Aparakbaha hi:

— O Deus harere tisapyrẽna — nikaranaha. Ana soho humo hi sakurẽtsa nikaranaha. Anahi Deus harere soho piwaby tsihikiknaha. Asa zuba wasani mykaranaha. Batu mybarapetu mykaranaha.

¹⁹ — Tubabatu Moises nihyrikosokdata ahadiritsa bo Deus harere ty nisihyrinymyryky. Batu aty tohi iharere bo hyĩ ziknakara. Amy humo sa ikiahatsa tsipikbeze tsihikiknaha — niy. Aparakbaha Deus wahoro zubata eze tu Sesus harere ziwabykynaha.

²⁰ — O ikia paikpa mytsaty tsimykara. Hyrikoso isapybara atuk my. Aty sa pabezetsihikik — nikaranaha. Iwa kytsa sisukmotsa nikaranaha. Serusarêhe eze ktsa sihyrinymyrêtsa. Sudeutsa taparaktsa Sesus pibeze tsihikiknaha anahi sihyrinymyrêtsa.

²¹ — Sudeutsa byrywy eze kazikwy ty pahawatawyky. Kazikwy humo nipybybaiknaha. Kazikwy bo i ktsa tsimykarahanaze, “O batu amysapy my. Atahi byrywy eze tarabaja niy” tsimykarahanaha — Sesus niy.

²² Tubabatu Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka — Ahahyrytsa makuskyrytsa tysipiakzyzyknaha. Siwatahawy mozik atahi Deus tyryk niyzik ziwatawy. Ikiahatsa ahabykyhytsa tabyrywy eze tsinasipiakzyzyknaha. ²³ Tabyrywy ahaskyrywytsa tysipiakzyzyknaha Moises harere humo. Iharere bo yhỹ tsimyzihikiknaha iwatsahi tysipiakzyzyknaha.

Uta maku izororo baba mybyrywy eze ana humo hi ja tsikahakyrikinaha. Amo humo ja tahakyrikinaha — niy. — O atahi mybyrywy eze tarabaja my. Maku zizororowyze tarabaja nikara. Batu amysapy tsimy — tsikykarahanaha.

²⁴ Sizubarêtsa tsimytsasokonaha:

— Atahi batu wasani my mybarapetu tsimykarahanaha niy. Hawa tohi mykara batu tyso “O atahi batu imysapy my”. Awatutaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus hi Deus zipehata.

²⁵ Serusarêhe eze wastuhu kytsa nipamykysokonaha:

— Atahi sa pibeze tsihikiknaha — nikaranaha.

²⁶ — Atahi kytsa okze motsasoko. Batu aty tohi ity sohometu. Tozeka ja taparaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa. Tozeka ja Sesus Deus zipehata ana humo hi yhỹ mykarahanaha — nikaranaha. ²⁷ Iwa wastuhu Serusarêhe eze ktsa nikaranaha. — Deus zipehata mozumuze batu aty tohi hana iknykta ja zikaha. Katsa zuba ihumo myhyrinymyrêtsa iwatahi batu Deus zipehata my — nikaranaha.

²⁸ Iwaze Sesus sizubarêtsa Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze nsihyrinymyryky. Opykani haty nsihyrinymyryky:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahanyhỹ. Ikiahatsa hana ikny ta ja izumu ba tsimykarahanaha. Deus kazo zikpehatawy ikzumu hỹ. Ba ahabyizeka ba zikzumu. Atahi wasani mykara. Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinyhy. ²⁹ Uta zuba iny. Ibaze iknapykyry tatu my. Atahi mybarawy bo zikpehatawy — Sesus niy.

³⁰ Iwaze kytsa nizokbatsi tsihikiknaha. Sisukyrytsitsa bo itsipa humo tsioktyhyknaha nikaranaha, batu nabaze ity paik ahabyitsa. Deus — Batu yhỹ. Katse Sesus ba zioktynaha — niy. Iwatsahi itsipa humo batu ity oktyhyryk. ³¹ Kytsa sizubarêtsa ziwabynahaze iharere bo yhỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa. Ziwabynahatsa hi:

— Deus zipehata zikwy tsipinyaha. Iwatsahi Deus zipehata my mytsaty tsimykarahanaha — niaha.

Deus wahoro zubata perytsitsa Sesus pioktykyzyknaha.

³² Iwaze Pariseutsa parakbaha Sesus nizikerykynaha. Kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus soho nitsasokonahaze iwatsahi ziokttyhyryk tsihikiknaha. Pariseutsa parakbaha, Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparaktsa iwatsa asahi Deus wahoro perytsitsa nisipehakanaha. Sesus itsipa humo tyzioktyhyknaha nisipehakanaha.

³³ Iwaze Sesus niy myzubaha bo:

— Utakta ahabaze jokbohatu mopykyrykspyk. Aiba zuba kapehatsa bo piksizo. ³⁴ Iwaze tsipikberinaha ba zik zikahanaha. Kazo bo piksizoze ba kapiktu zikaha — niy.

³⁵ Sudeutsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Hana bo skaraba mykara katsa ba zik zikahanaha. Tozeka ja ustsas kytsa bo my. Bipyritsa bo ja mykara. Sudeutsa nanabyitaba mynapykyryk Kerekatsitsa baze mynapykyryk. Tozeka ja Kereka ezektsa mysihyrinymyryky — nikaranaha. ³⁶ Tapara mype niy:

— Tsiplikberikinaha bazik zikaha naha. Piksizoze ba kapiktu zikaha niy. Iharere myhumo tsihokdaharēna — nikaranaha.

Deus hyrikoso myhumo pupuputsa hyrity wa.

³⁷ Kyze Sesus sizubarētsa bo nipamykysokozo. Opykani haty nipamykysoko. Simyikaha nepyksohokoze nisihyrinymyrykyzo. Nawa zuruze ispe niy:

— Aty tsiarapukrēta zeka pihik piku. Aty meky watu mozik tsihikik zeka kabo tyzumukta. Iwaze tsiplikuze hi kahumo tsiplikporēta tsihikisapyrēta mozik — Sesus niy. ³⁸ — Pihik waha ituk mynapykyryk. Pupuputsa wa mykara. Asahi kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha kahumo tsiplikporētsa. Hawa kytsa pihik pikuikiknaha utakta situk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi mekywa tu moziknaha. Sisihikisapyrētsa. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu iwatahaha — Sesus niy.

³⁹ Sesus iwaze nitsasoko Deus hyrikoso soho ziwatawyky. Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa tuk mynapykyryk. Deus sibo myzipeha tsihikik. Tapara Deus hyrikoso myzipeha iwaze Sesus tuktsa isoho motsasoko. Mybarawy bo mynasik. Tapara Sesus Deus bo piksizoze iwaze hi Deus hyrikoso mybarawy bo atsoko mynasik. Tapara Sesus Deus bozo my. Bykyze Deus hyrikoso mybarawy bo myzipeha niy.

Kytsa sizubarētsa metutu nikaranaha.

⁴⁰ Kytsa sizubarētsa asa zuba Sesus soho humo nipamykysokonaha. Mekt-satu nitsasokonaha. Wastuhu kytsa nikaranaha:

— Atakta Deus sohokotsa babata, atahi taperyky h̃y — nikaranaha.

⁴¹ Ustsas nikaranaha:

— Atakta Deus zipehata Kiristu my — nikaranaha. Ustsas:

— O batu, Deus zipehata Karireja ezekta ja nikaranaha. ⁴² Deus harere papeu humo Sesus soho botu iwatahaha nikaranaha. Ziwatahaka:

“Deus zipehata Dawi tsekoka my Berēhe eze mopuruk. Sudeja eze my.” Iwa Deus harere niy — nikaranaha.

⁴³ Iwaze kytsa isoho humo niharapepehakanaha. Meky watu siharere nikaranaha. ⁴⁴ Iwaze Deus wahoro perytsitsa Sesus ziokey tsihikiknaha. Asahi batu itsipa humo ity okty.

Sudeutsa taparaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo.

⁴⁵ Kyze Deus wahoro perytsitsa. Pariseutsa bo ziksizonaha. Zumukunahaze nisihehakanahatsitsa ispe niaha:

— Amo sa Sesus ty batu tyoktyhyryk — niaha.

⁴⁶ Deus wahoro perytsitsa hi:

— O batu aty tohi iharere wata my. Iharere tsihikisapyrēna h̃y. Iwatsahi itsipa humo batu tyoktyhyryk — nikaranaha.

⁴⁷ Pariseutsa tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi. Iharere humo ja zahaspirikpoko — niaha.

⁴⁸ Sadusitsa aparakbaha taparaktsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. Batu estuba zikino ihumo batu ispirikpo. Pariseutsa niwatihi ihumo batu sispirikpo.

⁴⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa Moises harere humo batu sihyrinymyry. Asa zuba ihumo sispirikporētsa. Deus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Sinini ykarawy bo pahapeha my — Pariseutsa niaha.

⁵⁰ Maku Nikodemus ituktsa niapykyryk. Tapara atahi unata Sesus bo nikozore. ⁵¹ Atahi tatuktsa pe niy:

— Katsaktsa Sesus harere batu mywabyhy. Iharere ty waby ahahabyizeka ba ibete hỹ zikaha. Batu ziktsasonaha: “Atakta batu imysapy my. Iwatahi sinini ykarawy bo Deus pipeha” niy. Iwa tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Moises mydiritsa nishyrinymyry — niy.

⁵²⁻⁵³ — O ikia niwatihi hazi nikaranaha. Ikia kino ja Karireja ezekta nikaranaha. Iwa tsimytsasokoze Deus papeu humo ihyrinymyrybyita wata — nikaranaha. Taparaktsa hi:

— Deus sohokotsa batu Karireja ikny ta my. Deus papeu humo tsinyz-iukukta tsimy. Iwatahi atakta Sesus batu Deus sohokotsa my — nikaranaha. Kyze tahawahoro bo ziksibanaha.

8

Wytyk sizubatsa oke.

¹ Sesus Oriwerejatsa hara bo niukuru. ² Miwa botu Deus wahoro zubata bozo niy. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa Deus wahoro bo niaha. Sesus ziwabykynaha iwatsahi izumukunaha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa izumunahaze isitazahaeze nidyhyky. Iwaze nishyrinymyryky.

³ Iwaze Deus harere watahatsitsa Pariseutsa niwatihi iwatsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Wytyk ibo zioqtyhyryknaha. Atatsa ipyitsakatatsa tu sizubarẽtsa ziknashewabykyryk. Pariseutsa nizokparakanahaze sibo iktsa niaha. Iwatsahi wytyk zioqtyhyryknaha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa tazahaeze atatsa Sesus bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Niritohoko.

⁴ Iwaze Sesus pe niaha:

— O myhyrinymyrykytsa atatsa wytyk usta ibarikta byita tu zipyrirykyknahaze sibo iktsa tsikaha. Iwatsahi atatsa abo tsikzioqtyhyryknaha.

⁵ Tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Moises myzotsa bo nitsasoko. Papeu humo ziwatahaka. “Wytyk usta maku zikzipyrirykyk zeka atatsa ty ka bohitaha. Haraharetsa ty tsibezena” iwa Moises botu myzotsa nishyrinymyry. Ikia ja, Hawa sa tsimy — nikaranaha.

⁶ Ana hi nitsasokonahaze — Tahaharere tsyhyryzehe nikaranaha iwatsahi nizapykykynaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O iharere meky watu my. Amy ty Moises botu ziwatahaka batu yhỹ my iwaze batu imysapy my — iwa mytsaty nikaranaha.

Iwaze Sesus okmymy hātatu wytyk bo tatsyhyry tyty tapauk baze ziwatahaka. Atatsa bo ka batu iktsa niy. ⁷ Hawa sa tsimy ipe nikaranaha. Kyze niziktsutsuhuku tatu kyik niy sibo iktsa niy. Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa baze aty imysapyrẽta zeka atahi harahare tapara mopapyk — niy. ⁸ Iwaze wytyk bo okmymyzo niy tatsyhyry ty ziwatahakazo.

⁹ Kytsa Sesus harere ziwabynahaze sisikpybyrẽtsa nikaranaha. Iwatahi taparakta maku puke niy. Iwaze estuba estuba zuba zipokonaha. Ziharawyta iypykybyita puke niy. Sizubarẽtsa puke puke niaha. Iharere humo sisikpybyrẽtsa iwatsahi zipobaiknaha. Atatsa zuba Sesus tuk nitare, niriktohoko. ¹⁰ Sesus kyikzo atatsa bo iktsa niy. Ipe niy:

— O wytyk kytsa sa hana bo. Asahi ape “Ikia batu amysapy” nikaranaha. Asahi haraharetsa ty zabezekyzykynaha. Kytsa sa hana bo — niy.

¹¹ — O mypehatsa zipobaiknaha. Aba batu aty tohi kabo “Ikia batu amysapy” mykaranaha — niy. Sesus ipe niy:

— Uta kino niwatihi. Abo batu tyso “Ikia batu amysapy my” iwa abo batu tyso. Tsiksiktsa abaka awatu tynakara! — Sesus niy.

Sesus harere humo kytsa meky watu moziknaha.

¹² Kyze Sesus kytsa sizubarëtsa, Deus wahoro zubata eze nisi-hyrinymyrykyzo. Ispe niy:

— Deus harere ty pahahyrinymyryky Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka wasani tsimoziknaha. Asahi kahumo mospirikponaha zeka imys-apybara pimoewynaha Deus mysiokzo. Asa kino kahumo tisapyrëna my-nakaranaha, meky watu moziknaha hÿ — nikara. Iwahatyhi ispe niy.

¹³ Kyze Pariseutsa tihi:

— O ikia asoho zuba tsimytsasoko. Asoho tsimytsasoko zeka batu amysapy tsipimyiki — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta wasani mykara. Kasoho motsasoko zeka wasani my. Ikiahatsa hana ikny tsikzumunaha humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Hana bo tsimyku-runaha humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Utakta kahyrinymyrëta. Hana ikny ikzumuku naha humo kahyrinymyrëta. Hana bo moparak naha humo kahyrinymyrëta. Iwatahi wasani mykara — niy.

¹⁵ — Kytsa harere ty tsiwabyziu zeka ikiahatsa tihi: “O tahi batu wasani” tsimykaranaha. Iharere tsihokdaharëna humo iwa tsimykaranaha. Utakta batu ka moso. Iwata humo hi batu tyso kytsa harere zuba. ¹⁶ Motsaso zeka ikahatsa batu ahamysapy kaharere ahasoho ty wasani mykara. Atakta zikpeha atahi astsatu motsasoko. Uta zuba byita tu mykara. Kazo zikpeha katsaktsa harapetok tsimykaranaha ¹⁷ Moises taparaka ziwatahakaze. Kytsa petoktsa atsatu motsasonahaze siharere piwabynahatsa siharere soho: “O wasani mykaranaha” maha. ¹⁸ Uta hi kasoho motsasoko. Kazo kino niwatihi. Atahi zikpeha kasoho motsasoko. Kasoho tsimytsasokonaha. Iwa atsatu petoktsa kasoho motsasokonaha — niy.

¹⁹ Kyze ipe niaha:

— Haneze skaraba azo — niaha.

— Uta batu ahanyhy tsimykaranaha. Kazo kino niwatihi batu ahanyhÿ. Tsipiknynaha zeka kazo kino niwatihi tsipinynaha. Iwaze katsa tsimymynynaha — niy.

²⁰ Anaharere humo kytsa sizubarëtsa bo nitsasoko. Sesus Deus wahoro zubata eze kytsa sizubarëtsa okyrysaro suk baze nisihrinymyryky. Sisukyrytsitsa itsipa humo batu ity oktyhyryk. Deus sibo batu yhÿ niy iwatsahi Sesus tsipa humo batu ity oktyhyryk.

Aty skaraba Sesus.

²¹ Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Uta piksi. Ikiahatsa tsipikberinaha zeka ba zikzikahanaha. Uta pahatsumuëhÿ tsihikik. Ba zikzikahanaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus ahas-apybyitsa tsimykaranaha ba ziksiokzohik. Ikiahatsa ba kapik pão tsimaha.

²² Sudeutsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Ata mybo nitsasoko “hana bo sa piksi batu iapik pão zikaha” nikara. Tozeka ja atatu tabeze. Tabeze zeka katsa batu iapik pão zikaha — nikaranaha. Iwa asazubatsa tu nikaranaha.

²³ Sesus nikarazo:

— Ikiahatsaktsa mybarawy ezeaktsa. Utakta Deus iknykta ikzumu. Hawa kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha ikiahatsa niwatihi atsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Utakta batu. Kazo mytsaty mykara naha ty zuba mytsaty mykara kazo wata my. ²⁴ Botu ahabo iksasoko. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze

Deus ahamysapybyi ty tsikykaranaha ba zahaokzo. Kahumo ahaspirikpo ahabyizeka tsimyhyrikosokdanaha katuk batu tsimynapykyryknaha. Utakta Deus zikpehata. Kawahi mynapykyryk. Kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka iwaze tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze ahamysapybyi ty tsikykaranaha ba zahaokzohik — niy.

²⁵ — Aty skaraba ikia — niaha. — Uta botu ahabo iktsaso — Sesus niy. ²⁶ — Ahabo puëtsik motsaso tsihikik. “Ahaharere hi batu wasani tsimaha” anahi motsaso tsihikik. Atahi zikpeha iharere zuba motsasoko. Iharere wasani my. Batu mybarapetu ziky. Anaty hi zikyrinymyryky atsatu kytsa sizubarëtsa bo motsaso — niy.

²⁷ Nitsasokoze zikpehata tazo soho nitsasoko. Sudeutsa ana humo hi batu siwabyziuhu. Iharere sihumo tsihokdaharëna my.

²⁸ Utakta kytsa wata Deus zikpehatawy. — Iharapatawyhyta humo tsi-bezenahaktsa! — tsimykaranaha. Iwa tsipikbezenaha. Bykyze tsipikbezenahaze ikiahatsa tihi:

— O ataktsa wasape mykara tawahi mynapykyryk tsimykaranaha. O atakta Deus ziphehata tsimykaranaha. Atahi tazo harere zuba aparak-baha nisihrinymyryky — tsimykaranaha. — Hawa tazo nitsasoko yhỹ niy. Taharere ty ka batu tyso. Tazo harere zuba nitsasoko anahi nisi-hyrinymyryky — tsimykaranaha.

²⁹ Tahī zikpeha katuk mynapykyk. Iharere bo hỹ kasopyk — atahi kapokzitsikitsa. Ba zikare — niy.

³⁰ Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarëtsa iharere bo hỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporëtsa nikaranaha. Asahi ziwabykynahatsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa nikaranaha.

Kytsa hawa sakurëtsa moziknaha.

³¹ Iwaze Sesus Sudeutsa pe niyzo ihumo sispirikporëtsa asa bo hi nitsasoko ispe niy:

— Kaharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka katyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Katuk zinymyrykynahatsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. ³² Amy ty wasani tsipinymyrykynaha, iwatsahi meky watu tsimoziknaha. Taparaka ahapokz-itsiukbyitsa tu ahamysapybyitu tsikykaranaha. Abaka mahani ahapehatsa myzahapokzitsiki iwatsahi ahapunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

³³ — O batu aty tohi mypehatsa humo mymypokzitsiubyitsa. Katsaktsa ni-hyrikosokdata Abarão tsekokatsa tsimaha. Amy humo sa mybo tsimy. “Kytsa mypehatsa humo mymypokzitsiubyitsa” tsimykara. Batu — nikaranaha.

³⁴ Sesus ispe:

— Kaharere wasani my. Wabyziutaha! Hawa batu mysapy tsimykaranaha. Ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka iwatsahi ahapokzitsiukbyitsa tsikyziknaha. Ahapehatsa Satanas mozik. Iharere bo ma tsikykaranaha iwatsahi ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Ba hawa tohi zikaha. Iwatsahi ahahumo ahapokzi byitsa niy. ³⁵ Mypehatsa kytsa nasipokzitsizo. Asahi sipokzitsiuk byitsa itukytsa nymyhyrybyita mykaranaha. Bipyritsa zuba. Tatse batu, atahi mymypokzitsiki. Mypehatsa tse humo mymypokzitsiki.

³⁶ Utakta Deus tse my. Iwatahi kahumo tsimyspirikpokonahaze Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. Tapara Sa-tanas ahapehatsa tserikiknaha, iharere bo ka batu yhỹ tsimaha iwatsahi ahasopyksapybyity tsikykaranaha tsimoewynaha — tsimykaranaha. — Uta ahapehatsa mozik kahumo ahapunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. ³⁷ Ikiahatsa nihyrikosokdata Abarão tsekokatsa tsimaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrëta.

Kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsimykarana. Amo sa tsikbeze tsihikiknaha. Iwatsa tu Abarão tsekokatsa tu tsikbeze tsihikiknaha. ³⁸ Kazo zikwatawyky atsatu motsasoko. Ikiahatsaktsa Satanas tyryktsa tsikyziknaha. Atahi ahazo my. Hawa mykara atsatu tsimykarana — Sesus niy.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Kytsa tihi:

— O batu, katsaktsa Abarão tsekokatsa. Nihyrikosokdata Abarão mydiri mysopyk — niaha. Sesus ispe niyzo:

— Deus harere kabo nitsasoko. Iharere humo zuba zahahyrinymyryky. Ikiahatsa tsikbezekyzikynaha kaharere humo batu ahakparawy niy. Deus harere baba batu ahakparawy. Nihyrikosokdata Abarão Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara. Ikiahatsa Abarão tsekokatsa tsimaha zeka iwata Deus harere bo hỹ tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Satanas wata tsikyziknaha. ⁴¹ Hawa nikara atsatu tsimykarana — niy.

— O katsa batu Satanas watsa tsimaha Deus zuba myzo. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykarana — mybarapetu niaha.

⁴² Sesus:

— Deus zikpeha. Uta mybarawy bo iknasik — niy. Deus ahazo my zeka ikiahatsa tihi:

— O zipehata tsimysapyrēta tsimykarana — niy.

⁴³ — Kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsimykarana. Kaharere bo batu ma zikaha. Iwatsahi batu wabyziu zikaha aha humo kaharere tsihokdaharēna my niy.

⁴⁴ Ikiahatsaktsa Satanas hyrytsa tsikyziknaha. Hawa mykara ikahatsa kino niwatihi tsimykarana. Tahi imysapybyita mynakara. Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapybyitsa tsinakaranaha. Hawa mykara yhỹ ahasopyk. Ataharere humo hi kytsa naharapebakanaha. Deus bijoikpe mybarawy nizuknize ata harere humo hi nahapebakanaha. Aba kino niwatihi kytsa nasiakzokotu. Deus harere babata bo batu yhỹ mykara. Batu wasani ziky tsimyspihikbatarēta. Pispihikbatakaze hawa mozihikik atsatu mykara. Kytsa mymyspihikbatakanahaze ihyrytsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

⁴⁵ — Uta wasani motsasoko. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahaspirikpo — nikara. ⁴⁶ Ba amy tohi ziksonaha:

— O ikia tsimymysapybyriki — my. — Kaharere wasani ziky iwatsa tu kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha tsimykarana. ⁴⁷ Deus tyryktsa iharere bo hỹ mykarana. Ikiahatsaktsa Deus tuktsabyitsa tsimaha. Iwatsahi Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimynakaranaha — nikara. Iwa Sesus taparaktsa bo nitsasoko.

Sesus iwaze Abarão.

⁴⁸ Sudeutsa Sesus pe niaha:

— O ikia hyrikoso sapybara humo tsimytsasoko. Batu amysapy tsimy. Paikpa mytsaty tsimykar. Samarija ezektsa wata batu amysapy tsimy — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

⁴⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Aharere batu wasani my. Hyrikoso sapybara humo batu tyso. “Kazo zuba wasani mykara”. Ikiahatsa tsiziksohometukunaha. ⁵⁰ Batu katyso “Utakta wasani my.” Deus zuba moziksapywyky “Atakta wasani” mykara. Kytsa kasoho humo piksohometukunahaze Deus tihi: “O ahaharere batu ahamysapy tsimykarana” — niy.

⁵¹ — O kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa. Aty kaharere bo hỹ mykara zeka atakta kazo tuk tawahi mynapykyryk — niy.

⁵² Iwatsahi Sudeutsa ipe niaha:

— Abaka tanymyryky h̃y. Ikiahi hyrikoso sapybara humo tsimy-pamykysoko. Tubabatu taparakta Abarão nihyrikosokda. Deus sohokotsa

kino niwatihi nihyrikosokdanaha. Niakbabanaha. Ikia hi motsasoko “Aty kaharere bo hyĩ mykara Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Siakbatsa ba zikakpykyknaha kaharere humo hyĩ my” tsimy — nikaranaha. ⁵³ — Tubabatu Abarão mydiri nihyrikosokda. Abarão atatuze nitsasokoze kytsa iharere ziwabyziukunaha. Tubabatu siakbatsa Deus sohokotsitsa nihyrikosokdanaha. Asahi nitsasokonahaze kytsa siharere ziwabyziukunaha. Ikia ja. Tozeka ja tsimytsasokoze kytsa aharere piwabyziukunaha. Aty skaraba tsimy — nikaranaha.

⁵⁴ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta kasoho tu motsasoikik zeka “O uta zuba wasani hi mykara” Anahi mykara zeka batu aty tohi kaharere piwabytoktokoro. Kazo kasoho humo moziksapywyky. “O wasani hĩ mykara” — my. Ikiahatsa kazo soho tsimykaranaha zeka — O atakta mypehatsa my tsimykaranaha. Iwa kazo soho tsimykaranaha — niy.

⁵⁵ — Ikiahatsa hi batu Deus ahanyhy tsimykaranaha. Utazuba iny. Motsasoko zeka “batu kanyhy my” mybarapetu mykara. Ikiahatsa watsa mozik. Utakta iny. Iharere bo hyĩ mykara hĩ — Sesus niy. ⁵⁶ — Ahadiri Abarão kasoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Mybarawy bo mynasik ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta ziknakara. Iwatahi kahumo tsakurēta — niy.

⁵⁷ — O ikiakta batu atsaikba. Sĩkuēta anos ahabyitatu. Iwatahi ikiakta Abarão batu anyhy. Tubabatu nira iwatahi batu anyhy. Tsimymyspihikbataka — niaha.

⁵⁸ Sesus ispe my:

— Kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa. Taparakta Abarão purukbyitu utakta nawa tatu — niy.

⁵⁹ Iwaze kytsa haraharetsa ty nasibyknaha. Iwaze zibeze tsihikiknaha. Sesus sipokso taokpitsĩ. Kytsa sizubarētsa papatu izoihik. Batu ity nyzo. Iwaze Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze inawakik.

9

Sesus ihyrizikubyritya zizororowy.

¹ Maku ihyrizikubyritya zizororowy. Kyze Sesus niukuruze zinymyryky-nahatsa tuk maku ihyrizikubyritya bo iktsa niy. Atahi koikny bakta tu ihyrizikubyritya nipuruk. ² Zinymyrykynahatsa tihi:

— O mypehakatsa amo sa maku ihyrizikubyritya nipuruk niaha. Tozeka ja imysapybara humo nihyrizikubyritya. Tozeka ja izotsa simysopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha ana humo hi ja nihyrizikubyritya — niaha.

³ Sesus:

— O batu izotsa simysopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha ana humo hi nihyrizikubyritya. Abaka Deus zikwy piwatawy. Iwatahi ihyrizikubyritya nipurukze my. Deus zikwy humo piwatawyky niy. ⁴ Deus zikpehaka. Abaka Deus pokzi tarabajaziu mynakara. Bykyze Deus pokzi tarabaja mykara batu zik. ⁵ Uta mybarawy eze tuze aparakbaha mysihyrinymyryky. Deus harere bo hyĩ mynakara hawa wasani my mozuruku anaty hi mysihyrinymyryky — niy.

⁶ Kyze Sesus tasaytsik ty wytyk bo hezok niy. Tsahōrō ty tysukni iwaze ihyrizikubyritya hyriziktsa bo tsahōrō ty pepetohi niy. ⁷ Ipe niy:

— Zarape Siroã inarokoha bo tyzakpikykt tsimy — niy.

Siroã Sudeja harere zipehata motsaso. Iwaze ihyrizikubyritya zarape bo niparak. Taty hopik hopikby niy. Atsoko nikozo. Nizororobaba. ⁸ Iwaze kytsa iotutsa pauksitsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Tohi sa ske eze ziknadyhykyta. Batu ty ba iktsa ziky. Kytsa ziknasi-akzaikik “O kabo ja kabo ja” ziknakara. “Kadisahawy ty kabo nyny tsimy” nikara.

⁹ Ata hi sa — Iotutsa pauksitsa nikaranaha. Ata hiba nikaranaha. Wastuhu nikaranaha:

— O batu. Maku ihyritywata hi zuba — niaha. Iwa asa zuba ni-pamykysokonaha. Iwaze tapara ihyrizikubyritya sibo taso:

— Uta hiba kahyrizikubyritya niy. Tapara ske eze ziknadyhyky. Okyrysaro kadisahawy humo niwatihi kytsa bo ziknazapyikik. Uta tihi ba — niy.

¹⁰ — Hawata skaraba abaka ikia iktsa asopyk — niaha.

¹¹ — Sesus inarokota kabo izumu. Atahi tsahõrõ ty sukni kahyriziktsa bo tsikaeni zuba tsyk niy. Kape “Siroã zarape bo hopikty!” — niy. Yhỹ iky. Siroã zarape bo ikparak. Ikokpikze atsoko iktsa iky.

¹² — Haneze sa Sesus — niaha.

— Yhỹ ja. Batu kanyhy — niy.

Pariseutsa ihyrizikubyritya pe: — Hawa skaraba abaka iktsa tsimy kara — nikaranaha.

¹³ Iwaze iotutsa pauksitsa tapara ihyrizikubyritya Pariseutsa bo zio-kyt-hyryknaha. ¹⁴ Sesus Sudeutsa byrykywy eze ihyrizikubyritya zizororowy. Tsahõrõ sukni ty ihyriziktsa bo pepe niyze tabyrykywy eze zizororowy.

¹⁵ Iwaze Pariseutsa niwatihi ipe niaha:

— Hawa ta skaraba abaka iktsa asopyk — niaha.

— Atahi tsahõrõ sukni ty kahyriziktsa bo tsikaeniha zuba pepe niy. Uta kino hopik hopikby ikytahi atsoko iktsa iky — niy.

¹⁶ Pariseutsa nikaranaha:

— Atakta zizororowy mybyrykywy eze tarabaja nikara. Aty niwa myzeka Deus iknybyita tarabaja humo — wastuhu nikaranaha. Utsa tihi:

— O batu. Hawa skaraba maku imysapybyita nikara Deus zikwy ty ziwatawy — nikaranaha. Iwaze Sesus zisohometukunaha. ¹⁷ Iwaze ipezo niaha:

— Ikia tsiky kara. Ahyrizikubyritya humo zazororowyhik hawa isoho mytsaty tsimy — nikaranaha:

— O atahi Deus sohokotsa my hỹ — niy.

¹⁸ Pariseutsa iharere humo batu sispirikpo niaha. Iharere bo batu yhỹ niaha. Iwatsahi kytsa izotsa nasioktyhyryknaha. ¹⁹ Zumunahaze ispe niaha:

— Hawa skaraba ahatse hi sa. Atahi sa ihyrizikubyritya nipuruk. Ihyrizikubyritya niy zeka hawa hãta skaraba abaka iktsa mykara — nikaranaha.

²⁰ — O atakta katse my izo niy. Nipurukze ihyrizikubyritya hỹ niy. ²¹ Abaka iktsa mykara batu kanyhy izo niy. Aty sa zizororowy batu kanyhy. Katse botu taypyk iwatsahi ituk typamykysonaha. Hawa iktsa mykara anahi ituk typamykysonaha — izo niy.

²² Iwa izo Pariseutsa pokso nitsasoko. Tapara Pariseutsa tihi:

— Aty skaraba Sesus Deus zipehata my zeka atahi Sudeutsa wahoro bo ba ziktsukzo — nikaranaha. ²³ Iwatahi izo nitsasoko:

— Katse botu taypyk. Hawa abaka iktsa mykara anatyhi ipe tsimaha — nikaranaha. Sudeutsa pokso sipbyrẽtsa nikaranaha.

²⁴ Kyze Pariseutsa tapara ihyrizikubyritya zio-kyt-hyrykzonaha. Sibo izu-muze ipe niaha:

— Katsakta Deus okze tu tsimaha. Aharere wasania ty mybo tytsaso. Atahi zazororowyta batu imysapy my ana humo hi myhyrinymyrẽtsa — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

²⁵ — Atahi zikzororowyta imysapybara ty mynakara zeka batu isoho kawabyhy. Uta taparaka kahyrikubyrity abaka iktsa mykara hỹ. Ana humo hi zuba kahyrinymyrẽta — niy.

²⁶ Ipezo niaha:

— Hawa sa niy. Hawa skaraba ahyrikiztsa nisizororowy — niaha.

²⁷ — Botu iktsaso. Kaharere humo batu ahaspirikpo. Hawa skaraba kaharere tsipiwaby tsihikikzonaha niy. Tozeka ja ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ituktsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Iwa zizororota Pariseutsa pe niy.

²⁸ — Batu ba — nikaranaha. Sisakparẽtsa nikaranaha. Zizororowyta humo tahakyrikinaha:

— Ikia hi itukta tsimy. Katsa Moises harere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranaha. Katsa Moises tuktsa tsimaha. ²⁹ Moises Deus harere nitsasoko ana humo hi myhyrinymyrẽtsa hỹ. Azororowyta ja. Aty harere sa motsasoko. Hana iknykta sa izumu batu myhyrinymyry — niaha.

³⁰ Zizororowyta niy:

— Paze. Atahi zikzororowy. Uta kahyrikubyrity tu zikzororowy. Iki ahatsa hi isoho humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Hana ikny sa izumu batu ahahyrinymyry niy. ³¹ Katsa myhyrinymyrẽtsa. Kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha iwaze Deus bo mopamykysokonahaze batu siwabyhy nikara. Ba ziksitsumuẽhĩ. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha asahi Deus bo mopamykysokonahaze piwabyziuku. Mysitsumuẽhĩkĩ. ³² Batu aty tohi ihyrikubyrity ty “tyzororowy” iwahaty batu tyso. Batu zik nikaranaha. Abaka atahi kahyrikiztsa nisizororowy abaka iktsa kasopyk. ³³ Deus harere bo hyỹ habyi zeka kahyrikiztsa bazik sizororowy. Deus humo ipeha ahabyizeka kahyrikiztsa ba zik isizororowy hỹ — niy.

³⁴ Kytsa ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Asahi:

— Ikia amysapybyi ty tsimykara. Tsikpurukze ahyrikubyrity amysapybara humo mybarapetu nikaranaha. Ikia tsimhyrinymyry tsihikik nikaranaha. Nabo pãoty. Sudeutsa wahoro bo ba ziksukzo — niaha. Tahakyrikinaha zizororowyta humo niaha.

Hawa kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ihyrikubyrity watsa maha.

³⁵ Kyze Sesus isoho ziwabyze. Kytsa nizukeheknaha Deus wahoro bo ba ziksuk niaha ana hi ziwaby. Iwaze zihobykze ipe niy:

— Ikia Deus zipehata kytsa wata niyzik ihumo aspirikporẽta sa — niy.

³⁶ — Aty sa Deus zipehata mywata niyzik. Ikia kabo tsipiwatawy zeka ihumo kaspirikporẽta hỹ my — niy.

³⁷ — Aba ibo tsimykozoko. Atakino abo mopamykysoko atsatu Deus zipehata ahawata ikyzik — niy.

³⁸ Iwaze zizororowyta taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy.

— O kapehatsa abaka ahumo kaspirikporẽta my — niy. Aba motsasoko — Ikia zuba tsamysapyrẽta. Ikia zuba wasani tsimykara — niy.

³⁹ Sesus tihi:

— Mybarawy bo iknasik. Iwaze kahumo kytsa meky watu moziknaha. Asahi katuktsa moziknaha. Deus sisoho “O simysapyrẽtsa maha” my. Utsa batu. Kahumo batu sispirikpo. Iwaze asahi Deus tihi: “O batu simysapy mykaranaha” my. Wastuhu Deus harere soho “katsa batu myhyrinymyry. Iharere tsinymyry tsihikiknaha”. Asahi katuktsa moziknaha. Utsa tihi “O katsaktsa Deus harere botu tsinymyrybanaha” mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Asahi kahumo batu sispirikpo — Sesus niy.

⁴⁰ Pariseutsa iharere ziwabykynahaze ipe niaha:

— Katsaktsa Deus harere humo myhyrinymyrëtsa. Iwa tsimytsasokona-haze tahaspihikbatakanaha ja — nikaranaha.

⁴¹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Tsimytsasokonaha zeka: “O Deus harere batu myhyrinymyry, katsa iharere bo tsinymyry tsihikiknaha” Iwa tsimytsasokonaha zeka Deus okzeka ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. Ikiahatsa hi: “O Deus harere myhyrinymyrëtsa.” Iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy tsimaha — niy. Iwa Sesus Pariseutsa bo nitsasoko.

10

Kytsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa soho nitsasoko.

¹ Sesus nisihyrinymyryky. Hozipyrykzatsa soho humo nisiwatawyky. Kytsa hozipyrykzatsa hyrity watsa nisiwatawyky. Iwa nisihyrinymyryky:

— O kytsa wabyziutaha! — niy. Aty hozipyrykzatsa okarawy hokbowybyita buruk tu mytsuk zeka isoho humo:

— O atakta titsyhyryboarëta. Atahi hozipyrykzatsa mysibykyryk iwatahi inatsuk hokbowybyita buruk tu — tsimykaranaha.

² — Atahi hozipyrykzatsa okarawy hokbowy buruk tu paku my tahi sitsihitsa babata my — tsimykaranaha. ³ — Hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa mozumuze hokbowy bazekta. Atahi hokbowy ty zoksapare myraratsa bo mytsuk. Hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa iaksoho piwabynahaze sakurëtsa moziknaha iwaze mysinaropykze estuba estuba zuba zipokonaha. Tahanaro piwabykynahaze ape bo mosisakpare. ⁴ Hozipyrykzatsa sizubarëtsa ape bo pipokonahaze sitsihitsa siharaze mynaukuru. Hozipyrykzatsa iapik ziknaukurunaha. Iaksoho humo zinymyrynahatsa hi mykaranaha.

⁵ Sitsihitsabyitsa tu zeka batu iapik zikaha. Iaksoho humo batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi iapik batu zikaha. Tahatsihitsabyita yksoho piwabykynaha zeka paikpa mynatururukunaha. Sipybyrëtsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

⁶ Kytsa Sesus harere hozipyrykzatsa soho humo batu sihyrinymyry. Amy piwatawy naha humo tsihokdaharëna.

Sesus hokbowy wata my.

⁷ Iwaze Sesus ispe niyzo:

— O kytsa wabyziutaha! Hozipyrykzatsa siokarawy eze tu zeka batu aty tohi ziksiba. Batu aty tohi ziksiakse. Anaeze batu aty tohi ba ziksiboro. Uta katuktsa mysiperyky. Katuktsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa uta hi mysipokzitsiki niy. ⁸ Hozipyrykzatsa tahatsihitsa byitsa yksoho humo batu sihyrinymyry. Katuktsa niwatihi. Asaktsa zispikhikbatakanahatsitsa humo batu sispirikpo. Tapara kaharaze izumukunahatsa wasanibara ty nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi batu siwabzyihu.

⁹ Utakta hokbowy wata my iburuk mynapupunaha. Zoksapare mahaze tahadisahawy bo mynakaranaha bykyze mynapupuzonaha. Siokarawy eze batu aty tohi ba ziksiba. Asaktsa kahumo sispirikporëtsa mysipokzitsiki. ¹⁰ Sitsyhyryboanikitsa mozumunahaze hozipyrykzatsa humo tahatsyhyryboanaha mysiba tsihikiknaha. Utakta meky watu my. Ikzumuze aparakbaha kahumo sispirikporëtsa simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Sakurëtsa moziknaha katuk mynapykyryknaha.

Sesus hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa wata my.

¹¹ Katuktsa mysipokzitsiki hỹ. Hozipyryktsa tsihitsa wata my. Uta katuktsa sapyzeky mohyrikosokda. ¹² Aty hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa tsumuëhĩtsa atahi okyrysaro soho humo zuba tarabaja mykara. Batu istsihitsa babata byita

tu. Sitsumuêhĩtsa zuba. Parini mozumuze tsipybyrêta ipokso moparakik. Hozipyryktsa myserekek. Iwaze parini mozumuze hozipyrykzatsa paikpa motururukuknaha. Nanabyitaba motururukuknaha. Parini hozipyrykzatsa mysiboro mykara tahi iwatsahi ipokso sipybyrêtsa mykaranaha. ¹³ Tsumuêhĩtsa niparakik. Okyrysaro humo tarabaja mykara. Iwaze hozipyrykzatsa batu sipokzitsinymyhy.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Utakta hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa wata my. Kamypokzitsiukrêta. Kazo humo kahyrinymyrêta kazo kahumo tsihyrinymyrêta. Nawatu katuktsa kahumo sihyrinymyrêtsa. Utakta katuktsa iksinyba. Katuktsa pokzi mohyrikosokda. Estuba katukta pibeze zeka sisapyzeky mohyrikosokda — niy.

¹⁶ — Nanabyitaba ustsizubarêtsa my. Usa okarawy eze mopykyryknaha. Asahi Deus bo mysioқтыhyryk kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Sizubarêtsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Utakta sizubarêtsa kazo bo mysioқтыhyryk hĩ.

¹⁷ Katuktsa pokzi mohyrikosokda. Mohyrikosokda bykyze mynahyryzikpo. Iwaze kazo kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Katuktsa pokzi mohyrikosokda kazo kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. ¹⁸ Utakta mohyrikosokda ahabyi zeka ba zikbezenaha. Tubabatu kazo tihi:

“Tsimyhyrikosokda zeka tsinahyryzikpo”. Iwatahi tsimyhyrikosokda tsihikik yhyĩ tsimy. Bykyze tsimynahyryzikpo tsihikikze yhyĩ tsimy kazo niy. Iwa — Sesus niy.

¹⁹ Sudeutsa iharere soho niharapepehakanaha.

²⁰ Wastuhu:

— O atakta hyrikoso sapybara ituk napykyryk. Iwatahi paikpa mytsaty nikara. Amy sa tsipiwabykynaha — nikaranaha.

²¹ Ustsizudeutsa tihi:

— O batu. Maku hyrikoso sapybara ituk mopykyryk zeka ba ziktsaso. Maku hyrikoso sapybara ituk mynapykyryk zeka ihyryzikubyrity bazizorowu batu zik — nikaranaha.

Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu yhyĩ ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

²² Kyze Sudeutsa Sesus bo niaha. Serusarêhe ezektsa myikaha niaha. Pororo ziknakaranaha, nawa Deus wahoro zubata nizukninahaze mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Hyritsikze imyikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha. ²³ Sesus Deus wahoro zubata zikarazik buruk paikpa nikaranaha. Tubabatu ispehatsa Soromao sapy zinaroko. ²⁴ Anaeze Sudeutsa Sesus pauk baze niriktotohokonahaze ipe niaha:

— Ikia hisa Deus zipehata ja Kiristu. Hawaze sa mybo asoho tsipiwatawyky. Ikia Deus zipehata tsimyzeka mybo tytsaso — niaha.

²⁵ Sesus hi:

— Botu kasoho iksaso. Ikiahatsa kaharere humo batu ahaspirikpo. Hawa mykara Deus zikwy humo iwaze utakta Deus zikpehata mykara ana hi piwatawyky. ²⁶ Ikiahatsa kaharere humo batu ahaspirikpo. ²⁷ Katuktsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Asahi hozipyrykzatsa watsa mykaranaha. Hawa hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa hapik mokurunaha. Katuktsa niwatihi kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Kaksoho piwabynahaze sispirikporêtsa. Uta kino mysiny. Katuktsa mynamopykyryknaha niy.

²⁸ Kahumo simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Batu aty tohi ziksiakse. Batu estuba kino ba ziaksenaha. Tahawahi katuk mozurukunaha hĩ, mohyrikosokdanahaze Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha

²⁹ Kazo atahi zikpehahik iwatsahi sizubarêtsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Kazokta abazuba zikwy. Ba aty tohi iekze ziksiokty. Ba aty tohi katuktsa ziksiokty — niy. ³⁰ — Kazikwy kazo zikwy kino atsatu my — Sesus niy.

³¹ Iwa Sesus niyze Sudeutsa haraharetsa ty inasikyknaha iwatsahi ity zibezekyzyknaha.

³² Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta kazo zikwy humo tisapyrëna ty mykara. Amo sa haraharetsa ty tsipikbeze tsihikiknaha. Hawa sa ikykara — niy.

³³ Sudeutsa:

— Amy ty isapyha ty tsimyzeka ba zabezenaha. Hawa Deus zikwy tsipiwatawy anahumo hi ba zabezenaha. Aharere batu imysapy mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ikiakta maku zubata. Maku tuze “Kazikwy kazo zikwy kino atsatu” tsimy. Iwatsahi haraharetsa ty tsipabeze tsihikiknaha — niaha.

³⁴⁻³⁵ Sesus:

— Amy ty Moises ziwatahaka wasani niy. Deus harere ziwatahakaze wasani niy. Botu ziwatahaka Deus harere papeu humo “Ikiahatsa deustsa watsa tsimaha” botu ziwatahaka. Iwa kytsa bo asahi sinarohotsa. ³⁶ Deus hi zikpeha. Aparakbaha Deus bo mysioikyhyryk my. Utahi mymyokyhyrykta. Amy skaraba tsimaha: “O iharere ty Deus okzeka batu imysapy my.” Myt-sasokoze “Utakta Deus tse my”. O iharere ty batu imysapy mybarapetu tsimykaranaha — niy.

³⁷ — Utakta Deus zikwy humo watawy abyizeka kahumo batu ahaspirikpo wasani tsimykaranaha. Utakta Deus zikwy piwatawyky iwatsahi batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha. ³⁸ Kaharere humo ahaspirikpo ahabyizeka hawa mykara anahumo hi ahaspirikporëtsa. Tsimyspirikponaha zeka ikiahatsa:

“O Sesus zikwy izo zikwy kino atsatu my” tsimaha — niy.

³⁹ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa itsipa humo asiba zioikyhyrykzonaha. Batu zik hawa tohi zikaha Sesus niwakik.

⁴⁰ Iwaze Sesus buburu Sorodão inarokoha koikny zitsikzazo. Anaeze tapara Suão Batista sizubarëtsa nsiharasusuku. Anabo hi Sesus niukuru.

⁴¹ Sizubarëtsa ibo zumunaha. Asahi nipamykysokonaha:

— O Suão Batista Deus zikwy ty batu mybo tywatawy. Amo ata maku soho botu nitsasoko wasani nikara — nikaranaha. ⁴² Iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa iharere bo hyÿ nikaranaha. Asahi amykta taba buburu Sorodão ezektsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa niaha.

11

Rasaru nihyrikosokda naha soho.

¹ Kyze Rasaru tsimyitsapyrëta. Sinini nikara. Tatukykyryk tuk Betanija eze hudik ziknakaranaha. Maria inarokotatsa, ustatsa Marata inarokotatsa iwaza.

² Maria katsa Rasarutsy hi iokmorënikia tsipokzitsarëna Sesus zipyryhara-susuku. Taharadi ty zipyrywiki. Maria atatsa tihi. ³ Iwaze wytykyryk maku Sesus bo zipehahiknaha. Sesus bo zumuze ipe niy:

— O ikia aharereziuwty tsimyitsapyrëta — niy.

⁴ Ana ziwabyze Sesus ipe niy:

— Botu kahyrinymyrëta. Rasaru tsimyitsapyrëta hiba. Mohyrikosokdaze niakbanahatsa tuk ba zikapykyryk. Deus zikwy humo mynahyryzikpo. Kytsa isoho motsasokonaha. Rasaru “Deus tse zikwy humo inahyryzikpo” mykaranaha — niy.

⁵ Sesus Marata Maria Rasaru iwatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarëta ziknakara.

⁶ Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta tasapy eze inapykyryk iwaze petok zuruze ibo niukuru. ⁷ Kyze zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy:

— Tupaktsa kytsa! Sudeja boktsa — niy.

⁸ — O mypehatsa Sudeutsa zabeze tsihikiknaha. Botua haraharetsa ty zabeze tsihikiknaha. Iwatatu sa tsipiksikirizo — niaha.

⁹⁻¹⁰ — Yh̃y niy. Abaka Deus tarabaja mynakara. Okoroze kytsa haramwe humo amypubyri iktsa mykaranaha. Maku unata pitabakaze mynaraha. Batu iktsa zikaha. Maku okoroze pitabakaze wasani my. Haramwe humo ske buruk iktsa my. Aty Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja my zeka maku okoroze pitabakaze tawata. Bykyze batu zik maku unata pitabakaze tawata. Tupaktsa! Kytsa ba zikbezenaha Deus batu yh̃y mykara. Iwatsahi bazik bezenaha. Tapara Deus hyriziktsokzawy pepykba. Abaka ba zikbezenaha Deus kabete batu h̃y ziky. Aibani zuba pikbezenaha — niy.

¹¹ Zinymyrykynahatsa pezo niy:

— Myharereziuwu Rasaru purubaka. Abahi mozipopo — niy.

¹² — O purubaka zeka mozororozo h̃y — nikaranaha.

¹³ Rasaru botu nihyrikosokda ana humo hi Sesus tsihyrinymyr̃eta. Iwatatu — “Rasaru purubaka” niy iwatsahi Rasaru purubaka tu ja — mytsaty nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze Sesus mypubara ty nitsasoko. Ispe niy:

— Rasaru nihyrikosokda — niy. ¹⁵ Iwatatu ibo batu p̃ao. — Aba Deus zikwy pahawatawyky. Kazikwy humo iktsa tsimahaze kahumo ahaspirikpor̃etsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatahi kakur̃eta. Nihyrikosokdata boktsa kytsa! Tupaktsa — niy.

¹⁶ — O katsa ituk tsimykurunahaktsa kytsa! Sesus pibezena zeka katsa niwatihi ituktu tsimhyrikosokdanaha — Tome niy. Tome beketsa petok inarohota nikara. Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nihyrikosokdata bo zumukunaha.

Sesus niakbanahatsa nasihyrizikpo.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Betanija bo zumunaha. Betanija Serusar̃ehe bazebabatu. Harakykbyi kirometero zuba. Nihyrikosokdata sapy bo zumunaha. Kytsa:

— O Rasaru nihyrikosokda. Harakykbyihi zuruze Rasaru harahare oke eze ziytyknaha — nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Marata itsy Maria niwatihi Rasaru pokzi nipuziukunaha. Sudeutsa kytsa situk Rasaru pokzi nipuziukunaha. ²⁰ Iwaze Marata Sesus sukmo soho ziwabyze atatsa ibo niukuru. Sesus zihobyk. Maria wahoro eze tu niapykyryk. ²¹ Marata Sesus zihobykze ipe niy:

— O ikia mytuk tu zeka kaokaha ba zikumuza. ²² Amy Deus bo tsimyzapykyky atsatu abo nyny my. Ikia Deus bo tsimypamykysoko zeka kaokaha soho amy tsimyzapykyky anahi abo nyny my — niy.

²³ — Aokaha mynahyrizikpo — niy.

²⁴ — Yh̃y niy. Atahi mynahyrizikpo ana humo hi kahyrinymyr̃etatsa. Deus myzo siakbatsa sizubar̃etsa nasihyrizikpoze kaokaha kino niwatihi mynahyrizikpo — niy.

²⁵ Sesus:

— Uta hiba siakbatsa hyrizikpokotsa. Kahumo nahyrizikponaha. Kytsa kahumo sispirikpor̃etsa asahi mohyrikosokdanahaze nahyrizikponaha asahi Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyknaha. ²⁶ Asahi kahumo sispirikpor̃etsa tuze niakbanahatsa tuk ba zikykykyknaha. Asahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Kaharere bo sa hỹy tsimy — niy.

²⁷ — Yh̃y niy. Ikia hi Deus zapehata mywata tsikyzik. Ikia hi Deus tse babata. Tahy tsipiperyknaha — niy.

Sesus kytsa pokzi nipu.

²⁸ Iwaze Marata nitsasobaze tatsy bo ziksizo. Tatsy bo nisakzihiki tu. Utsaktsa batu siwabyhy:

— O katsy mypehatsa izumu ikia zasapykyky. Ske puk teze tu — niy.

²⁹ Iwaze Maria ziwabyze Sesus bo niparak. Aidy kyikyky niy.

³⁰ Izumubahaneze pyk niy. Marata zihobyk anaeze ibo zumu. ³¹ Sudeutsa atatsa hapik niukurunaha. Asahi Rasaru pokzi nipuziukunaha. Atatsa bo iktsa niahaze:

— O iytyk bo ja moparakak — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi iapik niukurunaha.

³² Atatsa Sesus bo zumu. Ibo iktsa niyze taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy:

— O mypehatsa ikia mytuk zeka kaokaha ba zikumuza — niy.

³³ Maria taokaha pokzi nipuziuku atatsa bo Sesus iktsa niy. Sudeutsa kino ituk nipuziukunaha. Sizubarëtsa nipupuziukunaha. Sisukatsihikrëtsa. Sesus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iwatahi sihumo tisukatsihikrëta niyzik.

³⁴ — Iytyk sa hana eze — niy.

— O mypehatsa panykta anaeze — niaha.

³⁵ Sesus sipokzi nipu.

³⁶ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa ihyritsik bo iktsa niahaze:

— O Rasaru humo tsimypokzitsiarëta — nikaranaha.

³⁷ Utsa kytsa:

— Tapara ihyrizikubyritya zizororowy. Tozeka ja Rasaru ty iwa my tawata hỹ — nikaranaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

Sesus Rasaru zihyrizikpowy.

³⁸ Iwaze Sesus ihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta iytyk bo zumu. Tisukatsihikrëta nikara anaeze harahare hok eze niapykyryk. Sesus Mata Maria Sudeutsa kytsa sizubarëtsa iwatsa iytyk bo zumukunaha. ³⁹ Sesus ispe niy:

— Harahare tsispetunahaktsa! — niy.

— Mypehatsa ba hawa tohi zikaha! Abaka inury mobibibaka harakykby-
ihi zuruze anaeze nitsahok. Tsihõhõrëta — Marata niy.

⁴⁰ — Uta zuba botu iktasaso ikia kahumo aspirikporëtatsa zeka Deus zikwy piwatawyky. Ana humo hi ma tsimy — Sesus niy.

⁴¹ Iwaze kytsa harahare zipetuhiknaha. Sesus Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo kaharere tsiwabyikik. Iwatahi “Ikia tsamysapyrëta” mykara.

⁴² Kaharere tsiwabyikik. Anahi kahyrinymyrëta. Kytsa kapauk bazektsa okze abo mopamykysoko. Iwatsahi kahumo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha. Ikia hi tsikpeha ana humo hi sihyrinymyrëtsa — niy.

⁴³ Sesus tazo bo nipamykysobaze opykani huahua niy:

— Rasaru pany puketyny — niy. ⁴⁴ Rasaru nihyrikosokdata tu atsoko izoihi. Panu ty takwarawytuk tu zizoi. Sesus ispe niy:

— Iakwarawy tsiparanahaktsa iwaze pitaba! — niy.

Sudeutsa taparaktsa: — Hawa sa Sesus tabeze — nikaranaha.

⁴⁵ Iwaze mektsaktsa Sudeutsa Maria bo inakozorenaha Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha. Asahi Rasaru inahyrizikpo naha zinyanaha Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa. ⁴⁶ Utsa kytsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. Asahi Pariseutsa bo nitsasokonaha. Ispe niaha:

— O Sesus nihyrikosokdata Rasaru zihyrizikpowy — niaha. Iwa Pariseutsa bo nikaranaha.

⁴⁷ Iwaze Pariseutsa, taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa iwatsa izu-
mubanaha. Asa zuba Sesus soho ty nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa Sesus ty tsimaha. Atakta tazikwy myzubaha bo ziwatawyky. Hawa sa Sesus ty tsimaha ⁴⁸ Ata tazikwy piwatawyikik zeka kytsa sizubarëtsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha. Situktsa moziknaha. Sesus ispehatsa mozik zeka Homa taparaktsa Sesa sodadutsa mymyoktyhyryk mysipeha Deus

wahoro zubata pipaparabanaha. Mytyryktsa mokbabanaha. Myhyrytsa nihyrikosokdata Moises harere ty ba ziksihyrinymyrynaha — iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁴⁹ Iwaze taparakta ziknapamykysokota Kajapas inarokota ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry niy. ⁵⁰ Sesus tsipibezenaha zeka Homa sodadutsa mytyryktsa ba ziksibanaha. Iwatsahi katsa Sesus tsipibezenaha zeka wasani my. Kaharere ahahumo tsihokdaharēna iwa zeka Homa sodadutsa mytyryktsa ba ziksibanaha — Kajapas niy.

⁵¹ Deus tapara tihi:

— Sesus kytsa sapyzeky mohyrikosokda — niy. Ana hi Kajapas batu hyrinymyry. Nitsasokoze:

— Katsa Sesus tsipibezenaha zeka wasani my — niy. Deus harere soho batu ihyrinymyry. Ihyrinymyrybyita tu Deus harere bo yh̄y niy. Hawa mytsaty nikara batu tyso. Sesus Sudeutsa tyryktsa sapyzeky mohyrikosokda Deus botu nitsasoko. ⁵² Utsa kytsa bipyritsa sapyzeky kino niwatihi mohyrikosokda. Iwatsahi sizubarētsa Deus tyryktsa sakurētsa moziknaha. Iharere bo hȳy mykaranaha. Iwatahi Sesus mohyrikosokda Deus niy.

⁵³ Iwa zeka Sudeutsa taparaktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa Sesus tabeze — nikaranaha. ⁵⁴ Iwatahi Sesus Sudeutsa pokso mekybotu niparak. Eparā bo niy. Eparā jerukbara bo tasapy. Anaeze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk niapykyryk.

⁵⁵ Sudeutsa kytsa sizubarētsa Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha. Sudeutsa myikaha bo Serusarēhe bo pororo ziknakaranaha. Paskoa mokymyze anaeze Deus taparaktsa nisitsumuēhikī ana bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Sizubarētsa Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha. Tapara simyikaha kymybyitu taha-sopyk tyty nikaranaha.

— Katsa meky watu tsimoziknaha zeka Deus okzeka wasani tsimaha — nisisopykykna.

⁵⁶⁻⁵⁷ Iwaze sizubarētsa Sesus ziperykynaha. Asahi Deus wahoro zubata sturupe eze ziberikinaha. Asahi:

— Mymyikaha bo ja mozumu — nikaranaha. Asa zuba ziperykynahaze nipamykysokonaha. Pariseutsa, taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa iwatsa aparakbaha nisipehaka. — Aty Sesus piny zeka mybo tytsaso! — niaha. Iwa nitsasokonaha Sesus tsipa humo zioiky tsihikiknaha h̄y.

12

Sesus Betanija eze.

¹ Kyze Sesus Rasaru bo zumu. Atahi zihyrizikpowyta ibo zumu. Rasaru Betanija ezekta niy. Tapara Sudeutsa myikaha Paskoa inarokoha zumubahanize. Iwaze hi zuba simyikaha nakymy. Iwaze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk Rasaru bo zumunaha. ² Anaeze Marata sidisahawy humo bu nikara. Rasaru zinymyrykynahatsa tuk tadisahanaha. ³ Maria jokmorēnikia zebikyky niy. Jokmorēnikia ty tsasuk tisapyrēna eze narado inarokoha ipokzitsanikia. Atatsa jokmorēnikia tsizubarēna ty zibikykyryk niy. Iwatatsahi Sesus zipyrytsa harasusuku. Iwaze atatsa taharadi tyty zipyrywiki niy. Iwahoro tsiokmorēna niypykyryk. Atatsa Sesus humo tsimpokzitsiarētatsa iwatatsahi Sesus zipyrytsa harasusuku. Iwa Maria nikara.

⁴ Sudas Iskariotses Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta tisakparēta mozik. Atakta Sesus humo tsiharerewabymybarēta, sisukyrytsitsa bo myzioktyhyrykta. Atahi zibetsakak ipe nikara:

⁵ — Amy skaraba jokmorēnikia ty batu ity huak. Tsipihuak zeka okyrysaro tsizubarēna tsimaha. Iwaze okyrysaro sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani my — niy.

⁶ Sudas Iskariotses zinymyrykynahatsa okyrysaro suk zikziperyky. Utsa papatu okyrysaro zikziakseke. Tatsyhyryze hi okyrysaro ziaakseke usts papatu ziknakara. Nitsasokoze — Amy skaraba jokmorēnikia ty batu ity huak — okyrysaro humo niy. Ata kino okyrysaro ziaakse tsihikik. Imypokzitsiukbyita tu okyrysaro ziaakse tsihikik. Batu sinamybyitsa bo nyny ziky.

⁷ — O awatu betsak betsak byity! — Sesus niy. — Atatsa hi jokmorēnikia ty zipyryktsa harasusuku. Atatsa hi kaokzeka tsimysapyrētatsa jokmorēnikia ty pikarasusuku my niy. ⁸ Sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimykarana zeka wasani my. Utakta ahatuk batu mopykyryk kabo ka ba nyny zikaha. Jokboha kiritoktok ahatuk mopykyryk. Aba kabo ty nyny tsimaha zeka wasani my — niy.

Sudeutsa taparaktsa kino niwatihi nikaranaha: — O Rasaru niwatihi tabezekta! — nikaranaha.

⁹⁻¹⁸ Kyze Sudeutsa sizubarētsa Sesus bo zumunaha. Sesus Betanija eze niapykyrykspek. Ana ziwabynahaze Sesus Rasaru ahatsa bo niukurunaha sibo inakozorenaha. Atahi Sesus zihyrizikpozota bo inakozorenaha. Sudeutsa sizubarētsa taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa ihumo batu sispirikpo. Rasaru inahyrizikpoze kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa. Iwaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa nitsasokonaha:

— O Rasaru niwatihi tabezehikta kytsa — nikaranaha. Kyze aparakbaha Sesus bo iktsa nikaranaha. Sesus Rasaru zihyrizikpozote ziwabykynaha. Hawa ipe niy:

— Rasaru pany — niy. Iwaze Rasaru harahare ioke ikny zoihik.

Iwaze Sesus Serusarēhe bo niukuruze pikuza bete tadyhyhyk. Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu Sesus nikara. Iwatahi pikuza bete tadyhyhyk. Deus harere papeu humo tihi:

— O Serusarēhe ezektsa ahasukatsihik byihuja! — niy. —

Ahapehatsa mozumuze pikuza bete tadyhy — niy.

Iwa tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka. Iwatahi Sesus pikuza bete tadyhyky. Iwa Serusarēhe bo niy.

Sesus Serusarēhe bo zumuku.

Kyze kytsa sizubarētsa Serusarēhe bo niukurunaha tahamyikaha bo asahi Sesus bo niaha. Ziwabykynahaze:

— O Sesus mozumuku — nikaranaha. Iwaze ibo niukurunaha.

— O Sesus tazikwy ty mybo tsiwatawyky — nikaranaha. Tazikwy ziwatawykyze Rasaru zihyrizikpowy niy. Anahi ziwabykynaha. Iwatsahi Sesus haraze niukurunaha. Iwaze tsarakzapatsa nasibykyknaha ske buruk nisipaparkanaha. Sizubarētsa nikaranaha. Sesus ispehatsa wata humo.

— Sesus Deus tuk niapykyryk. Mywata niyzik. Deus tukta katsa mybo inasik.

Atakta mypehakatsa my, katsa Isareu tsekokatsa ikia hi mypehakatsa. Atakta Deus ihumo mymysapywyky hỹ. “O mykurētsa” — nikaranaha. Sesus Serusarēhe bo niy. Pikuza bete tadyhyhyk iwa Serusarēhe bo zumuku. Hawa tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka atsatu Serusarēhe bo zumu. Wasani niy. Sesus Serusarēhe bo niyze hawa tubabatu ziwatahaka. Ana humo hi zinymyrykynahatsa batu sihyrinymyry tsihokdaha. Ana harere batu siwabyhy. Aiba zuba mytsaty nikaranaha. Sesus bjoikpe bo nidoze tahapetu sisopyk:

— O Sesus Serusarêhe bo zumuze Deus papeu humo botu ziwatahaka tawata hawa tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu niyze Serusarêhe bo zumu — iwa Sesus soho bo mytsaty nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Kyze Pariseutsa asa zuba ni-pamykysokonaha:

— Kytsa sizubarêtsa ihumo sispirikporêtsa nikaranaha. Kytsa myharere bo batu yh̃ zikaha. Katsa tsimytsasokonaha zeka “ihumo batu ahaspirikpo” kytsa “ihumo sispirikporêtsa” — nikaranaha. Asa zuba Pariseutsa ni-pamykysokonaha.

Kerokotsa Sesus bo mynakozore tsihikiknaha.

²⁰ Kyze Kerokotsa Sesus bo mokozorenaha. Asahi usts tyryktsa meky ezektsa tu niaha. Asahi Serusarêhe myikaha bo niukurunaha. Sudeutsa tuk Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta. Deus zuba atahi tsipunihikrêta bijoikpe eze my tsimaha — nikaranaha. ²¹ Piripi bo nikaranaha. Atahi Betesaida ezekta. Betesaida Karireja eze ky. Ata bo hi niukurunaha. Ipe niaha:

— O Sesus bo tsimynakozore tsihikiknaha — nikaranaha.

²² Iwaze Piripi Ādere pe niy atahi Peduru tsy ipe niy:

— O Kerekotsa Sesus bo mynakozore tsihikiknaha — niy. Kyze Piripi Ādere ahatsa Sesus pe niaha. Asahi:

— O Kerekotsa abo mynakozore tsihikiknaha — mykaranaha. Iwa Sesus bo nitsasokonaha. ²³ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta iknasikta maku babata ahawata ikyzik. Aibani mohyrikosokda. Mohyrikosokdaze kytsa piksohonaha! Atakta tsimysapyrêta tsizikwyrêta my — mykaranaha.

²⁴ — Wabytoktotaha niy. Katsaktsa tapara riktsa tsimysipariknaha. Tsimysipariknahaze wytyk bo pokpok tsimykaranaha. Estubaze zuba wytyk eze my, ata hi taypykze riktsa tsiriktsazubarêta mozik. Hawa riktsa my-siubara iwata tabezewy ziwatawyky. (Iwa nitsasokoze tabezewy soho ziwatawyky.) Tapara mohyrikosokda bykyze mynahyryzikpo my. Iwaze kytsa sizubarêtsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Rik soho iktsasokoze hawa rik mysiubara iwa tabezewy soho ziwatawyky — niy.

²⁵ — Aty Deus harere bo yh̃ ahabyizeka mohyrikosokdaze Deus tuk ba zikapykyk. Aty Deus harere bo hỹ mykara zeka mohyrikosokdaze tawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk. ²⁶ Aty katukta mozik zeka kaharere bo hỹ mykara. Kaharere bo zuba hỹ mykara, katuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Kazo ihumo mykara: O atakta tsimysapyrêta mykara — niy.

Sesus tabezewy soho nitsasoko.

²⁷ Sesus tihi:

— Abaka paikpa mytsaty mykara. Hawa ha ty ja Deus bo mopamykysoko “O kazo kabezetsihikbyita mykara” my. Iwa Deus bo batu tyso. Utakta mybarawy eze sinini mykara naha humo tsimyzihikik zeka yh̃ my. Iwa ibo mopamykysoko — my. ²⁸ Kyze Deus bo mopamykysozo:

— O kazo kytsa bo tysisapywyky. Iwatsahi asoho motsasokonaha “O Deus tsamysapyrêta. Azikwyrênikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrêta” nikaranaha — iwa asoho motsasokonaha. Iwa babatu iaksoho bijoikpe ikny iwaby. Deus tihi:

— Botu kasoho ziwatawyky. Aparakbaha botu kahumo piksohokonaha “O Deus tsamysapyrêta, azikwyrênikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrêta”. Ikia hi myhyryzikwanikita kasoho piwatawykyzo. Kytsa sizubarêtsa kasoho tihi: “O Deus tsamysapyrêta, azikwyrênikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrêta” mykaranaha — Deus niy.

²⁹ Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus baze niriktotohokonaha iaksoho ziwabynahaze. Wastuhu kytsa nikaranaha.

— O nitotokoro — nikaranaha. Utsa kytsa batu.

— Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhĩtsa ibo nitsaso — nikaranaha. ³⁰ Kyze Sesus ispe niy:

— Iaksoho tsiwabynahaze bijoikpe ikny ahatsyhyryze niy. Batu kahumo ka. Ikiahatsa bohi Deus harere tsiwabykynaha — niy. ³¹ Abadisihi Deus kahumo sispirikpobyitsa bo motsaso ispe my:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha. Sesus humo tsimyspirikpobyrikinaha zeka batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha. Ahapehatsa Sesus humo mypunihikbyinaha. Batu aty tohi ityryk zikyzyk. Sesus zuba ipunihikanikita my — niy.

³² — Sizubarëtsa kahumo batu siakparawy. Iwatsahi pikbezenaha. Ihara-patawyhyta humo pikyrikznaha iwa mohyrikosokda. Ihara-patawyhyta pit-sekna-haze pikbezenaha. Iwa mohyrikosokdaze kytsa nanabyitaba kahumo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha — nikara.

³³ Sesus tasokoze niy iwaze ihara-patawyhyta humo pihyrikziknaha. Hawa mohyrikosokda mysihyrinymyryky niy.

³⁴ Sizubarëtsa ipe niaha:

— Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo Kiristu soho ziwatahaka. Tuba-batu nihyrikosokdata Moises ziwatahaka. Kiristu, Deus zipehata ba zihyrikosokda. Tawahi mynapykyryk — niy. — Ikia “Utakta iknasikta maku babata ahawata ikyzyk” tsimy. Atahi inasikta maku babata mywata mohyrikosokda bykyze mynahyrikpo tsimy. Atakta ja Deus zipehata niwatihi atsatu sa — nikaranaha.

³⁵ Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta Deus harere myzubaha bo mysihyrinymyryky. Aba mysihyrinymyryky. Aibani mohyrikosokda iwatsahi kahumo ahaspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha. Abaka kahumo ahaspirikporëtsa zeka wasani my. Kahumo ahaspirikpo ahabyizeka sinini ykarawy bo tsimaha. Kytsa unata eze batu pão maha. Hana bo mykaranaha miwa humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iwa kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo miwa ezektsa watsa mykaranaha. Asahi sinini ykarawy tahasapy humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Kytsa miwa haburuk tu mokurunahatsa watsa.

³⁶ Utakta ahatukze kahumo ahaspirikporëtsaktsa! Iwaze katyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha. Kytsa iwororoha buruk pitabakanahaze ana bo hi pinynaha ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Iwaze nitsasobaze niparak. Kytsa sizubarëtsa papatu niparak.

Sudeutsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo.

³⁷ Kyze Sesus zikwy myzubaha bo ziwatawyky. Asahi ihumo batu sispirikpo. Iwaze iwatawy bo iktsa nikaranahaze ihumo batu sispirikpo.

³⁸ — Tubabatu Deus sohotsa Isaijas botu ziwatahaka:

“O mypehakatsa aharere ty kytsa sizubarëtsa bo iktsasoko. Kytsa aharere humo batu sispirikpo.

Ikia azikwy soho humo batu sihyrinymyry.

Ikia azikwy soho sihumo tsihokdahrëna” niy.

Iwa nihyrikosokdata Isaijas kasoho ziwatahaka. Iwaha humo hi kytsa batu kahumo sispirikpo mahaze Isaijas harere wasani my nikaranaha. Isaijas papeu humo ziwatahaka — niy. Asa watsa nikaranaha.

³⁹ Sudeutsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Hawa Isaijas tubabatu ziwatahaka nikaranaha. Isaijas nihyrikosokdata:

⁴⁰ — Deus hawa kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha tsihyrinymyrêta ihumo paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha. Deus zikwy humo batu sispirikpo.

Izikwy bo iktsa nikaranahaze batu ihumo sispirikpo. Deus harere ziwabynahaze batu ihumo sispirikpo. Ihumo sispirikpobyritsa tu simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus batu mysiocko.

Simysapybyritsa situk niapykyknaha.

Batu ihumo sispirikpo iwatsahi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus ba zisiokzo — niy.

Iwa tubabatu Deus sohokotsa Isaijas ziwatahaka.

⁴¹ Tubabatu ziwatahaka iwatsa tu Sesus harere ty kytsa batu siwabyhy, ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi ziwatahakaze Sesus soho ziwatahaka. Aibani zuba aparakbaha ana humo hi sihyrinymyrêtsa.

⁴² Sudeutsa taparaktsa sizubarêtsa ihumo sispirikporêtsa. Batu tyso:

— Katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha. Ana ty hi batu tyso. Pariseutsa pokso sipybyrêtsa ba ziktsasonaha. Sudeutsa wahoro tozeka ja kytsa ispe nabo pâotaha. Iwaze ba ziknapupunaha ana pokso sipybyrêtsa iwatsahi batu tyso “Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa” — mykaranaha.

⁴³ Pariseutsa harere bo mytsatyzu nikaranaha. Kytsa harere humo zuba sakurêtsa. Deus humo ka batu. Deus harere humo tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyrêtsa nikaranaha.

Sesus harere tsimysapyrêna baba. Izumuze kytsa Deus bo nasioktyhyryk humo iwatahi izumu.

⁴⁴ Sesus sizubarêtsa opykani nisihuahua:

— Kytsa kahumo mynakaranaha zeka kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Ata humo zikpehaka sispirikporêtsa niwatihi — niy. ⁴⁵ — Aty pikny zeka kazo kino piny. “O atakta Deus tse” my zeka Deus zikpehaka niwatihi yhy my — Sesus niy.

⁴⁶ — Uta mybarawy bo ikzumu. Deus harere ty pahahyrinymyry iwatahi ikzumu. Kytsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa iwatsahi simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Kytsa iwororo ha buruk pitabakanahatsa watsa pinynaha siwatsa moziknaha. Hawa wasani mykaranaha sihyrinymyrêtsa, meky watu moziknaha. Simysapyrêtsa hi.

⁴⁷ Aty kaharere piwabykyze iwaze batu yhy my. Uta kino batu tyso: “O ikia Deus okzeka batu amysapy tsimy” iwa batu tyso. Utakta mybarawy bo ikzumu kytsa sizubarêtsa bo my. Sizubarêtsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha kahumo meky watu moziknaha zeka Deus bo mysiockyhyk. Iwatahi ikzumu.

⁴⁸ Asakta kahumo batu sispirikpo. Kaharere bo batu yhy mykaranaha. Usta ispe: “Ikiahatsa Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy tsimykarana” my. Deus aparakbaha mynasihyrizikpoze ispe my: “Ikiahatsa Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy tsimykarana”. Utakta ahasoho ty batu tyso. Usta iwa motsasoko. Kytsa kaharere bo batu yhy mykaranaha zeka iwa ispe my.

⁴⁹ Hawa motsasoko kazo harere my. Iharere hi ahabo motsasokoro. Hawa pahahyrinymyryky iharere zuba mykara. Usta harere ty ka batu tyso. Kazo harere zuba motsasoko. ⁵⁰ Iharere bo hyhy tsimaha zeka meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Ana humo hi kahyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi iharere zuba motsasoko — Sesus niy.

13

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa nisipyrypikik.

¹ Byriri Paskoa maha taeze myikaha nakymy. Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk tadisahaka. Sesus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Abahi mohyrikosokda naha humo tsihyrinymyrêta. Tazo bo piksizo ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi tahadisahakanahaze hawa sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta mysiwatawyky. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta nikara.

² Zinymyrynahatsa tuk tadisahaka. Sudas Iskariotses Sesus sukyrytsitsa bo pioktyhyryk. Sesus soho sukyrytsitsa bo motsasoko. Sudas Iskariotses Simotse my. Hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Satanas humo Sudas Iskariotses Sesus isukyrytsitsa bo pioktyhyryk isopyksapybyita nikara. ³ Sesus ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta nikara. Atahi:

— O Deus tazikwy ty kabo nynyty niy. Deus kazo zikpeha. Aba Deus bo piksizo — niy. Ana humo kino Sesus tsihyrinymyrêta.

⁴ Kyik niyze takpyzazawy ty zukata niy. Iwaze takwiwy ty okok niy. Tazikuoik humo haĩ niy. ⁵ Iwaze pihik ty mypewy bo zisusuku niy. Maraksu maraksu nikara. Zinymyrykynahatsa nisipyrytsapikik. Tapara zipyrypikik iwaze zipyrywiki. Usta bo zipyrypikik iwaze zipyrywiki. Siwatu nisipyrytsapikik. ⁶ Iwaze Simaõ Peduru bo zumuze. Peduru:

— O hawa sa tsimy tsipikpyrytsapik sa — niy.

⁷ — Yh̃ my. Aba nawa humo papyrytsapikik batu ahyrinymyry. Aibani zuba tsipinymyry amy humo papyrytsapik iwatahi aibani zuba tsipinymyry — Sesus niy.

⁸ — O batu ba niy. Ikiakta ba zikpyrytsapik — Peduru niy. Sesus ipe niy:

— Aty pyrytsapik ahabyizeka batu katuktsa tsimy — niy.

⁹ — Tsipikpyrytsapik zuba taziwazy. Katsyhyrypetsa tuk tu iwaze kaharek tuk tu tsimy h̃y — niy.

¹⁰ — Tsinamurukunahaze batu ahakpiaktsĩ. Tsahabarazarêtsa. Deus ahasopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykarannahaze pahaokzohik iokzeka nimuruku tawata tsimoziknaha. Deus botu ahamysapybara ty tsikykarannahaze iwata tu pahaokzo iwatahi inamuruhuknahatsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Estuba zuba ahatuk imysopyksapybyita tu nikara ba ziozko. Imysopyksapybyita tu nikara tsiaktsiarêta wata niy.

¹¹ Estuba sisukyrytsitsa bo moparak isopyksapybyita mykara ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta iwatahi “Estuba ahatuk imysopyksapybyita tu mykara ba ziozko” — niy.

¹² Nisipyrytsapikbaze takpyzazawy ty korobykzo niy. Hwibihi mydisahakawy bo zinymyrynahatsa tuk tadyhyzo niy. Ispe niy:

— Ahapyrytsa pikbaze ahahumo ka sa tsihokdarêna niy. ¹³ Ikiyahatsa kape tsimykaranaha:

“Mypehakatsa myhyrinymyrykytsa” tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Ahapehakatsa. Ahahyrinymyrytsa my. ¹⁴ Iwaze pahatsumuêhĩki iwatsahi ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ustsá kytsa tysitsumuêhĩnahaktsa! ¹⁵ Ikiyahatsa kawatu tynakaranahaktsa! Ahapyrytsa pikiknaha wa. Ikiyahatsa ustsá tysitsumuêhĩnahaktsa! Utakta batu tyso:

“O uta sipehakatsa my. Iwatahi batu isty tsumuêhĩ.” Utakta ahatsumuêhĩki. Ikiyahatsa kawatu ahamytsumuêhĩhuktsa! Tyharape tsumuêhĩnahaktsa tsimykaranaha. ¹⁶ Kaharere tsiwabyziukunahaktsa! Sitsumuêhĩtsa pehatsa wa sukni ahabyita my. Zipehata tohi zipehaka harapewa sukni ahabyita my — niy.

¹⁷ — Abaka ahahyrinymyrêtsa tsimaha. Kaharere bo tsimykaranaha zeka ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha h̃y.

¹⁸ Ikiahatsa bo motsasoko. Asahi nisiwatawyhik. Estuba ahatuk kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. Imyspihikbatanikita iwatsahi pikbezenaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrêta. Hawa ha ty Deus papeu humo tubabatu ziwatahaka atsatu my:

“Estuba maku katukta isopyksapybyita mykara. Atakta kadisahawy ty katuk hauk my ata hi isopyksapybyita my” niy. ¹⁹ Byri puêtsik kytsa pikbezenaha ana kino ahabo motsasoko. Iwaze pikbezenahaze kaharere humo tsimyspirikponaha.

²⁰ Kaharere tsiwabyziunahaktsa! Atakta pipehahik ihumo tsikspirikpokoze kahumo tsaspirikporêta hỹ. Atahi kahumo tsikspirikpoze atakta zikpehahik niwatihi ihumo tspirikporêta hỹ — niy.

Sesus ispe niyzo: — Estuba maku ahatukta kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk — niy.

²¹ Iwa nitsasoze tisukatsihikrêta niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa pe mypubaraty niyzik.

— Tsiwabyziukunahaktsa! Estuba maku ahatukta kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk. Imyspihikbatanikita — iwa sizubarêtsa bo nitsasoko.

²² Iwaze ziwabynaha tsahi paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Asa zuba ni-pamykysokonaha:

— O aty skaraba. Aty sisukyrytsitsa bo sa pioktyhyryk — nikaranaha.

²³ Zinymyrykyta hi Sesus ihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Atakta ibaze tu nidyhyky. ²⁴ Iwaze Simaõ Peduru tatsyhyrype ty pawyk niy, zinymyrykyta pe niy.

— “Aty skaraba asukyrytsitsa bo paoktyhyryk” iwa Sesus pe tsimy — niy.

²⁵ Iwaze zinymyrykyta hi Sesus bo okmymy niy. Akbyibatu ipe niy:

— Aty skaraba asukyrytsitsa bo paoktyhyryk — niy. Sesus:

²⁶ — Estuba katuk tamihi ty tummy bo sok my tahi kasukyrytsitsa bo pikoktyhyryk atsatu tsakyhy ty ibo nyny my — niy.

Iwaze atsikara ty okok niy. Zitsakze tummy bo sok niy. Iwaze atsikara tsakyhy ty Sudas Iskariotses bo nyny niy.

²⁷⁻²⁹ Sudas atsikara tsakyhy zioke Sesus ekze niparak. Satanas harere bo hỹ niy. Iwatahi hyrikoso sapybara ituk mynapykyryknaha. Sesus ipe niy:

— Aidytykta! Hawa tsimyzeka aidytykta — niy.

Sudas zinymyrykynahatsa okyrysaro zikziperykyta. Iwaze wastuhu kytsa mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

— O mydisahawy bo ja — nikaranaha. Utsa kytsa:

— O sinamybyikitsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny my. Ana humo hi Sesus ipe niy: “Aidytykta”. — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

Batu aty tohi Sesus harere bo siwabyhy. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu Sudas niparak. Amy humo nitsaso — Aidytykta! Hawa tsimyzeka aidytykta — niy. Anahi nitsasoze zinymyrykynahatsa batu sihyrinymyry. Iharere sihumo tsihokdahrêna.

³⁰ Sudas atsikara tsakyhy zioke eze zoihik. Zunubaze niparak.

Kaharere ezytyk ahape: — Tyharape pokzitsinahaktsa kytsa! — niy.

³¹ Iwaze Sudas niparakze Sesus ispe niy:

— Utakta ikzumuta maku babata ahawata ikyzik. Abahi mohyrikosokda. Aba kazo piwatawyky “Ikia azikwyrênikita tu tsamypokzitsiukrêta tsamysapyrêta awa suknihabyita” mykara. Kytsa sizubarêtsa kahyrikosokzawy

humo Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha. “O Deus azikwyrēnikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Tsamysapyrēta” mykaranaha. ³² Mytsasokoze “O Deus azikwyrēnikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrēta tsimysapyrēta”. Deus kino niwatihi kaso ho motsasoko “Katse zikwyrēnikita tu tsimypokzitsiukrēta tsimysapyrēta”. Abahi iwa piwatawyky — niy.

³³ — O kahyrytsa watsa bykyhyze ahatuk zikurubyita tu. Abahi tsikpikberinahaze ba zik zikahanaha. Hana bo my ikahatsa kapik ba zik zikahanaha tsimaha. Iwa botu Sudeutsa bo iksaso. Atsatu ahabo motsasoko — niy.

³⁴ Puētsik pahahyrinymyryky — Nawa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta ikiahatsa niwathihtsa. Pahasapywyky ziknakara. Ikiahatsa niwathihtsa. Utsa bo tsisapywykynaha tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! — niy. ³⁵ — Tsinaharape pokzitsikinaha zeka kytsa tihi: “O Sesus tyryktsa” mykaranaha — Sesus niy.

Sesus Peduru nizukpeheze — O batu Sesus kanyhy tsimy — niy.

³⁶ Iwaze Simaō Peduru ipe niy:

— Hana bo sa ikia tsimykuru — niy.

— Aba hana bo my ikiakta ba kapik zikykyta. Ikiakta pyktohytykta kapik tynao — niy.

³⁷ Peduru Sesus pe niyzo:

— Hawata sa uta batu apik my. Abaka ikia apik my. Hawa ikia apik batu yhy tsimykara. Uta kino atuk tu apokzi mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁸ — Paze! kapokzi tsimhyrikosokda ja niy. Kaharere bo mytsatytykta! Kokuaro ipobyize harakykbyi “Batu Sesus kanyhy” mybarapetu tsimykara — Sesus niy.

14

Sesus humo hi Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha, atahi myske wata.

¹ Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa pe niy.

— O mytsaty mytsaty byijataha. Ahasukatsihikbyihu ja tynakaranaha! Ikiahatsa Deus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Kahumo kino niwatihi ahaspirikporētsaktsa kytsa! ² Wahoro zuba kazo baze my. Ikiahatsa tsyhyryze wahoro tsizubarēna. Wahoro ahabyizeka ikiahatsa bo ba ziktsaso. Abaka ahatsyhyryze pahawanusapy. Ba ahabyizeka ahape ziky. ³ Aba piksi. Ahawanu sapy pikymy zeka ahabo myziksizo. Pahaoktyhyryk. Iwaze katuk tsinapykyryknaha. Ahawahi katuk tsinapykyryknaha. Katuk tu tsipahasapynaha. ⁴ Ske tsinybanaha. Hana bo mokuru naha bo hi tsinymyrykynaha hy — niy.

⁵ Tome:

— Hana bo sa tsimykara katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry. Asapy sa haneze katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry. Iwatsahi hawa sa nabo tsimykurunaha ana humo hi batu myhyrinymyry hy — niy.

⁶ Sesus ispe niy:

— Uta hiba ahaske wata buruk kazo sapy bo pahaoktyhyryk. Utakta Deus harere baba ty pahahyrinymyryky kahumo zuba meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrētsa kahumo tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa kahumo zuba Deus bo tsipomonaha. ⁷ Abaka ikiahatsa botu tsiknynaha hy iwatsahi kazo kino niwatihi tsinynaha. Hawa ikykara naha bo iksa tsikykaranaha zeka anawa hi kazo mykara ahahyrinymyrētsa hy — Sesus niy.

⁸ Piripi Sesus pe niy:

— Azo ty mybo tsiwatawykta! Azo bo iksa tsimaha zeka mykurētsa tsimaha — niy.

⁹ — O Piripi tubabatu ahatuk ziknapykyryk. Iwatatu sa batu katyny. Ahatuk tu ziknapykyrykta tu batu katyny niy. Aty pikny zeka ata kino niwatihi kazo ziny. Iwatahi amo humo sa tsimytsasoko. “Azo ty mybo tsiwatawykta! tsimy” — niy.

¹⁰ — Uta kazo wata anatyhi yhỹ tsimaha katsa harapewatsa tu. Batu kaharere zuba ahawabyhy. Kazo harere kino ahabo motsasoko. Hawa kazo nitsasoko naha hi motsasoko. ¹¹ Uta kazo wata. Harapewatsatu tsimaha. Kaharere bo tsikaeni zuba yhỹ tsimaha zeka iwaze kazikwy humo tsimyspirikpotohinaha — niy.

¹² — O wabyziutahaktsa kytsa. Katuktsa kahumo sispirikporētsa kawa tu sisopyk. Uta kazo bo piksize izikwy piwatawy. Hawa kytsa bo kazikwy humo iwatawy katuktsa kino niwatihi kazikwy humo kytsa bo piwatawynaha. Kazo bo piksize iwatsahi katuktsa kazikwy tsizubarēna kytsa bo piwatawykynaha. ¹³ Kabo tsinapamykysokonaha zeka “Hawa ha ty tsimyzehikiknaha ana hi tsinazapykykynaha” tsimykarana. Iwaze hawa ha tsinazapykykynaha anatyhi ahabo nyny mynakara. Kytsa tihi: “O Deus amysapyrēnikita” mykarana. Hawa ha ty tsikzapykykynaha ty ahabo nyny myze kytsa Deus soho “imysapyrēnikita” — mykarana. ¹⁴ Ikiahatsa kabo tsimypamykysokonaha zeka:

— Hawa ha tsimyzehikiknaha ty zuba tsimykarana. Iwaze anahi tsimyzapykykynaha atsatu ahabo nyny mynakara. Tsizubarēna ty ahabo nyny mynakara — niy.

Sesus tazo pe: — O kazo usta atsumuēhītsa kawata katuktsa bo tyzipihakta — niy.

¹⁵ Sesus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kahumo ahamypokzitsi zeka kaharere bo hỹ tsinakarana — my. ¹⁶ Kazo pe my zeka:

— O kazo usta tsumuēhītsa katuktsa bo myzipaha. Usta tsumuēhītsa kawata tyziphakta my. Iwaze ihyrikoso myzipaha. Pahahyrinymyry, tawahi ahatuk mynapykyryk. ¹⁷ Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo asahi iharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha. Iharere sihumo tsihokdaharēna. Iharere humo ka batu sihyrinymyry. Ikiahatsaktsa tsahyrinymyrētsa. Iharere kino ikiahatsa humo batu ihokzaha — niy.

¹⁸ — Bakta kawahi paharekta ziwazy. Ahabo myziksizo. ¹⁹ Aba nurūbabatu kytsa kahumo sispirikpobyitsa ba ziknyzonaha. Ikiahatsa iwatsa tu tsipiknyzonaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi tsimynahyryzikponaha. Iknahyryzikpo naha humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁰ Uta kazo harere bo hỹ mynakara. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo hỹ tsinakarana. Uta kino niwatihi ikiahatsa tuk yhỹ mykara. Iwa mysopyk tsimykarana. Bykyze ana hi tsipinymyrykynaha.

²¹ Aty kaharere bo hỹ my zeka atahi kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta mykara. Atahi kazo mozipokzitsiki. Uta niwatihi mozipokzitsiki. Kasoho humo pinymyryky. Kasoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta mozik — niy.

²² Sudas Tadeu tihi:

— Hawa skaraba mybo zuba asoho tsiwatawyky Asaktsa ahumo sispirikpo ahabyizeka asoho batu tsiwatawy. Hawa tsimy — niy. Iwa Sudas nitsaso. Atakta batu Sudas Iskariotses. Usta Sudas Tadeu inarokota.

²³ Sesus nitsasokozo:

— Asaktsa kahumo simypokzitsirētsa kaharere bo hỹ mykarana. Kazo sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta, iwatahi situk mynapykyryk. Kazo situk mynapykyryk. Uta niwatihi katsa situk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha.

²⁴ Sispirikpobyitsaktsa kaharere bo batu yhỹ zikaha. Kaharere kazo botu nitsasoko ana kino tsipiwabynaha. Kazo zikpeha iharere hi motsasoko.

²⁵ Ikiahatsa tuk tihi motsasoko. ²⁶ Kyze kazo hyrikoso ahabo pipehahik. Kaharere humo tahyrikoso ahabo myzipeha. Atahi ahatsumuēhĩtsa mozik. Pahahyrinymyry. Uta ahahyrinymyryky ana humo hi batu ahaspiriktsokdahu. Kaharere ty pahaspirikpoziuku. Deus hyrikoso tsimysapyrēta hỹ.

²⁷ Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha. Katuktsa batu sispirikpobyitsa watsa. Utakta batu paikpa mytsaty mykara. Iwatahi ikiahatsa kawata mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahakurētsa tsimaha. Kahumo ahapyby byihu ja. Kahumo ka ahasukatsihik byihuja. Kahumo tyspirikpokonahaktsa iwatsahi tsahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

²⁸ Botu tsiwabykynaha:

— Utakta piksi. Bykyze myziksizoze ahatuk mynapykyryk. Anahi motsasokoze tsiwabykynaha. Uta kazo bo. Kaharere bo ma tahaktsa. Kazokta abazubata my. Iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimahaktsa kytsa! Kazo humo ahamypokzitsirētsa. Tshipikpokzitsikinaha zeka ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁹ Aba motsasoko kyze piksi.

“Piksi zeka kahumo ahaspirikporētsa” — mytsaty mykara. — Aba piksi hawa ahabo iktsasoko, ana humo hi ahaspirikporētsa.

³⁰ Aba Satanas harere humo kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo ispehatsa atahi kabo mozumu. Iwatahi ahabo tsikaeni zuba motsaso. Atahi batu kakzotsabyita. Iharere bo yhỹhabyita ziknakara — niy.

³¹ — Uta kazo harere bo zuba hỹ mynakara. Kazo humo kamypokzitsiarēta mykara. Iwatahi iharere bo zuba hỹ mykara. Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo asa bo hi piwatawyky. Utakta Deus harere bo zuba hỹ mynakara anabo hi mysiwatawyky — niy.

— Kyikyitahaktsa. Tupaktsa kytsa! — niy.

15

Sesus hi duabohotsa sa wata.

¹ Kyze Sesus:

— Uta hi duaboho taypykze mytahara tawata my. Kazo waratok tsihitsa wata my. Waratok eze duabohozatsa nisiparikik.

² Katukytsa duabohotsa sakatsa watsa maha. Asahi kazo harere bo batu zikahabyitsa sisakatsa watsa, asaktsa ziktaharanaha ahabyizeka tahasazyzykykwynaha. Ustsaktsa siharahoktsa tsihitsa duaboho taypykze sisupesapy mysisakakare zeka iwatsahi nataharasukbabyinaha. Iwa kazo tihi mykara. Katuktsa iharere bo batu yhỹ mysisakakareke tawata. Kazo katuktsa situk mynapamykysoko iwatsahi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha pimoewynaha iwa mysitsumuēhĩkĩ. Hawa sibo mykara wasani my ana humo hi simysapyrētsa tohi mykaranaha hỹ.

³ Kazo ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana botu zahaokzohik. Kaharere bo hỹ tsimykarana zeka ahamysapybara ty botu zahaokzohik.

⁴ Kaharere bo hỹ tynakaranahaktsa kytsa! Kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka uta ahatuk mynapykyryk. Atsa botu mytsaty tsimykarana. Mykurētsa tsimoziknaha. Duabohotsa sa ypyk ahabyizeka ba ziktaharanaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi. Kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka kazo tuk kino niwatihi batu yhỹ tsimaha. Hawa kazo mozihikik batu ahahyrinymyry — Sesus niy.

⁵ — Uta duabohotsa sa taypyknahaze mytaharanahaze tawata. Ikiahatsa duabohotsa sa watsa tsimaha. Kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Uta kino niwatihi ahatuk yhỹ mykara. Katsa mykurētsa hi. Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhỹ ahabyizeka hawa tsimaha

Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy. Hawa tsimaha Deus okzeka mahani tsimaha — niy.

⁶ — Asaktsa kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka sipaparahatsa watsa. Waratok tsihitsa siharabyitsa nisizyzykyk izo bo nisiwezohik. Mynaparanahaze izo bo piwezonaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi katuk tsimynapykyryknaha ahabyizeka ahakubyitsa tsimaha — niy.

⁷ Iwatsahi kaharere bo hỹ tynakaranahaktsa katuk tsimykaranaha, katuk tsinapykyryknaha zeka amy ty Deus bo tsinazapykykynaha atsatu ahabo nyny my. ⁸ Ikiahatsa kazo harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka kytsa kazo pe maha:

— O ikia tsamysapyrêta — mykaranaha. Iharere humo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka kytsa ahasoho motsasokonaha:

— O asahi Sesus tuktsa maha — mykaranaha.

⁹ — Uta ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiarêta. Kazo wata atahi kahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta my. Ahakuhuktsa kytsa! Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Iwatsahi ahakurêta. ¹⁰ Kazo harere bo hỹ mynakara. Iwatahi kazo kahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Iwaha bo hi mytsaty mykara zeka kakurêta hi. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi kaharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ahakurêta tsimoziknaha. Sesus katsa myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Iwaha bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka ahakurêta tsimoziknaha — niy.

¹¹ — Iwa motsasoko iwaze kahumo ahakurêta tsimoziknaha. Uta kakurêta hỹ. Ikiahatsa tsikaeni zuba ahaku zeka batu myzehikik. Ikiahatsa ahakurêta babatsa tsimoziknaha zeka iwa hi myzehikik. Kawatsa tsimaha. Kakurêta hi — Sesus niy.

¹² Ahape mykara:

— Tynaharape pokzitsikinaha! Ahakyri byihuja. Uta pahapokzitsiki ikiahatsa kawa tihi tynakaranahaktsa. ¹³ Aty tatuktsa pokzi mohyrikosokda zeka kytsa mykaranaha:

“O atakta itukta humo tsimypokzitsiarêta”. Myhyrikosokdaze iwa itukta humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta hiba — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ — Ikiahatsa kaharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ikiahatsa katuktsa babatsa — my. ¹⁵ Ahasoho ty batu tyso — O asahi katsumuêhĩtsitsa mykaranaha. Hawa tsihitsa mykara tatsumuêhĩtsitsa bo batu tyso. Ahahumo meky watu kasopyk. Ikiahatsa kaharereziuwyttsa tsimoziknaha. Nawa kazo kabo nitsasoko atsatu ahabo motsasoko. Iharere ahabo botu iksasoba.

¹⁶ Ikiahatsa humo ka batu kawatawyhy “O katsaktsa atuktsa tsimoziknaha” tsikaha. — Iwa batu tyso. Uta hi ahawatawyhik.

— Asahi katuktsa moziknaha — iky. Iwa motsasoko.

— Utsa bo pahapehahik iwatsahi kahumo sispirikporêta ahaharere humo. Asahi kahumo sispirikporêta hi. Amy ty Deus kazo bo tsinazapykykynaha zeka kaharere humo iwatsa tu ahabo nyny my. ¹⁷ Ahatuk napykyknahaze tynaharape pokzitsikinaha — iwa mykarazo.

Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa hi iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa nasisukyryknaha.

¹⁸ Sesus nipamykysokozo:

— Kytsa kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka asahi kahumo tahakyrikinaha iwatsahi ahabo kino niwatihi batu siakparawy. Pahamyijakanaha. Pahasykyrykynaha. Taparaka batu kahumo siakparawy ana bo hi mytsatziutahaktsa kytsa — niy. ¹⁹ Ikiahatsa mekywatsa tu tsimoziknaha. Asahi Deus humo batu siakparawy siwatsa batu tsimykaranaha. Uta hiba

ahawatawyhik katyryktsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi kytsa ahahumo batu simy-pokzitsiu. Iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. Pahamyijakanaha. Pahasukyrykynaha. Ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahahumo siakparawy.

²⁰ Kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Ahatuk tu ka tysosobyijataha:

— O kapehatsa zisukyrykynaha. Katsaktsa batu. Batu myty myija — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. — Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo zikapikiknaha. Iwatsahi aha humo kino niwatihi pahapikiknaha. Kaharere bo ma ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha ahaharere bo niwatihi batu ma zikaha — niy.

²¹ — Kapokzi ikiahatsa sinini tsimykaranaha. Kytsa kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka pahasukyrykynaha. Deus zipehata humo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi pahasukyrykynaha. ²² Uta sibo zuk ahabyi zeka Deus okzeka wasani mykaranaha tsawatsa. Deus harere ty sibo tyso ahabyizeka Deus okzeka wasani mykaranaha tsawatsa. Uta ikzumutawy. Kaharere bo batu yhỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu simysapy mykaranaha — niy.

²³ — Kytsa kahumo batu siakparawy. Kahumo tahakyrikinaha kazo humo kino niwatihi tahakyrikinaha. Asahi ihumo tahakyrikinaha iwatsahi batu siakparawy. ²⁴ Kazikwy tsizubarēna bo iwatawyky. Utsa zikwy tsikaeni zuba. Utakta kazikwy tsizubarēna. Batu aty tohi zikwykyta. Kazikwy ty tyny ahabyizeka wasani mykaranaha. Kazikwy zinynaha. Zinynahatsa tu kahumo batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu simysapy mykaranaha. Batu wasani mykaranaha kazo batu siakparawy. Uta kahumo kino niwatihi batu siakparawy mykaranaha — niy.

²⁵ Deus papeu humo sisoho botu ziwatahaka:

— Batu isty myi. Batu aty tohi humo ykyrisukni. Iwatsa tu kahumo ziknatakyrikinaha — niy.

²⁶ Kazo bo piksizoze ipe my:

— O kazo ahyrikoso tsipehahikta. Katuktsa bo tsipeha — my.

— Iwaze ikiahatsa bo pipeha. Atahi pahatsumuēhĩkĩ. Hawa wasani atsatu pahahyrinymyryky. Kasoho ty pahahyrinymyryky. ²⁷ Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi. Kasoho humo kytsa tysihyrinymyrykynaha. Ikiahatsa katuk tapara tu tsikapykyryknaha. Iwatsahi kasoho humo kytsa ty tysihyrinymyrykynaha — niy.

16

¹ Sesus:

— Kyze iwa ahabo tsizubarēna iktsasoko. Bykyze kytsa ahape mykaranaha:

“O Sesus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimaha! Ihumo niwazuba tsimahaktsa!” mykaranaha. Iwaze kaharere bo mytsaty tykaranahaktsa. Iwatahi tsizubarēna ahabo motsasoko. ² Kytsa ahahumo tahakyrikinaha. Asahi ahape: “Sudeutsa wahoro bo ba zikpupuzonaha” mykaranaha. Pahaba tsihikiknaha. Pahabanahaze iwa mytsaty mykaranaha. “O Deus okzeka wasani tsimykaranaha” mybarapetu mykaranaha.

³ Zahasukyrykynahaze kazo humo batu sispirikpo. Kahumo niwatihi batu sispirikpo iwatsahi pahasukyrykynaha. ⁴ Iwatahi ahabo motsaso. Aibani kaharere bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Pahasukyrykynaha zeka ahatuk zuba tsimypamykysokonaha “O tapara mypehatsa iksibyize mybo botu nitsaso. Kytsa mymysukyrykynaha anahi botu nitsaso tsimaha” — niy.

Deus hyrikoso pahatsumuēhĩ.

⁵ Sesus nitsasokoze:

— Abaka zikpehata bo piksizo. Batu aty tohi kape ziky hana bo sa tsimy. Iwa batu tyso. ⁶ Piksizo zeka ana humo hi ahasukatsihikrêtsa. Iwa motsasoko ahasukatsihikrêtsa. ⁷ Hawa tisapyrêna motsasoko. Erete ahabyizeka Deus hyrikoso ba ziknasik. Ahatsumuêhîtsa ba zikzumu. Piksi zeka ahabo myzipeha. Iwatsahi ahakurêtsaktsa kytsa. Kazo bo piksizo ana humo hi ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Atsatu tsinakaranaha. Iwatahi taparaka ahape ziknakara.

⁸ Myzumuze kytsa kaharere humo batu sispirikpo atahi ispe my:

— Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo Deus okze batu simysapy mykaranaha. Deus zuba kytsa humo nasisapywyky. Ihumo zuba simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Kytsa simysopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha humo pisininiwyky iwa Deus hyrikoso mynasikze motsaso.

⁹ Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi Deus okze batu simysapy mykaranaha ziknaharapesapybyrikinaha. Kahumo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Kaharere bo batu yhy zikaha iwatsahi ziknaharape sapybyrikinaha batu simysapy mykaranaha.

¹⁰ Kazo bo piksizoze ba ziknywyzo. Jobo kazo bo myzo ba ziknywyzo. Deus hyrikoso kytsa pe: “Sesus tisopyksapyrêta wasani isopyk” — mykara.

¹¹ Deus botu nitsaso. Taparakta kytsa Sesus harere bo batu yhy niy Satanas inarokota sininiwy mykara. Iwatahi Deus hyrikoso kytsa pe simysapybyitsa nikaranaha asahi Deus mysisininiwyky.

¹² Ahabo motsaso tsihikik tsizubarêna my. Abaka ba ziktsasozo. Ahasukat-sihikrêtsa iwatahi ahabo ba ziktsaso.

¹³ Hawa wasani Deus hyrikoso pahahyrinymyryky. Myzumuze hawa wasani motsasoko. Taharere ka ba ziktsaso. Tapara botu ziwaby ana kino ahabo motsasoko. Hawa aiba tohi mykara ana humo kino pahahyrinymyryky. ¹⁴ Pahahyrinymyryze Sesus tisopyksapyrêta wasani mykara iwa kytsa ihumo motsasokonaha. Wasaniha ty zuba ahabo motsasoko.

¹⁵ Kazo mykara naha ty uta kino niwatihi mynakara. — Deus hyrikoso harere ahabo motsasoko — niy.

Ahasukatsihikrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Bykyze ahakurêtsa tsimozikzonaha.

¹⁶ Sesus nitsasokozo:

— Abanurybabatu piksi, kabo ba ziknynaha. Aiba zuba kabo tsipiknyzonaha — Sesus niy.

¹⁷ Zinymyrykynahatsa asa zuba nikaranaha:

— Hawa skaraba mykara. “Abanurybabatu piksi. Kyze kabo ba ziknynaha. Utakta kazo bo my niy.” Hawaha skaraba mybo nitsasoko. Iharere tsihokdaharêna. ¹⁸ Amy humo “aiba zuba tsipiknyzonaha”. Iharere myhumo tsihokdaharêna — nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Sesus amo zinymyrykynahatsa mytsaty nikaranaha ana humo kino tsihyrinymyrêta. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Ahabo motsasokozoe “abanurybabatu piksi. Kabo ba ziknyzonaha. Aiba zuba kabo tsipiknyzonaha hy”. Ana hi ja tsimytsasokonaha — niy.

²⁰ Ikiahatsa bo motsasoziuku:

— Mohyrikosokdaze tsimopuziukunaha. Kytsa kahumo batu sispihik asahi batu sisukatsihik ikiahatsa zuba ahasukatsihikrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze puêtsik zuba ikiahatsa tsimysukatsihikbyrinaha. Tsahakurêtsa tsi-moziknaha.

²¹ Wytyk ibykyhy natapyrize tisukatsihikrêtatsa. Itsapyri humo tisukat-sihikrêtatsa. Ibykyhy mopurukze mytsapyripykze tsakurêtatsa. Iwatat-sahi tabykyhy humo tsakurêtatsa iwatatsahi itsapyri humo nispiriktsokda.

²² Ikiahatsa atatsa watsa tsimaha. Abaka ahasukatsihikrêtsa. Utakta piksiki ana humo hi ahasukatsihikrêtsa. Aiba ahabo myzumuze, ahakurêtsa tsi-mozikzonaha. Batu aty tohi isukatsihik. Ahawahi ahakurêtsa tsi-moziknaha.

²³ Deus hyrikoso mozumuze pahahyrinymyryky. Iwatsahi kabo batu tyso “katsa mymyhyrinymyry”. Kaharere ba zikokza my. Deus hyrikoso kaharere pahahyrinymyry. Wabyziutaha! Amy ty Deus bo tsimyzapykykynaha zeka kaharere humo, ana ty hi ahabo nyny my. Deus bo tsimyzapykykynaha zeka kaharere humo wasani my ana humo hi ahabo nyny my.

²⁴ Deus bo batu tysapykyk kaharere humo yhỹ tsimaha my. Tyzapyky-nahaktsa! Hawa ha ty Deus myzehikik ana hi tsimyzapykykynahaze ana ty hi ahabo nyny my. Kazo ahabo nyny my zeka ahakurêtsa tsi-moziknaha. Ahakurêtsa hỹ.

Sesus Satanas zikwy zipyk iwatsahi tsikahapunihiknahaktsa kytsa!

²⁵ — Taparaka kaharere tsihokdaharêna. Iktsasokoze kaharere tsihokda-harêna. Kaharere iokpitsih̃ hawa ziknaukuru. Aibani zuba kazo harere ahabo motsasoze, mahani ihokdaha. Kazo harere motsasokoze batu ihok-daha. ²⁶ Mytsasokoze iokpitsih̃bara wa mozik. Kazo bo hawa kaharere bo yhỹ my ana hi tsimyzapykykynaha. Utakta kazo bo batu ahatsyhyryze ba zikzapyky ikiahatsa tu kazo bo tsimyzapykykynaha hỹ.

²⁷ Ikiahatsa hi tsimyzapykykynaha. Kazo ahaharere piwaby hỹ. Iki-ahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta iwatahi pahawaby. Ikiahatsa kahumo ahamypokzitsirêtsa iwatahi kazo ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta my. Tsimyt-sasokonaha zeka “O Deus Sesus tsikzipheha tisapyrêna” tsimaha. Iwatahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta.

²⁸ Kazo ikny ikzumu. Mybarawy bo iknasik. Mybarawy ezeiksa bo ikzumu. Mohyrikosokdaze kazo bo piksizo — niy.

²⁹ Zinymyrykynahatsa ipe niaha:

— Abaka tsiwabyziukunaha. Aharere mahani ihokdaha. Abaka ipitsih̃bara ty tsimytasoko. ³⁰ Ikiahi tsihyrinymyrêta. Tsizubarêna humo tsahyrinymyrêta hỹ. Amy bo mytsaty tsimykaranahaze anahumo hi tsahyrinymyrêta. Iwatsahi “Hawa tsimykara” batu tyso, amy ty tsinymyrykynaha ana hi mybo tsimytasoko. Iwatsahi “Deus zipehata ba-bata tsimy” — tsimytasokonaha.

³¹ — Abaka ja kahumo ahaspirikporêtsa — Sesus niy.

³² — Aba nanabyitaba tsimopaparahana. Kasukyrytsitsa pokso paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahapybyrêtsa. Kytsa pahabezenaha pokso iwatsahi tsimywakbaiknaha. Ahapybyrêtsa hỹ. Uta zuba motare. Tsi-pikarekbanaha zeka uta zuba motare. Iwaze kazo zuba katuk. Kazo zuba ba zikare — niy.

³³ — Iwa motsasoko iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa kytsa kahumo ahaspirikporêtsa. Kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo asahi pahasukyrykynaha. Utakta sispirikpobyitsa pehatsa zikwy pepykbaik. Iwatsahi ahapunihikrêtsa tsi-moziknaha — Sesus niy.

17

Sesus tazo bo nipamykysoko.

¹ Kyze Sesus bijoikpe bo iktsa niy, tazo bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo utakta atse babata my. Nawa ty botu tsiktsasoko kasoho ana hi myzubaha bo iky uta kamysapyrênikita kapunihikrênikita tsiky ana hi tsiwatawyky. Uta kino niwatihi my. Myzubaha bo iky “O Deus kazo imysapyrênikita ipunihikrênikita iwa iksiwatawy”.

² — O Deus azikwy ty botu kabo nyny tsiky iwatsahi kytsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Iwatsahi kytsa meky watu moziknaha. Kahumo simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. ³ Ikia zuba Deus babata. Utakta atse babata. Ikia tsikpeha. Mybarawy bo tsikpeha. Utakta Sesus Kiristu, mybarawy bo iknasik. Kytsa kaharere bo hyĩ mahaze simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Kytsa ahumo mospirikponahaze simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Myhumo sispirikporêtsa. Myhumo simysapyrêtsa moziknaha.

⁴ Ikia aharere botu kabo tsiktsaso, ana kino myzubaha bo iktsasoko. “Deus imysapyrênikita ipunihikrênikita” ana kino myzubaha bo iktsasoko. Abaka kahyriziktsokzawy nepykba.

⁵ — O kazo tapara ikia tukze bijoikpe iknyktsa atsumuêhĩtsitsa kasoho ziknatsasokonaha:

“O Sesus imysapyrênikita ipunihikrênikita” ziknakaranaha. Tapara ikia bijoikpe mybarawy aha tsikzukni bijoikpe iknyktsitsa atsumuêhĩtsitsa kasoho humo. “O atakta imysapyrênikita” ziknakaranaha. Abaka abo piksizoze iwa motsasozonaha hĩ — niy.

⁶ Iwaze zinymyrynahatsa tsyhyryze tazo bo nipamykysoko:

— O kazo ikia wastuhu kytsa tsiksiakzoko. Asahi atyryktsa niyzikiknaha. Ikia kytsa tsiksiakzohikze iwaze ikia humo katyryktsa niyzikiknaha. Azikwy sibo iwatawyky. Aharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. ⁷ Sihyrinymyryrêtsa mykaranaha. Hawa ha iktsasoko aharere zuba my, ana humo kino sihyrinymyryrêtsa mykaranaha. ⁸ Hawa ha ty botu kabo tsiktsasoko kytsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa atsatu iktsasoko. Aharere humo wasani mykaranaha. Ikia tsikpeha ana hi zinymyrykynaha. Ikia tsikpeha ana humo hi wasape mykaranaha.

⁹ — O kazo kakzohotsa tsyhyryze abo mopamykysoko. Utsa kytsa kahumo batu sispirikpo batu tyso. Asahi katyryktsabyitsa tu. Kakzohotsa iksihyrinymyryky sitsyhyryze zuba abo mopamykysoko.

¹⁰ Kytsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa atyryktsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi katyryktsa kino niwatihi moziknaha. Mytyryktsa moziknaha — Sesus niy.

— Kaharere humo simysapyrêtsa niyziknaha. Iwatsahi usts a kytsa kahumo sispirikpobyitsa pe maha: “O atakta imysapyrênikita ipunihikrênikita my ityryktsa simysapyrêtsa humo maha” mykaranaha. Iwa motsasokonaha.

¹¹ — O kazo ikia zuba wasani tsinakara. Azikwy ty botu kabo nyny tsiky. Iwatahi azikwy hi kazikwy mozik. Abaka abo piksizo. Mybarawy eze ka ba mynapykyryk. Ikia bozo my. Katuktsa mybarawy eze mynapykyryknaha tysipokzitsiki. O kazo tysipokzitsikikta. Uta atukze atsabotu mytsaty tsimykaranaha abaka asa kino niwatihi atsa botu mytsaty mykaranaha kazo — my.

¹² — Uta situk ziknakaraze kytsa kaharere bo hyĩ ziknakaranaha. Uta ziknasipokzitsiki iwatsahi kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Myzubaha abo mysioktyhyryk. Estuba zuba katuk ba zioiky atakta batu isopyksapy. Atakta batu imysapy nikara iwatahi ba zioiky. Botu apapeu humo ziwatahaka niy. Nawa batu isopyksapy nikara, botu papeu humo ziwatahaka atsatu nikara.

¹³ Abatu abo piksizo. Zinymyrykynahatsa situk abo mynapamykysoko. Kaharere humo sakurêtsa moziknaha. Uta kakurêta asa kino niwatihi kawatsa sakurêtsa moziknaha. Sakurêtsa babatsa mysitsihikik!

¹⁴ Aharere botu sibo iktsasoko. Kasopyk humo sispirikpobyitsa meky watu sisopyk. Katuktsa niwatihi. Asahi sispirikpobyitsa sopyk humo meky watu mykaranaha. Iwatsahi sispirikpobyitsa katuktsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Mekywatsa humo sispirikpobyitsa tahakyrikinaha.

¹⁵ — O kazo “katuktsa mybarawy ekze ka ba ziksiokty” Katuktsa mybarawy ezekeka humo tysipokzitsikikta kazo! Hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Satanas inarokota katuktsa ipokso sipybyrëtsa iwatahi tysipokzitsikikta, katuktsa ikia hi tysipokzitsiki.

¹⁶ Kasopyk humo ka batu sispirikpobyitsa watsa. Katuktsa kino niwatihi. Nawa katuktsa sopyk humo batu sispirikpobyitsa watsa maha. Mekywatu mykaranaha. Kahumo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. ¹⁷ Aharerebaba wasani my. Aharere tisapyrëna. Aharere piwabykynahaze ahumo hyÿ mykaranaha. Ikia harere bo zuba hyÿ mykaranaha.

¹⁸ Ikia tsikpeha mybarawy ezekeka bo tsiky. Tsikzipkehaze mybarawy ezekeka ikisihyrinymyryky iwatahi zikpeha. Uta kino niwatihi, katuktsa zinymyrykynahatsa mysipeha. Utsa bo mysipeha. Iwaze mysihyrinymyrynaha. Aharere baba myzubaha bo mysihyrinymyrynaha iwatahi mysipehaka.

¹⁹ Abaka katuktsa sapyzeky mohyrikosokda. Kytsa pikbezenaha zeka yhÿ my. Katuktsa pokzi yhÿ my. Mohyrikosokdaze abo hyÿ maha niwatihi. Mohyrikosokda humo katuktsa kino niwatihi aharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha.

²⁰ Zinymyrykynahatsa soho abo motsasoko. Abaka utsa kytsa zinymyrykynahatsa harere piwabykynahaze kahumo sispirikporëtsa, sityhyryze abo niwatihi mopamykysoko.

²¹ O kazo tsimysitsumuëhÿze sakurëtsa moziknaha mytsaty mytsaty byijataha iwatsahi atsa botu mytsaty mykaranaha. Mywatsa sisopyk. Mywatsa sisopyk zeka sispirikpobyitsa tihi:

— Deus Sesus zipaha — mykaranaha. ²² Kazo tapara azikwy ty kabo nyny tsiky. Ikia wata uta kino kazikwy katuktsa bo nyny iky. Asahi kahumo sispirikporëtsa iwaze kazikwy ty sibo nyny iky. Iwaze mywatsa moziknaha, asa zuba sakurëtsa mykaranaha mywatsa kazo.

²³ Utakta situk yhÿ my. Ikia katuk yhÿ tsimy. Iwatsahi sisopyk mywatsa mykaranaha. Mywatsa sisopyk zeka sispirikpobyitsa pe maha:

— Deus kino Sesus zipaha — mykaranaha. Hawa Deus Sesus humo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Deus Sesus tuktsa kino niwatihi tsimypokzitsiarëta iwa motsasokonaha. Mywatsa sisopyk zeka iwa motsasokonaha.

²⁴ O kazo ikia nanabyri izuknihibyize ikia zikzipokzitsiki. Tapara mybarawy nizukni kape tsiky:

— Kazikwy ty abo nyny my — tsiky. Abaka zinymyrykynahatsa kaharere piwabykynaha:

— Kazikwy ty abo nyny my — tsimy. Iwa piwabykynaha mytukze mynapykyryknaha.

²⁵ O kazo ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Tisopyksapyrëta amysapyrënikita iwatahi kamysapyrënikita tsimy. Kytsa sispirikpobyitsa tu ikia humo batu sihyrinymyry. Uta zuba any, zinymyrykynahatsa kasoho humo sihyrinymyrëtsa. Ikia tsikpehahik tahi kahumo sihyrinymyrëtsa. ²⁶ Botu sibo iktasoko:

— Kazo ikia kahumo tsikpokzitsiki nawa tihi asa bo kino niwatihi tsimy. Asa zuba simypokzitsirëtsa tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Iwa sisopyk. Katsa mywata ahasopyk uta situk kasopyk mytsaty mytsaty byijataha atsa botu mytsaty mykaranaha — Sesus niy.

Iwa Sesus nipamykysoko tsizubarëna tazo tuk zinymyrykynahatsa tsyhyryze nikara. Iwa.

18

Sesus tahurukwy.

¹ Kyze Sesus tazo bo nipamykysobaze niparak. Zinymyrykynahatsa tuk itsipa tsibik Kederõ inarokota zitsikzakanaha. Ana hwitsa sazik ziparikik-naha ana bo zumukunaha. ² Ana hi zinymyrykynahatsa zinyaha. Ana bo hi Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa tuk pororo ziknakara. Sudas kino ziny. Isopyksapybyita isukyrytsitsa mysioktyhyryk.

³ Atakta Sesus bo niy. Kederõ tisaziksapyrẽna ibo niy. Sodadutsa, Deus wahoro perytsitsa kino niwatihi Sudas nisioktyhyryk. Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, Pariseutsa niwatihi sodadutsa Sesus bo nisipehakanaha. Sudas isopyksapybyita iwatahi sodadutsa Deus wahoro perytsitsa kino niwatihi ibo nisioktyhyryk. Sodadutsa tahatanoratsa tahabototsa iwa inasibykyknaha. Rika izo tupyriri humo hopok nikaranaha niwatihi zibykyknaha. Sesus bo sizubarẽtsa izumukunaha.

⁴ Sesus hawa mykaranaha botu tsihyrinymyrẽta. Iwatahi kytsa nisi-hobykze ispe niy:

— Aty sa tsipiberikinaha — niy.

⁵ — Sesus tsipiberikinaha. Nasare ezekta — nikaranaha.

— Uta hiba Sesus — niy. Sudas imyspihikbatanikita sisukyrytsitsa tuk niriktohoko. ⁶ Nitsasokoze — Uta hiba Sesus — niyze sodadutsa. Iharere ziwabynahaze wytyk bo natsubaiknaha. ⁷ Iwaze Sesus ispezo niy.

— Aty sa tsipiberikinaha — niy.

— Sesus Nasare ezekta — niaha.

⁸ — Batu kawabyhy botu iksaso uta hiba Sesus — niy. — Tsipikberi tsihikiknaha zeka katuktsa ty ka paik paik byitaha iwaze piksinaha — niy.

⁹ Iwa nitsasoko. Nawa botu nitsaso tazo bo:

— Uta iksipokzitsiki asahi kahumo sispirikporẽtsa — niy. Iharere wasani atsatu nikara. Iwaze kytsa Sudas tuktsa tihi — O zinymyrykynahatsa ty ka paik paik byitaha — niaha.

¹⁰ Iwaze Simaõ Peduru tasokorotsapu tsizezerẽta zibokik. Ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata tsumuẽhĩtsa zispizykik. Ispipyryburuk niy. Marakos inarokota. ¹¹ Iwaze Sesus Peduru pe niy:

— Asokorotsapu ty ipesuk bo koroktykta! — niy.

— Niwazubakta katy pokzitsi pokzitsi byity. Uta sinini mynakara. Tuba-batu Deus papeu humo ziwatahaka iwa sinini mynakara. Iwa Deus kazo botu nitsaso iwa sinini mynakara — niy.

Sesus Anas bo zioektyhyryknaha.

¹² Iwaze kytsa Sudas tuktsa Sesus tsipa humo zioektyhyryknaha. Sodadutsa pehatsakta Deus wahoro zubata perytsitsa sizubarẽtsa iwatsa itsipa humo zioektyhyryknaha. Zipawarakanaha. ¹³ Niahatsahi Anas taparakta bo zioektyhyryknaha. Anas Kajapas tsere niy. Kajapas Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa taparakta my. ¹⁴ Atakta botu nitsaso Sudeutsa pe niy.

— Estuba zuba tsipibezenaha zeka wasani maha. Iwatsahi mytyryktsa ba zik mymybanaha estuba zubata tsipibezenaha zeka wasani my — niy.

Peduru Sesus soho: — Batu kanyhy — mybarapetu nikara.

¹⁵ Kyze Simaõ Peduru Sesus hapik niukuru. Usta zinymyrykya Peduru tuk Sesus hapik niukurunaha. Taparakta ziknapamykysokota ziny. Atahi iwahoro pe zumu Sesus hapik wahoro isturupeze zumu. ¹⁶ Peduru batu paku ape baze tu hokbowy baze niriktohoko. Iwaze usta izoizo. Wytyk hokbowy perytsata pe niy:

— Katukta tynatsukta! tsimy — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

— Anaeze paku tsimy — perytsata Peduru pe niy. Iwaze nitsuk.

¹⁷ Inatsukze atatsa ipe niy:

— O ikia sa niwatihi Sesus tukta — niy.

— Batu kanyhy — mybarapetu niy.

¹⁸ Tsiwarikrēna. Kytsa sodadutsa tsumuēhĩtsa niwatihi izo zipokoknaha. Kytsa izo baze niakpyzazakaranaha. Peduru situk niriktohoko niakpyzazaka.

Sesus taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo zioqtyhyryknaha.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Iwaze taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa Sesus bo nipamykysoko:

— Hawa sa zinymyryknahatsa mykaranaha Hawa ha ty sa tsiksihyrinymyryky — niy. Sesus:

— Amy humo sa kaspirikpowy soho tsimy kara Zikwabykynahatsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Uta iksihyrinymyryky iwatsahi ispetaha. Iktsasokoze aparakbaha kaharere ziwabykynaha, anatyhi iksihyrinymyryky. Batu okpitsĩ. Sudeutsa wahoro eze ziknasihyrinymyryky, Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknasihyrinymyryky. Batu amy tohi ty okpitsĩ. Iwahatu kaharere soho zikwabykynahatsitsa bo tsimy — niy.

²² Anas nitsasohoze estuba maku Deus wahoro perytsa ibaze niriktohokota tatsyhyrype ty ziokpykik. Ipe niy:

— Iwa taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo batu tyso. Batu wasani my — niy.

²³ Sesus:

— Kaharere ty wasani ahabyizeka kytsa bo tsimytsasoko. Kaharere wasani my zeka amy skaraba tsikokpykik — niy.

²⁴ Anas Sesus Kajapas bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Itsipatsa waraha tatu ibo zioqtyhyryknaha.

Peduru Sesus soho: — Batu kanyhy — mybarapetu nikarazo.

²⁵ Iwaze Peduru izo baze niakpyzazaka kytsa baze nidyhykyze wytyk ipe niy:

— O ikia niwatihi Sesus tukta sa — niy.

— O batu. Batu kanyhy — niy.

²⁶ Iwaze usta Peduru pe niy. Atahi taparakta tsumuēhĩtsa. Atahi Peduru zispizykikta tsy. Atahi ipe niy:

— Uta tisaziksapyrēna eze ikozo tawata. Sesus tukta sa ikia bo ikozo — niy.

²⁷ Peduru:

— Batu ba. Batu kanyhy. Aty skaraba Sesus — niy.

Iwa niyze hi kokuaro nipo.

Kytsa Sesus ispehatsa Piratus bo zioqtyhyryknaha.

²⁸ Iwaze Kajapas Sesus tuk nipamykysobaze ispehatsakta wahoro bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Sipehatsa Piratus inarokota iwahoro bo miwa botu zioqtyhyryknaha. Sudeutsa Piratus wahoro bo batu paku zikaha. Mynapupunaha zeka Paskoa eze Sudeutsa ba zik tahadisahanaha. Iwaze hi — Deus okzeka batu simysapy tsimykarana — nikarana. Maku Sudeutsa byitatu wahoro bo ba zikpupunaha sihumo batu simysapy maha. Paskoa myikaha batu tahadisahanaha mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Piratus wahoro bo ka batu paku zikaha.

²⁹ Iwaze Piratus sibo zoihik. Ape baze tu ispe niy:

— Amy humo sa Sesus kabo tsikzioqtyhyryknaha. Atakta sa batu imysapy tsimykarana — niy.

³⁰ Yh̃y nikaranaha.

— Atahi batu imysapy mytsaty tsimykarana. Moises harere bo batu yh̃y niy, iwatahi ikia kino ity tsipibeze tsimykarana — nikaranaha.

³¹ Piratus:

— Ikiahatsa zuba isoho tsimytsasokonaha. Hawa Moises harere bo batu yh̃y niy ahahyrinymyr̃tsa iwatsahi isoho tsimytsasokonaha — niy.

— Batu. Katsazuba ziky iharapatawyhyta humo ba zibezena. Katsaksa iharapatawyhyta humo ba zihyriziknaha. Batu tybeze. Ikia zuba tsipibeze katsaksa batu — nikaranaha.

³² Iwa nipamykysokonaha. Sesus botu nitsaso:

— Kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo pihyrizik tsihiknaha iwa pikbezena — niy. Sudeutsa iharere humo batu sihyrinymyry iwa Piratus bo nipamykysokonaha. Sesus harere atsatu nipamykysokonaha.

³³ Iwaze Piratus tawahoro bo pakuzo niy. Kytsa pe niy:

— Sesus kabo tyzioktyhyknaha — niy. Zioktyhyryknahaze ipe niy:

— Ikia hi ja Sudeutsa pehatsa — niy.

³⁴ Sesus:

— Aharere pe sa tsimykara. Mekta harere pe tu sa tsimykara — niy.

³⁵ Piratus tihi:

— Hawa ha usta mytsaty mykara motsasoko. Utakta Sudeutsa byitatu. Sudeutsa taparaktsa hi ikia kabo zaoktyhyryknaha. Hawa amysapybyita tu tsimykara. Ikia Sudeutsa pehatsa ja hawa tsimy — Piratus niy.

³⁶ Sesus:

— Hawa ikia kytsa tysipeha utakta batu. Hawa apehatsa Sesa inarokota kytsa mysipeha utakta batu. Utakta pipeha zeka ikia wata katyryktsa takyrikinaha, iwaze kasukyrytsitsa mowatsorokonaha iwaze Sudeutsa ba zikoktynaha. Katyryktsaksa mekywatsa tu maha. Batu Homa tyryktsa byitsawatsa tu — niy.

³⁷ Piratus:

— Ikia hi sa ispehatsa — niy.

— Yh̃y uta hi ispehatsa. Mybarawy ezektsa bo wasania ty mysihyrinymyryky. Asahi ana ty hi hỹy mykaranaha zeka asahi kaharere bo kino niwatihi hỹy mykaranaha — niy.

³⁸ — Amy sa wasape — Piratus niy.

Kytsa tihi: — Sesus tabezekta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezekta! — nikaranaha.

Iwaze nipamykysobaze Piratus tawahoro ikny zoizo. Sudeutsa pe niy:

— Atakta batu amy tohi ziky iwatahi ba zibeze — niy. ³⁹ Tubabatu tahamyikahakanahaze maku estuba myzuke ziknakara iwa sisopyk. Kytsa sizubar̃tsa sakyriukr̃enikitsa hurukwy eze tu mykaranaha. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Aty sa myzuke, Sudeutsa pehaktsa Sesus za myzuke — niy.

⁴⁰ — Batu ba — kazi nikaranaha.

— Atakta batu myzuke — Opykani kaziu nikaranaha.

— Bahabas tyzukekta — nikaranaha.

— Bahabas sakyriukr̃enikitsa hurukwy ezektsa tyzukehikta tsimy tawata h̃y — nikaranaha. Bahabas kytsa bakatsa niy.

19

¹ Iwaze Piratus sodadutsa pe niy:

— Sesus tytsakihiknahaktsa. Sirara hwyk tsarikihi tsizezer̃ena ty tytsakinaha — niy.

Yh̃y niaha. Isukpetara buruk nitsakikinaha. ² Iwaze sodadutsa inisaha ty zitsorikeknaha. Zikymy nahaze iharek humo pu niaha. Iwa nikaranaha.

Ispehatsa mekywa tu sitsorik Sesus zimyijakanaha. Isuk tsahirita ty zuba korobyk ispehatsa hyritywata nikaranaha. ³Iwaze ibo ibaba botu ipe niaha:

— O Sudeutsa pehatsa ja tsimy — zimyijakanaha. Ziokpypykyknaha.

⁴Iwaze Piratus zoizo. Kytsa pe niy:

— Iktsa tahaktsa. Ikiahatsa boktahi myzioktyhyryk. Atakta batu amy tohi nikara batu ziky — niy.

⁵Iwaze Sesus puke niy. Zoize inisaha ty zitsorikiknaha Isuk tsazirita tsizezerêta niy. Iwa kytsa sizubarêta bo zioktyhyryk. Piratus ispe niy:

— Iktsa tahaktsa kytsa! Tahi ihumo batu ahamypokzitsiuk — niy.

⁶Ibo iktsa niahaze kazi nikaranaha:

— Tabezekta! Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezekta! — nikaranaha.

Taparaktsa Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa, Deus wahoro perytsitsa kino niwatihi opykani kazi nikaranaha.

— Tabezehikta tybezehik tsimaha — nikaranaha. Piratus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kino kabo tsikzioktyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa hi tsipibezena. Atakta wasani mytsaty mykara. Iwatahi batu pibeze. Tsimysapyrêta hi batu pibeze — niy.

⁷— Katsa tabeze zeka wasani hỹ. Iharere batu imysapy my. “Utakta Deus tse” botu nitsasoko iwatsahi tabeze zeka wasani my. Moises harere humo wasani my — nikaranaha.

⁸Nitsasokonahaze:

— Atakta Deus tse — Piratus ana ziwabyze iharere pokso tsipybyrêta.

⁹Iwaze tawahoro bo pakuzo niy. Iwaze Piratus Sesus pe niy:

— Hana iknykta sa ikia — niy. Sesus batu harere.

¹⁰— Amo skaraba batu harere ziky — niy.

— Hawa motsasoko kytsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Mysipeha zeka kytsa pasukenaha atsipatsa warawy ty satsuk maha niy. Mysipeha zeka “Tabezekta”. Kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo pahyriziknaha iwa pabezenaha. Ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta — Piratus niy.

¹¹Sesus:

— Amy ty tsimytsasoko kytsa aharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Aharere wasani my. Deus humo kytsa aharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Deus abo yhỹ ahabyi zeka aharere bo kytsa batu ma zikaha. Batu kabo tsimy. Tshipikbezenaha zeka Deus okze ka batu amysapy tsimy. Kytsa asahi abo zikoktyhyryknaha Deus okzeka simysapybyitsa babatsa mykaranaha — niy.

¹²Ana ziwabykyze nizuke tsihikik. Sudeutsa taparaktsa kazi nikaranaha.

— Sesus tsimyzuke zeka Sesa pehatsa harere bo batu yhỹ tsimy, Sesa pehatsa nanabyitaba zipaha. Aparakbaha motsasokonahaze “Ikia mypehatsa”, Sesa Homa ezektsa pehatsa takyri, iwatahi Sesus tsimyzuke zeka Sesa pehatsa harere humo batu yhỹ. Tsimyzuke zeka Homa pehatsa ikia humo takyri — nikaranaha.

¹³Siharere ziwabyze Sesus ape bo zioktyhyrykzo. Myzubaha bo zoizo. Iwaze Piratus kytsa harerewabykywy bo niy anaeze tadyhywy bete nidyhyky. Anaka Kabata Sudeutsa harere inarokoha. ¹⁴Tokbaha niyzikze sesta-peira eze niy. Sudeutsa myikaha nakymysohoze niy. Iwaze Piratus tihi:

— Atakta ahapehatsa — niy. Iwa Piratus Sudeutsa pe niy.

¹⁵— Batu, tabezehik nikaranaha. Ihumo tahakyrikinaha “Tabezekta” kazi nikaranaha. Iharapatawyhyta humo tabezekta! — nikaranaha.

— Ahapehatsa iharapatawyhyta humo pihyrizikik iwa pibezenaha. Iwa sa tsimyzehikiknaha — niy.

— Yhỹ. Katsa mypehatsa estuba zuba. Sesa zuba mypehatsa — nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwatahi Piratus sodadutsa pe niy — Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo tsip-
ibezenaha — niy. Iwaze zioqtyhyrykzonaha.

Sodadutsa Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo zihyriziknaha iwa zibezenaha.

¹⁷ Myzubaha pauk baze hara bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Hara iharekpokoso
inarokota Sudeutsa harere kokokta my. Sesus iharapatawyhyta tasukara
bete zibykyryk. Hara bo zumunaha.

¹⁸ Anabo izumunahaze iharapatawyhyta humo itsyhyry soik eze zihyrizik-
naha. Ipyrytsa humo niwatihi zihyrizikiknaha iwa niaha. Zikymynahaze
iharapatawyhyta zitseknaha. Ituk makutsa petoktsa nisibanaha. Siharap-
atawyhytsa humo nisibanaha. Nataba natabaha.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Kyze Piratus usta pe:

— Tsiwatahakta! niy. SESUS NASARE EZEKTA SUDEUTSA PEHATSA — niy.
Anahi Sudeutsa harere hi ziwatahaka. Kereko harere niwatihi ziwatahaka.
Ratĩ harere kino niwatihi ziwatahaka. Ziwatahabaze iharapatawyhyta
Sesus harapu bete zihyrizik. Ana parakbaha pinynaha. Iharapatawyhyta
Serusarēhe pauk baze parakbaha iwataha zinykynaha. Siharere ziwatahaka
— Sesus Nasare ezekta Sudeutsa pehatsa — niy.

²¹ Iwaze taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa
Piratus pe niaha:

— “Sudeutsa pehatsa” tsiwatahakanaha batu mykparawy tsimaha. Tsipi-
wataha zeka. “Atakta botu nitsaso Sudeutsa pehatsa niy” iwa zeka yhỹ
tsimaha — niaha.

²² Piratus:

— Batu. Hawa botu iwataha nahaka niwatihi — niy.

²³ Kyze sodadutsa Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikbanahaze isuk
botu zibokiknahaze ziaksenaha. Jokboha zisysykyryknaha napetok napetok
niaha. Estuba isuk tisapyrēta ana hi sodadutsa nizihikiknaha. ²⁴ Iwatsahi asa
zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Na ty ka syk syk byitaha! Haraharezipyryktsa tahapaparanahak-
tsa kytsa, aty ja isuk piakse tsahi mybo piwatawy — iwa asa zuba ni-
pamykysokonaha. Asahi yhỹ nikaranaha. Iwaze haraharezipyryktsa nisi-
paparakanahaze estuba zuba isuk tisapyrēta ziaксе. Tubabatu Deus harere
papeu humo botu ziwataha:

— Kasuk ty metutu nikaranaha.

Estuba kasuk ty haraharezipyryktsa mysipaparanaha — niy.
Iwa tubabatu ziwatahaka, aba atsatu sodadutsa niaha.

²⁵ Iwaze kykyryk iharapatawyhyta pauk baze niriktotohokonaha Sesusje,
atatsa taeky tuk. Karapas oke Maria inarokotatsa niwatihi. Maria Madarena
niwatihi situk niriktotohoko. Sizubarēza iharapatawyhyta pauk eze niriktoto-
hokonaha.

²⁶ Sesus taje bo iksa niy. Zinymyrykyta atahi Sesus ihumo tsimypokzit-
siarēta atatsa baze niriktotohoko. Iwaze Sesus taje pe niy:

— Atahi atse mozik. Atahi taje zipokzitsiki nahawahi papokzitsi hỹ — niy.

²⁷ Iwaze zinymyrykyta pe niy:

— O atatsa aje. Ikia aje baba tatsa wa tsipokzitsi — iwa niy. Sesus
nihyrikosokdaze zinymyrykyta Sesusje tawahoro bo zioqtyhyryk. Iwahoro
eze ziknapykyryk, ije watatsa nyzik.

Sesus nihyrikosokda.

²⁸ Kyze Sesus tahyriziktsokzawy zepykbase ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta.
Iwaze hawa tubabatu Deus papeu humo isoho ziwatahaka, atsatu nitsasoko:

— Karapukrēta — niy.

²⁹ Anaeze duabohotsa tsik itsârākbara ty morosuk eze ky ty tsikok niy. Kytsa mazori waha ty humo duabohotsa tsik bo tsikuk tsikuk niaha. Iwaze mazori hyritywaha ty hwi humo zitsihibunaha iwaze zidokonaha. Iparikiha sazik ty isope inarokoha. Iwaze jobo Sesus sak bo tsyk tsyk nikara. ³⁰ Iwa duabohotsa tsik itsârākbara tu ziku. Iwaze nitsaso.

— Aba pomozaka. Kahyritziksokzawy zipykba. Deus kape nikara naha zipykba. O Deus mohyrikosokdaze wasani my ikia kahumo tsamypokzit-siarêta — niy.

Iwaze taharek ty tyk bo harapusiri niy. Iwa nihyrikosokda.

Sodadu tanora hyritywata ty ipektsa baze ziskoik.

³¹ Kyze taparaktsa Sudeutsa Piratus pe niaha:

— Kytsa asahi siharapatawyhytsa humo nisihyrizikiknahaze mybyrykywy pomoze ba zik sereknaha siharapatawyhytsa humo mysereknaha zeka batu isapy mytsaty tsimykarana. Iwatahi sodadutsa pe tsimy. “Asahi siharapatawyhytsa humo tsikyritzikiknaha tyseksaharakiknaha” iwaze atsoko ziakbanaha. Iwa byiri sabado siharapatawyhytsa humoktsa mahani. Sinurytsa ty mysibykyknaha mybyrykywy sabado sukmobyitu — nikaranaha. Iwa nitsasokonaha sesta-peira eze. Byriri sabado zumuze tabyrykywy Sudeutsa myikahakawy zumu. Iwatsahi asahi siharapatawyhy humoktsa nasispik tsihikiknaha sabado sukmobyitu my.

³² Iwatsahi sodadutsa siharapatawyhy humoktsa bo niukurunaha. Sibozumunahaze tapara estuba maku zeksaharakiknaha. Usta ty kino niwatihi zeksaharakiknaha. ³³⁻³⁷ Iwaze Sesus bo zumunahaze. Botu zumuza.

— Atakta botu zumuza — asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Iwatsahi batu tyektsaharak. Tubabatu Sesus soho Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Batu typoiktsa harak. Estuba zuba batu typoiktsa harak — niy.

Iwa tubabatu ziwatahaka. Hawa ha ty botu ziwatahaka atsatu sodadutsa nikaranaha. Iwaze sodadu tanora ty ipektsa baze ziskoik. Ziskoikze ispu zipoko niy. Pihik tuk tu zipoko niy. Tubabatu Sesus soho Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Kytsa iskohokta bo iktsa mykarana — niy.

Iwa ziwatahaka. Sodadutsa ziskoiknahaze ana soho humo hi batu sihyrinyryry iwatsa tu Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha.

Utakta Sesus nihyrikosokdaze ibo iktsa iky. Ana hi pykyhytu iktasoko. Wasani niy. Ikiahatsa bo nihyrikosokdata soho iktasoko iwahatu ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ihumo ahaspirikporêta. Ana hi iktasoko wasani hiba. Kahyrynyryrêta hŷ.

Sose, Nikodemus ahatsa Sesus nury nitsahoroknaha.

³⁸ Kyze Sose Arimeteja ezekta Piratus bo zumu. Sose Sesus humo tispirikporêta zinyrykyta. Batu tyso. — Utakta Sesus harere bo hyŷ ikykara ihumo kaspirikporêta — Sudeutsa pokso batu tyso. Tsipybyrêta. Atahi Sesus zispirikpoko. Atahi Piratus pe niy:

— O Sesus nury ty uta kabokta! — niy.

— Yhŷ. Inury tynazipikta — niy. Kyze inury inazipikze iytyk bo zibykyknaha.

³⁹ Nikodemus Sose tuk, atahi jokmorênikia tsizubarêna zebykyryk. Tirîta sîko kiros jokmorênikia zebykyryk. Jokmorênikia mira hwi soporo iwaze aroes wihara soporo itsakykyha. Tsokmorêna. Anahi zibykyknaha. Tubabatu Nikodemus Sesus bo nipamykysoko. Sesus atazuba tabo unata eze inakozoreze.

⁴⁰ Sesus nury nazipiknahaze panu ty ziakwakanaha. Inury bo jok-morēnikia ty ziharasusunaha. Iwa Sudeutsa sopykwy.

⁴¹ Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha eze hwitsa sisazik-sapyrētsa my. Anaeze iytyk ezytyk niy. Batu aty tohi humo iwihihukbara.

⁴² Nubaze sesta-peira Sudeutsa tahadisahawy humo nikaranaha sabado sukmobyitu nikaranaha. Sabado eze ka tahabyri nepykyryknaha. Byri zik-tahabyryknaha. Iwaze iytyk ezytyk tykarawa tu anaeze nitsahukarenaha. Sesus iytyk bo zihoekarenaha.

20

Sesus ytyk tsarawybara niapykyryk.

¹ Kyze zokorobyitu Maria Madarena iytyk bo niukuru. Miwa botu domiko eze atatsa iytyk bo zumuku. Zumuze harahare ihokbowy hana bo ja, sukyhy zikare niy.

— O aty sa inury zibykyk — mytsaty nikara. ² Iwatatsahi atsoko Peduru bo ziksizo. Utakta Sesus zinymyrykyta kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta kabo niwatihi ziksizo. Ziksizoze. Atatsa:

— Kytsa Sesus nury zibykyryknaha. Hana bo ja. Iytyk batu tsarawyky niy. Hana bo sa zebykyryknaha — niy. Iwa makutsa petoktsa bo nitsasoko.

³ Iwaze Peduru itukta iwa atsoko iytyk bo nitururuknaha. ⁴ Petoktsa iytyk bo nitururuknaha. Uta hi Peduru haraze ikpaparakak. Tapara iytyk bo ikumu. ⁵ Ikumuze iytyk bo iktsa iky, okmymy ikyze panu iakwarawy zuba nizozohoko ana bo zuba iktsa iky. Utakta batu paku. ⁶ Iwaze Simaō Peduru iytyk bo zumuze. Atsoko iytyk bo zekeba. Panu bo iktsa niy. ⁷ Usa panu bo iktsa niy. Panu nihyrikosokdata iharekwarawy bo iktsa niy. Usa panu ka meky botu niapykyryk. Inury ykwarawy ka bara botu niapykyryk. Inury hana bo ja niy. ⁸ Utakta tapara iytyk bo ikumu. Iwaze uta kino niwatihi iktsuk. Ikozoze:

— Inury hana bo ja Sesus inahyrizikpo — atatuke iky. Iwatahi Sesus humo kaspirikporēta.

⁹ Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Sesus siakbatsa tukze Deus zihyrizikpowy — niy. Zinymyrykynahatsa anaharere humo tsihokdaharēna niy. ¹⁰ Kyze katsa zinymyrykynahatsa bo tsiksizonaha.

Sesus Maria Madarena bo natahaka.

¹¹ Kyze Maria Madarena iytyk bo niukuruzo. Atatsa iytyk baze nipuziuku. Nipuziukutatsa tu iytyk bo ziktsutsu niy. ¹² Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsa petoktsa bo iktsa niy. Sisukbarazarētsa. Sesus nury sapy eze nidyhydyhyknaha. Estuba iharek sapy taba nidyhyky. Usta ipyrytsa sapy taba nidyhyky.

¹³ Ipe niaha:

— Amo skaraba tsimopuziuku — niaha. — Kapehatsa nihyrikosokdata nury zibykyknaha. Hana bo ja zibykyknaha — niy. Iwatatsahi pipokzitsiki.

¹⁴ Iwa nitsasokoze tasukpe bo uwok niy. Sesus ibaze niriktohoko. Ibo iktsa niy. Ihyritsik humo inyhybyitawa nio. Sesus batu inyhy. ¹⁵ Atahi ipe niy:

— Amo skaraba tsimopuziuku. Aty sa tsipiberiki — niy. Atatsa kino isazikperytsa ja niy. Iwatatsahi ipe niy:

— O aty sa zibykyk tsibykyryk zeka ikza kabo ky. Ikza mekybotu piytykzo — niy.

¹⁶ — O Maria — niy.

Iwaze zinyziu.

— Raboni — niy. Sudeutsa harere ka. — Kapokzitsitsa — piwatawyky.

¹⁷ Sesus ipe niy:

— Katy paik paik byityktsa! Kazo bo ka batu kado. Katuktsa bo tynakozorektsa! “Sesus jobo modo. Kazo bo modo.” Kazo Deus ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahazo Deus tihi “Myzo Deus”. Iwa katuktsa bo tsimy — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

¹⁸ Iwaze Maria Madarena niparak. Zinymyrykynahatsa bo zumuze ispe niy:

— O Sesus iny. Inahyrizikpo. Abahi jo bo Deus bo modo. Ata hi ipokzitsihi. Katsa kino niwatihi Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta — niy.

Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo natakaha.

¹⁹ Zunubakaze Sesus tatuktsa bo. Domiko eze sibo zumu. Asahi wahoro bo inakypykbanahaze. Tahahokbowy zitsykykiknaha. Sudeutsa taparaktsa pokso sipybyrẽtsa nikaranaha. Iwaze Sesus sibo natakaha ispe niy:

— Ahapybybyihuktsa. Ahapunihiuktsa kytsa! — niy.

²⁰ Tapapepe humo ky ziwatawyky. Tapektsa humo ky ziwatawyky. Zinymyrykynahatsa sakurẽtsa nikaranaha. Tahapehakatsa bo nikozonahaze sakurẽtsa niyziknaha. ²¹ Ispezo niy:

— Ahapunihiuktsa ahapyby byihu ja kytsa! Tapara kazo mybarawy ezektsa bo zikpeha. Uta kino niwatihi, utakta myzahapehaka. Myzubaha bo kasoho tsimysasonaha iwatahi myzahapehaka — niy.

²² Iwaze Sesus sibo huhu nikara. Ispe niy:

— Deus hyrikoso ikiahatsa tuk mynapykyryk.

²³ Tsimysasonaha zeka sizubarẽtsa pe: “Ahamysapybyri Deus pahaokzohik” tsimykaranaha. Deus simysapybyri siokzohik. Tsimysasonaha zeka kytsa pe: “Deus ahamysapybyri batu pahaokzo” tsimykaranaha. Deus simysapybyri ba ziksiokzo. Deus simysapybyitsa tu ba zikspiriktsokda my — niy.

Sesus Tome iwa.

²⁴ Iwaze zinymyrykyta Tome inarokota niy. Usta inarokota beketsa niy. Atahi Sesus batu inyhy. Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa bo izumuze Tome batu situk dyhy niy. Sesus inahyrizikpoze Tome batu inyhy. ²⁵ Iwatsahi ustsia ipe niy:

— O Tome katsaktsa mypehakatsa tsinynaha — niaha.

— Batu ma. Ipapepehyrizikwy sapy bo katsyhyry ty kuruk ahabyizeka ba ma ziky. Nataba tanora sapy bo katsyhyry ty kuruk ahabyizeka ba ma ziky — iwa ustsia zinymyrykynahatsa bo Tome nitsaso.

²⁶ Kyze mytsyhyrytsa wa zuruze Sesus tuktsa wahoro bo izumubazonaha. Tome situk niapykyryk. Wahoro tahahokbowy zitsykykiknaha. Atsoko Sesus sibo natakaha. Sesus zinymyrykynahatsa pe:

— Ahapunihiuktsa kytsa. Ahapybybyihuktsa! — niy.

²⁷ Iwaze Tome pe niy:

— Pany! Katsyhyrype bo iktsa tykta. Na katsyhyrype hyrizikwy sapy bo atsyhyry ty kuruktykta. Na kaskowy tanora sapy bo atsyhyry ty kuruktykta. “Sesus nihyrikosokdata ba ziknahyrizikpo” ana ty hi sosobyity tsimy. Kahumo aspirikpokta! — niy.

²⁸ Tome:

— Ikia kino kapehatsa tsimy. Ikia humo kaspirikporẽta hỹ. Ikia hi Deus babata — niy.

²⁹ Sesus ipe niy:

— Tsikny taowy kahumo aspirikporêta. Wasani my. Utsa kytsa katy nyahabyitsatu kahumo sispirikporêtsa. Asa hi sakurêtsa babatsa — niy.

Abaka pepykbaka.

³⁰ Sesus tazikwy ziwatawyky. Zinymyrykynahatsa izikwy bo iktsa nikaranaha. Izororohotsa bo iktsa nikaranaha. Anasoho ba ziwataha. Papeu humo sisoho ty batu tywataha. ³¹ Hawa Sesus zikwy zororotsa soho tsikaeni zuba ziwatahaka. Anasoho ziwatahaka iwatahi pahaspirikpoko Sesus Deus tse. Deus Sesus zipehata pahaspirikpoko. Ana humo hi ahaspirikporêtsa zeka mekywatsa tu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa zeka tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze tsi-nahyrisizikonaha. Iwaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

21

Sesus sete zinymyrykynahatsa bo natahaha.

¹ Kyze Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo inatakahazo. Pihikzotsabyri baze sibo izumu. Pihikzotsabyri Tiberiades inarokoha. Anaeze sete ahatsa ituktsa zitsikpaparakanaha.

² Peduru, Tome, Natanieu, Suão, Tsiaku, usts a petoktsa iwatsa situk nikaranaha. ³ Peduru ispe niy:

— Pihik pitsikpapara — niy.

— Yhÿ! Katsa ikia hapik — niaha. Haramwe zunubakaze kokorohyk. Turi turi turi niaha. Zitsikpaparakanaha. Batu istyzo.

⁴ Kyze zokorobyitu Sesus pihik sak eze niriktohoko. Tsaraha bytykarawa tu niy, Sesus pihik sak eze niriktohoko. Zinymyrykynahatsa nikozonahaze:

— O aty skaraba.

O batu mynyhy — nikaranaha. ⁵ Iwaze Sesus huahua niy:

— Tsiknasizokonaha sa kytsa! — niy.

Batu niaha.

⁶— Tõhõryk ty nataba tsioktsokzonahaktsa! Abaka tsinasizonaha ty — niy. Iwaze tõhõryk ziooktsoknaha. Abaka tõhõryk piknutsa tsakyrik humo, ba zikzizonaha. ⁷ Iwaze uta inymyrykyta Sesus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta Peduru pe iky:

— O mypehakatsa Sesus — iky. Peduru ziwabyta takpyzazawy ty korobyk niy. Tahyrisizokzawy humo awani nikarata iwaze takpyzazawy zikorobykze pihik bo nioktsok. Sesus bo atsoko uruk uruk nikara.

⁸ Utsaktsa mahani. Tõhõryk zikyrikinaha. Titsakyrikrêna. Tsaraha imyrazata bytykara wata nowêta meteros zuba niy. Nakpo bybybyu niaha. Tahatsaraha piknutsa ty nasihareknaha. ⁹ Nakpo tsaraha ekze nizuknahaze izo bo nikozonaha. Sesus izo bete piknutsa nisizoko sizubabyitsa tu. Atsikara niwatihi.

¹⁰ Sesus tihi:

— O piknutsa ty puêtsik kabo wabehyryk tynaha — niy.

Yhÿ Peduru niy.

¹¹ Iwaze Peduru tsaraha bo takoro, piknutsa tõhõryk eze inasikyriki:

— O inahareknaha — niy. Piknutsa sizubarêtsa nasizokonaha. Sêto sîkuêta teres piknutsa sizubarêtsa nikaranaha. Inahareknahatsa tu tõhõryk batu tuzu. ¹² Sesus:

— Parany! tyzahadisahanaha kytsa! — niy.

Yhÿ niaha. Zinymyrykynahatsa batu — Aty sa — niaha. ¹³ Mynyhy tihi Sesus atsikara ty sibo nyny niy. Piknutsa ty kino niwatihi. Tahadisa-hakanaha.

¹⁴ Abaka Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo harakykbyi inahyritzikpota inatakaha.

Sesus Peduru ahatsa.

¹⁵ Kyze Sesus Simaõ Peduru pe niy, atahi Suão tse iwaze Sesus ipe niy:
 — Simaõ ikia sa kahumo tsamypokzitsiarêta — niy.
 — Yh̃. Uta atukta babata my — niy.
 — Kaharere ty katuktsa tsihyrinymyrykta. Hawa hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa siraratsa tysipokzitsiki iwa ikia katuktsa humo tynasipokzitsiki.

¹⁶ Sesus ipe niyzo:
 — Simaõ kahumo sa tsamypokzitsiarêta babata tsimy — niy.
 — Yh̃ utakta atukta babata my — niy.
 — Kaharere katukytsa bo tsihyrinymyrykta! Hawa hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa siraratsa tysipokzitsiki iwa katukytsa humo tysipokzitsi — niy.

¹⁷ Sesus ipe niyzo:
 — Simaõ ikia sa kahumo tsamypokzitsiarêta babata tsimy — niy.
 Iwaze Sesus nitsasokoze — Ikia sa kahumo tsamypokzitsiarêta — atsa tyty harakykbyi Peduru pe niyze tisukatsihikrêta niyzik. Peduru:
 — O kapehakatsa tsahyrinymyrêta hiza. Ikiakta tsiknyba h̃. Utakta ahumo kamypokzitsiarêta. Ana humo hi ahyrinymyrêta — niy. Sesus:

— Kaharere ty za katukytsa tsihyrinymyrykta! Hawa hozipyrykzatsa tsihitsa siraratsa tysipokzitsiki ikia iwa katukytsa humo hi tysipokzitsiki h̃.
¹⁸ Wabyziutykta. Simaõ mykyryburukta zikzurukuze asuk ty korobykyk ziknakaraze paikpa ziknakara h̃. Ikia tsimytsaikbaze usta atsipatsa mysakwara. Akparawy bara bo paoktyhyryknaha — niy.

¹⁹ Iwa Peduru pe niy. Peduru mora naha soho nitsasoko. Ipe niy:
 — Tsimyhyrikosokdaze kytsa sizubarêtsa motsasokonaha “Deus hi Peduru zipunihikwyky h̃. Iwatahi mohyrikosokdaze batu ipyby. Deus imysapyrêta h̃” mykaranaha — niy. Hawa Peduru mohyrikosokda naha soho botu ibo nitsasoko.

Iwaze ipe niyzo:

— Kaharere bo hỹ tsimykta! Kapik tynao — niy.

Hawa Sesus kasoho nitsasoko.

²⁰ Kyze Peduru uwok niyze kabo iktas niy. Utakta zinymyrykta Sesus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Uta Peduru sukpe baze ikziktohoko. Tapara Sesus nihyrikosokda katsa ituk amyikaha eze tuze uta zuba ipe iky:

— Aty skaraba asukyrytsitsa bo paoktyhyryk — ikykara. Aba Peduru kabo iktas niyze ta tihi:

²¹ — Hawa sa ipe tsimy — niy.

²² Sesus:

— Batu ityso. “Hawa sa ipe tsimy”. “Uta sa Deus harere bo zuba yh̃ my” tsimy. Iwa tsimy h̃ — niy. — Utakta motsasoko zeka “Atakta ba zikyrikosokda, atahi myziksizoze motare”. Wasani my. Ikia kino kaharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykara. Utsa soho bo batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykara. Kaharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykara. Ikia humo wasani tsimyzeka kaharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykara.

²³ Kyze Sesus tuktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Atakta ba zikyrikosokda, Sesus myziksizoze ispitu my — nikaranaha.

Iwa Sesus batu tyso. — “Atakta ba zikyrikosokda” tapara nitsaso “motsaso zeka atakta ba zikyrikosokda atahi myziksizoze motare” — iwa nitsaso. Batu siwabyziuhu.

²⁴ Zinymyrykta Sesus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta piwatahaka. Hawa ha ty piwatahaka naha wasani my. Utakta Sesus harere ahabo motsasoko.

Abaka nepyk.

²⁵ Sesus tsizubarëna ty nikara. Iokboha zuba papeu humo ziwataha. Nanabyi soho ziwataha zeka abazuba papeu humo ba zikpyk. Ziwatahaba zeka papeu zikpykba. Niwazuba. Suão.

Hawa ha ty sakzohotsa nikaranaha

Sesus tazo bo ziksizoze Deus tahyrikoso Sesus tuk zinymyrykynahatsa bo zipaha. Iwatsahi paikpa ziknakaranaha, wasania ty ziknahape spirikpokonaha. Kytsa zikahabara ty asahi ziknakaranaha iwaha zinynahatsa hi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Deus Rukas ziapewywyky iwatahi papeu humo ziwatahaka. Abaka katsa kino niwatihi Deus hyrikoso humo tanymyryky.

Sesus bijoikpe bo niy.

¹ Teopiro uta papeu humo ikia bo botu iwataha. Anatyhi Sesus kytsa nisyhyrinymyryky anatyhi Sesus nikara atsatu ikia bo iwataha. ² Iwaze Sesus mytuk zikzurukuze ziknakara. Tapara papeu humo iwataha. Tapara Sesus bijoikpe bo nido. Kytsa dose sakzohotsa ituk zinymyrykynahatsa niaha. Sesus sinini nikara. Nihyrikosokda. Inahyrizikpo. Inahyrizikpoze sakzohotsa bo tanywyre. Tapara kytsa zinymyrykynahatsa ituk zikzurukunaha. Sibo hi tanywyre. ³ Sesus nikara atahi sibo tawatawykyzo. Wasape ispitutahi tawatawyky. Nahyrizikpoze estuba byzoje ziharahaze situk zikzuruku. Sakzohotsa bo Deus tyryktsa soho nitsasoko. Deus mypehakatsa niyzik ana soho hi kytsa bo nitsasoko. Tapara ispe niy:

— Kaharere myzubaha bo tytsasonahaktsa! Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipaha — niy. Kyze bijoikpe bo nido. ⁴ Sakzohotsa baze tuze Sesus ispe niy:

— Serusarēhe eze tsiperynahaktsa kytsa! Anaeze ahabyri typykyknaha Deus hyrikoso tsiperynaha Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipaha. Deus botu nitsaso:

“Kahyrikoso ahabo myzipaha”. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa Deus hyrikoso tsiperykynaha. ⁵ Tapara Suão kytsa pihik ty nisyharasusuku. Iwaze hi Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipaha. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyk. Hawa kytsa pihik ty nisyharasusuku astatu Deus hyrikoso kytsa bo myziakzo niy iwatahi mytuk mynapykyryk. Abanury tu Deus hyrikoso ahabo myzipahahik — Sesus nikara.

Deus Sesus bijoikpe bo zioctyhyryk.

⁶ Sakzohotsa inakypykyknahaze Sesus bo nizapykykynaha:

— O mypehakatsa abaka sa aharere humo Isareu ezektsa bipyritsa tysiksiwyhiknaha. Utsa kytsa tysiksiwyhiknaha — nikaranaha.

⁷ Sesus ispe niy:

— Hawa mykaraze kazo zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. Hana wa puruze kazo zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. ⁸ Ikiahatsa hi Deus hyrikoso tuk tsimypykyryknaha. Deus hyrikoso ahabo mynasik. Hawaze mozumuze ahapunihikrētsa tsi-moziknaha. Kazikwy ahatuk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi kaharere ty kytsa bo tytsasonaha. Uta ahatuk zikzurukuze kaharere zikziwabykynaha. Anatyhi kytsa bo tytsasonaha! Anatyhi Serusarēhe ezektsa bo tytsasonaha. Anatyhi Sudeja ezektsa bo tytsasonaha. Anatyhi Samarija ezektsa bo tytsasonaha. Mektsa tyryktsa bo nokponi kaharere tytsasonaha. Iwaze nanabyitaba kaharere paikpa tytsasonaha — niy.

⁹ Sesus harere nipykbaze jobo nido. Bijo satata buruk nitsuk. Kytsa batu ity nyzo. ¹⁰ Iwaze kytsa bijoikpe bo iktsaziu nikaranahaze makutsa petoktsa sibo inasiknaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsa sibaze niriktotohokonaha. Sisukbarazarētsa. ¹¹ Ispe niaha:

— O Karireja ezektsa amo skaraba bijoikpe bo tsimykozokonaha. Abaka hana bo ja niy. Aibani zuba atakta jobokta tu myziksizo. Atsawatu do myziksizo — niaha.

Matias Sudas sapyzeky ziaксе.

¹² Niahatsahi Serusarêhe bo ziksizonaha. Hara inarokota Oriwerejatsa ikny nitururuknaha. Serusarêhe bo niaha. Bytykareze tu estuba kirometero zuba niy.

¹³ Sesus sakzohotsa Serusarêhe bo ziksizonahaze kytsa ipokpedawy jo bazeky bo nipupukunaha. Anaeze nitarespyknaha! Asaktsa Peduru, Suão, Tsiaku, Ādere, Piripi, Tome, Baratoromeu, Mateus, usta Tsiaku Arapeu tse, Simaō bipyri pehakatsa batu iakparawy, Sudas, Tsiaku tse iwatsa izumubanaha. Jobo ipokpedawy bo nipupunaha. ¹⁴ Asahi Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa. Zibytuhukutu Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Sesus zinymyrykynahatsitsa wytykyryk tuk Maria Sesusje tuk, tatukytsa tuk iwatsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze Peduru Sesus tuktsa bo nipamykysoko. Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa. Sêto wîte niy. Peduru ispe niy:

¹⁶ — O katukytsa, wabytahaktsa! Tapara nihyrikosokdata kadiri Dawi Sudas soho botu ziwataha. Deus hyrikoso humo Dawi Sudas soho ziwatahawy. Tubabatu Samo papeu humo ziwatahaka. Ana hi Dawi botu ziwataha atsatu Sudas nikara — niy.

¹⁷ — Sudas katsa mytuk niukuru. Atahi Sesus sukyrytsitsa ibo inasioktykyryk. Sisukyrytsitsa okyrysaro ty Sudas bo nyny niaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze Sudas okyrysaro ty itsuhuk zihuak. Anaeze wytyk bo inaraha. Pÿ niy. Inatapewohik. Itsitsihi izoihi niy. Iwatahi atatu tabeze — niy.

¹⁹ — Serusarêhe ezektsa Sudas soho ziwabynaha. Iwatsahi itsuhuk Akedema zinarokonaha. ²⁰ Siharere piwatawy “Ispusapy eze niapykyryk” niy. Dawi Samo papeu humo botu ziwataha:

“Isapy hana bo ja. Batu aty tohi isapy ziaксе. Mektatu nazapyzeky” niy.

Iwahi Samo papeu humo ziwataha.

²¹ — Iwatahi usta katsa tuk mokuru. Tahawatawynahaktsa kytsa! — niy. Iwaze Peduru ispe niy:

²² — Aty sa katsa mytuk mynaukuru. Aty sa katsa mytuk Suão Sesus ziharasusu nikozo. Aty sa katsa mytuk Deus Sesus bijoikpe bo zioikyhyk nikozo. Atahi Sesus harere katsa mytuk ziwaby. Abaka atahi katsa mytuk Sesus inahyryzikpo mykara. Tsiwatawynahaktsa kytsa! Mytsatzyiutahaktsa! Maku wasani mykara. Iwatahi aty sa Sudas sapyzeky piakse — Peduru niy.

²³ Iwaze makutsa petoktsa nisioktyhyryknaha. Estuba maku Sose Barasabas inarokota usa naro Sustas. Usta maku zioikyhyryk, Matias inarokota nikaranaha. ²⁴ Niahatsahi Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Sesus tuktsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

— O myzo ikia hi hawa katsa mytsaty tsimykaranaha humo tsahyrinymyrêta. Sudas nihyrikosokdaze tahyryziktsokzawy zerekik. Iwaze sinini ykarawy bo niy. ²⁵ Anabo hi tasapy sinini mykara. Aty sa maku petoktsa katsa mytuk ana humo hi tymywatawy. Aty sa Sudas sapyzeky mozik! Mybo tsipiwatawy aty tuza mozik — nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

²⁶ Niahatsahi sinaro harahareziktsa humo ziwatahakanaha, iwaze nisi-paparakanahaze Matias ziwatawy. Iwatahi Deus akzohota niyzik. Ôse sakzohotsa tuk ziknapykyryknaha.

2

Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa bo inasik.

¹ Deus hyrikoso myzubaha bo Sesus nisiwatawynahatsa bo izumu. Pētekoste bo zumuze Deus hyrikoso izumu. Pētekoste zumuze Sesus tuktsa siwatawyhytsitsa inaharapekypykbanaha. Nawa zuruze Pētekoste inarokoha Sudeutsa myikaha niy. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso sibo inasik.

² Inaharapekypykbanahaze atsoko iakpyri ziwabynaha. Iakpyri bijoikpe ikny inakara. Zopoktsa pyri waha inabyby, opykani inabybykynaha. Wahoro eze nidyhydyhykynahatsa hi ziwabykynaha. ³ Niahatsahi izo hyrizik waha inasik. Izo waha siwatu izumuku. ⁴ Iwatahi Deus hyrikoso sizubarētsa bo inasik. Asa kino Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk. Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa ustsaharere ty nipamykysokonaha. Deus hyrikoso humo ustsaharere ty nipamykysokonaha. Tahaharere baba humo ka batu tyso ustsaharere ty zuba nipamykysokonaha. Iwa Deus hyrikoso humo nitsasokonaha hỹ.

⁵ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Serusarēhe bo inakozorenaha. Kytsa ustsaharere nanabytabaktsa anabo inakozorenaha. Asahi Sudeutsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hỹ nikaranaha. ⁶ Ana ziwabynahatsa hi inauzuzukbanaha.

⁷ Simytsatyharētsa nikaranaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Wabytaha! Nipamykysokonahatsitsa Karireja ezektsa ja. Asahi taharere baba humo ka batu pamykyso. Asahi katsa myharere ty zuba mopamykysokonaha. ⁸ Hawa myharere tsiwabykynaha. Myzotsa myharere ty nimyhyrinymyrykynaha. Asahi myharere motsasokonaha nikaranaha — nikaranaha.

⁹ Wastuhu zuba Patia ezektsa tsimaha. Ustsaharere Mede ezektsa, Sudeja ezektsa, Kapazosia ezektsa, Pōto ezektsa, Asia ezektsa iwatsa tsimaha. ¹⁰ Ustsaharere Piria ezektsa, Panipirija ezektsa, Esito ezektsa, Ribija ezektsa, Sirene ezektsa iwatsa tsimaha. Ustsaharere Homa ezektsa. ¹¹ Ustsaharere Sudeutsa babatsa. Ustsaharere batu. Anatyhi Sudeutsa Deus soho nitsasokonaha katsa yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Aba myharere tsiwabynaha kytsa tihi:

— “O Deus tsamysapyrēta azikwy mybo tsipiwatawyky”. Anaty hi myharere baba nitsasokonaha — nikaranaha.

¹² Sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

— Amo skaraba — nikaranaha.

¹³ Ustsaharere nisimijakanaha:

— O tsōsĩ zikukunaha tsahi ja mykaranaha — nikaranaha. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu mybarapetu nikaranaha.

Peduru Deus harere wasania ty myzubaha bo nitsasoko.

¹⁴ Iwaze Peduru Sesus ykzohotsa istazaha eze niriktohoko. Myzubaha bo ziaqbataze opykani nipamykysoko. Iwaze niriktohoko:

— O katukytsa Sudeja ezektsa tsiwabytoktonaha! Serusarēhe ezektsa niwatihi wabyziutaha! ¹⁵ Kytsa tsōsĩ zikukunahatsa hi mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Batu ba. Jobetehaneze zuba. Batu hauk iwatsahi tsōsĩ ty batu tsō niaha. ¹⁶ Tshipinymyry tsihiknaha hawa ty sa kytsa tahaharere ty nitsasokonaha. Uta ahabo motsaso. Hawa ha ty nihyrikosokdata Soe botu nitsaso. ¹⁷ Tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Soe, Deus sohokotsa nitsasoko.

Deus tihi: “Tapara mybarawy mopykze kahyrikoso myzubaha bo myzipaha.

Sitik mynapykyk.

Isteokatsa kaharere motsasokonaha.

Mykyryburuktsa mytsotospyk waha pinynaha.

Sistsaibatsa sitsotospykrētsa”.

¹⁸ Iwaze kahyrikoso kahyrytsa bo myzipaha, myzubaha bo mynasikze.

Ihumo kaharere motsasokonaha.

¹⁹ Siwatawytsitsa bijoikpe eze mynakozokonaha. Mybarawy eze kazikwy piwatawyky.

Siwatawytsitsa izo ispu zatata iwaha mykaranaha.

²⁰ Haramwe miwa mozik. Byzoje myspu hyritywa mozik. Iwaze tapara mypehatsa myziksizo.

Myziksizoze myzubaha pe: “O asaktsa wasani mykaranaha”.

Usta pe “O asaktsa batu wasani zikaha” my.

Iwa mypehatsa zikwy piwatawy.

²¹ Aty Deus bo mopamykysoko: “O Deus tsiktsumuēhīkta” my.

Yh̄y my. “Atakta kabo myzioktyhyryk. Sinini ykarawy bo ba zapeha my” — nikara.

²² Peduru nitsasokozo:

— O Isareu ezektsa wabytaha! Sesus Nasare ezekta ahatukze zikzuruku. Atahi Deus zikwy humo iwa ziknakara. Siwatawytsitsa iwa ziknakara. Siwatawytsitsa sizubarētsa bo iksa tsikaha. Deus zikwy Sesus tuk tsinynaha. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa — Iwa Peduru niy.

²³ — Deus tsihyrizikporēta tsimysapyrēta iwatatu kytsa harere bo yh̄y niy. Iwatsahi kytsa simysapybyitsa Sesus zioctyhyryknaha. Deus tapara zinymyry kytsa Sesus zioctyhyryknaha. Ikiahatsa hi usta kytsa simysapybyikitsa tsiksipehakanahatsa. Sesus ty tsibezehiknaha. Iharapatawyhyta humo zihyriizikiknaha iwaze tsibezehiknaha. Niytahi nihyrikosokda.

²⁴ Deus hi zihyriizikpowy. Sesus nihyrikosokdata tu mahani. Nihyrikosokda tahi ba zikyrikosokdazo.

²⁵ Tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Dawi Sesus soho nitsasoko. Sesus soho ty ispe niy:

“Kapehatsa katuk tu kapauk baze atatu mynapykyk. Piktsumuēhīkī.

Iwatahi kytsa pokso batu kapyby. Iwatahi kakurēta”.

²⁶ Motsasoko “O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrēta” my.

“Mohyrikosokdaze Deus humo kaspirikporēta.

Tsipikoktyhyryk katsyhyryze pisapywyky.

²⁷ Kahyrikoso sakbatsa baze tu batu katy arek.

Ikia kanury ba zikbibi. Atse humo iwatahi kanury ba zikbibi ziky.

Ikia tsimozikyriizikpowyzo.

²⁸ Kaspituzo mozikzo ikia tuk mynapykyk.

Ikia baze tuze kakurēta.”

Iwa Dawi tapara nitsasoko. Tasoho nitsasoko Sesus kino niwatihi nitsasoko — Peduru niy.

²⁹ Peduru ispe niyzo:

— O katukytsa mysihyrinymyryky, tubabatu mydiri Dawi nihyrikosokda. Iytyk bo nitsahorok. Abaka iytyk bo iksa tsimaha. Ana bo hi nihyrikosokdata Dawi nitsahoroknaha. Iytyk tykareze tu niy. ³⁰ Dawi ispituze Deus sohekotsa niy. Tapara Deus Dawi pe niy: “O estuba tsekoka Deus zipehata my. O Kiristu my” niy. ³¹ Dawi Deus harere tsekokatsa soho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Tapara mykara tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwatahi nitsasoko: “Deus Kiristu hyrizikararawy siakbatsa tuk batu arek inury ba zikbibi”.

³² — Deus Sesus zihyriizikpowy. Atahi ispitu niyzikzo. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa iwatsahi ana hi tsimysasokonaha. Deus Sesus bijoikpe bo zidohyrykzo ana bo hi tsimykarana. ³³ Abaka Sesus Deus apanuryk taba mopykyryk. Deus hyrikoso Sesus bo nyny niy. Abaka Sesus Deus hyrikoso mybo zipedahik. Hawa Deus botu nitsaso zipehata hi Deus hyrikoso inasik.

Abaka Deus hyrikoso humo ana kino tsinykynaha tsiwabykynaha niwatihi — Peduru niy.

— Nihyrikosokdata Dawi ata kino batu tyso. Sesus soho nitsasoko. ³⁴ Dawi nury bijoikpe bo batu ido. Iwatahi tapara nihyrikosokdata Dawi nitsaso: Deus mypehatsa pe niy.

“O kabaze dyhy ty!

³⁵ Bykyze kazikwy humo asukyrytsitsa aharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha niy” — niy.

³⁶ — Isareu ezeiksa wabyziutahaktsa! — niy sibo nitsasoziuku:

— Ikiahatsa hi Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo tsihyrizikiknaha. Tsi-bezenaha. Atahi Deus zikwy humo mypehakatsa mozik. Deus zikwy humo Kiristu Deus zipehata mozik. Iwa motsaso iwaha humo hi tsipinymyryna-haze wasani tsimykarana — Peduru niy.

³⁷ Iwaze myzubaha Peduru harere humo sisukatsihikrëtsa. Asa tihi:

— O mytukytsa hawa sa tsimaha — nikaranaha. Iwa Peduru usts sakzohotsa bo mykaranaha.

³⁸ Peduru tihi:

— Ahasopyksapybyri tsikykarana tsmoewynahaktsa! Tsikaharasusunahaktsa! Kytsa pahaharasusukunahaze ikiahatsa tihi:

“O Sesus Kiristu tukta myzehikik” tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka Deus ahamysapybyi humo pahaokzohik iwaze hi Deus hyrikoso ahatuk my-napykyk. ³⁹ Ata kino Deus ahabo myzipeha. Tubabatu Deus tihi: “Utakta kahyrikoso ahabo myziakzo tsihikik” niy. Deus ahahyrytsa bo tahyrikoso myziakzo. Mektsa tyryktsa bo myziakzo. Kytsa nokponi asahi Deus mysi-akzoko myzubaha bo tahyrikoso myziakzo — Peduru niy.

⁴⁰ Iwa Peduru kytsa sizubarëtsa, Isareu ezeiksa bo nitsasoko. Ni-pamykysoikik. Mysiakzoikik:

— O ahamysapyrëtsa tsmoziknahaktsa! Abaka kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha sinini ykarawy bo mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa sinini ykarawy bo ka pão pãobyitahaktsa — niy.

⁴¹ Iwatsahi sizubarëtsa Peduru harere bo yhy nikaranaha. Nawa zuruze kytsa sizubarëtsa Peduru harere bo yhy nikaranaha. Harakykbyihi miutsa sizubarëtsa hiba. Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha iwaze kytsa nisiharasusukunaha.

⁴² Sesus tuktsa sakzohotsa tuk zinymyry tsihikiknaha. Usts kytsa tuk sihar-ereziuwysitsa sakurëtsa nikaranaha. Usts Sesus tuktsa siakparawy. Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Paikpa siwahoro bo tahadisahakanaha. Atsikara zibiakaknahaze:

— Sesus mysapyzeyky nihyrikosokda — ana bo hi mytsaty ziknakaranaha.

Hawa Sesus tuktsa zikzurukunahatsa.

⁴³ Sesus sakzohotsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa iwatsahi amy ty kytsa ba zikaha anaty hi nikaranaha. Ihumo sakurëtsa niyziknaha. Iwaze inakypykyrykna-haze asahi kytsa bo Deus zikwy ziwatawykynaha. Iwaze sizubarëtsa paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. ⁴⁴ Sesus tuktsa tahanamy ty usts bo nyny nikaranaha. Simysakihikrëtsa. ⁴⁵ Tanamy huak humo okyrysaro zebykykynaha bykyze sinamybyitsa bo nyny nikaranaha.

⁴⁶ Pibytuhukutu Deus wahoro zubata bo izumubanaha. Tahadisahakana-haze sakurëtsa nikaranaha. ⁴⁷ Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus ikia hi tsimymysapywyky. Tsimymytsumuëhĩkĩ iwatsahi mykurëtsa. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta — nikaranaha.

Serusarëhe ezeiksa Sesus tuktsa humo siakparawy. Iwatsahi pibyi-tuhukutu Deus humo sizubarëtsa Sesus tuktsa naubarakana. Sesus harere

bo hyĩ nikaranaha. Asahi Sesus tuktsa tuk izumubanahaze sakurẽtsa nikaranaha. Iwaha humo hi ziwabykynaha iwatsahi hyĩ nikaranaha.

3

Iekbyrita zororowy.

¹ Kyze iharakibikia bo zoize Peduru Suão ahatsa Deus wahoro zubata bo niy. Sudeutsa Deus bo ziknapamykysoikiknaha iwatsahi Deus wahoro bo nipupunaha. ² Maku iekbyrita zikziyituhukutu itukytsa Deus wahoro zubata hokbowy bo zikzioktyikiknaha. Hokbowy tisapyrẽta inarokota. Iekbyrita anaeze kytsa bo okyrysaro ziknazapykyky. Kytsa Deus wahoro bo ziknapupukunahaze okyrysaro ziknazapyky. ³ Iekbyrita Peduru, Suão ahatsa bo iktsa niy. Deus wahoro bo inapupunahaze iktsa niy. ⁴ Iwaze Peduru pe niy:

— Okyrysaro ty kabo nynytykta — niy. Peduru ipe niy:

— Mybo iktsaziu tykta — niy.

⁵ Iekbyrita sibo nikozotoktok — O okyrysaro ty ja kabo nyny maha iky — mytsaty nikara. ⁶ Peduru ipe niy:

— Batu kaokyrysaroko — niy. Utakta Deus zikwy humo ape my:

— Kyiktykta Sesus humo kyiktykta. Atahi Nasare ezekta humo pãotyktá — Peduru niy.

⁷ Niytahi Peduru iekbyrita tsyhyrype humo paik niy. Tykyik niy. Atsoko ipyrybotoziktsa niaksutsukbaiknaha nizororobaiknaha. ⁸ Iwatahi paikpa nipupuruku. Niytahi Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze situk zitabakanaha. Iwatahi tsakurẽta nikara paikpa nipupuruku. Nitsasoko — O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrẽta — nikara.

⁹ Myzubaha okze nipurukze ibo nikozokonahaze nitsasokonaha — O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrẽta — nikaranaha. ¹⁰ Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Ata maku iekbyrita hi sa — nikaranaha.

— Yhĩ. Atahi Deus wahoro zubata hokbowy eze ziknadyhykyta. Hokbowy isapyrẽnikita inarokota niy. Okyrysaro mybo ziknazapyikik tahi ja — nikaranaha.

— Hawa sa niy — nikaranaha. Paikpa iktsa nikaranaha. Iekbyrita zororowy humo nipybybaiknaha.

Peduru Deus wahoro zubata eze nitsasoko.

¹¹ Tapara iekbyrita Peduru tuk niapykyk tsihikik. Paikpa nikara. Peduru, Suão taparaka iekbyrita ahatsa nikaranaha. Peduru Suão Deus wahoro zubata zikarazik bo nipupunaha. Kytsa anahi Soromao wahoro inarokota.

¹² Peduru zinyze sizubarẽtsa izumubanaha sibo nipamykysoko:

— O Isareu ezektsa katukytsa wabyziutaha! Amo skaraba mybo paikpa iktsa tsimykaranaha. Atahi pitabaka mozikwy humo ja mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Atahi pitabaka katsa mysapyrẽtsa humo ja iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ¹³ Batu ba. Nawa ahabo batu hĩ tsikaha.

Deus taparakta mydiritsa tuk ziknapykyk. Deus taparakta mydiri Abarão tuk niy, Deus taparakta mydiri Isake tuk niy, Deus taparakta mydiri Sako tuk niy, atahi kytsa mytsatyta my. Sesus myhyrizikwanita niyzik. Ikiahatsa hi sisukyrytsitsa bo itsipa humo tsikzioktyhyryknaha. Piratus sakyriukrẽnikitsa hurukwy ikny nizukeykyky. ¹⁴ Ikiahatsa batu ba. Sesus imysapyrẽnikita. Atahi Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara. Piratus okzeka ahamyhareresapybyikitsa tsikykaranaha.

¹⁵ Ikiahatsa Bahabas kytsa bakatsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy ezetu tsip-isuke tsihikiknaha. Atakta mybarawytša hi tsibezehiknaha. Deus hi zihyirizikpowy. Ispituzoze tsynynaha. ¹⁶ Iwatahi ikiahatsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. Abaka taparaka iekbyrita tu tsimykozokonaha Deus hi zizororowy. Sesus humo myspirikporētsa. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa okze tu zizororowy.

¹⁷ Abaka katukytša ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry. Sesus tsibezehiknahaze Sesus Deus tse humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Taparaktša kino niwatihi, Sesus Deus tse humo batu sihyrinymyry ¹⁸ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa nitsasokonaha, “Kiristu sinini mykara” nikaranaha. Deus humo iwa nitsasokonaha. Abaka anatyhi atsatu nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyri tsmoewybanahaktsa! Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha. Iwatahi ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus pahaokzohik. ²⁰ Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka ahakurētsa tsmoziknaha. Deus pahahyirizikwyky. Hawa myrapukrētsa zeka tsipikukunahaze mykurētsazo tsmoziknaha. Deus ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha pahaokzohik zeka ikiahatsa ahakurētsa tsmoziknaha.

²¹ Bykyze Deus Sesus myzipehazo. Deus ziwatawyta ahapehatsa mozik. Aba bijoikpe eze tu mynapykyryk niy. Bykyze Deus Sesus mybarawy bo myzipehazo. Niytahi Deus nanabyi humo piharabokzo. Iwaze Deus harere sohokotsitsa botu nikaranaha — niy. ²² Tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Moises hi:

— Deus sohokotsa ikiahatsa bo myzipaha. Atahi Deus harere ahabo motsasoko. Kawata zipaha. Nawaze maku sohokotsa myzipaha. Iharere bo wabytaha! Iharere humo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Iwaze tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Moises nitsasoko — Peduru niy. ²³ Tubabatu nihyrikosokdata Moises nitsasoko:

— Asahi kaharere bo batu hĩ mykaranaha. Asahi mopyknaha. Batu katyryktsa tuka hudikhudik zikaha iwatsahi mekybotu mytahasapynaha. Deus harere sohokotsitsa sizubarētsa atsatu ziknapamykysokonaha.

²⁴ Bykyze ustsā Deus sohokotsitsa atsatu ziknapamykysokonaha. Nihyrikosokdata Samue kino niwatihi atsatu ziknapamykysoko. Zinapamykysokonahaze aba kino anatyhi mykaranaha. ²⁵ Ikiahatsa taparaktša Deus harere sohokotsa sitsekokatsa wa. Deus harere taparaktša bo nitsasokonaha. Taparakta mydiri Abarão niy. Ikiahatsa taparakta Abarão tsekokatsa hi. Iwatahi Deus harere ahabo nitsasoko. Deus tihi: “Aparakbaha itsekokatsa humo pisapywyky” niy.

²⁶ Iwaze Deus tatse Sesus ahabo izipeha. Iwatsahi ahamysapybyi ka tsmoewybanaha. Deus aha humo pisapywytsihikik — Peduru niy. Iwaze Peduru myzubaha bo nipamykysoko. Iwatsahi sizubarētsa ana humo hi tahaku ziwabykynaha.

4

Kytsa Peduru Suão ahatsa kytsawabytsitsa bo nisioktyhyryknaha.

¹ Peduru myzubaha bo nipamykysokoze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sibo zumukunaha. Suão zitsumuēhĩkĩ iwaze kytsa sibo zumukunaha. Wastuhu ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, taparaktša Deus wahoro eze ustsā Sadsitsitsa iwatsa sibo zumukunaha. Peduru Suão ahatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Siharere batu siakparawy iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. ² Peduru kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. Sesus inahyirizikpo iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tsimhyrikosokdanahaze tsimonahyrikpozonaha. Iwa Suão Peduru ahatsa nitsasokonaha ana humo hi tahakyrikinaha.

³ Sitsipatsa humo nisioktyhyryknaha. Sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo nisihurukiknaha. Nubaze anaeze unata eze nisihurukikarenaha. ⁴ Kytsa sizubarētsa siharere ziwabykynahaze Sesus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha. Sizubarētsa myobarakanaha. Aba Sesus tuktsa sīko miutsa niyziknaha.

⁵ Estuba zurunahaze Serusarēhe eze ktsa taparaktsa kapitaōtsa wa tsa sihyrinymyrytsitsa Moises harere soho, iwatsa Serusarēhe bo izumubanaha kytsawabytsitsa izumubanaha ⁶ Anas niwatihi izumu. Taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa tuk Kajapas, Aresādere, Suão ustsā taparakta tukytsa iwatsa izumubanaha. ⁷ Iwaze Peduru Suão ahatsa nasioktyhyknaha. Asa tihi:

— Ikiahatsa myokeryk riktotaha! — niaha. Niytahi estuba tihi:

— Aty zikwy humo sa iekbyrita tsizororowynaha. Aty sa tazikwy ty ahabo nyny niy iwatahi maku tsizororowy — niy.

⁸ Niytahi Peduru Deus hyrikoso humo tsiharereziurēta niyzik iwaze taparaktsa pe niy:

— O taparaktsa kapitaōtsa watsa myhudikhudikwy mype. ⁹ “Hawa sa iekbyrita tsizororowy” nikaranaha. Tsipinymyry tsihikiknaha ja ¹⁰ Mopamykysoko. Sesus zikwy humo izororowy. Nasare eze ktsa humo izororowy. Ikiahatsa Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo tsihyrizikiknaha. Deus hi zihyryzikpowy. Iwatahi iekbyrita ahabaze niriktohoko. Deus harere botu ziwataha Sesus soho my.

¹¹ “Harahare batu sapy mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha taharahare kino ipamabikia mozik.”

Ziwatahakaze Sesus harahare wata niy. Atahi batu imysapy kytsa mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha, atahi myhyrizikwani niyzik. ¹² Atahi myzubaha humo mymysapywyky. Atahi zuba Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. Ustsaktsa batu zikaha. Sesus zuba Deus bo myzubaha mymyoktyhyryk iwaze simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Ihumo sizubarētsa mysizororowy iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha — niy.

¹³ Iwa Peduru Sudeutsa taparaktsa bo nitsasoko. Taharere humo batu isikpyby, iwatsahi taparaktsa paikpa iksa nikaranaha. Taha bo zuba mytsaty nikaranaha:

— Amo sa atakta batu isikpyby mybo nipamykysoko. Peduru, Suão ahatsa papeu humo tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyry. Sinamybyitsa asahi Sesus tuk zikzurukunaha — mytsaty nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Taparaka niekbyrita tu sibaze niriktohoko. Iwatsahi taparaktsa batu harere. Anahi nitsaso tsihikiknaha batu zikaha. Tapara niekbyrita humo batu amy tohi iharere ziktsasonaha. ¹⁵ Iwatsahi Peduru itukta ape baze nisinehaka. Niahatsahi taparaktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa tsimaha — nikaranaha. ¹⁶ — Hawa sa tsimaha kytsa tuk. Anatyhi kytsa batu zikaha asaktsa niaha. Serusarēhe eze ktsa sihyrinymyrytsa. Taparaka niekbyrita tu zizororowy naha humo hi zihyrinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi batu tyso “O maku ty batu tyzororowy” mybarapetu tsimykaranaha zeka sizubarētsa Sesus soho piwabykynaha. Iwaze hawa sa tsimaha ¹⁷ Iwaha hi kytsa batu tywaby. Mytahabetsakiknahaktsa! — niaha. Katsa tihi:

— Sesus soho ty sosobyitaha. Sesus soho tsinapamykysozo naha zeka tsipahasininiwykynaha! — mykaranaha. Iwa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze Peduru itukta Suão bo hua huazo niaha. Nisibetsakaknaha:

— Kytsa batu isty hyrinymyry zikaha Sesus soho ty tysoso byitaha! Sesus soho tsimypamykysokozonaha zeka tsipahasininiwynaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Peduru tatukta tuk sibo nitsasokozo:

— Hawa sa wasani mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Deus harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Ahaharere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Hawa sa wasani tsiipi-watawykynaha. Hawa sa Deus okzeka wasani mykara. Sesus soho kino tsimypamykysokonaha h̃y — niy. ²⁰ — Sesus nihyrikosokdaze tsinynaha. Iharere tsiwabynaha. Iwatsahi tyso byizeka batu wasani tsimaha. Iwatsahi Sesus soho tsimypamykysokonaha h̃y — niy.

²¹ Taparaktsa kapitaõtsa watsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa kino niwatihi ispezo niaha:

— Sesus soho ty soso byitaha! Sesus soho tsimypamykysokonaha zeka tsipahasininiwykynaha — nikaranaha. Niahatsahi:

— Nabo pãotaha! — niaha. Kytsa pokso batu mysisininiwykynaha batu zikaha nisisukehik zuba niaha. Myzubaha Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha. Nipamykysokonahaze taparaka niekbyrita tu Deus humo zizororowy. ²² Maku taparaka niekbyrita tu nitsaibata. Nizororota kuarêta anos. Iwaze Peduru itukta Suão ahatsa Sesus tuktsa bo ziksizonaha.

Sesus tuktsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

²³ Ziksizonahaze Sesus tuktsa bo nipamykysokonaha. Hawa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa taparaktsa kapitaõtsa watsa kino niwatihi sibo nipamykysokonaha. Iwaze Peduru harere ziwabykynahaze sizubarêtsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. ²⁴ Asa hi:

— O Deus myzo ikiahi nanabyri tsikzukniki wytyk, bijoikpe, buburu zuba iwa tsikzukni. Tsizubarêna ikiahi tsikzukni. Mybarawy tsikzukniki. ²⁵ Tubabatu taparakta mydiri Dawi ahare humo tispirikporêta. Atahi atsumuêh̃tsa niyzik. Tubabatu ahyrikoso humo nitsasoko:

“Amy humo sa Sudeutsabyitsa tahakyrikinaha.

Utsa tyryktsa niwatihi zimyijakanaha Deus zihudidukyzykynaha.

²⁶ Sipehakatsitsa inazuzukuknahaze Deus zihudidukyzykynaha,

Kiristu apeha niwatihi iharere bo batu h̃y nikaranaha”.

²⁷ Iwatahi Erodes, Piratus, Sudeutsa, usts a tyryktsa iwatsa tahudikhudikwy eze inaharapekypkybanahaze simysapybyitsa nikaranaha. Atsumuêh̃tsa Sesus tsimysapyrêta ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Atahi iwatawyhyta Kiristu apehata my. ²⁸ Taparakta nihyrikosokdata mydiri Dawi botu nitsasoko abaka atsatu nikaranaha.

²⁹ Abaka myzo myharere tsiwaby. Taparaktsa kytsaharerewabytsitsa myhumo tahakyrikinaha. Mymysininiwykynaha. Katsaktsa atsumuêh̃tsitsa. Ikia hi tsinamysukparaka. Iwatahi tymytsumuêh̃kta! Tsimymytsumuêh̃ zeka ahare ty tsimypamykysokonaha. Mypunihikrêtsa tsimoziknaha.

³⁰ Batu mpyby iwaze ahare tsimytsasonaha. Azikwy tsiwatawy iwatahi simytsapyritsa tsimysizororowykynaha. Kytsa ahyrikoso humo azikwy bo iksa mykaranaha. Sesus imysapyrênikita azikwy sizubarêtsa bo mysiwatawy — nikaranaha. Nawa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

³¹ Deus bo nipamykysobanahaze sisapy nitydydykyk tu, Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyrykzo. Niahatsahi Deus harere nitsasokozonaha. Nipybybyrinahatsa hi nipamykysokozonaha.

Sesus tuktsa tahapokzitsiwyziunaha.

³² Sesus tuktsa atsatu mytsaty nikaranaha. Sihyrikporêtsa nikaranaha. Batu aty tohi:

— O naka kanamy zuba — niy. Batu sisorek. Tahanamy ty nyny nikaranaha. Tahanamy zibiakaknaha. ³³ Sakzohotsa myzubaha pe:

— Sesus nihyrikosokda kyze inahyrizikpo. Ispituzo! — nikaranaha. Deus nisitsumuēhĩkĩ. Nitsasokonahaze Deus nisitsumuēhĩkĩ. Iwaze Serusarēhe ezektsa sihumo siakparawy.

³⁴ Situk tuka sinamyrētsa zuba. Kytsa tahatsuhuk huak ty iwaze okyrysaro ziaксеkenaha. Tahawahoro huak ty niwatihi iwaze okyrysaro ziaксеkenaha. ³⁵ Iwaze okyrysaro ty sakzohotsa bo nyny niaha. Asahi sinamybyikitsa bo nyny niaha. Iwa zikzurukunaha. Batu aty tohi inamybyita niy.

³⁶ Niytahi Sose okyrysaro ty sakzohotsa bo nyny niy. Tatsuhuk huak ty okyrysaro ziaксе. Sose petok inaro, usa inaroka Baranabe. Inaro iwatawy kytsa mysipunihikik. Atahi Rewi astsabarētsa. Nipurukze tsikzikdihi sihezōje Sipire inarokota. ³⁷ Itsuhuk huak okyrysaro ziaксеhikze, okyrysaro ty sakzohotsa bo nyny niy. Niahatsahi sinamybyikitsa bo nyny nikaranaha. Iwa Sesus tuktsa zikzurukunaha.

5

Ananias Deus bo zispihikbata.

¹ Estuba maku Sesus tuktsa tuk, Ananias inarokota. Ioke Sapira inarokotatsa. Itsuhuk huak okyrysaro ziaксе. ² Okyrysaro ty ituk jokboha nitare. Ioke okyrysaro humo tsihyrinymyrētatsa. Okyrysaro ituk nitare atatsa yhỹ nikara. Sisorokrētsa. Niahatsahi jokboha zuba sakzohotsa bo okyrysaro ty wabehyryk niy. Iwaze Ananias sakzohotsa bo niy. Ispe niy:

— Anaka okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my. Katsuhuk huak ikyze na zuba okyrysaro ty kytsa kabo nyny niaha — niy. Iwa nisispihikbataka. ³ Niytahi Peduru ipe niy:

— Amo sa Satanas harere bo hyỹ tsiky. Amy humo sa Deus hyrikoso bo zispihikbata tsihikik. Amy humo okyrysaro jokboha zuba tsiky. ⁴ Tapara atsuhuk hi niy. Atsuhuk huak ty mybo nyny tsimyzeka wasani my. Atsuhuk huak ty mybo nyny habyi zeka wasani my niwatihi. Batu aty tohi humo apehahuk byitatu. Iwatahi amy humo sa amysapybyita tsimykara. Mybo mybarapetu tsiky kara. Ikia Deus pe kino niwatihi mybarapetu tsiky kara — niy.

⁵ Siharere ziwabyze Ananias wytyk bo inaraha nihyrikosokda. Kytsa sizubarētsa sipybyrētsa nikaranaha. ⁶ Mykyryburuktsa izumunaha. Nihyrikosokdata panu ty ziaкwarakanaha. Zibykyknaha. Iytyk bo nitsahorokiknaha.

⁷ Iwaze Sapira Peduru bo zumu. Ibarikta nihyrikosokda ana humo hi atatsa batu ihyrinymyry. ⁸ Peduru iwa atatsa pe niy:

— Anaty zuba okyrysaro abarikta kabo nyny niy. Ahatsuhuk huak humo ziaксеhikze. Na zuba sa kytsa ahabo nyny niaha — niy. — Yhỹ niy. Atsatu nyny niaha — niy. Iwa atatsa zispihikbataka.

⁹ Peduru tihi:

— Amy humo sa ikiahatsa Deus hyrikoso tsiapiakpynaha zuba. Tsikpamykysokonaha “Deus hyrikoso bo mybarapetu tsimaha zeka batu sinini tsimaha” tsikaha. Mykyryburuktsa abarikta ytyk bo nitsahoroknaha asahi mozumuzonaha. Ikia kino niwatihi pabykyryknaha — niy.

¹⁰ Niytatsahi atsoko nira. Peduru niritohoko naha bo inaraha. Niahatsahi nihyrikosokdatatsa nikozonahaze inury zebykyryknaha. Iytyk bo ibarikta baze tu nitsahoroknaha. Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa ziwabykynaha. Ananias ioke ahatsa sisoho ziwabykynaha. ¹¹ Utsa kytsa ziwabykynahaze sipybyrētsa nikaranaha.

Deus hyrikoso humo hawa kytsa batu zikaha Sesus sakzohotsa nikaranaha.

¹² Sakzohotsa Deus watawyhytsa nikaranaha. Siwatawytsitsa ty hawa kytsa batu zikaha anaty hi nikaranaha. Deus zikwy humo ziwatawykynaha. Deus wahoro zubata isturupe zikarazik eze izumubanaha anaeze kytsa Saroma inarokota. Anaeze inakypykyknaha. ¹³ Batu aty tohi situk zuk. Utsa kytsa Sesus tuktsabyitsa tu situk batu dyhy. Iwatsatu Serusarêhe eze kytsa Sesus tuktsa siakparawy. Sisoho nitsasokonaha — O asaktsa simysapyrêtsa — nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Kytsa sizubarêtsa, wytykyryk kino niwatihi Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Sesus tuktsa niobaranaha. ¹⁵ Niahatsahi kytsa simyitsapyritsa ske sak bo inasioktyhyryknaha. Anaeze simyitsapyritsa tahawanu eze tahahoekwytsa eze niwatihi nihoekeknaha. Peduru zitabakaze ihyrikoso simyitsapyrêtsa haraputaba harakmo niy. Peduru hyrikoso simyitsapyritsa haraputaba nisharamuze nisizororowyky.

¹⁶ Myzubaha bo izumukunaha. Kytsa nabytykara eze tu Serusarêhe bo zumukunaha. Asa kino simyitsapyritsa inasioktykyryknaha. Hyrikoso sapybara sizubarêtsa bo zumuikiknaha. Asahi inasioktyhyryknaha. Sizubarêtsa nisizororowynaha. Hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhiknaha. Iwa Deus hyrikoso nikara.

Kytsa sakzohotsa nisiaknikinaha.

¹⁷ Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sakzohotsa humo sizokdirêtsa niyziknaha. Tahatuktsa kino niwatihi sizokdirêtsa Sadusitsa nikaranaha.

¹⁸ Iwatsahi sakzohotsa sitsipa humo nisioktyhyryknaha. Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo nisihurukiknaha. ¹⁹ Niytahi unata bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa sibo inasik. Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy hokbowytsa ty nisisa-parehik niy. (Hokbowy titsakyrikrêtsa nizapare.) Ape bo nisisukehyryk.

²⁰ Ispe niy:

— Deus wahoro zubata botaha! Anaeze kytsa Sesus soho tysihrinymyry-naha! — niy. Yh̃ niaha.

²¹ Miwa botu sakzohotsa Deus wahoro zubata bo nipupunaha. Anaeze kytsa Sesus soho humo nishihrinymyrykynaha. Kyze kytsaharerewabytsitsa sakzohotsa nisipehakanaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sipehakatsa, taparaktsa kapitaôtsa wakatsa sizubarêtsa iwatsa izumubanaha. Asahi kytsaharerewabytsitsa sodadutsa nisipehakanaha. Asahi:

— Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy boktsa! Sakzohotsa bo tynasioktyhyryknahaktsa — niaha.

Yh̃ niaha. ²² Niahatsahi sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo nitururuknaha. Zumunahaze sakzohotsa hana bo ja. Batu isty ny. Iwaze taparaktsa bo ziksizonaha. Sodadutsa ispe niaha:

²³ — O Sesus ykzohotsa hana bo ja. Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy eze batu tsarawyky. Anaeze sisuparatsitsa zuba. Asahi hokbowy titsakyrikrêta baze niriktotohokonaha, hokbowy ihizikpyrykyhyta. Hokbowy ty zoksapare tsikahaze batu sakzohotsa tsarawybara niapykyk — nikaranaha. Iwa kyt-saharerewabytsitsa bo nikaranaha.

²⁴ Iwatsahi kytsaharerewabytsitsa paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa, sodadutsa pehatsa kino niwatihi ana ziwabynahaze paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. ²⁵ Iwaze babatu amata sibo izumu. Ispe niy:

— Wabytaha! Kytsa ikiahatsa tsiksioktyhyryknahatsa, asahi Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze kytsa mysihyrinymyrykyzonaha — niy.

²⁶ Niahatsahi sodadutsa pehakatsa tuk nitururuknaha. Deus wahoro zuba bo zumunahaze sakzohotsa petoktsa nisioktyhyrykzonaha. Sodadutsa kytsa sizubarëtsa pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Asahi:

— O katsa tsimysisapybyrinaha zeka kytsa sizubarëtsa haraharetsa mybo nasipaparanaha — mytsaty nikaranaha. Iwaze kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo nisioktyhyryknaha. ²⁷ Kytsaharerewabytsitsa sapy bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Niahatsahi taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa sakzohotsa nibetsakaknaha.

²⁸ — Tapara ikiahatsa pe Sesus soho “kytsa bo soso byitaha” tsikaha. Sesus harere ty isty hyrinymyry byitaha tsikaha. Ikiahatsa myharere bo batu hỹ tsikaha. Serusarëhe ezektsa tsiksihyrimymyrykynaha. Kytsa pe tsikaha. “Kytsaharerewabytsitsa Sesus zibeze tsihikiknaha” tsikaha — niy.

²⁹ Nytahi Peduru usts sakzohotsa tuk siharere soho nipamykysoko. Peduru ispe niy:

— Katsaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarana. Kytsa harere meky watu zeka batu hỹ tsimaha. ³⁰ Ikiahatsa Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo tsihyrizikiknaha. Itsyhyry soik eze humo, ipyrytsa humo kino niwatihi tsihyrizikiknaha. Iwaze nihyrikosokda. Ikiahatsa tsibezehiknaha. ³¹ Deus izihyrizikpowy. Taparaktsa kapitaõtsa watsa mydiritsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha. Abaka Deus Sesus myhyrizikwani niyzik. Iwatahi Deus tuk atatu mynapykyryk. Atahi myoktykytsa mozik. Iwa Deus niy. Iwatahi Isareu ezektsa tahamysapybara ty pimoewynaha. Sesus humo Isareu ezektsa tahamysapybara ty pimoewynaha zeka Deus mysiokzohik — niy.

³² — Hawa Deus nikara tsinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi tsinapamykysokonaha. Deus hyrikoso niwatihi. Hawa Deus nikara ihyrikoso piwatawyky. Wasani mykara. Deus hyrikoso ty kytsa bo nyny niy. Kytsa iharere bo ma mykarana zeka ihyrikoso situk mynapykyryk — niy. Iwa kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo Peduru nitsasoko.

³³ Ziwabykynahaze ana humo hi sakyrirëtsa niyziknaha. Sakzohotsa humo nisibakzyzykynaha. ³⁴ Nytahi maku estuba rikto niy. Estuba kytsaharerewabytsitsa tu niy. Pariseu niy. Pariseutsa Deus harere nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Kamariieu inarokota. Serusarëhe ezektsa ihumo siharereziurëtsa nikaranaha. Iwaze itukytsa bo nitsasoko:

— O katukytsa sakzohotsa ty ka isty sukespyk tsimaha. Iwaze katsa zuba tsimypamykysonaha — niy.

Yhỹ nikaranaha. Sakzohotsa ape bo nisisukehiknaha. Iwaze Kamariieu kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo nitsasoko. Atahi:

³⁵ — Taparaktsa Isareu ezektsa wabytaha! niy. Hawa tsimaha kytsa petoktsa bo pykyhytutaha! Mytsatzyiutaha. ³⁶ Jokboha tu maku izumu Teudas inarokota. Atahi kytsa bo nitsasoko “Uta apehatsa wata” nikara. Kytsa sizubarëtsa kwatero sëtos kytsa ituk niukurunaha ituktsa niyziknaha. Iwaze Teudas ibezehita. Iwatsahi ituktsa nanabyitaba nipaparahabaiknaha. Ihyriziktsokzawy nepyk.

³⁷ Nytahi usta maku Sudas inarokota. Karireja ezekta niy. Ata humo kino mytsaty tsimaha. Nawa zuruze maku taparaktsa humo kytsa naro ziwatahaka. Atakta niwatihi kytsa sizubarëtsa iapik niukurunaha ituktsa niyziknaha. Kyze botuhi ibezehita. Ituktsa nanabyitaba nipaparahabaiknaha. Ihyriziktsokzawy nepyk — niy. ³⁸ Atahi:

— Aba nytahi kytsa petoktsa inasioktyhyryknaha. Batu amy tohi humo zikaha niy. Sihyriziktsokzawy kytsa zikwy humo my zeka mopyk. ³⁹ Sihyriziktsokzawy Deus zikwy humo my zeka ikiahatsa ba zikpyk batu zikaha. Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo kino iwatsahi ba zikpykba. Tsipepyk

tsihikiknaha zeka ikiahatsa batu Deus tuk zikaha. Deus mymysininiwy — niy.

⁴⁰ Kytsaharerewabytsitsa Kamarietu harere siakparawy. Iharere bo yhy nikaranaha. Niahatsahi sakzohotsa bo huahua niaha. Inasihyrykzonaha sodadutsa pe niaha:

— Sakzohotsa tysikinaha — niaha.

Hyhy nikaranaha. Sakzohotsa pikuza hwyk ty nisikikinaha.

— Sesus soho ty ka soso byitaha isty hyrinymyry byitaha — nikaranaha.

Iwaze isty suketaha. ⁴¹ Niahatsahi sakzohotsa ziponaha iwatsahi sakurëtsa nikaranaha. Deus pe nikaranaha:

— O Deus mybo iksaziu tsiky. Kytsa nymykinahaze Deus wasani nikara. Sesus humo sinini tsikykarannahaze mykurëtsa tsikyziknaha — nikaranaha.

⁴² Zikzibytuhukunaha tu sakzohotsa Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze kytsa Sesus soho ty nishyrynymyrykynaha. Tahawahoro eze kino niwatihi Sesus soho ty nishyrynymyrykynaha. Ziknapamykysoikiknaha kytsa bo Sesus Kiristu niy. Sesus ta Deus pehata babata mywata niyzik nikaranaha.

6

Sete kytsa sakzohotsa nisitsumuëhiknaha.

¹ Aibani Sesus tuktsa niobaranaha. Sizubarëtsa niyziknaha. Iwaze asizahi Kereko harere nitsasokonaha betsakziu nikaranaha. Harere Eberaiko tsasohokotsa tuk betsakziu nikaranaha. Kereko harere sohokotsiza hi:

— O Eberaiko harere sohokotsiza batu wasani nikaranaha. Haramukukaka asizahi Kereko harere sohokotsiza tsikaeni zuba namy niaha. Zikzibytuhukutu kytsa okyrysaro ty nyny mahaze tsikaeni zuba sibo nyny maha. Haramukukaka Eberaiko harere sohokotsiza sizubarëna namy niaha. Zikzibytuhukutu kytsa okyrysaro ty nyny mahaze sizubarëna ty sibo nyny maha — iwazahi betsakziu nikaranaha. Niahatsahi dose sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa aparakbaha inakypykbanaha. ² Izumubannahaze ispe niaha:

— O katukytsa katsa Deus harere tsimytsasokonaha. Anahi myhyriziktsokzawy tsimykarannaha. Myhyriziktsokzawy tarekek zeka iwaha hi haramukukaka bo okyrysaro tsipibiakaknaha batu wasani tsimaha.

³ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa sete kytsa tsumuëhītsitsa tysiawatawynaha katukytsa niaha. Kytsa ahatuk tu tysiawatawynaha. Kytsa sihyrynymyryëtsa. Sispirikporëtsa kytsa Deus hyrikoso inamykse tsimysiawatawynaha. Asahi haramukukaka okyrysaro sibo tabiak iwa sihyriziktsokzawy mykarannaha.

⁴ Katsaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha. Iharere tsimytsasoikiknaha. Niwazuba tsimaha — niaha.

⁵ Sizubarëtsa sakzohotsa harere bo yhy nikaranaha. Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa sete kytsa tsumuëhītsitsa nisiwatawykynaha. Kytsa Estewã, Piripi, Pirokoro, Nikano, Timo, Paramenas, Nikorai iwatsa nisinynaha. Estewã Deus harere humo tispirikporëta hi. Deus hyrikoso ituk ziknapykyryk. Nikorai Ätiokia eze nipuruk. Sudeu byitatu Deus harere bo hyhy ziknakara Sudeu wata. Tapara Sesus tuktsa niukuru Deus bo hyhy nikara. Asahi kytsa Sesus tuktsa nisiwatawynaha.

⁶ Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa sete kytsa tsumuëhītsitsa sakzohotsa bo nisioktyhyrykynaha. Iwaze sakzohotsa sete kytsa tsumuëhītsitsa sitsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Tahatsyhyrypetsa ty tsumuëhītsitsa harektsa humo paik paik nikaranaha. Siwatu iwa tahatsyhyrypetsa ty tsumuëhītsitsa harektsa humo paik paik nikaranaha sisopykwy humo. Iwaze sihyriziktsokzawy ty nisiakzohik.

⁷ Iwa Sesus tuktsa niobaranaha kytsa sizubarëtsa Deus harere bo hyÿ nikaranaha, Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Serusarëhe ezektsa Sudeutsa ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa niwatihi Deus harere bo hyÿ nikaranaha.

Taparaktsa Sudeutsa Estewã zioқтыhyryknaha.

⁸ Estewã Deus zikwy humo amy ty kytsa batu zikaha atsatu nikara. Deus ihumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta zikzitsumuëhĩkĩ. Estewã Deus zikwy kytsa bo ziwatawyky, ituk zitsumuëhĩkĩze Deus zikwy ziwatawyky. ⁹ Iwatsahi wastuhu kytsa Sudeutsa ihumo batu siakparawy nizokyrykynaha. Asahi Deus wahoro bo inauzuzukikiknaha. Anasapy eze kytsa zinarokonaha — Deus wahoro kytsa sihyritsokzawybyitsa. — Iwa kytsa Deus wahoro zinaroko. Sudeutsa Sireni ezektsa, Aresãdere ezektsa, asahi Sirisia ikny, Asia ikny niwatihi. Sizubarëtsa Estewã tuk niharapepehakanaha.

¹⁰ Atahi tispirikporëta ziknapykyryk. Deus hyrikoso humo tsiharereziurëta. Iwaze kytsa Estewã batu siakparawy. Iwatsahi kytsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny niaha. Siharerewabymybarëtsa bo nyny niaha. Ispe niaha:

— O ikiahatsa kytsa bo Estewã soho tsiwabymybarënah — nikaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

¹¹ — “O Estewã harere batu imysapy. Nisihyrinymyrykyze Deus soho zimyiki. Moises Deus tsumuëhĩtsa kino niwatihi isoho zimyiki iwaze batu isty hyrinymyryziu” mybarapetu tsimaha — nikaranaha.

¹² Niahatsahi Estewã soho mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwatsahi kytsa ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Taparaktsa kapitãotsa watsa, Moises harere zihyrinymyrykynahatsitsa iwatsa tahakyrikinaha. Iwaze Estewã kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Anaeze isoho humo mospihikbatakanaha.

¹³ — Atakta Deus wahoro zubata soho zisapybyrikik. Moises harere niwatihi zisapybyrikik — mybarapetu nikaranaha. ¹⁴ Iharere zikziwabykynaha, botu nitsaso — Sesus Nasare ezekta Deus wahoro zubata naktsipetok. Tapara nitsasoko Deus harere anahi Moises ziwatahaka Sesus meky watu mysisopyk. Tsiwabykynaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwa Estewã soho zispihikbatakanaha.

¹⁵ Niahatsahi kytsaharerewabytsitsa Estewã bo iksaziu nikaranaha. Iok bo iksaziu nikaranahaze bijoikpe iknykta wata niyzik, iwa kytsaharerewabytsitsa zinyndaha.

7

Estewã atatu tabetesaka.

¹ Niytahi taparakta Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota ipe niy:

— Hawa kytsa aharere soho nitsasohokonaha wasape hi sa — niy.

² Niytahi Estewã kytsa bo nipamykysoko:

— O katukytsa, kazotsa wabytahaktsa! — niy. — Tubabatu Deus taparaktsa mydiri bo ziwatawy. Mydiri nihyrikosokdata Abarão. Mesopotamia eze tuze ziwatawy. Bykyze Harã bo niy. Deus ipe niy:

³ “Abarão ikiakta nabokta! Asapy tsierekekta. Atukytsa tyserekekta! Meky botu tsipasapy. Ahudikhudikwy ezytyk piwatawy. Ana bo tsipomoze, uta ikia pe na hi wasani my” ⁴ Iwatahi mydiri Karadeja ikny nikara. Harã eze niapykyryk. Kyze izo nihyrikosokdaze mydiri mysapy bo niukuru. Deus mysapy bo ziwatawy tsihikik. Kanaã bo izumu. ⁵ Deus tasapy ty Abarão bo batu nyny niy. Deus: “Kasapy tsizubarëna atsekokatsa bo nyny my. Tsimyhyrikosokdaze atsekokatsa bo nyny my” niy. Deus nitsasokoze mydiri batu ihyrytsaka: ⁶ Deus nikarazo: “O atsekokatsa bipyritsa sapy bo

mysioktyhyryknaha. Anaeze kwatero sêtos anos mynapykyryknaha. Kytsa atsekokatsa mysisukyryyikiknaha. Tarabaja mykaranaha tsahi okyrysaro ty batu sibo nyny zikaha. Tarabaja ahabyi zeka mysikikinaha. Nawa atsekokatsa hi mykaranaha ba ziksisakihiknaha.

⁷ Kytsa atsekokatsa mysisukyrykynaha sibo hi sinini mykaranaha. Bykyze atsekokatsa bipyri sapy nitururuknaha. Asahi kabo nitsasokonaha ‘O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrêta mykaranaha’ niy.” Iwa Estewã nipamykysokozo

⁸ Deus mydiri Abarão pe niyzo: “Maku skyrytsa sipiakzyzykyktsa. Iwatahawy mozik. Iwatahawy bo iksa tsimyeze kaharere bo mytsaty tsimykara” niy. Aibani Isake. Abarão tse nipuruk. Mytsyhyrytsa wa zuruze Abarão tse tsibik ipiakzykyhyta. Hawa Deus nitsaso nikara. Isake taypykze itse nipuruk. Sako inarokota atakta mytsyhyry wa zuruze Isake tatse tsibik ipiakzykyhyta. Sako taypykze dose hyrytsa nikara. Sako hyrytsa isipiakzykyhytsa. Kyze Sako hyrytsa taypyknahaze taparaktsa hi niyziknaha — Estewã niy.

⁹ — Kyze estuba Sako tse Sose inarokota. Itukytsa ihumo sizokdirêtsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi tahatsy Esito ezektsa bo zioqtywyhyknaha iwaze ihuak ty sibo okyrysaro ty nyny niaha. Sakparawybyritsa hi tahatsy ty kytsa bo nyny niaha. Iwa Sose Esito bo zioqtyhyryknaha. ¹⁰ Deus hi Sose tuk ziknapykyryk ihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Sinini nikaraze Deus zitsumuêhîkî. Iwaze tsihyrinymyrêta niyzik. Iwaze Parao kytsa pehatsa tihi:

“O atakta tsihyrinymyrêta babata” niy. Iwatahi Sose pe niy:

“Ikia Esito ezektsa pehatsa tsmozik. Kawahoro kino niwatihi atsa eze tsimynapykyryk” nikara.

¹¹ Kyze sizubarêtsa nidisahawybyrinaha. Esito eze Kanaã eze kino niwatihi myzubaha nidisahawybyrinaha. Siaraparêtsa ziknakaranaha. Sidisahawy nepykba. Kytsa sizubarêtsa siaraparêtsa nikaranaha. ¹² Niytahi aibani Sako sidisahawy soho Esito eze ky ziwaby. Iwatahi tahyrytsa taparaktsa Esito bo nisipeha. Iwaze taparaktsa hi Esito bo niukurunaha. Petok baba Esito bo niukurunaha. Tiriko tahadisahawy bo niukurunaha.

¹³ Nikuruzonahaze Sose sibo tawatawy: “O uta hiba ahatsy” nikara. Bykyze Parao Sose tukytsa nisiny. ¹⁴ Iwatahi Sose ispe niy: “Kazo, katukytsa iwatsa kabo tynasioktyhyknaha. Katuk tynapykyryknaha” niy. Yhÿ nikaranaha. Sizubarêtsa Esito bo. Setêta sîko kytsa iwatsa.

¹⁵ Esito bo niukurunaha. Sose baze niapykyryknaha. Aibani Sosezo anaeze nihyrikosokda. Niahatsahi taparaktsa Esito eze tuze nihyrikosokdanaha.

¹⁶ Aibani sizotsa poiktsa, Sako sapy bo nisiskyryknaha. Isapy bo Kanaã inarokoha. Tubabatu Abarão ana sapy bo hi tasapy okyrysaro humo ziaксе. Emore hyrytsa anasapy Abarão bo zinynyhiknaha. Anaeze itukytsa poiktsa nisytykyryknaha. Anaeze taparaktsa poiktsa nisytykyryknaha.

¹⁷ Kyze mydiritsa Esito eze tuze sizubarêtsa inaubaranaha. Bykyze babatu Deus tyryktsa mysioktyhyrykze Sudeutsa inaubaranaha hi. ¹⁸ Kyze Esito ezektsa usts pehakatsa niyzik. Batu Sose inyhy. Tubabatu Sose nihyrikosokda iwatahi sipehatsa batu ityny. ¹⁹ Esito ezektsa mydiritsa nisikikinaha nisispihikbataikiknaha. Sininiwykynaha. Sipehakatsa ispe niy:

“Ikiahatsa ahabykyhytsa ty mopupuruknaha zeka tysirekeknaha! Ahabykyhytsa maku skyrytsa zeka tysimiwynaha” niaha.

²⁰ Niytahi Moises nipuruk. Tisapyrêta tsibik. Byzoje harakykbyi zitsuze tahi taje tuk niapykyryk. Tazo wahoro eze tu niapykyryk. ²¹ Bykyze ape baze pihik sak eze iokpitsîhik. Iwaze hi Parao ste Moises zikaha. Parao pehakatsa

Esito ezektsa tuk, iste Moises zikaha. Atatsa tawahoro bo zibykryk. Itse wata niyzik. Ipykyhy niyzik. ²² Iwatahi Moises zinymyryky. Esito ezektsa hyrinymyrywy anatyhi zinymyryky. Tsihyrinymyrēta hi. Maku myhyrizik-wani niyzik. Iharere humo kytsa ziwabytoktokonaha.

²³ Kyze Moises tatukytsa bo inakozore. Tatukytsa hawa ja zikzurukunaha inakozo tsihikik. Atahi botu kuarēta anos ziytyk tsehe. Tatukytsa bo inakozoreze. Sisapy bo zumuze Esito ezekta bo iktsa niy. ²⁴ Atahi tatukytsa nisisukyryky niy. Iwatahi tatukytsa nisibetesaka. Esito ezekta humo tatsaputare iwaze Esito ezekta zibeze iwatahi tatukytsa nisitsumuēhĩ Moises mytsaty ahabyita nikara:

“O katukytsa mysitsumuēhĩ zeka tozeka ja pinymyrykynaha.” ²⁵ Batu ba. Batu sihyrinymyry. Atahi mysioqtyhyryk batu sihyrinymyry nikaranaha. ²⁶ Niytahi estuba zuruze Moises tatukytsa bozo niy. Makutsa petoktsa nisihobyk. Niharapehudizukunaha. Iwaze nisipyk tsihikik iwaze sibo zumu. Ispe niy:

“O mykryburuktsa ikiahatsa atukytsa hehỹ tsimaha. Amy humo sa tsimyarape hudizukunaha” ²⁷ Nitsakikita zipetuhikze Moises pe niy:

“Amo skaraba mybo tsikzumu. Aty sa ikia zapehaka iwatahi mypehatsa wata tsimozik. Batu imysapy tsimy. ²⁸ Jatu Esito ezekta tsibezehik. Esito ezekta wata tsipikbeze sa” niy.

²⁹ Ana ziwabyze hi Moises Esito ekze niwakik. Niytahi Moises Midiã bo niparakik. Anaeze niapykryk tasukza. Atatsahi ioke niyzik. Aibani itse nipuruk, niytahi usta itsy nipuruk. Iwa Moises petoktsa hyrytsa. Anaeze nitare. Kuarēta anos niapykryk.

³⁰ Kyze kuarēta anos ziharamuze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa Moises bo inasik. Atahi jerukbara bo niy. Hara Sinija inarokoha bytykareze tu niy. Ana bo hi bijoikpe iknykta ibo inasik. Moises izo bo iktsa niyze erekaratsibik humo inapokok ba zikoro. ³¹ Tsipybyrēta. Iwatahi iktsaziu niy. Erekaratsibik bo niy. Izumuze Deus yksoho ziwaby. Deus hi:

³² “Utakta Deus, adiritsa kahumo sispirikporētsa. Adiritsa Abarão Isake Sako iwatsa kahumo sispirikporētsa” niy. Moises nitydydykyk tu tapybyspyk tu nitydydykyk. Tsipybyrēta nikara iwatahi batu iktsa niy. Deus nitsasokozo. Ipe niy:

³³ “Apyrysuktsa ty isty bok bokaretykta! Kahumo aspirikpohukta iwatahi apyry suktsa ty bok bokarety. Anaeze tsimyriktohoko kahumo tsakurēna. ³⁴ Utakta Deus Esito ezektsa katyryktsa nisisukyrykynaha. Sinini nikaranaha ana humo hi kahyrynymyrēta. Sisuka piwabyky. Esito ekze mysiwakbahyknaha hỹ. Ikia papeha. Iwatahi ikia katyryktsa botykta! Esito bo tsipiksizokta! Iwatahi katyryktsa mekybotu tsimysioqtyhyryk.” Iwa Deus Moises bo nitsasoko — Estewã niy.

³⁵ Nitsasokozo:

— Kyze Deus Moises Esito bo zipeha. Iwatahi ityryktsa Sudeutsa mekybotu nisioktyhyryk. Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa zazata koso buruk ibo nitsasoko. Tapara Sudeutsa iharere bo batu hỹ nikaranaha iwatahi zipehahik. Tapara Sudeutsa ipe nikaranaha:

“Aty sa ikia zapeha iwatahi tsimypehaka zeka batu amysapy” nikaranaha. Deus humo atahi sipehatsa niyzik. Iwatahi Sudeutsa mekybotu nisioktyhyryk.

³⁶ Kyze Moises Esito eze tuze siwatawyhytsa nikara. Hawa kytsa batu zikaha atsatu nikara. Pihik tsizubarēna zitsikzanahaze niwatihi inymyryhywy ziknakara. Pihik tsizubarēna “Pihik tsikyryri” inarokoha. Iwa Sudeutsa

Esito ekze niwakbaiknaha. Niahatsahi jerukbara bo niukurunaha. Kuarêta anos anaeze niapykyryknaha. Anaeze hi Moises inymyryhywy ziwatawy. Hawa kytsa batu zikaha ziwatawyky. Atahi Isareu eze ktsa pe niy:

³⁷ “Deus harere sohokotsa ahabo myzipaha. Hawa Deus zikpehaka nawa iharere sohokotsa pipeha. Atahi atukytsa harere sohokotsa” my. Moises Isareu eze ktsa tatukytsa tuk jerukbara eze niapykyryk. ³⁸ Isareu eze ktsa Sinja jerukbara eze inauzuzuknaha. Anabo hi Isareu eze ktsa mydiritsa bo nitsasoko. Deus harere sibo nitsasoko. Bijoikpe iknykta Sinija hara bete Moises bo nitsasoko. Deus harere nitsasoko. Hawa kytsa mozurukunaha anahi Moises nitsasoko. Ana hi Moises ziwatahaka iwatahi ktsa tsinymyrykynaha — Estewã niy.

³⁹ Nitsasokozo:

— Kyze mydiritsa Moises harere bo batu hỹ nikaranaha. Moises batu siakparawy. Asaktsa:

“O ktsa Esito bo tsipiksizo tsihikiknaha” iwa mytsaty nikaranaha. Moises hara jobonita bo nidokoze kytsa Arão Moises ziky bo nitsasokonaha. ⁴⁰ Ipe niaha:

“Ikia mytsyhyryze hyrikosotsa ty tsimyкта! Hyrikosotsa mydeustsa moziknaha. Asahi deus hyritywatsa myharaze pomonaha. Asahi myske piwatawynaha. Moises ja. Atahi Esito ikny inamyoktyhyryk. Hana bo my. Batu ktsa mynyhy” niaha. Iwa Arão bo nitsasokonaha.

⁴¹ Niahatsahi pikuzatse wata nizukninaha, ihyrikoso mydeustsa hyritywata niaha. Kyze zikiehe hozipyrykzatsa zibezenhaze hyrikoso ty taha okeryk sikkão niaha. Sakurêtsa. Sihyrikoso humo sakurêtsa. Simyikaha hyrikoso humo nikaranaha. Hyrikoso humo tahi nizukninaha sakurêtsa niyziknaha. ⁴² Deus hi sihumo batu iaku. Asahi sihyrikoso pikuzatse wata humo siakparawy. Iwatahi Deus tihi.

“Ikiahatsa pikuzatse wata humo ahakparawy. Pikuza wata humo ahakparawy za” niy.

Iwatsahi zisapybyriwykynaha. Niahatsahi haramwe, byzoje, byrisoiktsa iwatsa sihumo siakparawy.

Hawa ktsa Deus humo myspirikporêtsa asahi byrisoiktsa humo siakparawy.

Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Deus hi: “Isareu eze ktsa ikiahatsa jerukbara eze tuze siraratsa ty nisibakanaha.

Siraratsa ty batu kabo nyny tsikaha.

Batu kaokeryk siraratsa ty tsikaha, ahahyrikosotsa ana hi tsikzokninaha sibo hi siraratsa ty nyny tsikykaranaha”.

⁴³ Ahahyrikosotsa ty tsikzokninaha ispe tsikaha: “Ikia mydeus” mybarapetu tsikykaranaha, “Ikia humo makparawy” mybarapetu tsikykaranaha.

Morok ahadeus niy. Repã usta Deus mybarapetu tsikykaranaha. Morok isparik ty tsikzibykyknaha.

Anaeze Morok hyrikoso eze tu aokokyk tsikaha.

Byrisoik hyritywata humo ahakparawy. Kytsa Deus humo spirikporêtsa nawatsa hi byrisoik hyritywata humo ahakparawy.

Repã inarokota. Iwatahi pahasininiwyky. Mekybotu pahaoktyhyryk.

Mekybotu ikiahatsa pahapehaka, usta taba Babarão sapy nokponi niy.

⁴⁴ — Kyze mydiritsa jerukbara eze tuze Deus parik zebykyryknaha. Siraratsa hwyk nizukninaha atsatu zebykyryknaha. Anaeze Deus sapy myatahi kytsa tuk mynapykyryk ziwatawyky. Tapara isparik hawa mozokninaha Deus sibo nitsasoko. Botu Deus Moises bo nitsasoko hawa isparik nikaranaha iwatsahi astatu nizukninaha — Estewã niy.

⁴⁵ Nitsasokozo:

— Bykyze Moises nihyrikosokdaze Sosue sipehatsa niyzik. Sosue mydiritsa pehatsa niyzik. Asahi jerukbara nitururuknahaze isparik Kanaã bo zebykyryknaha. Anaeze Sudeutsabyitsa niapykyryknaha. Deus hi Sudeutsabyitsa nisiwakbaik iwatsahi mydiritsa zuba niapykyknaha. Deus parik situk zibykyryknaha.

Bykyze Dawi sipehatsa niyzik. Mydiritsa Kanaã eze tuze sipehatsa niyzik. Deus ihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta iwatahi itsyhyryze zisapybaka. Iwaze Dawi Deus pe niy:

⁴⁶ “Utakta awahoro mozukni tsihikik. Kadiri Sako ahumo tispirikporêta. Uta kino niwatihi ikia humo kaspirikporêta. Iwatahi awahoro mozukni tsihikik” niy. Iwa Dawi Deus bo nipamykysoko. Deus iharere bo batu hỹ niy. Dawi Deus wahoro ty batu tysukni. ⁴⁷ Itse zuba Deus wahoro nizukni. Soromao Deus wahoro nizukniba.

⁴⁸ Deus wahoro eze batu hudikhudikwy ziky. Wahoro kytsa mozokninaha, anaeze Deus babata batu hudikhudikwy ziky niy.

⁴⁹ Deus sohokotsa botu ziwataha. Bijoikpe eze tu mynapykyryk. Deus: “Bijoikpe kadyhywy waha. Wytyk kapyry pe sapy waha.

Kytsa sizubarêtsa mysipehaka. Mybarawy iknyktsa mysipehaka. Wahoro ikiahatsa tsimyzukninaha anaeze ba zikapykyk.

Utakta estuba sapy bo zuba ba ziknatate.

⁵⁰ Tsizubarêna nizuknibaze iwatahi ba atsaeze tu zuba ziky.”

Iwa Deus nitsasoko — Estewã niy.

⁵¹ Nitsasokozo:

— O katukytsa wabytaha! Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimaha. Aha-harekykrêtsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Deus harere batu ahawabyhy. Ikiahatsa kytsa watsa, asa wahi Deus humo batu sispirikpo. Ikiahatsa ahadiritsa watsa.

⁵² Asahi Deus sohokotsa sinini nikaranaha. Nitsasokonahaze “Atahi wasanita mozumu” ahadiritsa Deus sohokotsa nisisininiwykynaha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Abaka atakta wasani ziknakarata ikiahatsa sisukyrykytsitsa bo tsioktyhyryknaha. Sesus inarokota. Ihara-patawyhyta humo zihyrikiziknaha. Deus harere ikiahatsa bo zahapeha.

⁵³ Sitsumuêhĩtsa ty taharere ikiahatsa bo nitsasonaha. Ikiahatsa hi iharere bo batu hỹ tsimaha — Estewã niy. Iwa kytsaharerewabytsitsa ziwabykynaha.

Estewã harere humo wabytsitsa tahakyrikinaha.

⁵⁴ Iharere wabytsitsa tahakyrikinahaze tahatsaputsa ty dydydy nikaranaha. Tahakyriwy humo tahatsaputsa ty dydydy nikaranaha.

⁵⁵ Deus hyrikoso Estewã tuk niapykyryk. Deus hyrikoso ituk tu bijo bo iktsa niy. Anaeze okoro zikywa Deus baze Sesus bo iktsa niy. Sesus Deus panuryk taba niriktohoko. Ibo iktsa niyze ispe niy:

⁵⁶ — O Iktsataha! Bijoikpe bo zoksapare Sesus mywata Deus baze niriktohoko ikozo — niy.

⁵⁷ Anahi ziwabykynahaze opykani kakaik niaha. Tahaspioke zuzuk niaha iwatsahi batu wabyha.

⁵⁸ Iwatsahi Estewã zikyrikinaha ape bo nizokehyryknaha. Tahakpyza-zawy ty zibokbokoknaha. Sauro baze sikbãore niaha iwatahi nisiperyky. Sauro mykyryburukta. ⁵⁹ Niahatsahi Estewã haraharetsa ty pibezekenaha Estewã Sesus bo nipamykysoko:

— O kapehatsa Sesus kahyrikizikarawy tsioktyhyryk — niy. Taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. ⁶⁰ Deus bo opykani huahua nikara:

— O kapehatsa Sesus, kytsa simysapybyri humo tysiokzo — niy. Niytahi nihyrikosokda. Sauro Estewã zibeze tsihikik, kytsa zibezenhaze wasani niy.

Bykyze kytsa Sesus tuktsa Deus harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha, Estewã nury zebykyryknaha. Iytyk bo nitsahoroknaha. Ipokzi nipuziukunaha.

8

Sauro Sesus tuktsa nisisukyryky.

¹⁻² Iwaze tihi Sesus tuktsa nisisukyrykynaha iwatsahi meky botu tahasapynaha niwakbaiknaha. Wastuhu kytsa Sudeja bo niwakaknaha. Utsa Samarija bo niwakaknaha. Sakzohotsa zuba Serusarẽhe eze nitarenaha.

³ Sauro Sesus tuktsa nisisukyry. Siwahoro watu nitsukurukze kytsa nisioktykyryk. Wytykyryk humo kino niwatihi nisioktykyryk. Sakyriukrẽnikitsa hurukwy bo nisioktykyryk. Iwa Sauro Sesus tuktsa nisisukyryky.

Piripi Samarija bo niparak.

⁴ Iwaze Sesus tuktsa asahi niwakbaiknaha Deus harere kytsa sizubarẽtsa bo nitsasokonaha. Iwatsahi Sudeja ezektsa bo Sesus soho nitsasokonaha. Samarija ezektsa bo niwatihi Sesus soho nitsasokonaha. ⁵ Sesus tuktsa Deus harere Samarija ezektsa bo kino nitsasokonaha. Piripi Samarija bo niparak. Anaeze Deus wasania humo nitsasoko. Iwaze Samarija ezektsa pe niy:

— Sesus Kiristu Deus zipehata mywata niyzik — niy. ⁶ Samarija ezektsa anahi ziwabytoktokonahaze iharere bo hyĩ nikaranaha. Siwatawyhytsa ziknakara nisinynaha. Siwatawyhytsa kytsa batu zikaha atahi ziknakara. ⁷ Hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhik. Hyrikoso sapybara nisisukebaiknahaze opykani kakaik niaha. Kytsa pãozikahabyitsa nisizororowy. Sekbyritsa kino niwatihi nisizororowy. ⁸ Iwaze Samarija ezektsa sakurẽtsa. Sakurẽtsa niyziknaha.

⁹ Kyze tapara Samarija ezektsa Simaõ harere bo yhyĩ nikaranaha. Atahi myrawy tsihitsa. Tsihyrinymyrẽta. Samarija ezektsa bo mybarapetu nikara:

— Utakta myhyrizikwani — mybarapetu nikara. ¹⁰ Iwatsahi sizubarẽtsa — atahi myhyrizikwani — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Sizubarẽtsa Simaõ harere bo ma nikaranaha. Zispihikbatakanaha:

— O atahi deus naro “Zikwy tsizubarẽna” Simaõ niyzik — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

¹¹ Tubabatu Simaõ siwatawyhytsa nisiwatawyky. Sipybyrẽtsa. Iwatsahi kytsa iharere bo ma nikaranaha. Iharere bo ziwabyziukunaha. ¹² Kyze Piripi Deus harere nitsasokoze Samarija ezektsa ziwabytoktokonaha. Deus tyryktsa soho ty nitsasoikik Deus wasania ty Sesus soho nitsasokoze ma nikaranaha. Iwatsahi kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa ituktsa niyziknaha. Nisiharasusuhiknahatsa wytykyryk kino niwatihi nisiharasusuhiknahaza ¹³ Simaõ niwatihi Sesus humo tispirikporẽta iwatahi amata skyry ja ziharasuhik. Kyze Piripi tuk zikzuruku. Piripi watawyhytsa nikaraze Simaõ ibo iksaziu nikara. Tsipybyrẽta.

¹⁴ Kyze sakzohotsa Serusarẽhe eze niapykyryknaha. Anaeze Samarija ezektsa soho ziwabynaha. Kytsa tihi:

— O Samarija ezektsa Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi sakzohotsa Peduru itukta Suã ahatsa sibõ nisipehahik. ¹⁵ Peduru Suã iwatsa Sesus tuktsa bo zumunahaze. Sesus tuktsa tsyhyryze Deus bo ni-pamykysokonaha. ¹⁶ Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa batu zuk. Nisiharasusunahaze asa hi:

— O katsakta Sesus tuktsa tsimoziknaha — niaha. Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa bo batu zuk. Iwatsahi sakzohotsa sitsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ahyrikoso ty Sesus tuktsa bo tyziakzo — niaha. ¹⁷ Niahatsahi tahatsyhyrypetsa ty siharek humo paik paik nikaranaha. Atsoko Deus hyrikoso sibo izumu. Sakzohotsa tahatsyhyrypetsa ty siharek humo paik paik niahaze Deus hyrikoso atsoko sibo izumu. Simaõ ana bo hi nikozotoktoko.

¹⁸ Simaõ nikozoze Deus hyrikoso sibo zumu. Sakzohotsa tahatsyhyrypetsa ty nsiharekpyryrikiknahaze Deus hyrikoso sibo izumu. Iwaze Peduru pe niy:

¹⁹ — Uta kino niwatihi. Anatyhi tsinymyrykynaha uta kino niwatihi tsipikyrinymyry. Kabo tsipikyrinymyry zeka uta okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny my. Katsyhyrypetsa ty kytsa harektsa humo paik my zeka Deus hyrikoso sibo mozumu. Tazikwy mozihihik my — niy.

²⁰ Peduru zibetsakik:

— O ikia aokyrysaro ty niwatihi sinini ykarawy boktsa! Ba zikanywyzo. Ikia tihi “O okyrysaro ty nyny my zeka iwatahi Deus hyrikoso atuk mynapykyryk” — mytsaty ahabyita tsiky. — Deus hyrikoso kytsa tuk mynapykyryk batu okyrysaro humo. Deus hyrikoso kytsa tuk mynapykyryk iwa Deus mozihihik.

²¹ Ikia Deus tsyhyryze batu tarabaja ziky. Ikia hi batu amysapy tsimy. Deus zany. Ikia amysapybara Deus zany. Amysapybyri ty ka tsipimoewy — niy.

²² — Deus bo typamykysokta! Ikia hi:

“O Deus kamysapybyita ikykara tozeka ja Sesus humo tsipikokzohik tsimy” niy. Amysapybyita tsiky kara kahyrinymyrëta. Hawa sa batu imysapy ana humo hi zuba mytsaty tsimykara. ²³ Tsazokdirëta tsimynakara. — Iwa zuba mytsaty tsiky kara.

²⁴ — Nawa Peduru zibetsakak. Niytahi Simaõ sakzohotsa pe niy:

“O Deus bo katsyhyryze typamykysonehaktsa niy. Hawa ty ikia botu tsiktsasoko Deus batu kabo ziky” — niy.

Yhÿ niaha.

²⁵ Kyze Peduru Suão iwatsa Serusarëhe bo ziksizonaha. Niahatsahi hawa Sesus nikara, ana bo hi nikozonaha astsatu nipamykysohokonaha, ske buruk niukurunahaze Deus wasania ty Samarija hudikhudikwytsa bo nitsasokonaha. Kyze Serusarëhe bo ziksizonaha.

Piripi Etiopia ezekta bo nipamykysoko.

²⁶ Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhÿtsa Piripi bo izumu. Ipe niy:

— Aidyty. Tsikymy, ske buruk tsimykuru! Serusarëhe ikny na ske Kasa burukta! niy. Ata ske jerukbara bo tykuru. Kytsa batu sizuba ata ske buruk mynakurukunaha — niy.

Yhÿ niy.

²⁷ Aidy ske buruk niukuru. Niytahi maku Etiopia ezekta ske buruk inaukuru. Tahudikhudikwy bo ziksikizo. Atakta isukzabyita tu Etiopia sipehatsata zitsumuëhÿ Kādasi inarokotatsa. Atahi Etiopia okyrysaro perytsa. Atahi Serusarëhe bo iwatahi Deus pe: — Ikia hi tsamysapyrëta tsimy — nikara.

²⁸ Serusarëhe ikny inaparak. Etiopia hudikhudikwy bo ziksizo. Tsaraha wata eze niukuru. Pikuzatsa ske buruk inasitetekenaha. Tadyhywy bete tsaraha eze nidyhyky, Deus papeu zinyky opykani nikara. Niukuruze Deus papeu humo opykani nipamykysoko. Tubabatu papeu Isaijas Deus sohokotsa ziwatahaka anahi zinyky. ²⁹ Deus hyrikoso Piripi pe niy:

— Tsaraha za bokta — niy.

Yh̃y niy. Niparak tsaraha za bo zumu.

³⁰ Zumuze maku iaksoho ziwabyky. Deus papeu ty zinyky ana hi ziwabyky. Tubabatu Isaijas ziwatahaka anahi ziwabyky. Iwaze Piripi ipe niy:

— Amy sa tsipinyky, papeu humo sa tsipinymyryky — niy.

³¹ — Batu ba. Hawa ja. Kahyrinymyrybyitatu pinykyry. Batu aty tohi zikyrinymyry. Pany! Katsarahaza bo pakutyny kabaze dyhytykta. Nawa tsimykurunaha — niy.

Yh̃y niy. ³² Etiopia ezekta papeu zinyky. Isaijas Deus sohokotsa tubabatu ziwataha:

— Hawa hozipyrykza batu kaka ziky. Zioktyhyryknahaze pibeze naha humo batu kaka ziky.

Izi zipurukunahaze batu kaka niy.

Atahi hozipyrykza wata. Batu tyso iwatahi hozipyrykza wata.

Zisukyrykynahaze iwatahu batu tyso. Kytsa batu ibo wasani nikaranaha.

³³ Atahi tsimysapyrēta. Batu aty tohi ibo wasani zikaha niy. Batu aty tohi itsekokatsa soho ty nipamykysoko.

Asahi zisapybyrikinaha. Asahi zibezenaha. Iwahi nepyk — niy.

Iwa papeu humo ziwatahaka.

³⁴ Etiopia ezekta papeu zinyze. Piripi pe niy:

— Deus sohokotsa tasoho sa nitsasoko. Usta ja. Batu kahyrinymyry. Ikia harere ty tsipikyrinymyry tsihikik — niy.

³⁵ Yh̃y niy. Niytahi papeu humo iwatahaha zihyrinymyryky. Anahi iharere Sesus soho ty inapamykysoko, ana ty hi nipamykysoziuku.

³⁶ Niahatsahi inaukurunahaze pihik bo iksa niaha.

— Nabo pihik bo iksa ty. Uta tsipikarasusu zeka batu aty tohi “O” ziky — niy. ³⁷ Piripi ipe niy:

— Ikia Sesus humo tsaspirikporēta zeka paharasusu za — niy. Atahi:

— Abaka Sesus Deus tse humo kaspirikporēta — niy.

³⁸ Iwaze Etiopia ezekta tsaraha wata pyk niy. Iwaze Piripi tuk inasiknaha. Pihik bo nioktsotsoknaha. Anaeze Piripi ziharasusuhik.

³⁹ Pihik ikny inazoknahaze Deus hyrikoso Piripi zioktyhyryk. Iwatahi Etiopia ezekta batu ity nyzo. Ata kino ske buruk ahudikhudikwy bo niukuru. Tsakurēta nikara.

⁴⁰ Atsoko Piripi Asoto eze niy. Niukuruze Deus wasani humo nipamykysoko. Niytahi Sesareja bo zumu niy.

9

Sauro Sesus tukta niyzik.

¹ Iwaze Sauro takyriki iwatahi taparakta Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota izumu ipe niy:

— O Sesus tuktsa humo takyriki. Mysisukyryky kytsa sitsipatsa humo mynasioktyhyryk. Mysibatsihikik. ² Iwatahi ziknapamykysokota pe niy:

“Utakta Damasko bo mozhikik. Papeu ty kabo nyny tykta! Myhyrizikwanitsa kytsa Sudeutsa wahoro bo mynauzuzuknaha nasapy bo piwatawyky. Ana papeu humo ky kytsa Sesus tuktsa bo piwatawynaha iwatahi Sesus tuktsa inasikaha. Sesus tuktsa inasikahaze abo mynasioktyhyryk. Kytsa wytykyryk iwatsa sitsipatsa humo mynasioktyhyryk. Asahi abo mynasioktyhyryk” — Sauro niy.

— Yh̃y tykurukta — ziknapamykysokota niy.

³ Kyze Sauro Damasko bo niukuruze. Nahudikhudikwy jokbohaze ske buruk atsoko haramwe hyrity waha bjoikpe ikny ibo inasik. Ibo naharamwe baik. Iwatahi nihyrizikubyri haramwe hyrity waha pokso tsipybyrēta niyzik.

Tapybyspyk inaraha. ⁴ Pikuza bete tatu inaraha. Tsipybyrëta. Niytahi bijo ikny Sesus yksoho ziwaby ipe niy:

— O Sauro amy humo sa ikia tsipiksukyryky — niy.

⁵ — O mypehatsa aty skaraba ikia tsimy kara — niy.

— Utakta Sesus. Ikia tsipiksukyryky. ⁶ Kyiktykta! Hudikhudikwy botykta! Nabo tahi ikia bo hawa tsimy my — niy.

⁷ Iwa iaksoho bijo ikny Sauro bo nipamykysoko. Sauro tuktsa pykpyk ni-aha. Sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi batu harere. Iaksoho ziwabykynaha atsahi batu aty tohi ityny. ⁸ Niytahi Sauro kyik niy. Tahyriziktsa ty popo niyze batu iktsa ziky. Iwatsahi ituktsa itsipa humo Damasko bo zioikyhyryknaha. ⁹ Anaeze harakykbyi zuruze batu iktsa ziky. Batu hauk, batu tsõ anaeze zuba nitare.

¹⁰ Kyze mypehakatsa maku Ananias inarokota ibo zipaha. Ananias Damasko ezeke. Sesus tukta. Iwaze zitsotospykyrykze atahi mypehakatsa ziny ipe niy:

— Ananias — niy.

— Amy skaraba kapehatsa tsikzumu — niy.

¹¹ Atahi:

— Kyiktykta! Aidy atyzozetykta! Sudas wahoro bokta! Sudas wahoro ske Buruhuwa inarokoha. Anaeze Sauro tsipiberiki. Atahi Taraso hudikhudikwy eze nipuruk niy. Atahi kabo nipamykysoko.

¹² Zitsotospykyrykze maku ziny. Ta maku ibo zumuze tatsyhyrypetsa ty iharek humo paik niy. Iwatahi iktazo niy. Iwa zitsotospykze zinyba — mypehakatsa niy.

¹³ Ananias:

— O kapehakatsa kytsa sizubarëtsa isoho ty kabo botu nitsasobanaha. Atyryktsa Serusarëhe ezeke nisisukyryyik. ¹⁴ Abaka katsa mybo izumu. Taparakta ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata eze papeu tuk iwaha humo hi atuktsa sitsipatsa humo mysioikyhyryk. Aty skaraba abo mopamykysoko asahi Sauro mysiberiki iwatahi mysioikyhyryk — niy.

¹⁵ Niytahi mypehakatsa ipe niyzo:

— Ikia ibo tsimy. Uta Sauro iwatawyhik. Katsumuëhïtsa mozik, kat-syhyryze kahyriziktsokzawy humo mykara. Kytsa sizubarëtsa bo kasoho motsaso. Sudeutsabyitsa myhyrizikwanitsa, Sudeutsa iwatsa kasoho ty motsaso. Iwaha ty kahumo sinini mykara. ¹⁶ Uta kino ipe my:

“Ikia kahyriziktsokzawy humo sinini tsimy kara” my — nikara.

¹⁷ Niytahi Ananias niparak. Sudas wahoro bo. Nitsukze tatsyhyrypetsa ty Sauro harek humo paik niy. Ipe niy:

— O kaziky Sauro. Mypehakatsa abo zikpeha. Ta kino ikia Damasko ske buruk tsinyhik atahi abo zikpeha. Iwatahi ahyriziktsa mysizororowy iktazo tsimy. Deus hyrikoso abo mozumu atuk mynapykyryk iwatahi zikpeha — niy.

¹⁸ Atsoko Sauro hyriziktsa piknu piakyridi tsa watsa inatsunaha. Iwatatu ebyk waha botu zoezo iktazo niy. Zizororowy. Niytahi kyik niy. Sesus humo tispirikporëta iwaze Ananias ity ziharasusuhik. ¹⁹ Tadisahakazoze tsipaikrëta niyzikzo.

Sauro Damasko ezeke soho Sesus soho nitsasoko.

²⁰ Sauro Damasko eze Sesus tuktsa tuk niapykyrykspyk. Iwaze ziakbata Sesus soho nitsasoko. Sesus soho Deus wahoro eze nitsasoko. Atahi:

— Sesus Deus tse — nikara. ²¹ Ziwabykynahatsa sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Asahi nipamykysokonaha:

— Atahi ja Serusarēhe eze tuze Sesus tuktsa nisioktyhyryk. Atahi Damasko bo niukuru iwatahi Sesus tuktsa mysioktyhyryk ja. Bykyze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa bo mysioktyhyryk. Ata hiba — nikaranaha.

²² Sauro Sesus soho nitsasoko. Iharere humo kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa. Atahi:

— Sesus Deus zipehata babata — nikara. Tsihyrinymyrēta kytsa iharere bo yh̄y nikaranaha. Nisihyrinymyrykyze wasani nikaranaha. Iwatsahi Sudeutsa batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi hawa sa ibo mopamykysokonaha batu zikaha. Paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha.

²³ Bykyze Sudeutsa inazuzuknahaze nipamykysokonaha:

— Hawa sa Sauro tabezehik — nikaranaha.

²⁴ Sauro siharere ziwaby tahi hawa pikbeze tsihikiknaha anahi ziwaby. Zikzibytuhukutu Damasko hudikhudikwy hokbowy baze ziperykynaha. Okoroze unata kino niwatihi nizokparakanaha. Iwatsahi Sudeutsa pokso Sauro tuktsa zioctyhyryknaha.

²⁵ Unata zioctyhyryknaha. Tsoromapeza sihezōnikita eze tu zikorokyryknaha. Sauro tsoromapeza sihezōnikita eze inazipiknaha. Iwaze inazipiknahaze niparakik. Iwaze Sauro Damasko hudikhudikwy ekze niwakik.

Sauro Serusarēhe bo ziksizo.

²⁶ Kyze Sauro Serusarēhe bo ziksizo. Sesus tuktsa tuktasapy tsihikik. Sauro Sesus tukta niyzik iwatsahi simytsatyharētsa nikaranaha, ipokso sipybyrētsa.

²⁷ Baranabe hi zitsumuēh̄kī. Sakzohotsa bo zioctyhyryk. Iwatsahi sibo itsyhyryze nipamykysoko:

— Sauro mypehakatsa ziny. Damasko bo niukuruze mypehakatsa ziny. Mypehakatsa ibo nipamykysoko itukta niyzik. Iwatahi Damasko eze tuze Sesus soho ty nipamykysokoze batu ipyby — nikara. Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa Sauro humo batu sipyby. ²⁸ Iwaze Sauro situk inapykyk. Serusarēhe eze tu situk zikzuruku. Sesus soho ty ziknapamykysoko. ²⁹ Sudeutsa Kereka harere zinymyrykynahatsitsa bo ziknapamykysoko. Asahi ibo nahapepehakanaha. Sisakparētsa nikaranaha. Zibeze tsihikiknaha. ³⁰ Sesus tuktsa anahi ziwabykynahaze Sauro Sesareja bo zioctyhyryknaha:

— O ikia Taraso bokta! Tsikpuruk naha botu tsiksizokta — nikaranaha.

³¹ Iwaze kytsa Sesus tuktsa nanabyitaba zisapywykynaha. Sudeja eze Karireja eze Samarija eze iwaha eze zisapywykynaha. Sesus tuktsa niobaranaha sizubarētsa niyziknaha. Deus hyrikoso humo niobaranaha. Deus hyrikoso nisitsumuēh̄kī iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa.

Peduruta Rida Sopa ahabo zumu.

³² Nanabyitaba Peduru paikpa ziknakara. Kyze Rida bo inakozore. Sesus tuktsa Rida eze sibo inakozore. ³³ Anaeze Aeneas bo niy. Atahi ityryk niakbabata niy. Tawanu eze tu ziknapykyryk zuba oito anos tawanu eze tu ziknapykyryk. ³⁴ Iwaze Peduru ibo zumu. Ipe niy:

— Aeneas Sesus Kiristu pazororowy. Kyiktykta! Awanu tyzozikykykta — niy.

Atsoko Aeneas kyik niy. Nizororo.

³⁵ Rida ezektsa nizororota bo nikozonahaze Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Sarona ezektsa kino niwatihi ibo nikozonaha. Sarona Rida pauk baze tu niy. Asa kino niwatihi sizubarētsa Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Sesus humo sispirikporētsa.

³⁶ Sopa hudikhudikwy bytykareze tu niy. Anaeze Sesus tuktatsa. Tabita inarokotatsa. Kereko harere humo ka Dorokas. Tsimysapyrētatsa, sinamybyikitsa ziknasitsumuēh̄kī.

³⁷ Atatsa hi ihumuẽzumu iwaze nihyrikosokda. Niahaza hi Sesus tukza inury nitsapikiknaha. Inury zibykyryknaha. Isapy jobo zidokonaha ipokpedawy eze zihoeknaha. ³⁸ Rida hudikhudikwy Sopa bytykareze tu niy. Peduru anaeze niapykyrykspek anahi kytsa ziwabynaha. Niahatsahi petoktsa makutsa Peduru bo nisipehahik. Peduru bo zumunahaze ipe niaha:

— Aidyty. Pany mytuk tsimykuru. Sopa boktsa! Batu hỹbyri — nikaranaha.

Yhỹ niy. ³⁹ Peduru siapik niukuru. Dorokas bo izumu. Sesus tuktsa Peduru nihyrikosokdatatsa sapy bo zioptyhyryk. Anaeze ituktsiza nikaranaha. Haramukukaka anaeze nikaranaha. Nipuziukunaha. Nipukarakanahaze tahasuk ty tahakpyzazawy ty iwatsa ziwatawykynaha. Sisuk ty nihyrikosokdatatsa sitsyhyryze ziwowoko. ⁴⁰ Niytahi Peduru ispe:

— Ape bo tsiponahaktsa — niy. Ape bo zipobanahaze taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko. Niytahi nihyrikosokdatatsa pe:

— Tabita kyikytktsa! — niy. Iwaze nihyrikosokdatatsa tu inapopozo. Peduru bo iktsa niy. Kyik tsihadyhy niy. ⁴¹ Peduru atatsa zitsumuẽhĩĩ itsyhyry humo paik niy. Tyrikto niy. Niytahi Sesus tuktsa haramukukaka kino niwatihi nisihuahuaka.

— Panytaha nihyrikosokdatatsa ahabo pisizo. Atatsa inahyrizikpo — niy.

⁴² Sizubarẽtsa Sopa eze tu Dorokas soho ziwabykynaha. Hawa nihyrikosokdatatsa zihyrizikpozo iwaze sizubarẽtsa Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa. ⁴³ Anaeze Peduru Simaõ wahoro eze niapykyryk atahi siraratsa hwyk perytsa nikara.

10

Peduru Koronerius bo inakozore.

¹ Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa Koronerius bo izumu. Koronerius Sesareja eze tu niy. Atahi sē sodadutsa nisipehaka, sinarotsa Itariano.

² Koronerius maku tsimysapyrẽta. Deus tihi:

— Atakta wasani mykara — mytsaty nikara. Sudeubyitatu iwatatu Deus humo tispirikporẽta. Iwahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi Deus humo sispirikporẽtsa, Sudeutsa sinamybyitsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny ziknakara. Deus bo nipamykysoikik. Ata bo hi bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa inasik.

³ Haramwe iharakibikia eze bijoikpe iknykta Koronerius bo inasik. Ipe niy.

— Koronerius — niy. Koronerius ibo iktsa niyze tsipybyrẽta nikara.

⁴ Tsipybyrẽta tu nikozoko.

— Amo skaraba — niy. Bijoikpe iknykta tihi:

— Deus aharere ziwaby. Ikia aokyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsiky kara ana hi ziny. Iwatahi tsakurẽta mykara. Aharere soho bo mytsaty mykara niy. ⁵ Abaka wastuhu atsumuẽhĩtsa Sopa hudikhudikwy bo tysiakzo. Nabo Peduru piberinaha. Kytsa ipe sisoppek Simaõ Peduru nikara. ⁶ Atahi usta Simaõ wahoro eze niapykyrykspek. Atakta siraratsa hwyk perytsa nikara. Iwahoro pihik buburu zuba sak eze niy. Ata kino iwahoro bo natasapy iwaze Peduru myzioktyhyryk — niy.

⁷ Niytahi bijoikpe iknykta babyita tu hokda zuba niy. Batu ity nyzo. Iwaze Koronerius harakykbyi hi tatsumuẽhĩtsa bo huahua niy. Petoktsa sitsumuẽhĩtsa iwahoro eze tarabaja ziknakaranaha. Usta sodadu atahi Deus humo tispirikporẽta. Iwaze sibo nipamykysoko. ⁸ Ana hi bijoikpe iknykta ibo nitsasoko atsatu sibo nitsasoko. Iwatahi Sopa bo nisipehahik. Iwaze kytsa harakykbyi Sopa bo nitururuknaha.

⁹ Iwaze kytsa Sopa hudikhudikwy bo izumubahanikinahaze Peduru Deus bo nipamykysoko. Wahoro hara bete nido. Tokbaha eze Peduru Deus

bo nipamykysoko. ¹⁰ Tsiaraparêta. Tadisaha tsihikik mykara. Wytykyryk mydisahawy humo nikymynahaze Peduru itsotyspykwaha ziny. ¹¹ Bijoikpe naukwakbaka panu sihezõni inasikze ziny. Ana panu sihezõni ibo inasik. ¹² Anaeze siraratsa sizubarêtsa pyryhyktsa watsa sisarakatsa mekywatsatu iwatsa nikaranaha. ¹³ Niytahi Deus Peduru pe niy:

— O Peduru siraratsa tysibakta! Azohotsa tysibakta — niy.

¹⁴ — Batu ba. Asaktsa batu kawahatsa. Uta Sudeu my iwatahi siraratsa ty batu hauk my. Niwaha batu kazohotsa. Sudeutsa batu anahi sidisahawy. Abaka batu hauk myny — nikara.

¹⁵ Deus ipe niyzo:

— Asahi azohotsa hỹ. Uta hi azohotsa ty abo nyny mykara. Uta azohotsa ty abo nyny my zeka ikia azohotsa soho humo yhỹ tsimy niy. Uta azohotsa nyny my zeka ikia azohotsa tihi — niy.

¹⁶ Iwa Deus Peduru bo nipamykysoko. Harakykbyi harere zohotsa soho pamykysoko. Niytahi panu sihezõni waha bijoikpe bo zisihyrykzo. Batu ity nyzo.

¹⁷ Peduru itsotyspykwaha mytsatyziu nikara:

— Amy ty sa pikwatawy mytsaty nikara! Hawa sa my — nikara. Ababa-batu kytsa harakykbyihi zumukunaha. Kytsa pe:

— Hãta wahoro eze sa Simaõ Peduru mopykyrykspek — niaha. Niahatsahi izumukunaha. Hokbowy Simaõ wahoro peze pyk niaha. ¹⁸ Wahoro ezektsa pe niaha:

— Simaõ Peduru ja — niaha.

— Atatu — nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Peduru jobo wahoro harapu bete itsotyspykyk mytsatyziu nikaraze Deus hyrikoso ipe niy:

— Wabytykta! Kytsa harakykbyihitsa ikia paberikinaha. ²⁰ Kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa paberikinaha. Awanu sapy bo izumukunaha. Tsiksita! Siapik tsimykuru. Batu tyso “O mokuru wasani ja” Uta hi abo iknasisukmo — niy.

²¹ Niytahi Peduru inasik. Kytsa harakykbyihitsa bo niy. Ispe niy:

— O ikiahatsa tsipikberikinaha hỹ. Amy skaraba tsikzumukunaha — niy.

²² Asa tihi:

— Koronerius nimypehahik Koronerius sê sodadutsa nisipeha. Maku tsimysapyrêta. Deus harere bo hyỹ ziknakara. Sudeutsa sizubarêtsa iharere ziwabytoktokonaha. Jokboha tu bijoikpe iknykta ipe niy:

“Peduru bokta! Ikia ipe tsimy: ‘Pany kawahoro bo paku tsimy’. Iharere tsipiwabykta!” — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

— Iwatsahi katsa nimypeha iwatsahi ikia bo tsikzumukunaha — nikaranaha.

Yhỹ niy.

— Pakutynahakta niy. Tsikahadisahanaha — Peduru niy.

Yhỹ nikaranaha. Iwatsahi ibaze zururenaha.

²³ Estuba zurunahaze Peduru tazozik ba. Koronerius sohokotsa siapik niukuru. Sesareja bo niukurunaha. Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa ituk niukurunaha. Sopa ezektsa nikaranaha. ²⁴ Estuba zurunahaze Sesareja bo zumukunaha. Anaeze Koronerius nisiperyky. Iwahoro bo izumubanaha. Koronerius botu tatukytsa taharereziuwysitsa iwatsa tawahoro bo nisiakzoko iwatsahi nisiperykynaha.

²⁵ Peduru izumukuze Koronerius ibo niy. Taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Okmymy niy Peduru Deus wata mytsaty ahabyita nikara. Iwatahi

taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. ²⁶ Aidytykta Peduru Koronerius izikyikik ziriktohik. Ipe niy:

— Ziktotykta! Uta kino maku tihi iwatahi kaokeryk puruk purukbyitykta — niy.

²⁷ Nipamykysokoze wahoro bo nitsukze kytsa sizubarëtsa niapykyrykna-hatsa nisiny. ²⁸ Niytahi ispe niy:

— O kytsa wytykyryk iwatsa katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha. Bipyritsa tuk tsimyzuzuknaha batu zikaha. Batu sibo ziknakozorenaha. Deus zikwatawy meky watu zik niy. Katsa bipyritsa soho “Batu wasani ahabyi zeka” batu imysapy tsimykaranaha. Anaty hi Deus pikyrinymyryky. ²⁹ Iwatahi uta ikiahatsa bo ikzumu. Iwatatu ikiahatsa bipyritsa ahabo ikzumu. Amy humo sa huahua tsiky — niy.

³⁰ Niytahi Koronerius ipe niy:

— Jatua haramwe iharakibikia eze kawahoro eze tu ikakpykykze Deus bo nipamykysoko. Atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhïtsa kabo inasik. Tisukbarazarëta niy.

³¹ Atahi kabo nipamykysoko kape niy:

“O Koronerius aharere Deus ziwaby. Ibo nipamykysokoze ziwaby. Aokyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsiky ana hi ziny. ³² Iwatahi atsumuëhïtsa Sopa bo mysipeha. Tohi Simaõ Peduru inarokota myzioktyhyryk. Atakta usta Simaõ wahoro eze niapykyrykspyk, Simaõ siraratsa hwyk perytsa nikara. Iwahoro pihik buburu zuba sak eze tu niy. Iwaze Simaõ Peduru myzioktyhyryk Peduru abo mozumuze Deus harere ahabo mopamykyso” niy.

³³ Iwatahi aidy iky katsumuëhïtsa ikia bo iksipeha. Tsikzumu tahi tsamysapyrëta. Tsikzumu tahi kakurëta. Aba tsikzumubanaha Deus mytuk niy. Nezeba Deus ikia bo nipamykysoko anahi mybo tsimypamykyso — niy. Iwa Peduru bo niy.

Peduru Koronerius tatuktsa kino niwatihi Deus wasania ty nisispirikpoko.

³⁴ Niytahi Peduru bipyritsa bo nitsasoko. Ispe niy:

— Abaka Deus pikyrinymyryky. Hawa myzubaha mysisapywyky. Tapara mytsaty ikykara. “O Deus Sudeutsa humo zuba iakparawy, ustsä tyryktsa humo ka batu iakparawy” niy. Abaka pikyrinymyryky Deus tyryktsa sizubarëtsa humo wasani mykara. Deus tuk mekywatsa humo myzubaha wasani mykara. Iwatahi Sudeutsa mysisapywyky ustsä tyryktsa kino niwatihi mysisapywyky. Iwa Deus myzubaha humo wasani mykara. ³⁵ Kytsa sizubarëtsa iharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha zeka sihumo iakparawy niy. Deus sizubarëtsa bo mysisapywyky. Sudeutsa bo bipyritsa kino niwatihi sihumo wasani mykara.

³⁶ Taparaka Deus harere Sudeutsa bo wasania ty sibo nitsasoko anahi botu tsinymyrykynaha. Hawa katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi wasani tsimykaranaha. Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha. Mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi Deus humo batu ahapyby. Sesus hi kytsa sizubarëtsa mysipehaka. ³⁷ Isoho tsipinymyrykynaha Suã Batista Deus wasania ty Sudeja eze nitsasoko. Kyze Deus Sesus ziwatawyhik. Nasare ezekta niy.

³⁸ Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk. Tazikwy ty ibo nyny niy. Iwatahi myzubaha bo nisisapywyky. Hyrikoso sapybara kytsa bo pororo ziknakaranaha tsahi nisiksiwyhik. Hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa kytsa bo nisipehaka asahi nisiksiwyhik. Deus Sesus ituk tu niy. ³⁹ Hawa Sesus ziknakara katsa tsinymyrykynaha. Hawa ziknakara Sudeja eze niukuruze

katsa tsinymyrykynaha. Hawa ziknakara Serusarêhe eze kino niwatihi tsinymyrykynaha. Iwaze Sudeutsa hi Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha. Iwaze zibezehiknaha. Deus hi zihyryzikpowy. Anabo hi iktsa tsikaha niy.

⁴⁰ Petok zuruze inahyryzikpo katsa mybo inatakahazo. ⁴¹ Kytsa sizubarêtsa batu ityny. Katsa zuba tsinynaha. Katsa mybo zuba inatakaha. Deus katsa nimywatawyhyk humo iwatahi katsa mybo inatakaha. Sesus inahyryzikpoze katsa mytuk tadisahaka zikuku niwatihi niy. ⁴² Tapara Sesus mype:

“Myzubaha bo kaharere tytsasonahaktsa. Utakta Deus zipehata ahawata ikyzik. Iwatahi hawa Deus okze uta zuba wasani mynakara. Niytahi hawa Deus okze batu wasani kahyrinymyrêta hawa Deus okze wasani kahyrinymyrêta. Bykyzehu kytsa sizubarêtsa bo hawa ziknakaranaha ana soho tyhi motsaso. Kytsa sispitutsa bo, siakbatsa bo kino niwatihi iwa motsaso. Anaty hi ikiahatsa kasoho tytsasonahaktsa” Sesus niy. ⁴³ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa isoho nikaranaha. Ziwatahakanaha:

“Amata mozumu. Ihumo ka ahaspirikporêtsa zeka tsahi Deus ahamys-apybara humo pahaokzohik” nikaranaha. Iwa Deus sohokotsa Sesus soho ziwatahakanaha — Peduru niy.

Deus hyrikoso bipyritsa bo izumu.

⁴⁴ Peduru nipamykysoko tuze Deus hyrikoso bipyritsa bo inasik. Zi-wabykynahatsa bo Deus hyrikoso zumu. ⁴⁵ Sudeutsa, Sesus tuktsa asahi Peduru tuk zumukunaha nipybynaha. Deus hyrikoso bipyritsa bo zumu. Iwatsahi sipybyrêtsa.

⁴⁶ Bipyritsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Utsa harere ty Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ikia tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha. ⁴⁷ Iwatahi Peduru tatuktsa pe niy:

— Deus hyrikoso sibo inasik. Tapara mybo inasik aba astatu sibo izumu. Iwatsahi katsa mysiharasusukunaha zeka wasani ja my. Batu aty tohi mype zeky:

“O isty harasusu byitaha ziky” — niy.

⁴⁸ Iwaze bipyritsa pe niy:

— Tsipahaharasusunahaktsa — niy. Tsipahaharasusunahaze ikiatsa tihi:

— O uta Sesus Kiristu tuktsa mozihihik tsimy — niy. Iwahy. Asa tihi:

— O ikiahatsa katsa mytuk tsimypykyrykspyk — nikaranaha.

Hyh niaha. Iwaze Peduru situk niapykyrykspyk. Iwa Deus hyrikoso bipyritsa bo zumu.

11

Peduru Sesus tuktsa bo Serusarêhe eze nipamykysoko.

¹ Sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa kino niwatihi Sudeja eze tu bipyritsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa ziwabykynaha. Wastuhu Sudeutsa anahi ziwabykynahaze batu simyzihik. Sizubarêtsa Sesus tuktsa tahapiakzyzyk tsihikiknaha zetu mytsaty nikaranaha. ² Peduru Serusarêhe bo ziksizozze asaktsa zibetsakak-naha. ³ Ipe niaha:

— Hawa ta sa bipyritsa wahoro bo tsiktsukuruk. Hawa sa situk tsikadisa-haka — nikaranaha.

⁴ Niytahi Peduru sibo iwaha tyhi nitsasoko. Pykyhytu nipamykysobaik.

⁵ — O katukytsa wabytaha. Utakta Sopa eze tuze Deus bo ikpamykysoko. Katsotyspykwaha inyze. Panu sihezōni hyritywaha inyhik. Panu bijoikpe ikny inasik. Itsihara humo paik paik niaha. Panu sihezōni inasikze kabaze

pyk niy. ⁶ Iktsaziu iky. Anaeze siraratsa sizubarëtsa, pyryhyktsa watsa sisarakatsa meky meky watsa tu iwatsa iksinyky. ⁷ Iwaze iaksoho iwaby:

“Peduru kyiktykta! Azohotsa ty tysibakta.”

⁸ Batu ba. Asaktsa batu kawahatsa. Sudeutsa batu niwaha ty ka hauk zikaha. Utakta Sudeu iwatahi ba zikboro. ⁹ Deus ipe niy:

“Asahi azohotsa niy. Utahi azohotsa ty ikia bo nyny my zeka azohotsa soho ty ka sosobyity niy. Uta wasani my zeka wasani mykara” niy.

¹⁰ Nawa Deus kabo nitsasoko. Harakykbyihitsa harere kabo atsatu nitsasoko. Iwaze panu sihezōni bijoikpe bo ziskyrykzo. Batu ity nyzo.

¹¹ Iwaze kytsa harakykbyihitsa izumunaha. Wahoro eze ikapykyrykspyk. Niahatsahi izumunaha. Koronerius kabo nisipeha Sesareja ikny kabo izumunaha. ¹² Deus hyrikoso kabo nitsasoko:

“Tysosobyity sibo mokuru wasani ja batu kanyhy iwa mytsaty mytsatybyijaty. Situk tsimykuru” niy. Iwatahi ikparak. Koronerius wahoro bo bipyritsa tuk ikukuru. Seis Sesus tuktsa Sopa ezektsa katuk niukurunaha. Myzubarëtsa Koronerius wahoro bo tsikpupunaha.

¹³ Tsiknapupunahaze Koronerius katsa mybo nipamykysoko:

“Jatua bijoikpe iknykta iny. Kawahoro eze niriktohoko. Kape niy: ‘Atsumuëhītsitsa Sopa hudikhudikwy bo tysipehahik. Anabo hi Simaō Peduru abo tyzioktyhyk. ¹⁴ Atahi wasania ty mopamykysoko ty tsiwabyze ikia Sesus humo aspirikporëta tsimozik. Ikia awahoro ezektsa niwatihi Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha’ niy.” Iwa bijoikpe iknykta Koronerius bo nitsaso.

¹⁵ Iwabyze hawa bijoikpe iknykta harere Koronerius bo niy uta kino niwatihi. Sesus soho sibo iktsasoko. Sudeutsabyitsa tu Sesus soho ty iktsasoko. Ziakbataze Deus hyrikoso sibo inasik. Katsa mywata Deus hyrikoso astatu sibo inasik. ¹⁶ Iwatahi Sesus harere bo mytsaty ikykara. Tapara Sesus mybo nitsasoko:

“Nihyrikosokdata Suão ikiahatsa pihik ty zahaharasusu. Deus hyrikoso ikiahatsa bo izumu. Nawaty pahaharasusuhik wata atahi ahatuk mynapykyryk.”

¹⁷ Deus hyrikoso sibo zipehahik. Katsa mybo niwatihi Deus hyrikoso zipehahik. Hawa Deus mykara kakparawy Deus wasani mykara — Peduru niy.

¹⁸ Peduru nipamykysokoze ziwabynahatsitsa batu tyso zikaha. Ba zikta-hokaninaha, Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrëta. Ikia bipyritsa bo niwatihi tahamysapybyi humo pimoewynaha zeka ikia tsimysiokzohik. Iwatsahi Deus simysapybyitsa humo mysiokzohik. Iwazeka simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Asahi tahawahi ikia tuk mynapykyryknaha. Ikia tsamysapyrëta hỹ — nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Peduru harere humo Deus bo nipamykysokonaha.

Sesus tuktsa Ātiokia eze niaha.

¹⁹ Iwaze kytsa Estewā zibezenahaze Sesus tuktsa niwakbaiknaha. Kytsa nisisukyrykynaha iwatsahi nanabyitaba niwakaknaha. Penise, Sipire, Ātiokia iwatsa anabo niwakaknaha. Ske buruk niukurunahaze Sesus soho nipamykysokonaha. Sudeutsa bo zuba nitsasokonaha. ²⁰ Utsa Sipire ezektsa, Sireni ezektsa kino niwatihi Ātiokia bo nikaranaha. Asahi bipyritsa bo Sesus soho nipamykysokonaha. Kytsa Kereka harere humo zinymyrykynahatsitsa bo Sesus soho ty nipamykysokonaha. ²¹ Deus nisitsumuëhĩkĩ. Kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa niyziknaha. Tahadiri sopykwy ty ka zimoewynaha Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa, meky watu niyziknaha.

²²⁻²⁴ Sesus tuktsa Serusarêhe eze ziwabykynaha. Kytsa Ātiokia eze Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha, ana hi ziwabynaha. Iwatsahi sakzohotsa Baranabe Ātiokia bo zipehahik. Baranabe tsimysapyrêta Deus hyrikoso ituk zik-napykyryk. Baranabe Deus hyrikoso bo hyĩ ziknakara. Sesus humo tispirik-porêta. Ātiokia bo zumuze Sesus tuktsa bo niy. Sihumo tsakurêta niyzik. Deus nisisapywyky, Deus harere nisihyrinymyryky. Iwaze ispe niy:

— Deus humo ahaspirikporêtsa babatsa. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana-haktsa — niy. Kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus tuktsa moziknaha.

²⁵ Iwaze Baranabe Taraso bo niparak. Sauro bo ziberiki. Sauro Taraso ezehta tahi ziberiki. ²⁶ Zihobykze ipe niy:

— O ikia Ātiokia bo katukta — niy.

Yhĩ niy. Ziksizonaha. Estuba zuba ziytyktseheze, Sesus tuktsa tuk izumubanahaze nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Ātiokia eze tuze kytsa Sesus tuktsa tsitsatsiwy — O Kiristu tuktsa — nikaranaha.

²⁷ Iwaze Deus sohokotsitsa sibo zumunaha. Serusarêhe ikny nitururuk-naha. Sesus tuktsa bo asahi Ātiokia eze tu maha. ²⁸ Estuba Deus sohokotsa maku Akabo inarokota. Atahi kytsa okze niriktohoko. Atahi:

— Hawa Deus hyrikoso kabo ziwatawyhik ana hi ahabo motsaso — niy. Iwatahi Sesus tuktsa ispe niy:

— O katukytsa! Bykyze mydisahawy mopykba. Sizubarêtsa taharapapyk-naha ba amy tohi ty hauk zikaha — niy. Karadio Homa pehatsa niyzikze iharere atsatu niy.

²⁹ Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa inakypykbanahaze. — O myokyrysaro ty usts Sesus tuktsa bo nyny tsimaha. Sidisahawy ty hauk maha okyrysaro tuk. Asahi Sudeja eze tu niaha — nikaranaha.

³⁰ Yhĩ nikaranaha. Iwa sizubarêtsa tahaokyrysaro ziperykynaha. Niahatsahi Baranabe ituktsa Sauro Serusarêhe bo tahaokyrysaro zibykyryk-naha. Taparaktsa Sesus tuktsa tuk sibo okyrysaro ty zebykyryknaha. Iwa siokyrysaro ty usts Sesus tuktsa sakubyitsa bo nyny nikaranaha.

12

Kytsa Sesus tuktsa nisisukyrykynaha.

¹ Kyze Sudeutsa pehatsa Erodes niy. Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa nisisukyryky.

² Iwatahi ziakbata sodadu zipehahik:

— Tsiaku tsibezehikta! — niy. Tsiaku Suão ziky ata hi zibezehik. Soko-rotsapuzeze ty zibezehik. Iwatahi Tsiaku nihyrikosokda. ³ Sudeutsa, asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo, Tsiaku zibezenhaze sakurêtsa niyziknaha. Iwaze Erodes Peduru sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo zioqtyhyryk.

⁴ Sudeutsa myikaha eze Peduru sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo nitsahurukik. Sudeutsa myikaha eze atsikara ipytowy bara ty ziokoknaha pororo ziknakaranaha. Peduru sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Erodes tapetu ziknakara.

— Sudeutsa myikaha napykze Peduru kytsa sizubarêtsa bo pioqtyhyryk. Iwaze iharere tawaby ibo iksa mykaranaha — niy. Sodadutsa Peduru nizukparakanaha. Diseseis sodadutsa nisipeha. Anaeze petoktsa naeze petoktsa Peduru nizukparakanaha. Bykyze sapetoktsa sapetoktsa. ⁵ Iwatsa sodadutsa Peduru nizukparakanaha. Sesus tuktsa Peduru tsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykysoikiknaha.

Bijokpe iknykta Peduru sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy eze nizapare.

⁶ Mynakoksohoze Erodes Peduru myzioktyhyryk bijoikpe iknykta unata eze ibo izumu. Peduru zurubaka. Sodadutsa tazaha eze zurubaka. Karikut-sitsitsa ty ipawaraharêta sodadutsa nataba nataba ziperykynaha. Utsa sodadutsa hokbowy baze ziperykynaha. ⁷ Atsoko bijoikpe iknykta inasik. Ibo inatsuk sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze tu okoro eze ky waha niyzik. Atahi Peduru isukara bete tuzu tuzu nikara. Popotyкта iwaze ipe niy:

— Aidy kyitykta! Iparawarawytса niaksatsuknaha.

⁸ Asuk ty zikpiziwy ty pypyrykty. Apyry suksa ty korokbykty — niy.

Hyŷ niy. Peduru tasuk zikorobyk. Bijoikpe iknykta ipe niy:

— Akpyzazawy ty korobyktykta. Kapikta! — niy.

⁹ Niahatsahi ziponaha. Peduru bijoikpe iknykta hapik sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ekze ape bo ziponaha. Peduru batu ihyrinymyry. Bijoikpe iknykta babata humo batu ihyrinymyry.

— O piktsotyspykyk ja — mytsaty nikara. ¹⁰ Sodadutsa nisharamunaha. Utsa sodadutsa nisharamunaha. Hokbowy ziharawy zumunaha. Hokbowy sihezōnita. Pehoro hi niy. Ata hokbowy hudikhudikwy bo niy. Zumunahaze hokbowy atatu zoksapare niy. Ziponaha. Ape bo niriktotohokonaha. Iwaze hudikhudikwy ske buruk niukurunaha. Atsoko bijoikpe iknykta Peduru iske eze zerekek. ¹¹ Iwatahi Peduru mytsatyziu nikara.

Abaka kahyrinymyrêta. Deus bijoikpe iknykta izipeha. Iwatahi uta sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ezekta tu ziksukehyrykzo. Ikzoitahi iwaze Erodes ba zikbeze. Sudeutsa sizubarêtsa pikbeze tsihikiknaha. Deus zikoktyhyryk. Nawatyhi mytsaty nikara.

¹² Iwaze atahi Maria wahoro bo, Suão Marakosje bo niy. Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa anaeze izumubanaha. Peduru tsyhyryze Deus bo ni-pamykysokonaha. ¹³ Peduru wahoro hokbowy bo zumu. Tototo nikara huahua niy. Isumuêhîtsata hokbowy bo iksa niy.

— Aty sa hua mykara — niy. Atatsa Hoda inarokotatsa. ¹⁴ Atatsa Peduru yksoho ziwabyze. O Peduru sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze izoihik mytsaty nikara. Tsakurêtsa nikara. Hawa sa my batu ihyrinymyry iwatatsahi Sesus tuktsa bo atsoko niyzo. Ispe niy:

— Peduru hokbowy eze moriktohoko — niy.

¹⁵ Asahi:

— Batu ba. Ikia akedepyktatsa Peduru byitatu nikaranaha. Ikia tsimymyspihikbataka — Peduru tihi ba nikara.

— Batu ba. Ihyrikoso zuba — nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Peduru hokbowy baze hua nikara. Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa hokbowy ty zoksapare niaha. Peduru zinyanaha. Nipybynaha. ¹⁷ Peduru tatsyhyrype ty wyk niy.

— Akso byitaha — niy. Niytahi Peduru bijoikpe iknykta soho nitsasoko. Hawa Deus sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze zioiktyhyryk naha nitsasoko.

— Tsiaku bo tytsasonahaktsa. Utsa Sesus tuktsa bo niwatihi — niy.

Kyze mekybotu niparak.

¹⁸ Iwaze inakyokze sodadutsa Peduru ty batu ity kaha. Paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Peduru sa hana bo nikaranaha. Batu aty tohi ityny. Sakubyitsa niapykyryknaha. ¹⁹ Kyze Erodes tihi:

— Peduru tyzioktyhyk! — niy. Sodadutsa Peduru ziberikinaha. Batu ity kaha. Niytahi Erodes kytsa Peduru nizukparakanahatsa pe niy.

— Hawa ta sa Peduru sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze inawakik — niy.

— Yhŷ ja — nikaranaha. Iwatahi Erodes sodadutsa Peduru nizukparakanahatsitsa nisibabaiknaha.

Kyze Eroses Serusarēhe ekze niparak. Sesareja bo niukuru. Anaeze niapykyryk.

Eroses hyrikosokdawy.

²⁰ Eroses takyriki. Tiro ezektsa Sidō ezektsa humo kino niwatihi takyriki. Tubabatu sidisahawy Eroses sapy ikny izumu niy. Abaka batu. Iwaze Eroses sihumo takyriki niy. Wastuhu Tiro ezektsa usts Sidō ezektsa inauzuzuknaha. Barasto Eroses tsumuēhītsa bo izumunaha. Atahi situkta iwatsahi Barasto bo nikaranaha. Eroses bo sitsyhyryze nipamykyso tsihikiknaha iwatahi niakyribyriki. ²¹ Kyze:

— Eroses estuba zuruze ahabo motsaso — nikara. Nawa zuruze kytsa sizubarētsa inauzuzuknaha. Eroses harere wabytsitsa inauzuzuknaha. Iharere wabytsitsa inauzuzukbanahaze Eroses suk tsiziurēna ty korobyk niy. Mypehatsa dyhywy bete nidyhyky. Kytsa bo nipamykysobaik.

²² Nitsasokoze kytsa kazi nikaranaha:

— O atakta mybo nitsasoko batu maku zuba, atahi deus my — mytsaty ahabyitsa zikaha.

²³ Eroses siharere iakparawy. Inaro myhyrizikwani niyzik. Kytsa bo — Uta deus byitatu — batu tyso. Iwatahi atsoko bijoikpe iknyktsa Eroses zihyrikosokdawyhik. Itsitsihikyritsa ziborobanaha. Iwa nihyrikosokda.

²⁴ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Deus harere ziwabynaha. Nanabyitaba Deus harere sizubarētsa ziwabykynaha iwaze kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa.

²⁵ Iwaze Baranabe, Sauro ahatsa okyrysaro ty Sesus tuktsa bo nyny niaha. Serusarēhe ezektsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny niaha. Bykyze Ātiokia bo ziksizonaha. Suão Marakos situk Ātiokia bo niukuru. Iwaze sizubarētsa Deus harere ziwabynaha.

13

Sauro Baranabe ahatsa Deus nisiwatawy kytsa bo wasania ty motsasonaha.

¹ Kyze Deus harere sohokotsitsa, Deus harere ty kytsa nisihyrinymyryky-nahatsa kino niwatihi, Ātiokia eze tu niaha. Sinaro Baranabe, Simaō usa inarokota nioktsirōrō, Rusio Sireni ezekta, Manae atahi Eroses tukta taypykta. Sauro iwatsa niaha. Eroses Karireja ezektsa pehatsa niyzik.

² Asahi izumubanaha Deus bo nipamykysokonaha, ibo nipamykysokonahaze hauk ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. Asahi:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — nikaranaha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso ispe niy:

— Baranabe itukta Sauro iwatsa mysiwatawy. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsimysiwatawynaha. Iwatsahi kahyriziktsokzawy mykaranaha. Kahyriziktsokzawy mysipeha. Amy ty botu mytsaty iky atsatu mahaktsa! — niy.

Yh̄y nikaranaha.

³ Niahatsahi Deus bo nipamykysokonahaze Baranabe Sauro iwatsa nisipeha. Hauk ahabyitsa tuze tahatsyhyrypetsa ty Baranabe Sauro ahatsa siharektsa bete paik paik nikaranahaze iwa nisipehakanaha. Hawa Deus hyrikoso nitsasoko atsatu nikaranaha.

Baranabe Sauro ahatsa hi Sipire tsikzikdihi bo niukurunaha.

⁴ Niahatsahi tsikzikdihi bo niukurunaha. Tsikzikdihi Sipire inarokota. Deus hyrikoso Sipire bo nisipehahik. Tapara Serusia bo niukurunaha, iwaze tsaraha puētsikbyita bo tahakokorohyknaha. Iwaze tsikzikdihi bo tsaraha puētsikbyita eze niukurunaha. ⁵ Kyze Saramis bo zumunaha. Anabo zumunahaze Sudeutsa wahoro bo nipupunaha. Deus harere nitsasokonaha.

Suão Marakos inarokota siapik niukuru, nisitsumuẽhĩkĩ. ⁶ Tsikzikdihi buruk niukurunaha. Iwaze Papos bo zumunaha.

Anaeze myrawy tsihikanikita zihobyknaha. Barosesus inarokota. Usa inarokota Erimas. Erimas Kereka harere inaro niy. Atahi myrawy tsihikanikita Sudeu niy, kytsa bo nisispihikbataikik:

— Utakta Deus harere ty mopamykysoikik — mybarapetu ziknakara. Atahi pehatsa tukta niy. ⁷ Tsikzikdihi eze ktsa pehatsa Serisio Pauro inarokota niy. Tispirikporẽta. Atahi Deus harere piwaby tsihikik iwaze Baranabe itukta Sauro nisiakzoko niy. Atahi:

— Deus harere ty kabo tytsaso — niy. Serisio Pauro Deus harere piwaby tsihikik. Barosesus batu hỹ niy. ⁸ Tapetu mynakara:

— O Serisio Pauro Deus harere humo batu waby — niy. Iwatahi Baranabe itukta Sauro iwatsa nisiakniki, sihumo takyriki niy. Serisio Pauro Sesus humo tispirikporẽta my zeka batu hawa tohi zikaha. Iwatahi Baranabe tukta Sauro ahatsa sihumo batu iakparawy.

⁹ Iwaze Deus hyrikoso Sauro tuk niy. Sauro usa inaro Pauro. Pauro Kereko harere inaro. Deus hyrikoso ituktu babatu iwatahi Erimas bo nikozotoktoko. Ipe niy:

¹⁰ — Ikia Diabo wata atahi hyrikoso sapybara nasipehaikik. Hawa ty tisapyrẽna ty ikia batu akparawy. Amsapybyitsa tsimynakara. Ikia hi mospihikbatanikita tsimy. Hawa ty wasani Sesus soho ikia hi. “O batu wasani ziky” mybarapetu tsimykara. Abaka Deus pasininiwyky. ¹¹ Tsimyhyrizikubyri ba zikozo. Iwa okoro bazinyzo — niy.

Iwa Pauro Erimas pe niy.

Atsoko imyrawy tsikanikita nihyrizikubyri. Haramwe bo ba zikozo. Kytsa nisiberiki iwatahi aty sa katsipa humo paik my nikara. ¹² Sipehatsa Serisio Pauro ana bo nikozoze nipyby. Sesus harere bo hyỹ nikara iwatahi Sesus humo tispirikporẽta. Anawahi Pauro itukta Baranabe Deus harere kytsa nisihyrinymyryknaha.

Baranabe Sauro ahatsa Pisidia bo niaha.

¹³ Kyze Pauro tatuktsa tuk Papos bo niukurunaha. Pereka Pãpiria buruk niukurunaha. Tsaraha puẽtsikbyita eze niukurunaha. Niytahi Suão Marakos Serusarẽhe bo ziksizo. ¹⁴ Niukurunaha. Ātiokia zumukunaha. Ana Ātiokia hudikhudikwy Sudeja bara tu niy. Anaka Pisidia eze tu niy. Sudeutsa mybyrykywy eze Sudeutsa wahoro bo inapupunaha. Kytsa tuk nidyhydyhyknaha.

¹⁵ Sudeutsa papeu humo iwatahaha opykani nitsasokonaha. Deus harere Moises ziwataha anatyhi nikaranaha. Papeu Deus harere sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha anatyhi nitsasokonaha. Niahatsahi myhyrizikwanitsitsa izumubananahatsa Pauro itukta Baranabe ahatsa hi ispe niy:

— O mytukytsa katsa mybo tsimypamykysokonaha zeka aba tu tytsasonahaktsa! Aharere ty tynamyspirikpo — niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi Pauro kyik niy. Tatsyhyrype ty pawyk niy. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarẽtsa tahabyripykpyk zuba niaha. Nipamykysoko ispe niy:

— O katukytsa Sudeutsa, usts tyryktsa Deus humo sispirikporẽtsa kino niwatihi wabytaha! niy. ¹⁷ Tubabatu Deus Sudeutsa nisiwatawy. Taparaktsa mydiritsa Esito eze niapykyryknahaze Deus nisiwatawyze. Sitsyhyryze nisisapywyky. Deus zikwy humo Esito ikny nisioktyhyryk, jerukbara bo niukurunaha. ¹⁸ Anaeze kuarẽta anos eze paikpa ziknakaranaha. Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta. ¹⁹ Kytsa Kanaã tsayrytsitsa nasepykwynaha. Sete

tsayrytsitsa nasepykwynaha iwatahi Kanaã mektsa tu ziaksenaha. Iwatahi Kanaã sisapy niyzik.

²⁰ Niytahi Deus sibetesatsitsa sibo nisiakzo. Kanaã eze taparaktsa mydiritsa bo nisiakzo. Nawaze kwatero sêto sêkûeta anos niapykyryknaha. Sibetesakatsitsa nisipeha. Iwa Deus niy.

²¹ Samue izumu. Kyze taparaktsa mydiritsa Deus bo nizapykykynaha. “O Deus mypehatsa tsimyzihikiknaha, ustsä tyryktsa watsa” nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo nikaranaha. Iwatahi Deus Sauro zipeha atahi sipehatsa niyzik. Taparaktsa mydiritsa tsyhyryze Deus Sauro zipeha atahi sipehatsa niyzik. Sauro Kis tse niy. Bêsami itukytsa niy. Kuarêta anos Kanaã ezektsa pehatsa niyzik.

²² Bykyze Deus Sauro pe: “ikia sipehatsabyita” niy. Iwaze Dawi ziwatawy sipehatsa niyzik. Dawi Sese tse niy. Deus Dawi sipehatsa niyzik taparaktsa mydiritsa tuk Deus Dawi soho nitsasoko. “Dawi kaharere bo hyÿ ziknakara. Atahi kakparawy” niy.

²³ Tubabatu Deus Dawi tsekokatsa soho nitsasoko: “Estuba Dawi tsekoka uta ahabo pipeha. Ahaoktykytsa mozik. Isareu ezektsa bo pipeha” niy. Niytahi Deus Sesus zipeha. Iharere botu nitsaso astatu nikara. Sesus estuba Dawi tsekoka niyzik. ²⁴ Tapara Suão Sesus sukmobyitu iakzohota. Isareu ezektsa nsihyrinymyryky. Nisiharasusuku. Sudeutsa pe niy:

“Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tysimoewyhiknahaktsa! tsikahaharasusunahaktsa!” niy. ²⁵ Suão hyriziktsokzawy asiba nepykze kytsa pe niy:

“Aty skaraba utakta mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Atahi ja tsipiperykynaha. Batu Deus myzipehabyita. Aibatohi zuba mozumu. Atahi myhyrizikwani. Utakta pykyhy myhyrizikwybyitatu ipyrysuktsa mysibobokzeka kasikpybyrêta. Batu myhyrizikwani iwaze ipyrysuktsa hyrykok my zeka kasikpybyrêta” Suão niy — Iwa Pauro niy.

²⁶ Pauro nitsasokozo:

— O katukytsa Abarão tsekokatsa, bipyritsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo yhÿ ziknakaranaha. Wabytaha! Deus harere hawa mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus mymyokzohik katsa anaty hi mybo zipeha.

²⁷ Serusarêhe ezektsa Sesus Deus zipehata mywata batu sihyrinymyry. Taparaktsa kino niwatihi Sesus Deus zipehata batu sihyrinymyry. Sudeutsa nawa zuruze mybyrywy eze kytsa Deus harere ty opykani nitsasokonaha iwatsa tu batu ity nymyry. Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha astatu zinymyrybakanaha. Sudeutsa wahoro eze zinymyrybakanaha. Asahi ana papeu humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha atsatu nikaranaha.

²⁸ Nimyspihikbatakanahaze:

“O Sesus batu wasani mykara tabezekta!” nikaranaha. Anatyhi Deus sohokotsa harere ziwatahakanaha atsatu nikaranaha. ²⁹ Kytsa Piratus bo nitsasokonaha. Sesus tabezehikta nikaranaha. Imysapyrênikita tu pibeze tsihikiknaha. Tubabatu hawa Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha atsatu nikaranaha. Nikaranahaze Sesus tuktsa inury iharapatawyhyta inazipiknaha. Harahare iytyk bo nitsahoroknaha.

³⁰ Deus hi zihyrizikpowy ³¹ Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa zinyzonaha. Byzoje estuba ziharahaze zinyzonaha. Asahi tapara Sesus tuk Karireja buruk niukurunahatsa Serusarêhe bo ituk niukurunaha. Abaka asahi amy sa zinyzona myzubaha bo nipamykysokonaha. Wasani nitsasokonaha.

³² Katsaktsa niwatihi tsiktsasokonaha. Wasania humo tsimypamykysokonaha. Sesus soho ty tsimypamykysokonaha. ³³ Tubabatu Deus taparaktsa mydiritsa bo nitsasoko. Aba kino atsatu mynakara.

Anaty hi ahabo tsimypamykysokonaha. Deus Sesus zihyrizipowyzo ba zik hyrikosokdazo. Tapara nitsasoko aba anatyhi mynakara. Mytsekokatsa bo mynakara. Tubabatu Deus harere Samo papeu humo ziwatahaka:

“Ikiahi katse. Abaka utakta azo mozik kasopyk.”

Iwa Samo papeu humo ziwatahaka.

³⁴ Tubabatu Deus nitsasoko.

— “Utakta Sesus myhyrizikpowyzo iwatahi ba zik hyrikosokdazo niy. Ahat-syhyryze pisapywyky. Dawi wata.

Uta ihumo zisapywyky. Ikiahatsa humo kino niwatihi pahasapywyky” niy. Dawi wata.

³⁵ Usa Samo papeu ziwatahaka. Dawi Deus bo nitsasoko:

— “Atsebabata ikia bo hyĩ ziknakara ba zerek.

Anury ba zerek iwatahi ba zikbibi. Tsamysapyrẽta ba zikbibi” niy.

³⁶ Pauro nikarazo wasani my:

— Dawi Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara. Ispituze Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara. Isareu ezektsa sipehatsa wasani nikara. Iwaze nihyrikosokda. Iytyk bo nitsahoroknahaze inury nibibibaik. ³⁷ Sesus nury ba zikbibi iwaze Deus zihyrizikpowy.

³⁸ O katukytsa, ahamysapybara humo Deus pahaokzohik Sesus pokzi pahaokzohik. Sesus zikwy humo Deus ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha pahaokzohik anahi tsipinymyrynahaktsa. Iwatahi katsa Sesus soho ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Iwatsahi ahamysapybara tsmoewynahaktsa! Sesus humo zuba Deus ahamysapybara humo pahaokzohik. Tubabatu Deus harere Moises bo nitsasoko. Anaharere humo ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ba zahaokzo. ³⁹ Sesus humo zuba ahaspirikporẽtsa zeka Deus pahaokzohik.

⁴⁰ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha. Deus nisiwatawy. Asahi:

⁴¹ “Ikiahatsa Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Deus harere humo ahapyrirykrẽtsa tsimykaranaha.

Tsisisapybyrikinaha zuba. Tsikpybybaiknahaktsa! ‘Kahumo ahaspirikpo byizeka tsimyhyrikosokdanaha’ Deus mykara.

Kytsa sihumo pisapywyky. Ikiahatsa hi kahumo batu ahaspirikpo.

Kytsa ahabo motsasoziukunahaze ikiahatsa batu ahaspirikpo” nikaranaha.

Iwa botu ziwatahakanaha — Pauro niy.

Iwaze ispezo niy:

— Pykyhytutaha! Hawa Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha ikiahatsa batu yhyĩ ahabyitsa — niy.

Iwa Pauro Sudeutsa bo nipamykysoko.

⁴² Iwaze Pauro itukta Baranabe zipokonahaze kytsa ispe niaha:

— O usta Sudeutsa mybyrywy eze ana soho ty hi tsimypamykysokozonaha — niaha. ⁴³ Kytsa inauzuzuknahatsa nepyknahaze Sudeutsa Pauro Baranabe ahatsa bo inakaranaha. Utsa kytsa niwatihi asahi Deus harere bo yhyĩ nikaranaha sakzohotsa bo inakaranaha. Sizubarẽtsa bo nipamykysokonaha. Nisitsumuẽhĩkinaha. Hawa Deus mybarawy ezektsa bo mysisapywyky nisi-hyrinymyrykynaha nikaranaha.

⁴⁴ Iwaze usta mybyrywy eze Ātiokia ezektsa izumubanaha. Sizubarẽtsa hi izumubanaha. Deus harere piwaby tsihikiknaha anabo hi izumubanaha.

⁴⁵ Sudeutsa sizubarẽtsa bo nikozonahaze sizokdirẽtsa niyziknaha. Pauro zisapybyrikinaha. Iharere batu isapy nikaranaha. Atahi mybarapetu zuba nikaranaha. Pauro soho siharerewabymybarẽtsa nikaranaha. ⁴⁶ Iwatsahi

Pauro, Baranabe iwatsa nipamykysokozonaha. Asahi sipybybyitsa tu ispe niaha:

— Wasani katsakta ikiahatsa hi Sesus soho tsimypamykysokonaha. Iki-ahatsa Sudeutsa tsimaha, tapara Deus harere tsipiwabykynaha. Ikiahatsa hi Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Deus tuk batu aharere tsihik. Sesus pahasapywykyze ikiahatsa batu hỹ zikaha. Iwatsahi katsa ahabo ba ziktsasozonaha. Abaka bipyritsa bo tsimaha. ⁴⁷ Tubabatu Deus nitsasoko:

“Zahawatawy iwatahi kaharere myzubaha bo tsimypamykysokonaha, zahawatawy iwaha hi aty ja kaharere bo yhỹ mykara, atahi Deus tyryktsa tuk mozik.

Asakta kaharere bo yhỹ mykaranaha asahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha” niy. Iwa tubabatu Deus sohokotsa ziwatawykynaha. Iwatahi katsa Deus harere Sudeutsabyitsa bo tsimypamykysokonaha — Pauro niy.

Iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa sakurẽtsa niyziknaha.

⁴⁸ Asa hi:

— O Deus harere tisapyrẽna. Tisapyrẽna hỹ — nikaranaha. Deus humo sispirikporẽtsa. Asahi Deus nisiwatawy ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha sispirikporẽtsa niyziknaha.

⁴⁹ Nanabyitaba Sesus tuktsa Deus harere tsimypamykysokonaha. Sizubarẽtsa wasania ty Sesus soho ziwabykynaha. ⁵⁰ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa tahakyrikinaha. Pauro Baranabe ahatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Iwatsahi wytykyryk tuk nipamykysokonaha. Wytykyryk myhyrizikwanikiza. Asizahi Deus bo hyỹ nikaranaha. Taparaktsa hudikhudikwy sizubarẽtsa sibo nipamykysokonaha. Iwaze Pauro Baranabe ahatsa siharerewabymybarẽtsa iwatsahi nisisukyrykynaha. Tahakyrikinaha nisimiyjakanaha. Anahudikhudikwy eze nisihuruknaha. Iwatsahi Pauro itukta Baranabe nisisukehiknaha.

⁵¹ Niukurunahaze tahapyrysuktsa ty wytyktazyty dydydy nikaranaha isopykwy humo. Iwa iwatawyky niaha. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ niaha anaty hi ziwatawykynaha niaha. Niahatsahi Pauro itukta Baranabe Ikonio hudikhudikwy bo niukurunaha. ⁵² Sesus tuktsa kino Ātiokia eze sakurẽtsa. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk hỹ.

14

Ikonio eze Deus wasania ty nitsasokonaha.

¹ Pauro Baranabe ahatsa Ikonio bo niukurunaha. Hawa ty nikaranaha Ātiokia eze nikaranaha tihi Ikonio bo atsatu mykaranaha. Sudeutsa wahoro bo inapupunaha. Sesus soho myzubaha bo nitsasokonaha. Iwatsahi sizubarẽtsa Deus harere bo hyỹ nikaranaha iwaze Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa. Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa. ² Sudeutsa asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo Pauro Baranabe ahatsa soho siharerewabymybarẽtsa. Sudeutsabyitsa bo sakzohotsa nisisohometukunaha. Iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere bo batu waby zikaha.

³ Sakzohotsa Ikonio eze tu niapykyryknaha. Tahapehatsa bo Sesus soho nitsasotsasokonaha. Ziwabykynahatsa pokso batu sipyby nikaranaha. — Deus myzubaha humo mymysapywyky — nikaranaha. Sakzohotsa siwatawyhytsa nikaranaha. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha ana kino Deus zikwy humo nikaranaha. Deus hi Pauro harere wasani my ziwatawy. Siwatawyhytsa humo wasania ty ziwatawy. ⁴ Ikonio ezektsa metutu niaha. Wastuhu zuba:

— O Sudeutsa zuba wasani maha — nikaranaha. Utsa kytsa:

— O batu nikaranaha. Asa hi sakzohotsa wasani maha — nikaranaha. Niahatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

⁵ Iwaze Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa myhyrizikwanitsa iwatsa nipamykysokonaha:

— O Pauro Baranabe ahatsa tsiksisukyrykynaha! Haraharetsa ty tahabaiknahaktsa — nikaranaha. ⁶ Pauro Baranabe ahatsa ana hi ziwabykynaha. Iwatsahi Ikonio ikny inawaknaha. Risitera bo zumunaha, Derebe bo niwatihi zumunaha. Rikaonia bo paikpa niukurunaha. ⁷ Anabo wasania ty Sesus soho nitsasokonaha.

Ipyrytsamyita zizororowy.

⁸ Kyze Risitera bo zumunaha. Anaeze maku estuba ziknadyhykyta. Atahi koikny batu ipyrytsamyita tu niwata tu nipuruk. Batu pão ziky. ⁹ Atahi Pauro harere ziwabyziyu. Iharere bo yhỹ niy. Ana humo hi Pauro tsihyrinymyrëta iwaze ibo iksaziu niy, tapetu isopyk:

— O atakta Deus harere humo tispirikporëta iwatahi pizororowy — mytsaty nikara. Iwaze maku bo iksaziu niyze opykani ipe niy:

¹⁰ — Kyiktykta. Riktotykta — niy. Iwaze pãozikybyita tu tuku niy atsoko rikto niy zitabaka. ¹¹ Kytsa sizubarëtsa hawa Pauro niy nikozonahaze tahaharere baba ty hua nikaranaha. Pauro siharere humo batu ihyrinymyry. Asahi:

— Deutsa mybo inasiknaha. Kytsa hyritywatsa niyziknaha. Asaktsa mydeutsa maha — hua nikaranaha.

¹² Baranabe Supitero zinaropykyknaha. Amakata mydeus niwatihi. Pauro Merekurio zinaropykyknaha. Pauro nitsasoikik iwatsahi Merekurio ty zinarokonaha. ¹³ Kyze tohi sakzohotsa bo zumu. Atahi taparakta Supitero wahoro eze tu niy. Pikuzatsa nasioktyhyryk. Sitsohorik wihara sazik ty wabehyryk niy. Sihudikhudikwy hokbowytsa bo zebykyryknaha. Pikuzatsa Pauro Baranabe ahatsa tsihyryze nisiba tsihikiknaha. Kytsa tihi:

— Asahi mydeutsa maha — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi pikuzatsa nisiba tsihikiknaha niaha. ¹⁴ Pauro Baranabe ahatsa hawa sa nikaranaha zinymyrykynaha sisukatsihikrëtsa nikaranaha.

— O batu wasani tsimykaranaha — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi tahasuk zisysybaiknaha — batu wasani — iwa ziwatawykynaha isopykwy humo. Sisukatsihikrëtsa ziwatawykynaha. ¹⁵ Pauro Baranabe ahatsa sitazaha bo nipupunaha ispe niaha:

— O kytsa hawa sa tsimykaranaha. Niwazubakta! Katsa ahawatsa hi hỹ kytsa tihi. Katsa tsikzumunaha Deus wasania ty tsimytsasokonaha. Tsikzumukunaha iwatsahi ikiahatsa ahadeusbyitsa tyserekeknaha.

— Ahadeusbyitsa tyserekenahaktsa. Deus babata humo zuba ahaspirikporëtsaktsa! Atahi bijoikpe, mybarawy, buburu zuba iwa nizukni. Deus koikny baktatu abazubaha nizukni. ¹⁶ Tapara kytsa sizubarëtsa hawa wasani mytsaty nikaranaha, astsatu nikaranaha. Hawa mytsaty nikaranaha, Deus sibo yhỹ nikara. Deus nisisapywyky. ¹⁷ Hawa Deus babata mynakara namywatawyky. Atahi ahatsyhyryze hyritsik myzipeha. Ahatsyhyryze ahaparikihitsa tahapykynahaze mysiobaranaha. Mysizozekeknaha. Atahi ahadisahawy ty ahabo nyny mynakara. Tsimysakihikrëta. Ihumo ahakurëtsa. Iwa nikara iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

¹⁸ Pauro Risitera ezektsa bo nitsasoko iwatsahi pikuzatsa ty batu tybeze. Iwatsa tu wastuhu kytsa pikuzatsa nasiba tsihikiknaha sakzohotsa humo. ¹⁹ Iwaze Sudeutsa izumunaha. Asaktsa Sudeutsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Ātiokia ikny, Ikonio ikny kino niwatihi izumunaha. Risitera bo zukzuk niaha. Siharere Risitera ezektsa nizihikiknaha. Asaktsa ispe niaha:

— Pauro tabezekta kytsa! Haraharetsa ty tabezehiktsa. Iwaze hi mohyrikosokda — nikaranaha.

Yh̃y nikaranaha. Iwatsahi Pauro haraharetsa ty ziharawowokonaha.

— Tsibezenaha ja — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi inury zikyrikinaha. Myhyrizikwybara bo zikyrikinaha. Anaeze zerekeknaha. ²⁰ Iwaze Sesus tuktsa ipauk baze natahariktoriktonahaze nakyikzo niy. Tahudikhudikwy bo ziksizo. Estuba zuruze Pauro Baranabe ahatsa nitururukzonaha. Derebe bo niukurunaha.

Ātiokia Sirija ikny ziksizonaha.

²¹ Anabo Sesus soho nitsasokonaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Sesus humo Deus mysiokzohik. Ana hi nitsasokonaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa iwaze zinymyrykynahatsa moziknaha. Iwaze sakzohotsa ziksizonaha. Risitera, Ikonio, Ātiokia bo iwaha bo ziksizonaha Sesus tuktsa inakozorenaha. Pauro Sesus tuktsa nisitsumuēh̃k̃. ²² Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Ahaspirikporētsa hi batu paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Deus harere bo hỹy tsimaha zeka kytsa pahasininiwykynaha. Wasani my. Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknahaze iharere bo hỹy tsimynakaranaha. Iharere ty tsimysihyrinymyrykynahaze sinini tsimykaranaha — iwa nitsasokonaha. Nanabyitaba niukurunaha iwa nitsasokonaha. Ni ahatsahi kytsa nisiwatawyky. ²³ Kytsa Sesus tuktsa nisispirikpokonahatsa. Tahasapy eze tu nisispirikpokonahatsa niapykyryknaha. Sesus tuktsa kytsa nisispirikpokonahatsa nisiwatawyhik. Hauk ahabyitsa tuze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Sesus kytsa asahi atuktsa mysisopykyknahatsitsa ikia tysipokzitsiki! Ahumo sispirikporētsa iwatahi tysipokzitsikikta — nikaranaha.

²⁴ Kyze Pauro Baranabe ahatsa niukuruzonaha. Pisidia buruk niukurunaha. Pāpiria bo zumunaha. ²⁵ Bykyze Pereka bo Sesus soho nitsasokonaha. Niahatsahi Ataria piske bo niaha. ²⁶ Anabo tsaraha puētsikbyita bo tahakorohyknaha. Ātiokia bo ziksizonaha. Tapara Ātiokia ikny inatururuknaha. Anabo ziksizonaha Sesus tuktsa anaeze Deus bo sitsyhyryze nipamykysokonaha. Sihyritziksokzawy humo Deus bo nipamykysoikiknaha. ²⁷ Kyze zumunahaze Sesus tuktsa izumubanaha asahi Pauro ziwabykynaha. Niytahi Pauro nitsasoko. Hawa Deus sitsyhyryze nikara:

— O Deus mytsyhyryze zisapywyky. Sudeutsabyitsa sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa h̃y — niy. ²⁸ Iwa Pauro Sesus tuktsa bo nitsasoko. Anaeze Sesus tuktsa tuk niapykyryk.

15

Taparaktsa myhyrizikwanitsitsa Sesus tuktsa iwatsa Serusarēhe bo izumubanaha.

¹ Wastuhu Sudeutsa Ātiokia bo zumunaha. Serusarēhe ikny inatururuknaha. Sesus tuktsa nisihrinymyrykynaha. Asahi:

— Tubabatu Moises taparakta mydiritsa pe. “Ahahyrytsa tsipiakzykiknahaktsa!” niaha. Deus nisitsumuēh̃ ziwatawy iwatsahi ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsikapiakzykynahaktsa! Ahapiak ty iykzyk zikaha byizeka Deus ba zahatsumuēh̃. Ahawyhy byizeka Deus tuk ba ahawahi zikahasapynaha iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ba zikapykyryk tsimaha — nikaranaha.

² Pauro Baranabe ahatsa siharere bo batu yh̃y aha. Iwatsahi niharapepehakanaha.

— Batu ba. Batu wasani tsimaha — niaha. Iwaze Sesus tuktsa pe:

— Siharere humo batu ahaspirikpo — niaha. Niahatsahi Serusarêhe ezeiksa tuk mymybetsakaknaha. Iwatsahi Serusarêhe bo niukurunaha. Sesus tuktsa Pauro Baranabe usts Sesus tuktsa iwatsa Serusarêhe bo nisipehakanaha. Anabo taparaktsa sakzohotsa sisipirikpokotsitsa Sesus tuktsa tuk kino niwatihi nipamykysokonaha. Ispe niaha:

— Katsaktsa mypiak tazyzyk sa tsimaha — nikaranaha. ³ Iwa Sesus tuktsa Ātiokia ezeiksa nisipehakanaha. Kyze niukurunaha. Niukurunahaze Penise bo inakozorenaha. Samarija bo niwatihi inakozorenaha. Anaee Sesus tuktsa bo nipamykysokonaha. Hawa Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus humo sisipirikporêtsa nipamykysokonaha. Sakurêtsa niapykyryknaha. Samarija ezeiksa Penise ezeiksa iwatsa ana humo hi sakurêtsa.

⁴ Kyze Serusarêhe bo zumunahaze taparaktsa myhyrizikwanitsa Sesus tuktsa sihumo sakurêtsa nikaranaha. Izumubanhaze sakzohotsa sisipirikpokotsitsa iwatsa izumubanhaha. Niytahi Pauro nitsasobaka. Hawa Deus wasania ty nitsasohokonahaze. ⁵ Wastuhu Pariseutsa iharere batu siakparawy. Asahi Sesus tuktsa batu iharere siakparawy. Iwatsahi ipe nikaranaha:

— Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus humo nisispirikponahaze Moises harere ty mykaranahaktsa! Katsa mywata Moises harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Tsimysihyrinymyrykynahaktsa! Tahahyrytsa mysipiakzyzyknaha mysopykwy tsimykaranhaha — nikaranaha.

⁶ Kytsa paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Pauro Baranabe ahatsa niwatihi batu yh̃ aha. Iwatsahi inauzuzukunaha. Sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa sisipirikpokotsa kino niwatihi inauzuzukunaha.

— Amy skaraba Sudeutsabyitsa tahyrinymyrykynaha. Moises harere bo yh̃ sisopyk katsa mywatsa wasani ja mykaranaha. Asahi Moises harere bo batu h̃ wasani ja my. Batu myhyrinymyry — nikaranaha. ⁷ Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Niharapepehabanhaze Peduru kyik niy ispe niy:

— Katukytsa wabytaha! Tubatu Deus zikwatawy, Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko Sudeutsabyitsa bo zikwatawyhik. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Deus Sudeutsabyitsa wasania ty ziwaby tsihikik iwatahi zikwatawy. Deus myzubaha bo inymyryky. ⁸ Hawa kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha inymyryba. Atahi tahyrikoso Sudeutsabyitsa bo zipelahik. Katsa mywatsa Deus hyrikoso Sudeutsabyitsa bo inasik. Iwa Sesus humo sisipirikporêtsa babatsa hi ziwatawy.

⁹ Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus nisiokzohik. Tapara Deus katsa mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranhaha nimyokzohik. Iwa Sudeutsabyitsa niwatihi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha nisiokzohik. Sesus humo sisipirikporêtsa iwatahi Deus simysapybyitsa nikaranaha nisiokzohik. Deus tuk kytsa sizubarêtsa astsatu niy. Aty Deus harere bo yh̃ mykara zeka pisapywyky. ¹⁰ Amy humo sa ikiahatsa Deus humo tsipahaokanikinaha. Deus harere tsiksisipirikpokonaha ikiahatsa kino batu ahakparawy. Taparaktsa mydiritsa Moises harere myspirikpowy humo batu h̃ ziknakaranaha. Katsa kino Moises harere myspirikpowy humo batu h̃ tsimykaranhaha. Asa kino niwatihi Moises harere myspirikpowy humo batu h̃ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi anatyhi batu tyso tsimaha — niy.

¹¹ — Katsaktsa Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa iwatahi Deus mysapybyitsa tsinakaranaha mymyokzohik. Sudeutsabyitsa niwatihi. Asahi Sesus humo sisipirikporêtsa Deus simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha mysiokzohik. Kytsa sizubarêtsa humo Deus mysisapywyky — Peduru niy.

¹² Kytsa sizubarêtsa tahabyripykpyk zuba niaha. Baranabe Pauro ahatsa harere ziwabykynaha. Hawa Deus nikara situk nipamykysokonaha. Deus

Sudeutsabyitsa bo nimypehahik. Iwatsahi Sesus soho Sudeutsabyitsa bo tsiktsasokonaha. Amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty Deus mytsyhyryze nikara. Deus amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty katsa nisiwatawyky. Sudeutsabyitsa bo nisiwatawyky. Iwa Deus zikwy humo nisiwatawyky. Iwa Pauro inauzuzukuk-nahatsa pe nikara. ¹³ Iharere nepykze Tsiaku ispe niy:

— O katukytsa wabytaha! ¹⁴ Simaõ Peduru harere botu tsiwabynaha. Tapara Deus Sudeutsabyitsa nisiwatawy tsihikik. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Kyze Deus Sudeutsa nisiwatawyhik asahi ihumo sispirikporêtsa. Asahi ihyrytsa niyziknaha. ¹⁵ Tapara Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha. Atsatu nikaranaha. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

¹⁶ Utakta Deus bykyze myziksizo. Kytsa kabo mosakibazikiknaha kahumo sakurêtsa.

Tubabatu taparakta nihyrikosokdata Dawi kabo nisakibazikik aba niwatihi kytsa kabo mosakibazikiknaha atsawatu mykaranaha.

¹⁷ Iwatsahi kytsa nanabyitaba kahumo sispirikporêtsa.

Sizubarêtsa kahumo sispirikporêtsa niyziknaha kahyrytsa moziknaha, Sudeutsabyitsa kahyrytsa moziknaha. Iwa Deus nitsasoko.

¹⁸ Tapara Deus sohokotsa ziwatawykynaha.

Taharere papeu humo ziwatahakanaha — Tsiaku niy.

¹⁹ Tsiaku ispezo niy:

— Sudeutsabyitsa Deus humo sispirikporêtsa katsa batu istykni mytsaty mykara — niy. ²⁰ Sudeutsabyitsa bo tawatahaktsa! Iwa tsiwatahakanaha:

— Ikiahatsa ahazoho botu deusbyitsa bo nyny my zeka hauk hauk byitaha. Kytsa usta oke ba ziake, aoke zuba tyzibykyhyky. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi usta maku bo iktsa zuba tynakaranaha. Ahazoho spu ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha. Siraratsa soik ty pyryrykty iwa mysiba naha zeka hauk hauk byitaha. Iwa katsa Sudeutsabyitsa bo tsimaha. Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa iwa tsimahaktsa — niy.

²¹ — Iwa wasani sibo tsimypamykysokonaha. Moises harere myspirikpowy myzubaha bo niy. Mybyrywy eze Moises spirikpowy ziwabykynaha. Sudeutsa wahoro bo Moises spirikpowy ty opykani nipamykysokonaha. Niwazuba sibo tsimypamykysokonaha — niy.

Yhÿ nikaranaha. Aharere wasani tsimaha. Sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokotsa kino niwatihi Tsiaku harere siakparawy.

Sakzohotsa papeu humo Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus tuktsa bo zipehakanaha.

²² Kyze niaha tsahi sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokotsa kino niwatihi papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahakanaha. Asahi Ætiokia eze niapykyryknahatsa bo ziwatahakanaha. Kytsa petoktsa papeu iwatahaha zebykyryknaha. Sesus tuktsa sihumo sispirikporêtsa. Estuba Siras inarokota usta Sudas. Sudasta petok narohota. Usaka mekywata inaro Barasabas. Asahi Pauro Baranabe ahatsa tuk Ætiokia bo niukurunaha. ²³ Papeu zebykyryknaha. Papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Katsaktsa Sesus ykzohotsa taparaktsa Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokotsa kino niwatihi ahatukytsa ikiahatsa bo tsiwatahakanaha. Katsa ikiahatsa humo myhyrizikbarêtsa. Ikiahatsa bo Ætiokia ezektsa asahi Sirija ezektsa Sirisia eze tu niwatihi iwa tsiwatahakanaha. Sudeutsabyitsa tu tsiwatahakanaha.

²⁴ Tubabatu kytsa Serusarêhe ezektsa zahayknikinaha iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Aba amy ty wasani ha humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Kytsa ahape niaha:

“Tsiapiakzyzykiknahaktsa! Ahahyrinymyrywy hi” niaha. Katsaktsa batu ahabo isty peha. Asahi ahabo zumu tsihikiknaha. ²⁵ Bykyze katsa zuba

tsikpamykysokonaha. Katsa myzubarëtsa bo yhÿ tsimykaranaha. Iwaze kytsa petoktsa ahabo mysipehanaha. Tsiksiwatawykynaha Pauro tuktsa Baranabe iwa siapik mynakurunaha. ²⁶ Asahi mytukytsa sihumo tsimypokz-itsirëtsa. Tarabaja Sesus tsyhyryze humo kytsa nisibakzyzykynaha. Asa tuk hi kytsa petoktsa mynakurunaha.

²⁷ Myharere ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Hawa ha ty tsipiwatahakanaha anaty hi ahabo mopamykysokonaha. ²⁸ Tsikzumubanhaze Deus hyrikoso katsa nimytsumuëhĩkĩ. Niwazuba tsimykaranaha. ²⁹ Anatyhi ahazoho botu deusbyitsa bo nyny my zeka hauk hauk byitaha! Azoho spu ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha. Ipu ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha. Siraratsa tsimysisoikpyryryk pyryrykykynaha iwa tsimysibanaha zeka hauk hauk byitaha. Kytsa usta okeza ba ziaksenaha. Wytykyryk niwatihi usta maku bo iktsa zuba tynakaranaha. Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka tsipisapykynaha. Ahazubarëtsa ahakurëtsaktsa! tsimoziknaha — tsimykaranaha.

Iwa Sudeutsabyitsa bo ziwatahakanaha. Sakzohotsa Serusarëhe ezektsa Sesus tuktsa Sudeutsabyitsa bo ziwatahakanaha.

³⁰ Niahatsahi sipehatsa papeu hi zebykyknaha. Iwaze Siras, Sudas iwatsa papeu zibykyryknaha. Ātiokia zumunahaze Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa inakypykbanaha. Asahi papeu ty sibo nyny niaha. ³¹ Taparaktsa papeu humo iwatahaha ty opykani nipamykysokonaha. Iwaze sakzohotsa harere ziwabykynahaze sakurëtsa. Papeu humo ky soho ziwabynahatsa inakokonaha. ³² Sudas, Siras iwatsa nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Asahi Deus sohokotsa niaha iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa nisihyrinymyrykynaha. Siharere humo Sesus tuktsa batu sipyby. Sipunihikrëtsa moziknaha. Kytsa situk niapykyrykspyknaha. ³³ Niahatsahi:

— Katsaktsa tsipiksinaha — niaha. Kyze Sesus tuktsa tihi:

— Yhÿ tsiksinaha za. Deus ahatuk mokuru. Katsaktsa Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha! — nikaranaha. Niahatsahi Serusarëhe bo niukuruzonaha. Sakzohotsa bo ziksizonaha.

³⁴ Siras zuba Ātiokia eze nitare. — Utakta anaeze mynapykyryk — niy. Iwaze nitare.

³⁵ Kyze Pauro Baranabe iwatsa Ātiokia eze niapykyrykspyknaha. Asahi usts Sesus tuktsa tuk Deus harere nitsasokonaha. Kytsa nisihyrinymyrykynaha.

Pauro Baranabe ahatsa niharapepehakanaha.

³⁶ Kyze aibani Pauro Baranabe pe niy:

— O katsaktsa Sesus tuktsa bo tsimynakozorenahaktsa! Myzubaha bo botu tsiknakurunaha sibo tsimynakozorezonahaktsa! Sesus tuktsa bo iktsa tsimaha. Iwaze wasani maha zeka ja myhyrinymyrëtsa — niy.

³⁷ Baranabe ipe niy:

— Yhÿ. Suão Marakos mytukta mozihihik — niy.

³⁸ — O batu. Suão Marakos atakta kyzekta ziktare. Batu hÿ iky. Tapara katsa Pāpiria eze tuze nymyereke. Tarabaja humo nikara batu iakubyrisorok ziksihi. Iwatahi ba ziohtykyzo, batu wasani my. Batu hÿ iky — niy.

³⁹ Niharapepehakanaha batu hÿ niaha. Iwatsahi metutu tahasapykynaha. Niytahi Baranabe Suão Marakos ziohtyhyryk. Asahi Sipire tsikzikdihi sihezōni bo ziksizonaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze kokorohy niaha. Buburu zuba zitsikzanaha. Sipire tsikzikdihi bo niukurunaha. ⁴⁰ Pauro usta ty tatyk ykpyriwyhyk niy. Siras ziwatawy Siras ty tatyk ykpyriwyhyk Sesus tuktsa sityhyryze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus sihumo amypokzitsiukta — nikaranaha.

⁴¹ Niahatsahi niukurunaha. Sirija Sirisia aha bo inakozorezonaha. Sesus tuktsa nisihrinymyryknaha, inasiakusuknizonaha. Sakurëtsa niyziknaha.

16

Timoteo Pauro Siras ahatsa niukurunaha.

¹ Pauro Derebe Risitera iwatsa zumukunaha. Siras itukta niy. Risitera eze maku Sesus tukta niy. Timoteo inarokota. Ije Sudeutatsa. Atatsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ ziknakara ihumo tispirikporëtsa. Izokta Kereko. ² Sesus tuktsa Ikonio ezektsa Risitera ezektsa kino niwatihi Timoteo siakparawy:

— O atakta tsimysapyrëta — nikaranaha. ³ Pauro Timoteo tahatuk pioktyhyryk tsihikik. Tatsumuëhÿtsa bete piokty tsihikiknaha. Iwatahi tapara Timoteo tapiakzykik niy. Sudeutsa sopykty. Ipiak zyzykyhybyita tu izo Kereko ezekta humo iwatahi aba zuba tapiakzykik. Iwa Pauro niy.

⁴ Iwaze niukurunahaze haneze kytsa Sudeutsa niapykyryknaha Timoteo zipiakzykik sihrinymyrëtsa. Niahatsahi Pauro, Siras, Timoteo iwatsa niukurunaha. Sizubarëtsa bo zumukunaha. Sesus tuktsa bo inakozorenaha. Hawaha ty sakzohotsa Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokotsa iwatsa Serusarëhe eze nitsasokonaha Sudeutsabyitsa soho nitsasokonaha. Anatyhi Sesus tuktsa bo nipamykysokonaha:

— Anaharere bo yhÿ tynakaranahaktsa kytsa — nikaranaha. Nanabyitaba nipamykysokonaha. ⁵ Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa niyziknaha. Zikzibytuhukutu ustsä kytsa Sesus tuktsa moziknaha, iwa nasiubara.

Pauro Toroade eze Masedonia ezekta ziny itsotospyk waha eze ziny.

⁶ Kyze niukurunaha Pauro, Siras, Timoteo iwatsa niukurunaha. Deus hyrikoso kytsa Asia bo niukurunahatsa humo hÿbyri nikara. Iwaze Karatas Pirisia baze tu niukurunaha. ⁷ Niahatsahi Misia bo nikaranaha. Bitinija bo niukurunaha zetu Deus hyrikoso hÿbyri nikara. ⁸ Niahatsahi Misia buruk ziharamunaha. Iwaze Toroade bo izumunaha. Toroade ske myporokwy eze buburu zuba sak baze tu niy. ⁹ Anaeze unata zurubakaze Pauro zitsotospykykze maku ziny. Masedonia ezekta niriktohoko ziny. Atahi ipe niy:

— Aidytyktsa buburu zuba tatsikza Masedonia boktsa! Katsa tynamytsumuëhÿnahaktsa — niy! Iwa maku zitsotospykyk eze nitsasoko.

Utakta niwatihi Toroade eze tu iky. Rukas papeu piwatahaka, utakta niwatihi kytsa tuk mokuru. ¹⁰ Pauro zitsotospykykze aidy tsimykurunaha. Deus nimywatawyky iwatsahi Masedonia bo iharere ty tsimypamykysokonaha. Iwaze Masedonia bo tsimykurunaha.

Ridia Sesus tuktsa niyzik.

¹¹ Kyze tsaraha puëtsikbyita taeze kokokorohyk. Toroade ikny tsikukurunaha. Buburu zuba tsitsikzakanaha. Tsikzikdihi tsiharamunaha. Estuba tsikurunahaze Neapolis bo tsikumunaha. ¹² Kyze Piripos bo tsikumunaha Masedonia eze tu niy. Piripos tsizubarëna. Homa ezektsa tahawahoro zikymybanaha. Anaeze tsinapykykspyknaha.

¹³ Sudeutsa mybyrywy buburu sak bo tsikukurunaha. Sudeutsa anaeze Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Wytykyryk tsiksihobyknaha. Sibaze tsikdydyhykynaha. Iwaze Deus harere ty sibo tsikpamykysokonaha. ¹⁴ Estuba wytyk Ridia inarokotatsa. Atatsa Tiatira ezektatsa niy. Atatsa panu tsaririha ty zihuakak. Panu tsipokzitsarëna. Sudeubytatsa tu Deus harere bo ma ziknakara. Atatsa Pauro Sesus soho nitsasokoze ana hi ziwabyziu. Iwatatsahi zinymyryky. ¹⁵ Iwatatsahi Pauro harere humo hyÿ nikara. Sesus humo tispirikporëtsa. Iwatatsahi taharasusu. Iwahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi nishararasuhiknaha. Iwaze atatsa mybo nitsasoko:

— Ahaokze ka ikza Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykara zeka iwatatsahi Sesus humo kaspirikporētatsa. Abaka kawahoro eze tsimynapykyryknaha ky — niy.

Iwatsahi atatsa wahoro eze tsimypykyryknaha. Piripos eze tsiktarena-haze Ridia wahoro eze tsikakpykyknaha.

Kytsa Pauro Siras ahatsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo nisioktyhyryknaha.

¹⁶ Kyze iypykyhyzytyktatsa inamyhobyk. Atatsa kytsa bo tarabaja bobatu ziknakara. Kytsa atatsa bo okyrysaro ty batu nyny zikaha. Katsa ske buruk tsikukurunahaze atatsa inamyhobyk. Kytsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha ana bo tsikukurunahaze atatsa inamyhobyk. Pyryhyk hyrikoso atatsa bo pororo ziknakara. Hyrikoso sapybara batu simysapy atatsa tuk zik-napykyryk. Iwaze kytsa ipe niaha:

— Hawa sa maha — nikaranaha iwatatsahi sibo nitsasoko. Kytsa ipokzitsikitsa atatsa harere humo hi okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty ziaksenaha.

¹⁷ Zikzibytuhukutu mapik niukuru. Hawa ziknakara:

— Asaktsa kytsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa maha. Deus abazubakata. Hawa Deus kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha mysiokzohik ahabo mopamykysokonaha — nikara. Opykani hua ziknakara.

¹⁸ Zikzibytuhukutu mapik atatsa hua ziknakara. Iwaze atatsa Pauro ziokanityikik. Tasukpe bo iktas niy. Iwaze ihyrikoso sapybara pe niy:

— Sesus zikwy humo nabo pāotyktā! — niy. Atsoko ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhyk. ¹⁹ Atatsa pokzitsitsa ihyrikoso sapybara ziksiwyhykze zinyanaha ana humo hi tahakyrikinaha. Hyrikoso isapybara ziksiwyhykze Pauro Siras ahatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Okyrysaro hana bo ja iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. Iwaze Pauro itsipa humo zioctyhyryknaha. Siras kino niwatihi itsipa humo zioctyhyryknaha. ²⁰ Kytsa uzuzukukwy bo nisikyrikinaha. Sipehakatsa bo nisioktyhyryknaha. ²¹ Homa ezektsa sipehakatsa pe niaha:

— Asaktsa kytsa Sudeutsa maha. Katsa mybo mymykyritykynaha. Hawa mytsaty nikaranaha atsatu nimyhyrinymykyrynaha. Batu wasani maha. Katsaktsa Homa pehatsa harere bo yhyĩ tsimykaranaha. Asahi meky watu nimyhyrinymyrykynaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

²² Niahatsahi hudikhudikwy ezektsa Pauro Siras ahatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Iwaze sipehakatsa sodadutsa pe niaha:

— Sisuk tysibobonahaktsa! Hwi ty tysikinahaktsa — niaha.

²³ Nisikibanahaze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo nisikyrikinaha. Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa pe niaha:

— Tysiperyziukukta iwatsahi batu isty suke — nikaranaha.

²⁴ Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa ana hi ziwabyze isapy nabo patu tohi nisioktyhyryk. Ipyrytsa humo hwi ty puētsikbyita ty nisipyrytsa okpyrikiknaha. Anaeze ba zikoinaha mytsaty niy.

²⁵ Unopokte Pauro Siras ahatsa Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha. Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. — O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — nisakibazikiknaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze ziwabykynaha. ²⁶ Atsoko wytyk nitydydydykyk tu. Iwatahi sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy nitydydydykyk tu. Atsoko hokbowytsa ty zoksapare niaha. Karikutsitsitsa sitsipa humoktsa inarahanaha. Sipawarawytsa niaktsawakbaiknaha. ²⁷ Niytahi sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa inapopo. Hokbowytsa ty zoksapare niyze nikozo.

— O sakyriukrēnikitsa niwakbaiknaha kok — mytsaty nikara. Niytahi sokorotsapuzezety okok niy. Tasokorotsapu okok niyze atatu asiba tabeze.

²⁸ Niytahi Pauro ibo nikozoze huahua niy.

— Aty beze bezebyity. Iktsa tsimy. Katsa anaeze tsimypykyryknaha. Iwatahi apyby byihu ja — niy.

²⁹ Niytahi sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa tihi:

— Pany rika ty tyzebykykta — niy. Anabo atsoko nitsuk. Pauro Siras ahatsa bo zumu. Tsipybyrêta nitydydydykyk tu, siokeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Sihumo tsipybyrêta nikara iwatahi taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Niytahi ape bo nisisukehyryk. ³⁰ Iwaze ispe niy:

— O katuktsa kamysapybyita ikykara meky watu mozik tsihikik hawa sa wasani mykara — niy.

³¹ — O ikia Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimy zeka ihumo aspirikporêta tsimozik! Ikia awahoro ezeiktsa kino niwatihi ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha meky-watsa tu tsimoziknaha. Nawa tihi awahi tsimyokzo — niaha.

³² Niahatsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa bo Deus harere nitsasokonaha. Iwahoro ezeiktsa kino niwatihi Deus harere sibo nitsasokonaha ³³ Iwaze unopokte sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa sakzohotsa nisisukpetara pikik nisipokzitsiki. Kyze sakzohotsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa, iwahoro ezeiktsa kino niwatihi sizubarêtsa nsiharasusuhik. ³⁴ Iwaze Pauro Siras ahatsa tawahoro bo nisioktyhyryk, tadisahawy ty sibo nyny niy. Sakurêtsa nikaranaha. Sizubarêtsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa iwatsahi sakurêtsa. De.

³⁵ Miwa botu Piripos ezeiktsa sipehatsa sodadutsa nisipeha. Ispe niaha:

— Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa boktsa! Ipe tsimaha:

“Kytsa petoktsa tynasisukekta tsimy” — nikaranaha. Iwaze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo niaha. Ana ty hi nitsasokonaha.

³⁶ Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsihitsa Pauro Siras ahatsa ispe niy:

— Piripos ezeiktsa pehatsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy tsiponahaktsa niy. Iwatsahi tsiksinaha. Ahabyri ja typykyknaha — niy.

³⁷ Pauro siharere bo batu hÿ niy. Iwatahi sodadutsa pe niy:

— Katsaktsa Homa hudikhudikwy ezeiktsa ty zuba nawa sa ahasopyk. Iki-ahatsa kytsa okze tsikmykikinaha. Tapara kytsa harerewabytsa bo batu mytyoktyhyryk. Hawa tsikykaranaha batu ahahyrinymyry. Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze tsiknamykyrikinaha. Abaka katsaktsa sipapatu tsipiksikyzykynaha. Kytsa papatu tsipiksikyzykynaha zeka batu wasani tsimaha. Asatu katsa zimyoktyhyryknaha. Kytsa okeryk mymyoktyhyryknaha — niy. Iwatsahi sodadutsa Pauro harere humo ziksizonaha.

³⁸ Pauro harere sipehatsa bo nitsasokonaha. Asaktsa zinymyrykynahaze Pauro Siras ahatsa Homa hudikhudikwy ezeiktsa maha sipybyrêtsa niyziknaha. ³⁹ Iwatsahi sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo niaha. Pauro pe niaha:

— O batu wasani tsikykaranaha mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tymokzo tyspiriktsokdanaha — nikaranaha. Iwaze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ikny nisioktyhyryknaha.

— O mytsyhyryze tsipisapykynaha zeka mekybotu tsikahasapynaha — niaha. Iwa Pauro Siras ahatsa bo nipamykysokonaha. ⁴⁰ Pauro Siras ahatsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ekze ziponahaze Ridia wahoro bo nipupunaha. Anaeze Sesus tuktsa bo nipamykysokonaha. Bykyze niukurunaha.

17

Pauro tuktsa Tesaronika eze niaha. Anaeze kytsa nisibakzykynaha.

¹ Pauro Siras ahatsa niukurunaha. Apiporos Aporonia iwatsa ziharamunaha. Iwaze Tesaronika bo zumunaha. Anaeze Sudeutsa wahoro bo nipupunaha. ² Pauro siwahoro bo nitsuk. Iwaze Sudeutsa mybyrywy eze siuzuzukukwy bo nipupunaha. Sudeutsa mybyrywy eze harakyykbyihize siwahoro bo nipupunaha. Anaeze kytsa tuk Sesus soho nipamykysokonaha.

Amy ty Deus sohokotsa ziwatahakanaha ana soho ty hi nipamykysoko.
³ Tapara Deus harere humo sohokotsa ziwatahanaha:

— “Kiristu Deus zipenhata sinini mykara Kiristu mohyrikosokda. Bykyze mynahyryzikpo nikaranaha”. Iwa Deus harere humo botu ziwatahanaha. Anatyhi Sesus atsatu niy. Atahi mybo nipamykysoko. Atahi Deus zipenhata babata — Pauro nikara.

⁴ Wastuhu kytsa anahi ziwabynahaze Pauro harere bo yhy nikaranaha iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa niyziknaha. Pauro Siras ahatsa tuk niharapikykyknaha. Kytsa Kereko harere ituktsa niwatihi Sesus harere bo yhy nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporëtsa. Tapara Deus soho tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyretsa. Wytykyryk taparakykyry myhyrizikwaniza. Sesus harere bo hyhy nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporëza. Sizubarëtsa Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Aparakbaha izumubanaha.

⁵ Iwaze usts Sudeutsa, Sesus harere bo batu hyhy nikaranaha ihumo batu sispirikpo. Sizokdirëtsa nikaranaha, Pauro Siras ahatsa humo sizokdirëtsa. Iwaze simysapybyitsa nikaranaha. Kytsa batu sipasaratsihik sihumo nisiaknikinaha. Asahi Pauro Siras ahatsa soho nisisapybyrikinaha. Kytsa izumubanahaze pikyknikinaha. Siharere humo tahakyrikinaha iwatsahi Pauro Siras ahatsa bo nisiberikinaha. Iwaze Sasō wahoro bo nikaranaha. Wahoro hokbowy ziharakbaik niahatsahi nipupunaha. Iwaze Pauro Siras ahatsa zuba hana bo ja zipoiknaha. ⁶ Sibo zukbyitsa tu usts kytsa nisioktyhyryknaha. Nisiyrikinaha. Sasō, Sesus tukta niwatihi zikyrikinaha. Tesaronika ezektsa sipenhata bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Kakaik niaha Pauro tukta Siras soho ispe niaha:

— Asa hi myhudikhudikwy bo izumunaha. Nanabyitaba kytsa nisiaknikinaha. ⁷ Asahi Sasō wahoro eze niapykyryknaha. Mypehatsa Sesa Homa ezektsa pehatsa iharere bo batu ma aha. Iharere bo ka batu hyhy zikaha. Asa hi “Sesata mypehatsa byita tu. Usta mypehatsa babatakta. Sesus inarokota. Atahi myhyrizikwanita mykara”. Iwa mybo nitsasokonaha — nikaranaha.

⁸ Taparaktsa hudikhudikwy siharere ziwabynahaze paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Kytsa kino niwatihi Pauro Siras ahatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Sizubarëtsa sakyrirëtsa niapykyryknaha. ⁹ Iwatsahi hudikhudikwy taparaktsa okyrysaro ziaksenaha. Sasō Sesus tuktsa kino niwatihi tahaokyrysaro ziaksenaha, iwaze ispe niaha:

— Nabo päotaha! — niaha. Iwatsahi Sasō tatuktsa tuk ziksizonaha.

Kytsa sizubarëtsa Berija eze Pauro harere bo yhy nikaranaha.

¹⁰ Nakaramitsitsikze Sesus tuktsa Pauro Siras ahatsa Berija bo nisipehahiknaha. Iwaze Berija bo niukurunaha.

Niahatsahi Pauro Siras ahatsa Berija bo zumunaha. Sudeutsa wahoro bo inapupunaha. Anaeze Deus harere humo nisihyrinymyryky. ¹¹ Berija ezektsa mekywatsa tu, batu Tesaronika ezektsa watsa. Asahi Pauro harere piwaby tsihikiknaha. Zikzikbyituhukutu Deus harere papeu humo ky iwatahaha ty estuda nikaranaha iwatsahi Pauro harere wasani my pinymyryknaha. ¹² Iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa Sesus harere bo hyhy mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha. Sudeutsa Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa maha. Kereko iknyktsa Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa niwatihi. Wytykyryk myhyrizikwaniza Sesus humo sispirikporëza.

¹³ Kyze Sudeutsa Tesaronika ezektsa ana hi ziwabynahaze. Hawa Pauro Deus harere Berija eze nipamykysoko ziwabykynaha. Iwatsahi anabo izumukunaha. Izumubanahaze Pauro harere zisapybyrikinaha. Kytsa Pauro

harere bo batu hŷ zikaha iwahi mozihihiknaha. Kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo iwahi mozihihiknaha.

¹⁴ Kyze Sesus tuktsa Pauro Berija ekny iziksiwy zipegahiknaha. Wastuhu kytsa buburu zuba sak bo zioқтыhyryknaha. Niahatsahi Atenas bo niukurunaha. Siras Timoteo ahatsa zuba Berija eze nitarenaha. ¹⁵ Sesus tuktsa Berija bo ziksizonahaze Siras Timoteo pe niaha:

— Aidytaha! Atenas bo tykurunahaktsa! Pauro pahatsihikik niy — nikaranaha.

Pauro Atenas eze.

¹⁶ Kyze Pauro Atenas eze tuze Siras Timoteo ahatsa nisiperyky. Atenas eze ktsa mektsatu deustsabyitsa botu yhŷ nikaranaha. Deustsabyitsa sizubarētsa bo yhŷ ziknakaranaha, Pauro ana humo hi taokaniki. Nisipihikbatakanahatsa bo yhŷ ziknakaranaha iwatahi sihumo tisukatsihikrēta niyzik. ¹⁷ Niytahi Pauro Atenas eze ktsa bo nipamykysoikik. Sudeutsa wahoro eze Sudeutsa bo nipamykysoko. Sudeutsabyitsa asahi Sudeutsa sopykwy ty yhŷ nikaranaha asa kino niwatihi nipamykysoko. Zikzibytuhukutu anaeze hi simyharere wabykywy eze kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Asahi ibo nipamykysokonaha niwatihi iwaha humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa niyziknaha. ¹⁸ Kytsa nihyrikosokdata Epikurus tuktsa niaha. Utsa Estoikos asahi Seno tuktsa niaha. Kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Asa zuba Pauro soho ty nipamykysokonaha.

— Atakta maku amy ty ja katsa mybo motsaso tsihikik.

Tsihyrinymyrēta ja. Usta Deus soho ja motsaso tsihikik — nikaranaha. Iwa sihyrinymyrētsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Pauro Sesus soho nitsasoko. Kytsa Sesus wata mynahyryzikponaha nitsasoko. Iwatsahi asa zuba Pauro soho nipamykysokonaha. ¹⁹ Niahatsahi Pauro siuzuzukukwy bo Areopako inarokoha zioқтыhyryknaha. Anaeze hi inaharapekypykyknaha. ²⁰ Ipe niaha:

— Tupakta! Aharere katsa mybo tytsaso! Abaka aharere tsipiwaby tsihikiknaha. Aharere meky watu iwatsahi tsipiwaby tsihikiknaha. Aharere tsipinymyry tsihikiknaha — nikaranaha. Iwa Pauro bo nitsasokonaha.

²¹ Atenas eze ktsa ezytyk soho siakparawy.

— O aharere ezytyk soho ty katsa mybo typamykyso — nikaranaha. Zikbyituhukutu ezytyk soho ty nipamykysokonaha. Zikbyituhukutu ezytyk soho ty ziwabykynaha. Nawa zikzurukunaha. Iwatsahi Pauro pe niaha — Aharere ty katsa mybo tytsaso! — nikaranaha.

²² Niytahi Pauro rikto niy. Anaeze Areopako siuzuzukukwy eze rikto niy. Ispe niy:

— O Atenas eze ktsa wabytahaktsa! Ahadeutsa humo ahapybyrētsa tsimykaranaha. ²³ Ahahudikhudikwy taba zikzumukuze ahadeustsabyitsa ziknasinykyry, ahadeustsabyitsa haraharetsa bo iksa iky. Estuba harahare humo iwatahaha. “Usta Deus mynyhybyita” niy. Iwa harahare humo ziwatahaha. Ata hi ikiahatsa bo motsaso. Ata humo hi ikiahatsa batu ahaspirikpo ata hi pahahyrynymyryky. Taharere ahabo motsasoko. Utakta ihumo kaspirikporēta.

²⁴ Deus bijoikpe mybarawy iwa nizukni. Anaeze sispitutsa nisisukni-baik niwatihi. Atahi wahoro eze ba zikuru. Wahoro kytsa sukniheze ba zikuru. ²⁵ Katsaktsa Deus bo batu tytsumuēhŷ. Inamyrēnikita. Ata humo hi myspitutsa nisisukni. Ata humo hi mysysyokehanitsa tsinakaranaha. Ihumo mykurētsa.

²⁶ Taparaka petoktsa zuba nisisukni asahi Deus humo inamybarawynaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa itsekokatsa niyziknaha. Deus taparaktsa nisisukni. Abaka kytsa itsekokatsa maha. Nanabyitaba sisopykwy humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Kytsa sisapy ziwatawyky. Wastuhu kytsa taba nisisapyky. Utsa kytsa usta taba nisisapyky. Tapara sisuknihybyize sisapy zinykyry. ²⁷ Myzubahatsa nisisukni iwatsahi ibo myziberikinaha. Tozeka ja Deus mozikaha. Ata hiba mytuk mynapykyk. Nokponi byitatu tsipiberikinaha zeka tsimozikaha.

²⁸ Katsa ihumo myspitu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo tsimyzitabakanaha. Ihumo tsimyzurukunaha — Pauro niy. — Wastuhu kytsa ahatuk botu ziwatakanaha. Asahi papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Asahi:

“Katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa atahi nimysukni. Myzubaha Deus hyrytsa maha” nikaranaha. ²⁹ Deus hyrikoso harahare nizukninahaze batu wasani niaha. Deus harahare hyritywabyita, parata hyritywabyita, ouro hyritywabyita. Amy ty kytsa nizukninaha Deus hyritywabyita niy. ³⁰ Tapara kytsa batu sihyrinymyry. Deus sisoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Batu isty sininiwyky. Abaka meky watu my. Deus myzubaha pe niy:

“Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsmoewyhiknahaktsa! Iwatahi Deus kytsa simysapybyiri humo mysiokzo” niy. ³¹ Deus nawa puruze ziwatawy iwaze myzubatsa ibo tsinamykahabanaha Deus Sesus ziwatawy. Nawa puruze Sesus myzubahatsa soho motsaso. Atahi asaktsa simysapyrētsa my. Asaktsa batu simysapy maha. Iwa Sesus mysoho motsaso. Deus Sesus ziwatawy iwatahi hawa ty wasani ha humo tsihyrinymyrēta niy. Deus Sesus zihyryzikpowy. Ana humo hi niyze myzubatsa bo Sesus ziwatawy. Sesus nihyryzikosokda kyze Deus zihyryzikpowyze atahi ziwatawy — niy. Iwa Pauro Atenas Ezektsa bo Sesus soho nitsasoko.

³² Pauro Sesus hyryzikpowy nitsasokoze ana humo hi kytsa zimyijakanaha. Utsaktsa mahani. Asahi:

— O aibani katsa mybo tytsasozo — nikaranaha.

³³ Iwaze Pauro sapuwak zuba niy. ³⁴ Wastuhu kytsa Sesus harere bo hỹ nikaranaha asaktsa iharere humo sispirikporētsa. Pauro tuk nihapikypkybahyknaha. Estuba maku Dionisio inarokota, Sesus humo tispirikporēta niyzik. Atahi Aeropako inazuzuknahaze kytsaharerewabytsa. Ustatsa Damaris inarokotatsa Sesus humo tispirikporētatsa niyzik. Utsa niwatihi Sesus harere bo hỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha.

18

Pauro Korītio eze niapykyryk.

¹ Kyze Pauro Atenas ekze inaparak Korītio bo izumu. ² Anaeze a bo izumu. Atakta Homa ikny inaparak. Taoke tuk inatururuknaha. Atatsa Pirisira inarokotatsa Sudeutsa maha. Pōto eze nipuruknaha. Homa Itaria ekze inatururuknaha. Homa Ezektsa pehakatsa Kaudio inarokota ispe niy:

— Sudeutsa ahahudikhudikwy bo tsiksizonaha — niy. Iwatsahi nitururuknaha. Pauro sibo izumu. ³ Akuiro siraratsa hwyk ziwowoko isparik hyrity waha nikara. Pauro niwatihi siraratsa hwyk isparik hyrity waha ziwowoko sihyryzikporētsa iwaze okyrysaro ty zihuaknaha. Iwaze tahaparik huak humo hi tahadisahawy zibykyryknaha. Pauro Akuiro harape tuk tarabaja ziknakaranaha. Iwatahi Pauro iwahoro eze niapykyryk. ⁴ Sudeutsa byrykywy eze Pauro Sudeutsa wahoro bo inatsuk pororo ziknakara. Anaeze Deus harere Sudeutsa bo ziknapamykysoko. Sudeutsabyitsa kerokotsa bo kino niwatihi nipamykysoko. Sesus Deus zipehata mywata niyzik nisihyrinymyryky. Ana bo hi yhỹ maha mozihihik.

⁵ Kyze Siras Timoteo iwatsa Pauro bo izumunaha. Sudeutsa bo Deus harere ty nipamykysokonaha. Zikbyituhukutu Pauro Sudeutsa bo zuba nipamykysoko. Sudeutsa bo pykyhytu nitsasoko. Hawa Sesus Deus zipehata mywata niyzik nikara. ⁶ Sudeutsa iharere bo batu hŷ nikaranaha. Zisapybyrikinaha. Iwatahi siekze izoihik. Asaktsa Deus harere humo batu siakparawy iwaze ba ziksitsumuēhĩ. Niytahi tasuk zidydyky. Tasuk zidydykyze isopyk ty ba ziksitsumuēhĩ nisiwatawyky. Ispe niy:

— Utakta ba zahatsumuēhĩzo. Deus harere bo wabyziu ahabyi zeka batu ahatuk zikapykyk. Botu Deus wasania ty ahabo nitsasoko. Abaka Sudeutsabyitsa bo my. Deus wasania ty sibo motsaso. Ahawahoro eze ba ziktsaso — niy. Iwa nikara.

⁷ Kyze Pauro Tisio Sustas wahoro bo niy. Iwahoro Sudeutsa wahoro pauk baze tu niy. Atahi Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakara. Anaeze Pauro Sudeutsabyitsa bo Deus wasania ty nipamykysoko. Niytahi Sesus soho ty nipamykysokoze Kirispu Sesus harere bo hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta. ⁸ Tapara atakta Sudeutsa wahoro myhyrizikwanita. Aba Sesus humo tispirikporēta, iwahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa. Utsa Korĩtio ezektsa Deus wasania ty ziwabynahaze Sesus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa. Iwaze nisiharasusuhik.

⁹ Kyze unata Pauro zitsotospykyk. Mypehatsa Sesus ibo izumu ipe niy:

— O apyby byihu ja. Kytsa bo kaharere tytsasotohi. Pykpykbyijaty. ¹⁰ Uta atuk tu my. Ahumo kamypokzitsiukrēta. Batu aty tohi zikahasapybyriki. Kytsa sizubarētsa tahudikhudikwy eze tu kaharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha kahumo sispirikporētsa maha. Katuktsa moziknaha — niy. Iwa Pauro zitsotospykykze mypehatsa ibo nitsaso.

¹¹ Iwatahi Pauro ziknapykyrykspyk. Anaeze petok ziytyktseheze Sesus soho ty kytsa nisihyrinymyryky.

¹² Niahatsahi wastuhu Sudeutsa Pauro harere humo batu siakparawy. Iwaze itsipa humo Karijo bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Karijo Akaija ezektsa pehatsa niy. ¹³ Ipe niaha:

— Atakta kytsa nisihyrinymyryky. Iwatsahi sizubarētsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Mysopykbara ty nisihyrinymyryky — iwa mybarapetu nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Pauro nipamykyso tsihikik tatu batu. Karijo Sudeutsa pe niy:

— O Sudeutsa utakta batu waby kasopyk. Homa tsasopyk ty zuba my zeka piwabyziu. Taparaktsa ahadiritsa sopyk humo ka batu waby kasopyk. Utakta kahudikhudikwy eze zuba mypehatsa my. ¹⁵ Hawa ha ty ahasopyk soho ty tsiptiwabyziunaha. Ikiahatsa zuba anaty hi tsiptiwabyziunaha — niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi siharerewabykywy ekze nisiksiwyhik. ¹⁷ Iwatsahi Sosetenes nizokbatsinaha. Atahi Sudeutsa wahoro myhyrizikwanita nitsakikinaha. Siharerewabykytsitsa okeryk nitsakikiknaha. Karijo ibo iksa byita tu nikara.

Pauro Ātiokia bo ziksizo.

¹⁸ Kyze Pauro Korĩtio eze niapykyrykspyk. Aibani Sesus tuktsa nisierekek Korĩtio ekze niparak. Tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tahakokorohyknaha. Sirija bo niparak. Pisisira tabarikta Akuiro situk niukuru. Kēkereja bo zumunahaze, Pauro taharabihik. Taharabihikze sisopyk ty nikara iwa iharere Deus bo nipamykysoko ziwatawyky. Niukuruzonaha. Tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tahakokorohyknaha, niahatsahi Epeso bo zumunaha. ¹⁹ Zumunahaze Pauro nisierekek. Niytahi Sudeutsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Anaeze Deus wasania ty Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko. Kytsa ipe niaha:

²⁰ — O ikia katsa mybaze tytarekta — niaha. Pauro sibo batu hŷ niy.

²¹ Deus pikpehazo zeka myziksizo niy.

Iwaze nisierekek. Niytahi tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze takorohykzo niy.

²² Epeso ekze niparak Sesareja bo bybybyuzo. Iwaze Serusarêhe bo niukuru anaeze Sesus tuktsa bo niy sihumo tsihyrizikbarêta. Kyze niukuruzo. Ātiokia bo niy. Ātiokia Sirija eze tu niy. Anaeze niapykyrykspyk.

Aporo Epeso eze Deus harere nitsasoko.

²³ Niytahi niukuruzo. Harataba niukuru. Karatas hudikhudikwy bo niukuru. Pirisia hudikhudikwy bo niukuru. Nanabyitaba Sesus tuktsa nisi-hyrinymykyry. Nisitsumuëhĩkĩ sakurêta niyziknaha. Sesus humo sispirikporêta niyziknaha.

²⁴ Estuba maku Epeso bo izumu. Aporo inarokota Sudeu niy. Aresãdere eze nipuruk. Deus harere papeu humo tsihyrinymyrêta. Tsiharere-sapyrêta. ²⁵ Tapara myzubatsa Deus harere humo nisihyrinymyryky. Nitsasokoze kytsa piwabytoktokonaha. Deus humo tispirikporêta. Kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Deus harere humo nisihyrinymyry. Tapara hawa Suã kytsa nisiharasusuze ana humo zuba nisihyrinymyryky. Sesus inahyrizikpo ana humo hi batu ihyrinymyry. Kytsa Sesus tuktsa humo nisiharasusu ana humo kino batu ihyrinymyry. ²⁶ Sudeutsa wahoro eze nipamykysoko. Kytsa humo batu ipyby iwa nisihyrinymyry. Anaeze Pirisira Akuiro iwatsa ibo ziwabyky-naha. Iwatsahi tahawahoro bo zioqtyhyryknaha. Anaeze zitsumuëhĩkĩnaha. Sesus soho ty ibo nipamykysokonaha Sesus soho ziwabyze iharere bo hyỹ nikara ihumo tispirikporêta niyzik. Amy ty wasania ty zihyrinymyrykynaha. Iwatahi ihyrinymyryta babata niy. ²⁷ Kyze Aporo Sesus tuktsa pe niy:

— Abaka utakta Akasia bo pomo tsihikik — niy.

— Yhỹ. Tsi-pomo za — niaha. Niahatsahi papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. Utsa Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahakanaha. Asahi Akasia eze tu niaha. Asa hi:

— O ikiahatsa Aporo tsipokzitsikinahaktsa! — ziwatahakanaha. Kyze Aporo Akasia bo zumuze Sesus tuktsa ity zitsumuëhĩkĩnaha. Atahi Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko nisihyrinymyryky. ²⁸ Kytsa siokeryk Sudeutsa bo nipamykysoko. Nipamykysoziuku.

— Hawa haty mytsaty tsimykaranaha batu wasani my. Sesus Deus zipehata hi mywata niyzik. Ihumo kytsa simysapybyikitsa ziknakaranaha Deus mysiokzohik — niy.

Iwa sibo nipamykysoko. Amy ty nitsasoko Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha atsatu nikara. Kytsa iharere bo batu huahua. Iwa Aporo Sesus tuktsa nisitsumuëhĩkĩ. Asahi Akasia eze tu niaha.

19

Pauro Epeso eze Suã tuktsa bo nitsasoko.

¹ Aporo Korĩtio eze tuze Pauro paikpa niukuru. Iwaze Epeso bo zumu. Anaeze wastuhu Sesus tuktsa. Dose ahatsa kytsa nisi-hobyk. ² Pauro ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyỹ tsikahaze Deus hyrikoso ahabo ja my-nasik — niy.

— Batu. Deus hyrikoso batu mywabyhuk — nikaranaha.

³ — Hawa ty sa tsikarasusunaha. Amy ty sa ziwatawyhik — niy.

— Hawa Suã kytsa nisiharasusuku atsatu katsa kino nimyharasusuku — nikaranaha.

⁴ — Suã kytsa nisiharasusukuze tahamysapybyi zimoewynaha ana hi ziwatawyky. Kytsa nisiharasusuze nitsasoko. “Atakta bykyze mozumu ihumo ahaspirikporêtsaktsa!” nikara. Atahi botu izumu Sesus kino niy — niy. Ana hi ziwabynahaze nisiharasusuhik. ⁵ Nisiharasusukuze:

— Abaka Sesus tuktsa babatsa — niaha. Iwaze Pauro tatsyhyrypetsa ty siharek humo paik niy. ⁶ Tatsyhyrypetsa ty siharek humo paik niyze Deus hyrikoso sibo inasik. Iwatsahi ustsahere Deus zikwy humo nipamykysokonaha. Deus wasania ty nitsasokonaha ihyrikoso humo. Ihyrikoso situk mynapykyryk. ⁷ Dose Sesus tuktsa niaha.

⁸ Harakykbyihi byzoje zirahaze Pauro Sudeutsa wahoro bo pororo ziknakara. Anaeze Deus tyryktsa soho nitsasoikik. Ipybybyita nitsasoko. Nisihyrinymyryky niharapepehaikiknaha. ⁹ Wastuhu iharere bo h̃ybyri nikaranaha. Sioktsukanikitsa iwatsahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Sispirikpobyitsa hi sizubar̃etsa okzeka zisapybyrikinaha.

Niytahi Pauro usta wahoro bo nitsuk. Sesus tuktsa ituk usta wahoro bo nipupunaha, anaeze kytsa hyrinymyrykywy bo nipupunaha. Zihitsa Tirano inarokota. Anaeze Pauro zikbyituhukutu Sesus soho nitsasoko. ¹⁰ Petok niytyk tseheze Pauro nisihyrinymyryky. Iwatahi myzubaha Sesus soho ziwabykynaha. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi isoho ziwabykynaha. Asia Ezektsa sizubar̃etsa isoho ziwabykynaha.

Sewa hyrytsa hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwykyzykynaha.

¹¹ Niytahi Deus siwatawytsa nikara. Kytsa zikaha bara ty atsatu Deus nikara. Pauro tuk nikara. Deus zikwy Pauro tuk niyze iwaze Pauro siwatawytsa nikara. ¹² Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa panu Pauro harek humo kyty ziaksenaha. Anahumo hi simyitsapyritsa paik nikaranahaze nizororonaha. Hyrikoso sapybara kino niwatihi nisiksiwybaiknaha. ¹³ Wastuhu Sudeutsa sisukmotsa niukurunahaze hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwyhiknaha. Sesus naro humo motsasokyzykynaha iwatsahi hyrikoso sapybara mysiksiwyhiknaha. Pauro hi zisopykzu tsihikiknaha. Pauro hyrikoso sapybara pe niyze:

Sesus naro humo nabo p̃aoty nikara iwa nisiksiwyhik asaktsa iwa motsasokyzykynaha.

¹⁴ Sete kytsa nitsasokonaha. Itukytsa tahazo Sewa inarokota, Sudeu niy. Myhyrizikwanita Deus wahoro eze ziknapamykysokota niy. Iwaze hyrikoso sapybara nisiksiwykyzykynaha ispe nikaranahaze. ¹⁵ Hyrikoso isapybara hi ispe nikara:

— Sesus iny. Pauro kino niwatihi iny. Ikiahatsa ja amakatsa skaraba — ihyrikoso sapybara niy.

¹⁶ Niytahi maku atahi ihyrikoso sapybara izumuikik ihumo tsipaikr̃eta niyzik iwatahi tuku niy kytsa bo nisisukbatsi. Iwaze tykbo kytsa inarahana nisikiki. Sisuk zisisykbak iwaze niwakiknaha. Wahoro ekze sisukbyitsa tu niwakiknaha. ¹⁷ Epeso Ezektsa ana hi ziwabynahaze Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi sipybyr̃etsa nikaranaha. Myzubaha Sesus soho humo siharereziur̃etsa.

¹⁸ Tapara simyrawykytsa tu abaka batu. Sesus humo sispirikpor̃etsa niyziknaha. Imysapybara ty nikaranaha Pauro bo nipamykysokonaha. Hawaha ty taparaka ziknakaranaha ka zimoewybaiknaha. Sesus humo sispirikpor̃etsa niyziknaha. ¹⁹ Niahatsahi papeu ty zozozo nikaranaha. Ana papeu humo myrawy ziwatahakanaha zozozo nikaranaha. Iwatsahi papeu hi ziwezobaiknaha. Kytsa sizubar̃etsa sibo iktsa niahaze papeu tsipokzitsiar̃ena ty ziwezobaiknaha. Okyrysaro ty s̃ikũeta miu ahatsa parata hi niaha. ²⁰ Iwaze ustsahere Deus zikwy humo nipamykysokonaha. Deus wasania ty nitsasokonaha ihyrikoso humo. Ihyrikoso situk mynapykyryk. ⁷ Dose Sesus tuktsa niaha.

Epeso eze kytsa nisiaknikinaha.

²¹ Kyze hawa niyze Pauro Serusar̃ehe bo nizihikik. Tapara Masedonia bo niukuru iwaze Akasia bo inakozore. Deus hyrikoso iwa ty mytsaty niy. Pauro tihi:

— Utakta Serusarēhe bo mynakozore. Aibani zuba Homa bo mozihikik mytsaty mykara — niy.

²²⁻²⁴ Niytahi petoktsa tatsumuēhītsa nisipehaka. Masedonia bo taharaze nisipeha Timoteo Erasto iwatsa nisipeha. Paurota Asia eze nitarespyk Deus wasania ty nitsasoko. Nanabyitaba kytsa Deus harere ziwabykynaha. Sizubarētsa Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha.

Kyze niytahi maku Demetirio inarokota. Deus wasania ty batu hỹ niy. Iwatahi Pauro humo takyriki. Atahi Diana wahoro hyrikoso waha nizukni. Kytsa sizubarētsa atsatu nikaranaha. Sinamy hi zihuakaknaha. Kytsa sibo okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty nyny nikaranaha. Epeso ezektsa Diana humo siakparawy.

— O Diana mydeus tsimy — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwatahi Demetirio kytsa sizubarētsa sinamy humo tahakyrikinaha. Atahi tahatuktsa nisibet-sakaknaha, nisiaknikinaha. ²⁵ Asahi izumubanaha. Niytahi Demetirio ispe niy:

— O katuktsa katsa mynamyrētsa myhyriziktsokzawy humo tsimykaranaha, katsa Diana wahoro tsibik waha tsipihuaknahaze kytsa okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty mybo nyny nikaranaha. ²⁶ Atakta Pauro nanabyitaba niukuru. Kytsa bo nipamykysoko. Hawa ty ja kytsa nizuknikinaha deusbyitatsatu niy. Deus babata byitatsatu niy. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa Diana humo batu siakparawy. Diana zimoewybaiknaha. Abaka Epeso ezektsa Pauro harere bo hỹ nikaranaha. ²⁷ Myhumo batu imysapy. Kytsa Diana pimoewyhihknaha zeka mynamybyitsa tsimoziknaha. Batu okyrysaroko. Kytsa tyso byizeka.

“O Diana wahoro zubata my. Mydeus wahoro zubata” mykaranaha. Niwaze Diana humo batu siakparawy. Myhyrizikwybyitatsa niyzik — niy.

²⁸ Iwatsahi kytsa anahi ziwabykynahaze Pauro humo tahakyrikinaha. Niahatsahi kazi nikaranaha:

— Diana myhyrizikwanitatsa. Atatsa hi mydeus — Opykani kazi nikaranaha.

²⁹ Anatyhi Epeso ezektsa kazi nikaranaha. Diana mydeus mybarapetu nikaranaha. Ziaknikinaha. Asatu tahabetsakaknaha. Kytsa Kaijo, Aris-tarakus iwatsa petoktsa makutsa Pauro tuktsa niaha. Masedonia ezektsa niaha. Kytsa sitsipatsa humo nisioktyhyryknaha. Nisikyrikinaha. Atsoko sizuzukukwy sihezōjena bo nisioktyhyryknaha. ³⁰ Pauro myzubaha bo pomo tsihikik. Batu. Sesus tuktsa batu hỹ niaha. ³¹ Utsa kytsa niwatihi papeu ty Pauro bo ziskyryknaha. Myhyrizikwanitsa Asia eze ipe niaha:

— Siuzuzukwy bo ka pāo pāobyity. Katsa mybo ka tysosobyity — nikaranaha. ³² Niahatsahi kytsa kazi nikaranaha. Mekywatu nikaranaha. Sakyrirētsa niapykyryknaha. Paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Wastuhu kytsa:

— Hawa ha bo skaraba tsinauzuzukuknaha — nikaranaha. ³³ Sizubarētsa Pauro tuktsa maha. Sudeutsa niwatihi sihumo tahakyrikinaha. Iwatsahi Sudeutsa Aresādere kytsa okze zipehahiknaha. Atatu tabetesa tsihikik. Iwaze tatsyhyrype ty pawyk niy. Iwaha humo hi kytsa pyk ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ³⁴ Maku Sudeu ziny nahaze opykani kazi nikaranaha.

— O Diana myhyrizikwatatsa mydeus. Atatsa Epeso ezektsa mydeus my — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwa kazi nikaranaha. Diana mydeus zispihik-batakanaha. Aibani niakakapykyknaha opykani duas oras kazi nikaranaha.

³⁵ Niytahi maku kytsa sizubarētsa tahabyripykpyk zuba niaha. Estuba kytsaharere motsasokota. Ispe niy:

— O Epeso ezektsa wabytaha! Katsaktsa Diana wahoroze nataperyky ana hi kytsa sizubarëtsa sihyrinymyry. Harahare tsibik bijoikpe ikny inasik taperykynaha. ³⁶ Batu aty tohi mype ziky:

“Batu wasani my. Iwatsahi batu kaka tsimaha. Akso byitaha. Myt-satyziu tsimaha” niy. ³⁷ Amy skaraba kytsa tsiknasioktyhyryknaha Diana wahoro namy batu ziaksenaha. Batu sitsyhyryboa. Diana soho ty batu tyso. Batu siharerewabymybara. ³⁸ Kytsa Diana wahoro hyrikoso tsibik waha nizuknikinahatsa mytaokanikinaha zeka myhyrizikwanitsa bo maha. Pisapybyrikinaha zeka kytsa harerewabytsa bo maha. Bytykareze kytsa ba zikmybetsakaknaha, ana bo zuba kytsa pibetsakaknaha. Kytsa harerewabytsa inazuzukuknaha. ³⁹ Inauzuzuknahaze ana humo hi sibo tsimypamykysokonaha zeka wasani my.

⁴⁰ Abaka katsa batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Batu isapy tsimykaranaha. Tozeka ja Homa ezektsa sipehatsa mype maha:

“Tsinazuzuknahaze batu wasani tsimaha. Hawa tsimaha ahabete sa nymyryhybyitsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi tsinauzuzuk tsihikikzonaha batu hỹ ziky”.

Iwa zeka myty sinini mykaranaha mype tysoso byitaha — niy.

⁴¹ Niytahi kytsa pe:

— Nabo päotaha! — niy.

Yhỹ nikaranaha. Ziksizonaha.

20

Pauro Masedonia Keresia iwaha bo niukuru.

¹ Zipykbaiknahaze Pauro Sesus tuktsa inasikypykykze ispe niy:

— Utakta aba piksi. Masedonia bo mokuru. Sesus humo tyspirikpotohina-haktsa! — niy. Iwazehi inakubaiknaha. ² Kyze Epeso ekze niparak. Niytahi Masedonia bo niukuru. Sizubarëtsa Sesus tuktsa bo inakozore. Pauro harere bo yhỹ nikaranaha. Sesus humo nisispirikpoko. Niytahi Keresia bo zumu. ³ Anaeze harakykbyihi byzoje zitsuze iwaze buburu zuba sak bo nipara tsihikik iwaze Sirija bo niparak. Sudeutsa Pauro pibeze tsihikiknaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— Pauro tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze tu tabezehik — nikaranaha. Pauro ana soho ziwaby. Hawa pibeze tsihikiknaha anahi ziwabyky. Iwatahi buburu zuba bo batu pão tsaraha bo batu koro. Niytahi Pauro hara taba niukuru. Masedonia bo ziksizo.

⁴ Utsa Sesus tuktsa ituk niukurunaha. Sopataro Pihotse atahi Berija eze nipuruk, Aristarakus, Sekũdo niwatihi Tesaronika ezektsa, Kaijo Derebe ezekta, Timoteo, Tikiko, Toropimo Asia ezektsa iwatsa Pauro tuk niukurunaha. ⁵ Asaktsa myharaze niukurunaha. Toroade zumunahaze nymyper-ykynaha. ⁶ Iwaze Sudeutsa myikaha sapy bo. Nawa zuruze atsikara ziokoknaha nipykze katsa Toroade bo tsimykurunaha. Mytsyhyrytsa wa zuruze tsikurunahaze Toroade bo zukzuk tsikaha. Anaeze mytukytsa tsik-sihobykzonaha. Anaeze nawa zuruze mytsyhyrytsa wa estuba ziharamu tsikapykykspyknaha.

Pauro Sesus tuktsa Toroade bo inakozore.

⁷ Nubaze Sudeutsa byrykywy sizubarëtsa Sesus tuktsa tuk tsikypykyryknaha. Katsaktsa atsikara ty tsitsatsakaknaha iwaze Sesus bo mytsaty tsinakaranaha. Iwaze Pauro nisihyrinymyryky. Miwa botu moparak iwatahi nisihyrinymyryky. Unopokte nisihyrinymyryky yzuzukukwy jobo ipokpedawy niy. ⁸ Anaeze rikatsa tsizubarëna. Zipopokoknaha amypubyri niyzik.

⁹ Mykyryburukta Eutiko inarokota atahi Pauro harere ziwaby. Ihyrizikokwy baze nidyhyky. Iotutsa izumu Pauro nitsasokoze atsoko inaraha. Jo bo ipokpedawy ezektatu inaraha. Iwaze ziwabykynahatsitsa tyk bo inasiknaha. Mykyryburukta bo izumunaha. Botu zumuza iwaze Pauro niwatihi jobo ipokpedawy ikny inasik. ¹⁰ Niytahi Pauro ibo zumu. Ibaze taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy ziharapyrykik iwaze Sesus tuktsa pe niy: — Ahasukatsihikbyihu ja mynahyryzikpo — niy.

¹¹ Kyze Pauro jobo ipokpedawy bo nidozo. Atsikara zitsatsakaknaha iwa hawa Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Tsiokok-nahaze Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Pauro nisyhyrinymyry nakyokzoze iwaze niparak. ¹² Niytahi mykyryburukta tawahoro bo ziksizo. Sizubarëtsa ihumo sakurëtsa nikaranaha.

Pauro Toroade bo niparak Miretus bo niukuru.

¹³ Pauro mype niy:

— Aba uta mokuru. Asos bo harataba mokuru. Anaeze ikiahatsa tsikpery-naha. Ikiahatsaktsa tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze tsimykurunaha — niy.

Yhÿ tsimykaranaha. Iharaze tsikukurunaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze kokokorohyk tsikaha. Asos bo tsikukurunaha. ¹⁴ Anaeze Pauro mytuk usta tsaraha puëtsikbyita kokokorohyk tsikaha. Myzubarëtsa Miterene bo tsikukurunaha. ¹⁵ Estuba tsikurunahaze tsikzikdihi bo bybybyu tsikaha. Tsikzikdihi Kois inarokoha. Estuba tsikurunahazoze usta tsikzikdihi bo bybybyu tsikaha. Samo inarokoha. Estuba tsikuruzonahaze Miretus myskeporokwy bo tsikumunaha. ¹⁶ Epeso batu kozore, Pauro Asia eze batu hÿbyri nikara. Aidy Serusarëhe bo pomo tsihikik. Tapara Pëtekoste myikaha Serusarëhe bo pomo tsihikik.

Pauro Sesus tuktsa sispirikpohonahatsa Epeso ezektsa bo nipamykysoko.

¹⁷ Pauro Miretus eze tuze mektatu zipeha. Ipe niy:

— Epeso bokta! Sispirikpohotsa Sesus tuktsa pe tsimy.

“Pany Pauro bo tsinakozorenahaktsa! Miretus bo tsimahaktsa!” tsimy — niy.

Yhÿ niy. Miretus Epeso harape pauk baze tu niy. ¹⁸ Sispirikpohonahatsa Sesus tuktsa zumunahaze Pauro ispe niy:

— O katukytsa, tapara ikiahatsa tuk ikapykyrykspek. Hawa ikykara naha humo ahahyrynymyrëtsa. Mypehatsa tsyhyryze ihyriziktsokzawy humo ikykaraze hawa kasopik humo ahahyrynymyrëtsa. ¹⁹ Ikiahatsa baze batu katyso “Utakta myhyrizikwy puhuk byitatu”. Kytsa simysapybyritsa tu nikaranaha ana humo kasukatsihikrëta. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ana bo iktsa ikyze batu kaku. Sudeutsa zikbeze tsihikiknaha iwatahi sinini ikykara. Deus harere wasania ty zuba ikpamykysoikik. ²⁰ Amy ty wasani ahabo ikpamykysoko. Ahauzuzukukwy eze ikpamykysoko, ahawahoro eze kino niwatihi ikpamykysoko, Sesus soho sizubarëtsa bo ikpamykysoko. ²¹ Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi ikpamykysoko.

“Ahamysapybyri tsmoewyhihiknahaktsa! Deus bo tynapamykysonahaktsa kytsa! Sesus harere bo zuba yhÿ tsimykaranaha ihumo tyspirikponahaktsa kytsa iky.”

Iwa zahahyrynymyryky. Iwa humo hi ahaspirikporëtsa tsmoziknaha.

²² Abaka Serusarëhe bo mokuru. Deus hyrikoso humo piksi. Atahi zikpehaka Serusarëhe eze tuze hawa ja kape my batu kahyrynymyry. ²³ Anaeze sinini mykara ana humo hi kahyrynymyrëta. Sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo pikoroknaha. Pikpawaranaha. Sihudikhudikwytsa bo iknakozoreze Deus hyrikoso ana humo hi kabo nitsasoko. Iwa Deus hyrikoso kabo nitsasoko.

Batu kapyby. ²⁴ Pomoza zeka mahani my. Kahyriziktsokzawy pepykbaka. Ana hi mozihihik. Kahyriziktsokzawy Sesus kabo nyny niy. Anahi pepyk tsihikik h̃y. Sesus kape niy: “Kytsa bokta! Ispe tsimy:

‘Ahamysapybyri tsmoewyhihknahaktsa! Iwaze Deus pahaokzohik Deus harere bo zuba yh̃y tsimykarannahaze Deus ahamysapybyri pahaokzohik’ tsimy” niy. Iwa kape niy. Iwaha hi kahyriziktsokzawy pepyk tsihikik.

²⁵ Tapara ikiahatsa bo hawa Deus tyryktsa tsmoziknaha nitsasoko anatyhi nipamykysoko. Kyzeka ikiahatsa ba ziknyzonaha. ²⁶ Wasani mykara. Aty ahatuk Deus harere bo habyi zeka atahi batu h̃y my. ²⁷ Hawa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tsmoziknaha anasoho iksasoko. Tsizubarēna ty zuba ikpamykysoko. Deus kape nikara anahi ikpamykysobaik.

²⁸ Pykyhytutaha tsiapybakanaha ja! Sesus tuktsa humo ahamypokzitiukuktsa niy. Deus hyrikoso zahawatawy. Iwatahi Sesus tuktsa tahapokzitsikinaha. Asahi Sesus tuktsa niaha. Sesus sisapyzeken nihyrikosokda iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. ²⁹ Myparakze simysapybyikitsa ahabo mozumukunaha. Simyspihikbatanikitsa. Ahape mybarapetu mykaranaha. Sesus harere bo batu h̃y niaha, ihumo batu sispirikpo. Iwatsahi mybarapetu mykaranaha. Parinita hyritywatsa hozipyrykzatsa mysiboronaha wa. Hawa parini hozipyrykza piboro nawa kytsa Sesus humo batu yh̃y niaha iwatsahi ikiahatsa humo kino pahakse tsihikiknaha. Barapetu mykaranaha iwa pahamyi tsihikiknaha. ³⁰ Ikiahatsa tuk mybarapetu tsimykarannaha. Iwaze usts Sesus tuktsa metutu anaeze mykaranaha.

³¹ Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha. Tysiperyziukunahaktsa. Harakykbyihi niytyk tseheze zahahyrinymyryky, okoroze unata kino niwatihi Deus wasania ty ikpamykysoikik. Sinini ikykara. Iwa mytsatyziu tsimaha.

³² Deus ahamumo tsmypokzitsiukrēta. Deus harere bo hỹy tsimykarannaha, batu ahapyby. Deus harere bo hỹy tsimykarannaha zeka Sesus humo tsmyspirikpotohinaha. Deus kytsa sizubarētsa ityryktsa moziknaha tsipinymyrykynaha. Isapy ha ty zuba tsiptaksekenaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi situk tsimyarapekypykyknaha. ³³ Utakta ahatukze batu ahanamy tyhyryk. Ahanamy parata ouro ahaty batu hyryk. Ahasuk ty batu hyryk. ³⁴ Kahyriziktsokzaha ty zuba ikykara. Iwaha hi mynamy inynyhik ikykara. Niwatihi zahawatawy hawa ty sinamybyikitsa bo tysitsumuēh̃naha. ³⁵ Hawa ahatsumuēh̃k̃i iwa ahahyrinymyryky. Tapara mypehatsa tihi:

“Kytsa mybo nyny maha zeka wasani my. Katsa hi usts kytsa bo nyny tsimaha zeka mykurētsa babatsa tsmoziknaha” niy. Tubabatu Sesus nitsasoko. Iharere bo mytsaty tynakaranaha — niy. Iwa Pauro sispirikpohotsa bo Epeso ezektsa nipamykysoko.

³⁶ Iharere nipykbaze taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niy. Deus bo nipamykysoko. ³⁷⁻³⁸ Iwaze sizubarētsa nipuziukunaha. Pauro niparakze ipokzi nipuziukunaha. Ity ziharapyryknahaze sisukatsihikrētsa nikaranaha. Pauro ispe niyze:

— Ba ziknyzonaha — niy iwatsahi sisukatsihikrētsa niyziknaha. Niahatsahi ituk tsaraha puētsikbyita bo nikurunaha.

21

Pauro Serusarēhe bo niukuru.

¹ Iwaze tsikserikiknaha. Tsikukurunaha. Tsaraha puētsikbyita eze kokokorohyk tsikaha. Iwaze tsikebanaha. Tsikzikdihi Kos inarokoha tsikumunaha. Petok zuruze tsikukuruzonaha Hodes peske myporokwy bo tsikumunaha. Iwaze usta hudikhudikwy bo Patara inarokoha tsikukurunaha. ² Anaeze

usta tsaraha puëtsikbyita tsihobyknaha ataeze kokokorohyk tsikaha. Iwaze Penise bo tsikukurunaha. Tsikzikdihi bo tsikozonaha. ³ Tsikzikdihi Sipire inarokoha. Tsikebakanaha. Iwaze Sirija wataba tsikukurunaha. Iwaze Tiro bo bybybyu tsikaha. Anaeze tsaraha puëtsikbyita kytsa namy zizukuknaha sinamy Tiro eze zerekeknaha. Iwa Tiro bo tsikumunaha. Tsiperyknaha.

⁴ Iwaze Sesus tuktsa tsiksihobyknaha. Mytsyhyrytsa wa zurunahaze situk tsikypykyryknaha. Pauro bo Deus hyrikoso humo nitsasokonaha ipe nikaranaha:

— O Serusarêhe bo batu pão — nikaranaha. Tapara Deus hyrikoso sibo nitsaso hawa ty Pauro bo mykara. ⁵ Mytsyhyrytsa wa zurunahaze tsikukuruzonaha. Sesus tuktsa mytuk pihik sak bo inaskiknaha. Kytsa wytykyryk tahyrytsa tuk iwatsa mytuk nimyra bo izumubanaha. Anaeze myekaratsa humo puruk puruk tsikaha. Deus bo tsikpamykysokonaha. ⁶ Kyze ispe tsikaha:

— Abaka katsa tsipiksinaha — tsikaha.

— Yhÿ. Tsipiksinaha za. Deus ahatuk tu napykyryk. Tsipiksinaha — niaha.

Iwaze tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze kokokorohyk tsikaha. Asa hi tahawahoro bo ziksizonaha. Iwa Tiro bo tsikukuruzonaha.

⁷ Tsikukurunaha. Pytoromaida bo tsikumunaha. Anaeze Sesus tuktsa tuk estuba tsikururenaha.

⁸ Byriri tu Sesareja bo tsikumunaha. Piripi wahoro bo tsikpupunaha. Atahi Deus harere wasania ty ziknatsasokota. Tubabatu sete kytsa Serusarêhe eze iwatawyhyta, Piripi situk estuba niy. Iwahoro eze tsikapykyrykspyknaha.

⁹ Ihryryza sizapetok sizapetok aha. Sipyitsabyriza niaha. Deus harere nitsasokonahaza.

¹⁰ Kyze maku Sudeja ikny ta izumu. Deus harere nitsasokota niy. Akabo inarokota. ¹¹ Hawa Deus mykara ibo nitsasokoro. Atahi katsa mybo izumubahaneze Pauro izikwoekaïwy ziaксе. Iwaze tapyrytsa nisihâihâihik. Tatsyhyrypetsa iwa nisihâihâihik. Izikwoekaïwy ty nisihâihâiki. Iwaze ispe niy:

— O Deus hyrikoso tihi:

“Aty sa zihitsa izikwoekaïwy piakwaraka. Atsatu kytsa ibo piakwaraka. Serusarêhe eze tu my Sudeutsa ity pipyrywarakanaha. Sudeutsabyitsa bo pioktyhyryknaha” — niy. Nawa Akabo Pauro bo nitsasoko.

¹² Iharere tsiwabykynahaze Pauro pe tsimaha:

— Serusarêhe bo ka pão pãobyitykta! — tsimytsasoikiknaha. Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa atsatu nitsasokonaha. Iksikirize ana humo hi nipuziukunaha.

¹³ Pauro ispe niy:

— Amo skaraba tsimopuziukunaha. Ikiahatsa tsipiksuka tsihikiknaha. Pikykwaranaha zeka Serusarêhe eze ana humo batu kapyby. Pikbezenaha zeka Sesus humo wasani my — niy.

¹⁴ Iwa Pauro mytsaty mykara batu hawa tohi zikaha tsikykaranaha. Iwaze pão pãobyity batu tysozo. Ipe tsikaha:

— Deus humo wasani tsimy — tsikykaranaha.

¹⁵ Kyze mynamy tsizozokonahaze Serusarêhe bo tsikukuruzonaha.

¹⁶ Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa Sesareja Ezektsa mytuk niukurunaha. Nimyoktykyryknaha Menaso wahoro bo nikaranaha. Atahi tubabatu Sesus tukta nikara. Sipire tsikzikdihi eze nipuruk. Iwahoro eze tsikapykyrykspyknaha.

Pauro Tsiaku bo inakozore.

¹⁷ Serusarêhe bo tsikumunahaze Sesus tuktsa myhumo sakurêtsa niyziknaha. ¹⁸ Iwaze byiri tu Tsiaku bo tsinakozorenaha. Sispirikpohotsa

Sesus tuktsa Serusarēhe ezektsa anabo hi izumubanaha. ¹⁹ Pauro sibo pykyhytu nipamykysoko. Hawa Deus nikara tahyriziktsokzawy humo nipamykysoba. Hawa Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere bo ziwabynaha ana soho ty hi nipamykysobaik. ²⁰ Ana humo hi ziwabynahaze sizubarētsa Deus pe niaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — nikaranaha. Niahatsahi Sesus tuktsa Pauro bo nitsasokonaha:

— O myziky wabyty. Sudeutsa sizubarētsa Sesus tuktsa niyziknaha. Iwatsatu Moises harere bo yh̄y mykaranaha. ²¹ Sizubarētsa situk ka: “O Pauro Sudeutsa harere meky watu nisihyrinymyryky. Asaktsa Sudeutsabyitsa tahahudikhudikwy ba eze tu zurukunaha iharere meky watu nisihyrinymyryky. Iwatahawy tahahyrytsa piak ty zyzykbyitaha nisihyrinymyryky taparaktsa Sudeutsa sisopykwyty batu h̄y nisihyrinymyryky iwatsahi mysopyk zimoewy nikaranaha.” Iwa asoho ziwabynaha.

²² Iwaze hawa sa tsimaha. Sizubarētsa ikia Serusarēhe bo tsikumu naha humo botu ziwabybanaha. ²³ Iwa tsimy. Tykareze tu kytsa sapetoktsa sapetoktsa niaha. Deus bo tahaharere ty nyny niaha. Iwatsahi asaktsa atuk tysioktyhyk. Amy ty wasani Sudeutsa sopyk wy humo ikia tsimykara. ²⁴ Kytsa situk tsimy. Kytsa tahaharabikinaha. Myraratsa ty Deus bo nyny mykaranaha. Sibo okyrysaro ty nyny tsimy zeka tsipisapyky mytsaty tsimaha. Okyrysaro ty nyny tsimy zeka tsiharabinaktsa. Anaty hi tsimyzeka Sudeutsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Ikia Moises harere bo yh̄y tsimykara ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa. ²⁵ Sudeutsabyitsa bo botu tsiktsasokonaha. Sibo botu tsikwatahakanaha. Sesus tuktsa bo tsiwatahakanaha hi:

“Ahazoho botu Deusbyitsa tu okeryk nyny niy zeka hauk hauk byitaha. Kytsa usts a okeza bo ka ba ziaksenaha. Taoke zuba tyzibykyhyky. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi usta maku bo iktsa zuba tynakaranaha. Ahazoho spu ty ka tsō tsō byitaha. Siraratsa tsimysisoikpyryrykpyryryknaha zeka hauk hauk byitaha. Iwa sibo tsiwatahakanaha. Usts a sopyk ty zuba batu h̄y mykaranaha zeka wasani maha” — niaha. Iwa myhyrizikwanitsa Pauro bo nitsasokonaha.

Yh̄y niy.

²⁶ Niytahi Pauro atsatyty nikara. Iwaze estuba zuruze kytsa tuk Deus wahoro zubata bo niy. Ziknapamykysokota niyze wasani my. Pauro Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze bo nitsuk. Kytsa tuk nipupunahaze ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo nikaranaha. Siraratsa nisibanahaze ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo nitsasokonaha. Siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny niaha. Pauro hi siraratsa ty kytsa tsyhyryze nyny niy. Mytsyhyrytsa wa puruze sete ziharamuze siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny niaha. Anaty hi ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo nitsasokonaha.

Kytsa Pauro Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze itsipa humo zioikyhyryknaha.

²⁷ Pauro Deus wahoro zubata bo nitsuk. Mytsyhyrytsa wa zurunahaze asiba nepykze Sudeutsa kytsa nisiaknikinaha. Tapara Pauro Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze ibo iktsa nikaranaha iwatsahi nisiaknikinaha. Kytsa ihumo tahakyrikinaha. Iwatsahi Pauro nizokbatsinaha.

²⁸ Tahaksoho ty opykani kazi nikaranaha. Asahi:

— Sudeutsa aidytsa tymytsumuēhīnahaktsa. Atakta tyzokbatsinahaktsa! Nanabyitaba kytsa ziknasihyrinymyryky hawa isapybara ty ziknasihyrinymyryky. Atahi kytsa pe:

“Sudeutsa batu simysapy maha. Moises harere bo batu h̄y zikaha. Deus wahoro zubata humo batu iktsa zuba zikaha Sudeutsabyitsa Deus wahoro

zubata bo nisioktyhyryk” — nikaranaha. Iwa Sudeutsa Pauro soho mybarapetu nikaranaha. Asahi Asia ikny niaha.

²⁹ Ana hi nitsasokonaha Teropemo humo niy. Teropemo Epeso ezekta niy. Serusarêhe eze Pauro tuk niukuru. Sudeutsa zinynaha. Pauro Teropemo Deus wahoro zubata bo zioctyhyryk mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha.

³⁰ Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarêtsa aidy inauzuzukuknaha. Niharapehudizukunaha Pauro tsipa humo zioctyhyryknaha. Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze zikyrikinaha. Aidy hokbowytsa nisihyrizikyryrykbaiknaha. ³¹ Zibeze tsihikiknaha zetu. Iwaze sodadutsa pehatsa isoho ziwaby amakata ipe niy:

— O kytsa sizubarêtsa myzokyrykynaha. Maku pibeze tsihikiknaha — niy.

³² Iwatahi sodadutsa pehatsa atsoko niparak. Sodadutsa sizubarêtsa nisioktyhyryk Pauro bo izumunaha. Sodadutsa izumunahaze kytsa Pauro nitsakikinahatsa pyk niaha. ³³ Sipehatsa sodadutsa pe niy:

— O pany tyzioctyhyknahaktsa niy. Iwatahi kytsa batu tybeze. Karikutsitsiwytsa petoktsa tsiakwaranahaktsa! tsimaha — niy.

Iwaze kytsa pe niy:

— Aty skaraba niy. Hawa sa nikara — niy.

³⁴ Niahatsahi sizubarêtsa kazi nikaranaha. Wastuhu kytsa kazi nikaranaha. Utsa meky watu kazi nikaranaha. Sakyrirêtsa niapykyryknaha.

Iwatahi sodadutsa pehatsa batu ihyrinymyry. Hawa hatsa kytsa Pauro nitsakikinaha batu ihyrinymyry. Iwatahi sodadutsa pe niy:

— Mywahoro bo tsioktyhyryknaha — niy. Iwaze sodadutsa tahawahoro bo zioctyhyryknaha. ³⁵ Siwahoro bo izumubahaninahaze zibykyryknaha. Tazukurukwy bo zebykyryknaha. Sizubarêtsa humo tahapepyry bete zebykyryknaha.

³⁶ Kytsa tahakyrikinaha siapik niukurunaha. Tahakyrikinaha babatu.

— Tabezehikta tabezehikta! nikaranaha.

Pauro atatu tabetesaka.

³⁷ Sodadutsa wahoro bo asiba napupunahaze Pauro sipehatsa pe niy. Kereko harere ty nipamykysoko:

— Utakta ikia bo mopamykysoko zeka wasani my — niy. Sipehatsa ipe niy:

— Ikia Kereko harere humo tsahyrinymyrêta sa. ³⁸ Ikia sa atakta maku Esito iknykta niy. Amakata kytsa nihapikyrykyknaha iwatsahi Homa ezektsa nisisukyrykynaha. Amakata kwatero miutsa kytsa ipehakatsa ja nikara. Asahi kytsa nasibakanahatsa. Jerukbara eze niapykyryknaha. Tozeka ja ikia hi ja — niy.

³⁹ — Batu. Atabyita tu. Utakta Sudeu, Sirisia iknyta. Taraso eze ikpurukta, Taraso puêtsikbara. Uta myzubaha bo mopamykyso zeka yh̃y tsimy — niy.

⁴⁰ — Yh̃y typamykysokta — niy. Pauro sodadutsa wahoro tahazukurukwy bete niriktohoko. Tatsyhyrype tyhi pawyk niy. Iwaze nipykbaiknaha. Pykpyk zuba niaha. Eberaiko harere ispe niy:

22

¹ — O katukytsa myzotsa iwatsa kaharere bo wabytaha! Utakta wasani mykara iwatahi pikbetesaka — niy. ² Sudeutsa tihi:

— O myharere motsasoko — nikaranaha. Tahabyri ziwabykynaha.

³ Iwaze Pauro nitsasokozo:

— Utakta Sudeu. Sirisia iknyta. Taraso eze ikpuruk. Jabasize Serusarêhe eze iknapykyk. Anaeze Kamarieu kahyrinymyrytsa niy, zikspirikpoko. Moises harere ty zikyrinymyryky. Taparaktsa myzotsa harere ty inymyryky. Deus Moises zihyrinymyryky ana humo hi uta kino inymyry tsihikik. Iwa

ikykara. Aba ikiahatsa kino niwatihi atsatu tsimykaranaha. ⁴ Iwatahi Sesus tuktsa humo ikykyriki. Iksisukyryky. Kytsa wytykyryk iwatsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo ikxioktykyryk. Ziknasiba tsihikik.

⁵ Iwaze taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa kytsaharerewabytsitsa iwatsa hawa sisopykwy humo zikzururuku sihyrinymyrētsa. Asahi papeu ty Sudeutsa tsyhyryze kabo nyny niaha. Iwaze Sudeutsa Damasko ezektsa kasoho humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Sesus tuktsa mysimyija tsihikik iwaze Damasko bo niukuru. Sesus tuktsa mysioktyk tsihikik sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo mysioktyhyk. Karikutsitsiwytysa ty mysiakwaraka. Iwatahi Damasko bo niukuru.

Pauro Sesus tukta niyzik naha soho nitsasoko.

⁶ — Ske buruk ikukuruze Damasko bo. Ikumukuze tokbaha nayzikze ske buruk haramwe hyrity waha iny. Atsoko haramwe hyrity waha bijoikpe ikny kabo inasik. Iwaze wytyk bo iknaraha. ⁷ Niytahi myksoho waha iwaby. Kape niy:

“Sauro amy humo sa ikia tsipiksukyryky” niy.

⁸ “O kapehatsa aty skaraba tsimykara” iky.

“Utakta Sesus. Nasare ezekta mykara. Ikia tsipiksukyryky” nikara.

⁹ Asaktsa katuktsa nipybybaiknaha. Haramwe hyrity waha bo iktsa niaha. Sesus harere ty batu waby.

¹⁰ “O kapehatsa hawa sa my” iky.

“O kyiktykta Damasko bokta! Anaeze maku ikia bo hawa tsimy abo motsaso. Hawa uta mozihihik, ana kino abo motsaso.”

¹¹ Kyze haramwe jekyrikoso humo ikyrizikubyri. Iwaze katuktsa ikyrizikubyritya humo zikoktyhyryknaha. Iwa Damasko bo tsikumunaha.

¹² Niytahi Ananias inarokota kabo zumu. Sudeutsa sopyk ty ziknakara. Tsimysapyrēta. Sudeutsa tihi:

“O atakta wasani mykara” mytsaty nikaranaha. Kabo ezekebaka.

¹³ Kabaze niriktohoko. Kape niy:

“O kaziky iktsazoty” niy.

Atsoko iktsazo iky. Ibo ikozo. Kakurēta Ananias kape niy:

¹⁴ “Tubabatu Deus zawatawy. Myzotsa ihumo sispirikporētsa atahi zawatawy. Iwatahi iharere ty tsinymyry ana humo hi zawatawy. Ikia Sesus bo iktsa tsiky. Atahi imysapyrēnikita my. Abaka Sesus bo iktsa tsiky, iharere tsiwaby. Ikia hi iharere baba tsiwaby. Deus harere sohokota tsimozik ana humo hi zawatawy niy. ¹⁵ Taharere kytsa sizubarētsa bo tsimypamykysoko. Amy bo skaraba iktsa tsiky, kytsa bo tsimypamykysoko. Amy ty skaraba tsiwaby kytsa bo tsimytsasoko.” Iwa Ananias kape niyzo.

¹⁶ “Amy humo sa batu aidy ziky. Kyikty. Paharasusuhik mypehatsa pe tsimy. ‘O ikia utakta atukta babata mozihihik tsimy’ niy.”

Iwaze Deus amysapybyikia ty tsikykara naha humo paokzohik. Iwa Ananias kino kabo nitsasoko.

Deus Pauro ziwatawy iwatahi Sudeutsabyitsa Deus wasania ty piwaby-naha.

¹⁷ — Serusarēhe bo tsikziksizonaha. Deus wahoro zubata bo iktsukze Deus bo ikpamykysoko atsoko katsotyspykwaha iny. ¹⁸ Mypehatsa iny. Niytahi kape niy:

“Aidy Serusarēhe ikny pāoty. Asahi aharere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha. Hawa kasoho ty tsimytsaso batu hỹ mykaranaha” niy.

¹⁹ Uta ipe iky:

“O kapehatsa kytsa sizubarëtsa piknynaha. Nanabyitaba Sudeutsa wahoro bo ziknatsukuk, iwatahi Sesus tuktsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo iksioktykyryk. Serusarëhe ezektsa ana humo hi zinymyrynaha. ²⁰ Nihyrikosokdata Estewã asohokotsa niy. Kytsa kaokze tu zibezenahaze tsahi wasani ikykara. Estewã zibezenahaze kytsa suk iperyky. Ana hi sizubarëtsa sihyrinymyrëtsa” iky.

²¹ Kapehatsa kape niy:

“Tsiksikta! Nokponi. Sudeutsabyitsa bo papehaka” niy. Iwa mypehakatsa kape niy. — Iwa Pauro sizubarëtsa bo nipamykysoko.

²² Kyze Pauro nitsasokoze Deus Sudeutsabyitsa bo zipeha tsihikik ana humo hi kytsa batu hỹ niaha. Opykani kazi nikaranaha.

— Atakta tabezehikta. Ispitu zeka batu wasani my — nikaranaha.

²³ Opykani kazi nikaranaha. Tahasuk ka zizyzykynaha. Tahakyrikinaha tsahi tahasuk zizyzykynaha. Wytyktazy jobo zipaparakanaha taha-sopyk ty tahakyrikinaha ziwatawykynaha. ²⁴ Iwaze ipehakatsa sodadutsa nisipehaka.

— Mywahoro boktsa! Nabo Pauro tsioktyhyryknaha! Nabo tytsakinaha! Myraratsa hwyk ty tsizezerëna tuk tytsakinaha — niy. Hawa ha humo skaraba kytsa sizubarëtsa kazi mykaranaha ana hi piwaby tsihikik. ²⁵ Iwaze sodadutsa zitsipatsawarahiknaha, zipyrytsawarahiknaha. Niytahi Pauro perytsa pe niy:

— Utakta Homa ezekta. Homa ezekta mytsakiki ja Ana humo hi mysopyk ja — niy.

Kytsaharerewabytsitsa kaharere batu siwabyhy. Hawa ikykara batu sihyrinymyry. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa katy kiki byitaha.

²⁶ Iwaze sodadutsa perykytsa ipehatsa bo niy. Hawa Pauro nitsasoko atsatu nipamykysoko:

— Atakta atahumo ka awatutaha! Homa ezekta mypehakatsa — niy.

²⁷ Sodadutsa pehakatsa kino Pauro bo zumu. Ipe niy:

— Wasani tsimykara, ikia mypehakatsa Homa ezekta sa — niy.

Yhỹ niy.

²⁸ — Uta kino niwatihi niy. Okyrysaro tsizubarëna ty nyny iky. Iwatahi ispehakatsa Homa ezekta ikyzik — niy.

Pauro:

— Uta kazo humo Homa pehakatsa ezekta my — niy.

²⁹ Atsoko sodadutsa zikykwarakanaha nisiharerepyk. Sodadutsa pehakatsa kino niwatihi tsipybyrëta. Pauro Homa ezekta ispehakatsa ezekta humo tsipybyrëta. Tapara atahi sodadutsa pe:

— Tytsakinahaktsa — nikara iwatahi tsipybyrëta. Iwaze sizubarëtsa niokanibyrikinaha. Sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha.

Pauro kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo zumu.

³⁰ Kyze sodadutsa isipehakatsa. Amy humo sa Sudeutsa Pauro soho zisapybyrikinaha ana hi piwabytsihikik. Iwaze estuba zuruze kytsa nisipehaka.

— Karikutsitsitsa ty satsuktaha — niy. Iwaze Sudeutsa simyhyrizikwanitsa tynazuzuknaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa, kytsaharerewabytsitsa iwatsa tynazuzuknaha. Inazuzukbanahaze sodadutsa pe niy:

— Pauro mybo tyzioktyhyryknaha — niy.

23

¹ Kyze Pauro izumukuze kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo iktsaziu niy. Ispe niy:

— O katukytša mysopyk tisapyrēna my ana humo kino yh̃ ikykara. Wasani ikykara ana humo hi Deus tsihyrinymyrēta — niy.

² Taparakta ziknapamykysokota ana hi ziwabyze tsakyrirēta niyzik. Taparakta Ananias inarokota. Asaktsa Pauro baze tu ispe niy:

— Tsisakipykikta — niy.

³ Pauro ipe niy:

— Deus ikiahi bo atsatu my. Ikia myziharawataha naha hyrity wata. “O katsaktsa wasani tsimykaranaha” mybarapetu tsimykara. Anaeze tsimydhyky iwatahi kaharere tsipiwaby. Taparaktsa myzotsa mybo nitsasokonaha iwa kaharere tsipiwaby. Hawa mysopyk zeka nitsasoko atsatu tsimy. Ikia hi tsiksakipykik niwa batu mysopyk — niy.

⁴ Aty Pauro pe niy:

— Ikia taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa ituk tsimysapybyriki atahi Deus tsumuēh̃tsa — niy.

⁵ — O katukytša atakta taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa batu kahyrinymyry. Ana humo hi zihyrinymyryky zeka iwa batu tyso. Deus papeu humo botu ziwataha: “Katyryktsa taparaktsa bo ka isty myija myija byitaha” niy. Iwa Deus papeu humo ziwataha — niy.

⁶⁻⁸ Iwaze Pauro mytsaty niyze wastuhu kytsaharerewabytsitsa Pariseutsa niaha. Utsa kytsa Sadusitsa mektsa tu niaha. Pariseutsa tihi:

— Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze tsinahyryzikponaha. Asa hyrikosotsa hi, Deus bijoikpe iknyktsa iwatsa sisoho sihyrinymyrētsa Sadusitsa batu. Asahi: “Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze batu myhyryzikpozo. Hyrikosotsa Deus bijoikpe iknyktsa iwatsa mahani ba.” Kytsaharerewabytsitsa meky watu iwatsahi metutu nikaranaha — Iwaze Pauro kytsa bo iksaziu niy. Niytahi opykani nitsasoko:

— O katukytša utakta Pariseu my. Kazo kino niwatihi Pariseu niy. Aba kaharere tsipiwabynaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus mymyhyryzikpowyzo ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Iwatahi ikiahatsa kaharere tsipiwabynaha — niy. Iwa nitsasoko. ⁹ Myzubaha metutu nikaranaha. Pauro harere ziwabykynahaze niharapepehakanaha metutu nikaranaha. Paikpa nikaranaha. Wastuhu Pariseutsa opykani nitsasokonaha. Sudeutsa sopyk humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Asahi:

— O atahi wasani my, ibo tsipisapykynaha. Tozeka ja hyrikoso tisapyrēta ibo nitsasoko. Tozeka ja Deus bijoikpe iknykta ibo nitsasoko — nikaranaha.

¹⁰ Kytsaharerewabytsitsa puētsik niharapebetsakaknaha. Niharapehudizukunaha. Iwatsahi Pauro pibeze tsihikiknaha. Iwaze sodadutsa pehakatsa tapetu isopyk:

— O asaktsa Pauro pibeze tsihikiknaha mytsaty mykara. Pauro pokso kapybyrēta — my. Iwatahi sodadutsa nisipehaka:

— Pauro mywahoro bo tsioktyhyryknahaktsa! — niy.

Yh̃ niaha.

¹¹ Kyze unata eze Sesus Pauro bo natakahe, ibaze niriktohoko. Ipe niy:

— Apyby byihu ja niy. Ikia kasoho Serusarēhe eze tsimytsasoko. Aibani kasoho Homa bo tsimytsaso niwatihi — niy.

Kytsa Pauro pibezekyzykynaha.

¹² Miwa botu wastuhu Sudeutsa inauzuzukuknaha.

— Pauro tabezehikta kytsa! Tybeze ahabyi zeka ba hauk zikaha, ba tsō zikaha nikaranaha. Tybeze ahabyi zeka Deus mymyitsapyriwy zeka wasani tsimaha — nikaranaha. Deus siharere ziwaby ana humo sihyrinymyrētsa.

¹³ Kytsa sizubarētsa kuarēta ahatsa Pauro pibeze tsihikiknaha. ¹⁴ Asa zuba

nipamykysokonahaze taparakta ziknapamykysokonahatsa bo niaha. Kytsa pehatsa bo kino niwatihi niaha. Hawa sa nikaranaha sibo nipamykysokonaha. Katsa tihi:

— Deus myharere ziwaby tsiktsasokonahaze Pauro tybeze ahabyi zeka ba hauk tsimaha. Ba tsõ tsimaha tsimykaranaha. Abaka tymytsumuẽhĩnaha.
¹⁵ Ikiahatsa kytsaharerewabytsitsa hi sodadutsa pehatsa bo tsimaha. “Pauro mybo tyzipihakta! tsimaha. Iharere tsipiwabyzonaha. Iharere tsipiwabytoktonaha.” tsimaha. Yh̃ my zeka iwaze ahabo nataoktyze tsipibezenaha. Ske sak eze tsimyparahanaha iwa tabeze — Iwa kytsa Pauro pibeze tsihikiknaha asahi taparaktsa bo nitsasokonaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze mykyryburukta siharere ziwaby. Atahi Pauro izawytse. Hawa kytsa Pauro piparahakanaha iwaze hi tabeze anahi ziwaby. Iwaze sodadutsa wahoro bo nitsuk. Tazopo bo nitsasobaik.

¹⁷ Iwatahi Pauro sodadutsa perykytsa bo hua hua niy.
 — Ta mykyryburukta sodadu pehatsa bo tyzioktyhyk. Atakta ibo motsaso tsihikik — niy.

¹⁸ Iwaze mykyryburukta zioktyhyryk. Isperykytsa:
 — Atakta Pauro kabo hua hua niy. “Mykyryburukta sodadu pehatsa tsioktyhyrykta. Tsasoho humo piwaby” niy. Iwaze mykyryburukta zioktyhyryk. Isoho abo motsaso tsihikik — niy.

¹⁹ Sodadu pehatsa Karadio Risias inarokota. Atahi mykyryburukta tsyhyrype humo paik niy. Kytsa batu waby zikaha bara botu zioktyhyryk:

— Amy sa kabo tsimytsaso — niy.

²⁰ Mykyryburukta ipe niy:
 — Sudeutsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Byriri ikia pe maha: “O Pauro mybo tyzipihakta! Iharere tawaby tsihikik” mybarapetu mykaranaha.
²¹ Siharere bo ba h̃ tsimy. Kuarẽta kytsa ske sak eze Pauro piuparakanahatsa pibezenaha. Kytsa tihi: “Pauro tybeze ahabyi zeka Deus mybo mymyitsapyriwy. Katsa tybeze ahabyi zeka katsa ba hauk zikaha. Ba tsõ zikaha” nikaranaha. Iwa Deus bo botu nitsasokonaha. Abahi aharere piwaby tsihikinaha. Aharere zuba piperykynaha. Ikia sibo yh̃ tsimy zeka Pauro myzioktyhyryknaha anahi mozihihikiknaha — iwa mykyryburukta Homa pehatsa bo nitsasoko.

²² Niytahi ispehatsa ipe niy:
 — Hawa ty kabo tsiktsasoko batu aty tohi bo tytsaso — niy. Niytahi mykyryburukta tawahoro bo ziksizo.

Pauro usta ispehatsa Peris inarokota bo niy.

²³ Kyze ispehatsa Homa ezektsa sodadutsa perykytsa petoktsa bo huahua niy:

— Aidytta dusẽtos sodadutsa tsikahazoziknahaktsa, Sesareja boktsa. Ponokaraze tsimytururuknaha. Setẽta pikuzatsa bete mokurunahatsa. Dusẽtos sodadutsa tanoratsa tuktsa niy. ²⁴ Pikuzatsa ty Pauro bo tysizoziknaha. Pykyhytuty Peris ispehatsa sihudikhudikwy bo tsioktynaha — niy.

²⁵ Kyze niytahi sodadu pehatsa papeu humo ziwatahaka. Peris pehatsa bo ziwatahaka. ²⁶ Atahi:

— Peris ikia hi myhudikhudikwy pehatsa my. Karadio Risias kanarokota. Ikia aspirikporẽta pinymyryky.

²⁷ Estuba maku ikia bo zipaha sodadutsa pioktykyrynaha. “Sudeutsa nizokbatsinaha. Pibeze tsihikiknaha. Atahi Homa hudikhudikwy ezekta. Anaty hi zinymyrykyze sodadutsa iksipeha tyzioktyhyknaha. Amo Sudeutsa

pibeze tsihikiknaha batu kanyhy. ²⁸ Iwatahi Sudeutsa kytsaharerewabyt-sitsa bo zioqtyhyryk. ‘O atakta mysopykwy batu hỹ ziky nikaranaha. Hawa myzotsa nitsasokonaha batu hỹ ziky’ niaha.

²⁹ Atahi batu amy tohi ziknakara Sudeutsa sopykwy humo batu hỹ ziky. Utakta sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo my zeka batu wasani mykara. Kytsa tybeze habyzeka batu sapy my. ³⁰ Sudeutsa pibeze tsihikiknaha. Anahi ziwabyze abo ipeha. Siharerewabymybarētsa ispe iky:

‘Utakta Pauro Peris bo ipeha. Anabo zuba Pauro soho tsipispihik-batakanaha Peris pehatsa ahaharere piwabyky’ iky.” Iwa papeu humo ziwatahaka — iwa my.

Kaudio Risias

Iwaze papeu ty sodadutsa bo nyny niy. Iwaha tyhi Peris bo nyny niaha.

³¹ Niahatsahi sodadutsa Pauro Sesareja bo zioqtykyryknaha. Hawa sodadu pehatsa nitsasoko atsatu nikaranaha. Unata niukurunaha. Miwa eze Anitipatiride zumunaha. Anaeze ka sodadutsa batu pikuzatsa byitsaktsa, Serusarēhe bo ziksizonaha. ³² Niahatsahi kytsa asaktsa pikuzatsa bete niukurunahatsa. Sesareja bo izumunaha. Ispehatsa Peris bo izumunaha ³³ Karadio Risias papeu ty Peris bo nyny niaha. Ipe niaha:

— Atakta Pauro my. Abaka atuk mopykyryk — niaha. ³⁴ Peris papeu iwatahaha zinyky. Niytahi Pauro pe niy:

— Hana ikny ta sa tsimy — niy.

— Sirisia iknykta — niy.

³⁵ — Siharerewabymybaranikitsa mozumunahaze pawaby. Hawa tsiky kara piwaby — niy. Niytahi sodadutsa ispe niy:

— Erodes wahoro bo tsioktyhyryknaha — niy.

Yhỹ. Ata wahoro ispehatsa kytsaharere bo ziwabyky. Anaeze Pauro niapykyryk.

24

Peris okeryk Sudeutsa Pauro harere soho pispihikbatakanaha.

¹ Kyze mytsyhyry wa zuruze taparakta ziknapamykysokota. Ananias inarokota niy. Peris kytsa pehakatsa bo zumu. Sesareja bo niy. Myhyrizikwanitsa Sudeutsa ituk zumunaha. Usta maku Tereturo inarokota ituk zumu. Atahi Homa sopykwy humo zinymyryziuku iwatahi izumu. Pauro bo nitsaso tsihikik iwatahi izumu. Peris bo izumunaha. Niytahi Pauro sibo zioqtyhyryk. ² Iwaze Peris Tereturo pe niy:

— Aba tsimytsasokokta! — niy. Tereturo tihi:

— O Peris ikia hi myhudikhudikwy pehatsa. Ikia amyhyrizikwanikita. Mytsyhyryze tsipisapywyky. Ahumo mykurētsa tsimaha. Ahyrinymyrēta mytsyhyryze tsipisapywyky. ³ Abaka ahumo batu zasukyryzo. Iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimykaranaha. Ikia humo myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. ⁴ Kaharere tsikaeni zuba motsaso. Iwatahi tsiwabyziukukta!

⁵ Atakta maku zibytuhukutu kytsa nisiakniki. Paikpa zumukuze kytsa nisiakniki. Mekywatu Sudeutsa nisihyrinymyryky. Myhyrizikwanita Sesus tuktsa tuk niy. Sesus Nasare ezekta niy. Asahi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha tsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa. ⁶ Pauro Deus wahoro zubata bo batu iktsa zuba ziky Sudeutsabyitsa mysioqty tsihikik. Iwatsahi kytsa nizokbatsinaha. Tsiwaby tsihikiknaha mysopyk humo tsiwaby tsihikiknaha zeka wasani my. ⁷ Iwa batu zikaha sodadu pehatsa Karadio Risias inarokota Pauro bo zumu. Iwaze sodadutsa nizokbatsinaha zikyrikinaha. Sipaikanikitsa zioqtyhyryknaha. Sodadu pehatsa mype niy:

“Ikiahatsa Peris pehatsa boktsa! Anaeze Pauro soho ahamysapybyi tyt-sasonaha” niy. ⁸ Ikia kino Pauro bo tsimypamykysoko zeka atahi atsatu motsaso iwaze ja ahyrinymyrëta — niy. Iwa Tereturo Pauro soho Peris bo zispihikbataka.

⁹ Iwaze Sudeutsa Tereturo tuktsa yhÿ nikaranaha, hawa ha nitsaso wasani my nikaranaha.

Pauro atatu tabetesaka.

¹⁰ Peris tatsyhyrype ty pawyk niyze Pauro atatu itabetesaka atahi:

— Tubabatu ikia myharerewabykytsa iwatahi kakurëta. Aokeryk kasoho tabetesawy humo kakurëta. ¹¹ Botua dose zuruze Serusarëhe bo ikzumu. “O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrëta my” iky iwatahi ikzumu. Wasape my ana humo hi ahyrinymyrëta. ¹² Batu aty tohi bo mysopyk soho batu mytuk peha. Deus wahoro zubata eze batu kytsa ty istykni. Deus wahoro eze niwatihi batu kytsa ty istykni. Serusarëhe ezektsa niwatihi batu kytsa ty istykni. ¹³ Sudeutsa batu katyny. Iwatsahi siharere kasoho batu wasani my. Deus humo kaspirikporëta. Myzotsa ihumo sispirikporëtsa.

¹⁴ Deus wasania ty ezytyk humo kaspirikporëta. Sudeutsa wasania ty ezytyk batu yhÿ niaha ana hi wasanibaba humo kahyrinymyrëta. Anatyhi Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha hi yhÿ ikykara. Moises tasopyk ty mybo nyny niy ana humo hi yhÿ ikykara. Mywatu tsimhyhyrikosokdanahaze tsimynahyrikponaha. ¹⁵ Simysapybyikitsa mynahyrikponaha. Simysapyrëtsa kino niwatihi mynahyrikponaha. Sudeutsa sizubarëtsa anasoho humo hi yhÿ nikaranaha. ¹⁶ Iwa yhÿ ikykara pisapywy tsihikik. Hawa haty zikzuruku ana hi Deus zinyba. Kytsa niwatihi sihyrinymyrëtsa niy.

¹⁷ Tubabatu utakta mekybotu ikukuru. Niytahi kahudikhudikwy bo ikziksize. Botua ikziksize, iwaze okyrysaro ty Sudeutsa sinamybyitsa bo nyny iky. Siraratsa Deus bo iksibaka nyny iky. Iwa Serusarëhe bo ikziksize. Tapara ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata eze kabo yhÿ nikara. ¹⁸ Iwaze Deus wahoro zubata bo iknatsuk. Niahatsahi wastuhu Sudeutsa, Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze ziknynaha. Asahi Asia iknyktsa nikaranaha. Mysopyk ty ikyze ziknynaha. Batu sizuba katuk niaha. Kytsa ty batu istykni.

¹⁹ Asahi ziknynaha Asia ezektsa nikaranaha. Asahi batu zuk niaha. “Tsisapybyriki” maha zeka aokeryk mozumunaha ja. Asahi kaharere ty pisapybyriwykynaha zeka aokeryk mozumunaha. Asahi kahumo mytaokanikinaha. ²⁰ Hawa sa kamysapybyita mykara. Kytsaharerewabytsitsa bo ikzumuze amatsa kytsa hi kasoho aokeryk tu mopamykysokonaha zetu.

²¹ Ikriktohoze kytsaharerewabytsitsa okeryk opykani ispe ikykara:

“Jaba kaharere tsipiwabynaha. Tsimhyhyrikosokdanaha zeka tsimynahyrikponaha ana harere bo yhÿ mykara. Iwatahi aba kaharere tsipiwabynaha wasani my. Tsimynahyrikponaha ana humo yhÿ mykara iwatsahi kaharere humo tsipisapybyrikinaha” niy. — Iwa Pauro Peris bo nitsasoko.

²² Kyze Peris Sesus tuktsa soho humo tsihyrinymyrëta. Iwatahi batu aidy ziky.

— Atahi Karadio Risias sodadu pehatsa mozumuze aharere bo zuba piwabytsihikik. Nawa zuruze ikia wasani tsimyzeka yhÿ my. Ikia wasani ahabyi zeka batu hÿ my — niy.

²³ Niytahi sodadu perykytsa pe niy.

— Atakta ihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta! Wahoro eze mopykyrykspykta. Iharereziuwytša ibo mynakozorenaha zeka yh̃y tsimy. Sinamy ty ibo nyny maha zeka yh̃y tsimy — niy. Iwa isopyk niy.

Peris ioke Derusira inarokotatsa ahatsa Pauro ziwabykynaha.

²⁴ Kyze Peris oke Derusira inarokotatsa ahatsa Pauro bo izumukunaha. Sudeu ezektatsa niy. Iwaze Pauro sibo zioқтыhyryk. Hawa kytsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo yh̃y mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha piwaby tsihikiknaha. Iwaze Pauro sibo nipamykysoko. ²⁵ Deus soho ispe niy Deus tihi:

— Kaharere bo zuba yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Iwaze aharere bo batu h̃y tsimaha. Pahasapywyky iwatsahi ahamysapybyi ty tsimoewynaha niy. Aibani zuba myzubaha Deus okeryk tsinamykahanaha. Nawa puruze Deus tihi: “Atakta tsimysapyrēta. Usa batu imysapy mykara” — niy. Iwa Pauro sibo nipamykysoko. Ana humo hi Peris tsipybyrēta nikara. Isapybara ty nikara ana humo hi tsipybyrēta. Niytahi ipe niy:

— Aba tsiksita. Amy tohi humo ziky byizeka panyty zumuzokta — niy.

²⁶ Pauro batu tysuke. Sodadutsa Pauro piperykynaha. Peris sodadutsa pehakatsa tapetu nikara:

— O tozeka ja Pauro okyrysaro ty kabo nyny my, iwazehi poi ja — mytsaty ahabyi nikara. Izioto ituk ziknapamykysoko.

²⁷ Iwa petok ziytyk tseheze mektatu Peris nizapazeky, Porokos Pestus atahi isapyzeky niyzik. Tapara iparak byize Sudeutsa ihumo sakurētsa moziknaha iwatahi Pauro sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze zerekek. Iwatsa Sudeutsa inakubaiknaha.

25

Pauro Homa hudikhudikwy pehatsa bo my. Sesa inarokota ibaze tabetesaka.

¹ Pestus Sesareja bo zumu. Harakykbyihi zuruze atahi Serusarēhe bo niukuru. ² Iwaze Sudeutsa ibo izumunaha. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa Sudeutsa taparaktsa iwatsa ibo nipamykysokonaha. Pauro soho zisapybyrikinaha siharerewabymybarētsa.

³ Asahi:

— O Pauro mybo tyzipaha. Serusarēhe bo tyzioktyhykta! Iharere tawaby tsihikikzonaha — niaha. Botu asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Pauro ske buruk mynaparak zeka tabezehik nikaranaha. ⁴ Iwaze Pestus ispe niy:

— Aba Pauro sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy Sesareja eze tu niy. Abahi utakta anabo piksizo. ⁵ Ikiahatsa katuk tsimunaha. Wastuhu taparaktsa katuk tsimykurunaha zeka Pauro imysapybara ty niy zeka Sesareja eze zuba kabo tsimytsasonaha — niy. Iwa taparaktsa bo nitsasoko.

⁶ Kyze mytsyhyrytsa wa zuruze Pestus Sesareja bo niukuru. Wastuhu Sudeutsa ituk niukurunaha. Sesareja bo zumubanhaze estuba zuruze kytsaharerewabykywy bo niaha. Pauro sibo tyzioktyhyk niy. ⁷ Anaee Sudeutsa, asahi Serusarēhe ezektsa izumubanhaha. Pauro zumuze zihareresapybyrikinaha.

— Pauro imysapybyikia ty nikara iwa ihumo taokanikinaha. Ana hi nitsasokonaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. ⁸ Niytahi Pauro tabetesaka:

— Batu amy tohi Moises harere ty ikykara. Sudeutsa sopykwy ty yh̃y ikykara. Deus wahoro zubata humo kamyizepykybrytsihik. Homa ezektsa pehatsa Sesa niwatihi ihumo kamsapybyrihuk ihumo batu kasopyk — niy.

⁹ Pestus Sudeutsa nasikoko tsihikik. Iwatahi Pauro pe niy:

— Serusarêhe bo ikia tsimyzihikik. Anaeze zuba hawa tsiky kara piwaby. Anaeze piwabyba — niy.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Pauro ipe niy:

— Batu. Ikiahatsa Sesa tsyhyryze tarabaja tsimykarana. Ata zuba kasoho piwaby Serusarêhe eze kasoho ty tsipiwaby zeka batu wasape tsimy. Sudeutsa piksapybyrikinaha. Asahi piksukyrykynaha. Ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrêta asaktsa pikbeze tsihikiknaha. Siharere batu wasani my iwatsahi batu aty tohi katy sibo nyny my. Katy sibo nyny tsimy zeka batu wasani my. Homa pehatsa Sesa inarokota ata zuba pikwaby uta tu pikbetesa. Homa pehatsa ituktsa ahatsa kaharere piwabynaha — niy. Iwa Pauro Pestus pe niy.

¹² Iwaze Pestus tuktsa tuk nipamykysoko. Asa zuba nipamosokonaha. Niytahi Pauro pe niyzo:

— Ikia tihi:

“Sesa Homa ezektsa pehatsa kaharere piwaby iwatahi atatu tabetesaka” tsiky. Iwatahi uta Sesa bo papehaka — niy. Iwa Pestus Pauro pe nikara.

Pauro Akiripa pehatsa, itsy kino niwatihi ahatsa tuk nitsasoko.

¹³ Usta aibatohi eze usta pehatsa, Akiripa inarokota, Sesareja bo tatsy tuk izumu. Berenisi inarokotatsa Pestus bo inakozorenaha. Anaeze niapykyryk-spyknaha. ¹⁴ Niytahi Pestus Pauro soho Akiripa bo nipamykysoko niy:

— Estuba maku Peris sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze zereke. Ispehatsa ikyzikze anaeze tu niy. ¹⁵ Uta Serusarêhe bo ikzumuze taparaktsa zikna-pamykysokonahatsa myhyrizikwanitsa Sudeutsa iwatsa Pauro soho kabo nipamykysonaha. Batu ihumo siakparawy.

“Atakta imysapybyita tu ziknakara zispihikbatakanaha. Tabezekta!” nikaranaha. ¹⁶ Iwaze ispe iky:

“Amata tsipibezena zeka batu wasani my. Tapara katsa Homa pehatsa tuktsa iharere tsipiwabynaha. Tapara kytsaharerewabytsitsa iharere piwabynaha. Iwa tabetesaka kytsa isoho pisapybyrikinaha niwatihi piwabynaha”. Iwa humo hi tsinymyrykynaha. ¹⁷ Niahatsahi Sudeutsa tykareze tutsa izumukunaha. Byri zuruze atsoko iksiwaby. Kytsa harerewabytsitsa sapy bo iky. Iwaze Pauro tyzioktyhyknaha iky.

¹⁸ Niahatsahi Pauro harere zisapybyrikinaha: “O atakta Sesa Homa ezektsa pehatsa iharere bo batu ma ziky” mytsaty ahabyitatu iky. ¹⁹ “Atakta Sudeutsa sopyk ty ka batu hỹ nikara” nikaranaha. Usta maku Sesus inarokota nipamykysokonaha. Asa tihi:

“Atahi nihyrikosokda” nikaranaha. Pauro batu niy atahi “Inahyryzikpo” nikara. ²⁰ Iwatsahi Pauro soho ty niharapespihikbatakanaha. Hawa mykara batu kahyrynymyry. Iwaze Pauro bo ikpamykysoko ipe iky:

“Serusarêhe bokta! Anaeze sa tabetesaka.” ²¹ Iwaze Pauro kape niy:

“Batu. Homa ezektsa pehatsa Sesa kasoho piwaby tsihikik” niy. Iwatahi sodadutsa pe iky:

“Atakta maku wahoro eze tsipiperykynahaktsa. Bykyzehu Sesa bo pipeha” — niy. Iwa Pestus Akiripa bo nipamykysoko.

²² Niytahi Akiripa tihi:

— Uta kino niwatihi tohi piwabytsihikik — niy.

— Yhỹ. Byri za tsipiwabynaha — Pestus niy.

²³ Estuba puruze Akiripa Berenisi ahatsa kytsaharerewabytsitsa sapy bo izumunaha. Sisuk tisapyrêna.

— O atakta myhyrizikwanita — kytsa nikaranaha. Sodadu pehatsa tuk zumukunaha. Taparaktsa Sesareja ezektsa tuk zumunaha. Kytsa myhyrizikwanitsa tuk izumunaha. Iwaze Pestus sodadu pe niy:

— Pauro tyzioktyhyk — niy. ²⁴ Pestus izumubanhatsitsa pe niy:

— Akiripa ispehatsa mytuktsa kino niwatihi ata maku bo iktsa tsimaha. Uta Serusarêhe eze tuze sizubarêtsa kabo izumunaha. Ata soho zisapybyrikinaha. Sudeutsa tykarezektsa kino niwatihi izumunaha zisapybyrikinaha. “O atakta tabezekta” nitsasoikiknaha. ²⁵ Batu amy tohi zikaha iwatastu sa pibeze tsihikiknaha mytsaty mykara. Tapara Pauro kape niy:

“Homa ezektsa pehatsa Sesa kaharere piwaby zuba. Myhudikhudikwy pehatsa atahi zuba kaharere piwaby! Iwatahi Sesa bo tsimyzipaha” — niy.

²⁶ — Amy ty sa isoho piwataha batu kahyrinymyry. Amy ty imysapybara ty nikara batu kahyrinymyry. Aba Pauro ikia bo myzioktyhyryk. Ikia kino iharere tsihiwaby. Tozeka ja iharere tsihiwabyze tsihiptsumuêhî. Iwaze hawaha piwataha papeu humo pinymyryky. ²⁷ Batu wasani my tohi Sesa bo pipeha. Amy ty humo sa pipeha batu kahyrinymy iwaze batu wasani my. Sudeutsa isoho zisapybyrikinaha. Nawaze tohi pipeha, batu wasani my mytsaty ikykara — niy. Iwa Pestus Akiripa pe niy.

26

Pauro Akiripa okze tu tabetesaka.

¹ Niytahi Pauro Akiripa okze tu tabetesaka. Tapara Akiripa ipe niy:

— Aba ikia tu tsikabetesakta — niy.

Iwaze Pauro tatsyhyrype ty pawyk niy. ² Niytahi tabetesaka:

— O Akiripa pehatsa utatu pibetesa. Sudeutsa tihi: “Atakta imysapybyita tu nikara” nikaranaha. Ana harere soho abo uta tu pibetesa zeka kakurêta. ³ Ikia hi Sudeutsa sopyk humo ahyrinymyrêta. Hawa ziknakaranaha humo ahyrinymyrêta. Iwatahi kaharere tsiwabytokto.

⁴ Jabastuze Sudeutsa sopyk ty yh̄ ikykara. Ikykykze kahudikhudikwy eze tuze hawa zikzurukuze Sudeutsa sihyrinymyrêtsa. Serusarêhe eze tuze niwatihi inymyrykyze sihyrinymyrêtsa.

⁵ Utakta Pariseutsa tukta. Asaktsa Moises harere bo pykyhytu hȳ mykaranaha. Uta kino niwatihi Moises harere bo hȳ ikykara. Ana humo hi sihyrinymyrêtsa. ⁶ Aba kaharere bo tsihiwabyky. Deus kytsa mynasyhyrizikponahaze ana harere humo tsihiwabyky. Tubabatu Deus mydiritsa pe niy:

“Siakbatsa Deus mynasyhyrizikpowy.” Sudeutsa sizubarêtsa ana humo hi yh̄ mykaranaha. Mydiritsa taparaktsa dose ana humo hi yh̄ nikaranaha.

⁷ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha. Okoroze, unata kino niwatihi itsyhyryze tarabaja mykaranaha. Sudeutsa kahumo siharere-wabymybarêtsa. Deus siakbatsa mynasyhyrizikpowy yh̄ ikyze iwatsahi kahumo zisapybyrikinaha niy. ⁸ Amy humo sa Deus siakbatsa mynasyhyrizikpowy batu h̄ tsimykarana — niy.

⁹ — Tapara Sesus tuktsa iksisukyryky wasani mytsaty ikykara. Sesus Nasare ezekta ituktsa iksisukyryk kahumo sinini nikaranaha. ¹⁰ Serusarêhe eze tuze ziknasioktykyry. Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo ziknasihurukuk. Sesus harere bo batu yh̄ ikykara ihumo batu kaspirikpo iwatahi ziknasisukyryky. Taparaktsa Sudeutsa kabo yh̄ nikaranaha. Asahi kytsa pe ziknatsasokonahaze Sesus tuktsa “tysibanahaktsa!” nikaranaha. Uta yh̄ ikykara. ¹¹ Sesus tuktsa bo ikykara, nanabyitaba ikukuru. Sudeutsa wahoro bo iktsuk. Anaeze atsatu ikykara. Ikykyriki. Iwatahi siapik paikpa ikykara.

Utsa hudikhudikwy bo iksiberiki iwatahi iksisukyryky. Iksipektumuze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo iksioktykyryk. Asahi: “O Sesus harere bo batu hỹ tsimaha” iwa mozihihik.

Pauro Sesus tukta niyzik iwa nitsasoko.

¹² — Iwaze Damasko bo ikukuru. Taparaktsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa papeu ty kabo nyny niaha. Sesus tuktsa iksisukyryky ana humo hi ikukuru.

¹³ Hawa kabo niy ikpamykysoko. Ske buruk ikukuruze tokbaha nayzikze haramwe ekoso hyritywaha bo ikozo. Bijoikpe ikny tu inasik. Naharamwe babatu tsihirikuarēta. Katuktsa haramwe ekoso hyritywaha eze itazahara eze tsikapykyryknaha. ¹⁴ Katsa wytyk bo tsiknatsubaiknaha. Niytahi mypehatsa kabo nipamykysoko. Kaharere eberaiko nipamykysoko tahi:

“Sauro amo sa tsipiksukyryky niy. Iwaze anaty tsimykara eze ikia pikuza hyrity wata. Pikuza tarara tykure kure nikaraze iwaze sinini nikara. Ikia niwatihi katuktsa tsimysisukyrykyze ikia pikuza hyrity wata ikiatu sinini mykara. Uta kino abo mopamykysokoze katuktsa soho ikia batu waby ziky, waby byizeka pamiwy. Iwa ikia pikuza hyrity wata”.

¹⁵ “Aty skaraba tsimykara” iky.

“Utakta Sesus tsimoziksukyryky” mypehatsa niy.

¹⁶ “Kyikty pawatawyhik iwatahi kaharere sohokotsa tsimozik. Jabatu tsikny anatyhi kytsa bo tsimypamykyso. Hawa pawatawy anaty hi kytsa bo tsimypamykysoko. ¹⁷ Utakta ahumo kamypokzitsiukrēta. Iwatahi Sudeutsa ba zabezenaha. Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi ba zabezenaha. Iwa ahumo papokzitsiki.

¹⁸ Abaka Sudeutsabyitsa bo papehaka. Amy ty wasani tsihyrinymyryky. Aba miwa waha eze mynapykyryknaha. Satanas harere bo yhỹ mykaranaha. Batu imysapy my. Okoroze waha eze tu mynapykyk tsihikik. Iwa tisapyrēna my. Ikia kaharere tsihyrinymyryky zeka asahi sihyrinymyrētsa moziknaha, kytsa okoroze waha eze tu maha. Niahatsahi kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Iwaze simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha iwatsa tu Deus mysiokzohik. Tahasopyksapybyi mysimoewynaha zeka Deus mysiokzohik. Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.” Sesus kape nikara — niy.

Tahyriziktsokzawy soho nitsasoko.

¹⁹ — Iwatahi Sesus harere bo hỹ ikykara. Amy ty Sesus nikara katsoto-spykwahaze anatyhi ikykara. Sesus soho nitsasoko.

²⁰ Tapara Damasko bo ikpamykysoko. Bykyze Serusarēhe bo ikukuru. Anaeze Sesus soho ty ikpamykysoko. Nanabyitaba Sudeja eze Sesus soho ty ikpamykysoko. Sudeutsa bo ikpamykysoko. Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi ikpamykysoko. “Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsimoewynahaktsa! Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimaha ihumo tyspirikponahaktsa! Tsisapybakanaha!” ikykara. Iwaze kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Tahamysapybyri nikaranaha pimoewykynaha zeka meky watu sispirikporētsa mozikiknaha iwa kytsa bo ikpamykysoko.

²¹ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa katsipa humo zikoktyhyryknaha. Anatyhi ikpamykysokoze zikbeze tsihikiknaha. Deus wahoro zubata isturupeze tuze zikbezekyzykynaha. ²² Deus hi piktsumuēhikī. Aba Sesus soho ty ikpamykysokozo. Myzubaha bo ikpamykysoko. Myhyrizikwanikitsa bo ikpamykysoko. Myhyrizikwanibyitsa bo kino niwatihi ikpamykysoko.

Tubabatu amy ty Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha atsatu ikpamykysoko. Deus harere Moises ziwatahaka atsatu ikpamykysoko.

²³ Batu meky watu pamykysoko, wasani ikykara. Tubabatu Moises ziwatahaka. “Deus zipehata tapara sinini mykara. Deus zipehata Kiristu

mywata mozik. Mohyrikosokda. Mynahyrizikpo. Atahi katsa mytuk tapara mynahyrizikpo. Ata kino Sudeutsa bo piwatawy. Atahi Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi piwatawy. Kytsa iwa mynahyrizikponaha iksiwatawy. Kytsa ihumo mynahyrizikponaha.” Tubabatu iwa ziwatahaka — Iwa Pauro Pestus pe nikara.

²⁴ Pauro tabetesakaze Pestus opykani kakaik niy:

— Ikia tsiktyrykmyi. Ikia papeu humo estudaziu tsikyikara iwatahi paikpa mytsaty tsimyikara — niy.

²⁵ — O batu paikpa mytsaty mykara. Uta hiba wasani mytsaty mykara.

²⁶ Akiripa ikiahi tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwatahi ikpamykysoko ahumo batu kapyby. Amy ty ikia bo ikykara wasani my. Kytsa okze tu ana hi ziwatawyky. Kytsa papatu habiyita tu nikara.

²⁷ Niytahi Akiripa pe niy:

“Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha anabo sa yhỹ tsimyikara. Sipapeu humo yhỹ tsimyikara ana humo hi kahyrynymyrēta” — niy.

²⁸ Akiripa ipe niy:

— Iwa tsipamykysospyk utakta Sesus harere bo hỹ my tozeka ja ihumo kaspirikporēta. Nawa mytsaty tsimy — niy.

²⁹ — Ikia aidy tsimy zeka Sesus humo tspirikporēta tisapyrēna my. Aidy habiyi zeka niwatihi Sesus humo tspirikporēta tisapyrēna my. Sizubarētsa kaharere piwabynaha tsahi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa maha zeka tisapyrēna hỹ. Ikiahatsa kahyrytywa tsimyzihikik-naha zeka tisapyrēna. Tsikspirikpokonaha zeka anahi mozhikik. Karikut-sitsitsa ba kawata hã hã zikaha — Pauro nikara.

³⁰ Niytahi Akiripa izoihik. Pestus, Berenisi, ustsia iwatsa zipokonahaze asa zuba nipamykysokonaha.

³¹ — O atakta tsimysapyrēta. Batu amy tohi nikara. Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy bo ba ziktsuk. Ba zikbezewy — nikaranaha.

³² — Ata tihi:

“Sesa kaharere piwaby tsihikik” iwa nikara. Ana humo hi tysoho byizeka. “Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze tysukehikta tsimy” — niy. Iwa Akiripa Pestus pe nikara.

27

Sodadutsa Pauro Homa bo ziokyhyryknaha.

¹⁻² Kyze Pestus Pauro Homa bo zipeha tsihikik. Tsaraha puētsikbyita ziperyky. Niytahi Pauro ustsia kytsa kino niwatihi sodadu bo nyny niy. Atahi ustsia sodadutsa ziperykyta ibo nyny niy. Surio inarokota. Sesa sodadutsa maha. Uta niwatihi Pauro tuk ikukuru. Iwa Homa bo tsikukurunaha. Aristarakus mytuk niukuru. Atahi Masedonia iknykta niy. Tesaronika eze niy. Tsaraha puētsikbyita eze kokorohyk tsikaha. Tsaraha puētsikbyita Adaramito pupuwy ikny inao. Asia tsarahatsa pupuwy bo mynakozore. Sesareja bo tsikukurunaha. Buburu zuba tsitsikzanaha.

³ Byriri tuk Sidō bo tsikumunaha. Surio Pauro humo zisapywyky ipe niy:

— Aharereziuwytša boktsa! Amy ty tsipitsihikik abo nyny maha. Patsumuēhĩknaha — niy. Iwa hỹ.

⁴ Iwaze tsikukuruzonaha. Zopoktsa myokeryk inabybykyknaha. Iwatsahi tsikzikdihi baze Sipire inarokoha ipyrytaba tsiharamukunaha. ⁵ Buburu zuba tsitsikzanaha. Sirisia tsikzihamunaha. Pāpiria niwatihi tsikzihamunahaze Miha bo zukzuk tsikaha. Miha Risias eze tu niy. ⁶ Anaeze tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tsikmykokorohyknaha. Sodadutsa perykytsa usta tsaraha

puëtsikbyita bo izumu. Ataeze hi Aresädere ikny inaukuru. Itaria bo niukuru, iwatsahi katsa kokokorohyk tsikaha iwaze tsikukuruzonaha.

⁷ Tsikukurunaha myhyrizikwatu tsikukurunaha. Tsihokdaharëna hiba iwaze Kido hudikhudikwy tykarawa tu tsikziharamunaha. Zopoktsa myokeryk inabybykyknaha humo batu myhyrizik watu tsikukurunaha. Iwaze ziharataba Saramona baze tsikziharamunaha. Iwatsahi tsikzikdihi baze tsikukurunaha. Tsikzikdihi Kereta inarokoha bo iwaze zakbaze tu tsikukurunaha. ⁸ Tsihokdaharëna Kereta tsikzikdihi jokboha tsikukurunaha. Kyze tsarahatsa pupuwy tsikzikdihi bo tsikzumunaha. Ana pupuwy — Ispupuwy tisapyrëna — inarokoha. Raseja bytykareze tu niy.

⁹ Anaeze tsikapykyrykspyknaha. Sudeutsa zukuwy zumuze Deus simysapybyitsa ty nikaranaha mysiokzohik mytsaty ziknakaranaha nawa zuruze botu ziharamu. Iwatsahi tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze tsimuzonaha zeka tsimhyrikoharëna niy. Zikbyituhukutu zopoktsa inabybykyknaha, hyritsik nawökö ba ziknapyk.

¹⁰ Niytahi Pauro:

— O kytsa buburu zuba tsimykurunaha zeka tsimhyrikoharëna. Pão pãobyi tsimaha. Tsimunaha zeka mynamy tahokzaba. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita moharazuk, iwa zeka katsa kino niwatihi tsimybabanaha — niy.

¹¹ Sodadutsa perykytsa iharere bo batu yhÿ niy. Tsaraha tsihitsa harere bo zuba ziwaby. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita perykytsa kino niwatihi iharere bo zuba ziwaby. ¹² Iwatahi:

— Ipupuwy batu sapy. Anaeze tsaraha puëtsikbyita tsimynapykyryknaha zeka batu sapy — niy. Kytsa tihi:

— O tsimyzonahaktsa! Penise boktsa — nikaranaha. Penise Kereta tsikzikdihi eze niwatihi niy. Anaeze tsimypykyryknaha mytsaty nikaranaha. Yhÿ niy.

— Tsimynahaktsa! Tsaraha puëtsikbyita Penise boktsa — nikaranaha. Iwaze tsikukuruzonaha.

Zopoktsa inabybyknaha.

¹³ Tapara zopok inabybykze wasani. Zopok mysukpetaba nabybykyk. Iwatsahi asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O abaka zopoktsa wasani tsimyzonahaktsa! Penise boktsa — nikaranaha. Iwaze mopykwy zizonaha. Iwaze tsikzikdihi baze tsikukuruzonaha.

¹⁴ Atsoko zopoktsa inabybykyryknaha. Zopoktsa tsikzikdihi ikny inabybyknaha. Zopoktsa Norodeste inarokoha inabybyknahaze, tsaraha puëtsikbyita ziokeykyryk. ¹⁵ Iwatsahi paikpa nimyoktykyryk. Zopoktsa tsaraha puëtsikbyita ziokeykyryk. ¹⁶ Tsaraha usta tsikzikdihi Kauda inarokoha baze ziharamu. Anabo zopok jokboha niyzikze tsaraha tsibik haÿ tsikaha iwaze bykyze tsikzizonaha. Tsihokdaharëna hÿ. Tsaraha tsibik tsaraha puëtsikbyita bo tsikoronaha. Iwaze sukyhykorok niaha tsazikihia ty tsihãinaha. ¹⁷ Tsaraha tsibik myboboronaha pokso tsazikihia ty tsihãinaha. Sirete tykareze tu niy. Itsakwarabara bo tasapynaha pokso nikaranaha. Imyra pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita imyra bo tazik na pokso sipybyrëtsa. Iwatsahi panu putokwy humo zipaiknaha. Ana panu huziuwytsa humo zopok tsaraha niukuru anaty hi zozozo niaha.

¹⁸ Niytahi tsaraha puëtsikbyita niukuru zopoktsa tuk nitubaka. Zopoktsa inabybykyknaha. Estuba zurunahaze tahananmy pihik bo zipaparakanaha.

¹⁹ Estuba zurunahaze tsaraha tarabaja ziknakaranahatsitsa tsarahaeze ky zuba inamy puëtsik zipaparazonaha. Tahatsyhyrypetsa ty wastuhu panu huziuwytsa iwatsa nisipaparakanaha iwaze tsiwozorëta niyzik.

²⁰ Iwaze mytsyhyry wa tsikurunahaze haramwe bo ba zikozonaha. Byrisoiktsa kino niwatihi ba zikozonaha. Zopoktsa zuba inabybykyknaha. Hyritsik nawôkô. Iwatsahi katsa tihi:

— O tsimyokbabanaha — tsikaha.

²¹ Iwa tsikurunahaze haukbyitsa tu tsikurukunahaze. Niytahi Pauro kytsa tazahaeze tarikto ispe niy:

— O kytsa tapara ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsikaha. Anaty hi Kereta tsikzikdihi eze tuze tsimypykyryknaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Nawa iktsaso naha batu ahakparawy. Tsimykurunaha byizeka mynamy ba zikokza — niy. ²² — Abaka ahape ahapyby byihu ja, mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita pitabokwyhy hỹ. Katsa tsimyharazuknaha zeka ba zikyrikosokdanaha. Batu aty tohi mohyrikosokda. ²³ Jaba unata eze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhĩtsa kabo inasik. Deus kabo zipegahik. Utakta niwatihi Deus tsumuëhĩtsa ihumo tarabaja ikykara. Bijoi kpe iknykta tihi:

²⁴ “O Pauro apyby byihukta! niy. Ikia Sesa, Homa ezektsa pehatsa bo tsimykta! Deus pahasapywyky. Iwatahi asaktsa atuk mukurunahatsa batu mohyrikosokdanaha. Deus pahasapywyky batu aty tohi mohyrikosokda” niy. Iwa bijoi kpe iknykta kape nikara.

²⁵ Iwatsahi ahapybybyihuktsa kytsa! Ahapunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha! Uta Deus harere bo hỹ mykara ihumo kaspirikporëta. Hawa nitsasoko atsatu mykara. ²⁶ Zopoktsa humo tsikzikdihi bo tsimypupubanaha — niy. Iwa Pauro kytsa bo niy. Asahi tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze nikaranaha.

²⁷ Kyze unata eze tsikurunahaze nawa zuruze mytsyhyrytsa watsa ziharamuze niaha. Unopokte zopoktsa humo tsiktubakanaha. Buburu zuba Adiria inarokoha. Paikpa tsiktubakanaha iwaze tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze tarabaja ziknakaranahatsitsa tihi:

— O abaka wytyk iokboha tsimaha — mytsaty nikaranaha. ²⁸ Iwatsahi tsaraha tsitsiwy tsakyrikwy ziochtsoknaha. Pihik tsihiri bo tadik iwa zeka tirĩta seis metros. Tsikukuruzonaha. Kyze kytsa tsaraha tsitsiwy tsakyrikwy ziochtsokzonaha. Pihik tsihiri bo tadik iwa zeka wĩte sete metros. ²⁹ Haraharetsa pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita haraharetsa humo moboborok naha pokso sipybyrëtsa nikaranaha. Iwatsahi sapetoktsa sapetoktsa sipykwyttsa nisiharazuzuknaha. Itsihiripyry bo sipykwyttsa ty nisiharazuzuknaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita pyk niy, anaeze mynakyoknahaze tsiperykynaha.

³⁰ Kyze kytsa tsaraha puëtsikbyita eze tarabaja ziknakaranahatsa niwak tsihikiknaha iwaze tsaraha tsibik pihik bo ziochtsokzonaha.

— O usta mopykwy tsaraha pihik bo tsiziochtsoknaha — mybarapetu niaha. Niwak tsihikiknaha, ³¹ Iwaze Pauro sodadutsa perykytsa bo nitsasoko. Sodadutsa niwatihi ispe niy:

— Tsaraha tarabaja ziknakaranahatsitsa areha byizeka pihik bo tsimokbabanaha — niy.

³² Iwatsahi sodadutsa tsazikihia ty zizykiknaha. Iwaze tsaraha tsibik pihik bo ziochtsok. Nabo nitubaka. ³³ Nakyo kzoze Pauro kytsa pe niy:

— Aba tsimymydisahanahaktsa! Tsizubarëna tsikurunahaze ikiahatsa batu ahaty disaha iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty tsikykaranaha. ³⁴ Aba tsimymydisahanahaktsa iwaze ahapaikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Ahapybybyihuktsa! Batu aty tohi mohyrikosokda — niy.

³⁵ Niytahi Pauro atsikara ty paik niy. Kytsa okze tu atsikara humo Deus bo nipamykysoko:

— O Deus ahumo kakurêta ikia mydisahawy ty mybo nyny tsiky — niy. Iwaze atsikara zitsatsaka. Iwaze tadisahaka. Utsa kytsa kino ni-watihi tahadisahakanaha. ³⁶ Tahadisahabanahaze sipunihikrêtsa niyzik-naha. ³⁷ Sizubarêtsa tahadisahakanaha. Sizubarêtsa tsaraha puêtsikbyita eze nikaranaha. Kytsa dusêtos setêta seis sizubarêtsa. ³⁸ Tahadisahabanahaze tiriko pihik bo zipaparakanaha iwaze tsaraha tsiwozorêta niyzik.

Sizubarêtsa nimyra bo zumunahaze. Tsaraha puêtsikbyita niboborobaik.

³⁹ Miwa botu tsaraha tarabaja ziknakaranahatsitsa wytyk zynynaha. Nimyra bo iktsa niahaze, anabo tsaraha puêtsikbyita zipu tsihikiknaha. ⁴⁰ Iwatsahi mopykwy hâiwytsa ty nisizyzykiknaha. Ihâiwytsa mytoriwyttsa ty satuk satsuk nikaranaha. Niahatsahi panu estuba ikputokwy bo zikyikikzonaha. Iwaze tsaraha nimyra wataba niukuru. Ana panu tsaraha zopok humo niukuru. ⁴¹ Tsaraha puêtsikbyita nimyra humo tazik. Zopoktsa inabybyknahaze iwatahi tsaraha tazik. Tsaraha tsuno humo niputazik. Anaeze nimyra pihik pukezi tsaraha nipyri. Batu hawa tohi zikaha. Iwaze pihik ihiridawy wa niukuru. Tsaraha itsihipyry taba niaktsatsakak. Iwatahi tsaraha puêtsikbyita niboborobaik.

⁴² Sodadutsa kytsa mysiba tsihikiknaha. Asahi sodadutsa sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy eze ktsa mowaknaha pokso mysiba tsihikiknaha.

⁴³ Sodadu perykytsa Pauro pokzi batu yhÿ niy, iwatahi sodadutsa kytsa mysibabyrikinaha. Ispe niy:

— Nimyra bo tsuk tsuktaha! Pihik bo tuharazuknahaktsa — niy. ⁴⁴ Kytsa sitsuksukbyitsaktsa peka:

— O ikiahatsa hwi bete paiktaha — niy. Iwatsahi katsa myzubarêtsa nimyra bo tsikpupukunaha.

28

Hawa Pauro Marata tsikzikdihi eze nikara.

¹ Tsikzikdihi bo tsikumunaha. Marata inarokoha tsinymyrykynaha. Marata eze ktsa simysapyrêtsa. ² Zisapykynaha. Hyritsik nawôbaik. Mykparêtsa tsikykaranaha. Iwaze izo zibawakanaha. Mytsyhyryze izo zipokoknaha. ³ Pauro izo zibykyryk. Zipokokze izo eze pyryhyk izoihik. Niytahi Pauro zitsyhyrysisî. ⁴ Iwatsahi Marata eze ktsa asa zuba nipamykysokonaha:

— O atakta maku kytsa bakatsa hÿ. Pihik eze tuze batu pomoza. Aba pyryhyk zisisî naha humo mohyrikosokda. Imysapytawy kyze ktsa zira — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. ⁵ Pauro tatsyhyrype ty wywyk nikara pyryhyk izo bo zio ktsokik. Mahani itsapyri. Tsakurêta niapykyryk. ⁶ Iwatsahi kytsa Pauro bo iktsaziu nikaranaha. Ziperykynaha. Itsipa wiwi ziperykynaha. Atsoko ja mohyrikosokda mytsaty nikaranaha. Ziperykynaha ziperykynaha. Sinini ahabyita napykyryk. Iwatsahi meky watu mytsaty nikaranaha.

— Atakta batu maku niy. Atahi deus my — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

⁷ Niytahi Pubiro mybo hua hua niy. Pubiro tsikzikdihi eze ktsa ispehakatsa niy. Isapy tykarawa niy. Haneze izo baze tsikykyzazakanaha isapy niy. Atahi mybo huahua niy:

— Kawahoro bo paku tsimaha — niy. Katsaktsa iwahoro bo tsikpupunaha. Anaeze harakykbyihi tsikurunaha. Nimyoktyhyryk. Mydisahawy ty mybo nyny nikara.

⁸ Izo tsimyitsapyrêta, ihumuêzumu. Zikaraikik. Iwaze Pauro Deus bo itsyhyryze nipamykysoko. Tatsyhyrypetsa ty ihumo paik niy. Iwaze Deus zizororowyhik, tsakurêta niyzik.

⁹ Ana soho sizubarētsa ziwabynaha asahi simyitsapyritsa Pauro bo nasioktyhyknaha. Tsikzikdihi ezektsa asahi simyitsapyritsa ibo inasioktykyryknaha. Nizororobanaha. ¹⁰ Iwatsahi sinamy ty mybo nyny niaha. Amy ty tsimyzihikiknaha mybo nyny niaha.

Aibani usta tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tsikmykokorohyknahaze amy ty tsimyzihikiknaha mybo nyny niaha. Tsaraha bo sinamy ty zipupukunaha. Iwaze tsikukuruzonaha.

Pauro Homa bo izumu.

¹¹ Byzoje harakykbyihi tsitsunahaze Homa bo tsikukurunaha. Marata tsikzikdihi ekze tsikukurunaha. Usta tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tsikukurunaha. Tatsaraha Marata tsikzikdihi eze hyritsik pokteze niapykyryk. Tapara atahi Aresādere pupuwy ikny inaukuru. Tsaraha tsuno humo beketsa hyrikoso nisisukni. Estuba Kasito inarokota usta Poros inarokota niy. Iwaze tsikukuruzonaha.

¹² Iwaze Sirakuse bo bybybyu tsikaha. ¹³ Anaeze harakykbyihi tsikururenaha. Niahatsahi zaktaba tsikukurunaha. Resio bo bybybyu tsikaha. Estuba zuruze zopok wasani inabybykyk. Haramwe sukewy taba inabybykyk iwaze tsikukuruzonaha. Petok zuruze Poteroi bo tsikumukunaha.

¹⁴ Anaeze Sesus tuktsa tsiksihobyknaha. Sibaze tsikurukunaha. Estuba mytsyhyry wa situk tsikypykyksyknaha. Niahatsahi tsikukuruzonaha. Harataba ske buruk Homa bo tsikukurunaha. ¹⁵ Sesus tuktsa Homa ezektsa katsa mysoho ziwabynaha. Katsa Homa ske buruk tsikukurunaha ziwabynaha. Iwatsahi katsa inamyhobyknaha. Homa jokbohaze inamyhobyknaha. Sihuakryriwy Apijo baze tsiksihobyknaha. Utsa huakryriwy Harakykbyihi tsinamy yksikewy inarokoha ana eze kino niwatihi tsiksihobyknaha. Pauro sibo nikozoze tsakurēta niyzik. Atahi:

— O Deus myzo ikia katsyhyryze tsipiksapywyky ahumo kakurēta hỹ — niy.

Pauro Deus wasania ty Homa ezektsa bo nipamykysoko.

¹⁶ Iwaze Homa bo tsikumunaha. Sodadutsa pehatsa Homa taparaktsa bo Pauro ty nyny niy. Niahatsahi Homa taparaktsa Pauro pe niaha:

— Sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ba ziktsuk. Wahoro eze tsimypykyryk. Sodadu estuba zuba ikia tuk mynapykyryk — niy. Iwaze Pauro wahoro eze sodadu tuk niapykyryk.

¹⁷ Kyze harakykbyihi zuruze Pauro wastuhu myhyrizikwanitsa Sudeutsa nisiakzoko. Inauzuzuknahaze Pauro ispe niy:

— O katukytsa! Batu amy tohi mytyryktsa humo Sudeutsa mysopyk ty yhỹ ikykara. Hawa mydiritsa nimyhyrinymyrykynaha anatyhi yhỹ ikykara. Iwatatu Sudeutsa Serusarēhe eze katsipa humo zikoktyhyryknaha. Myhyrizikwanitsa Homa sibo hi katy nyny niaha. Asahi katuk nipamykysokonaha. Amy humo sa Sudeutsa pabeze tsihikiknaha nikaranaha. Iwa pinymyry tsihikiknaha. Batu amy tohi zikaha. Kamysapybara ty ka humo batu ity kaha. Sudeutsa kasoho ty mybarapetu nikaranaha.

¹⁸ Homa ezektsa pehatsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy ekze ziksuke tsihikiknaha. ¹⁹ Sudeutsa batu hỹ niaha. Anaeze zikare tsihikiknaha. Iwatahi utakta: “Sesa Homa ezektsa pehatsa kaharere piwaby!” iky. Sudeutsa katyryktsa soho ty batu tyso.

²⁰ Iwatahi ikiahatsa pe kabo tsimahaktsa iky. Ikiahatsa tuk mopamykyso tsihikik. Tubabatu Sudeutsa Deus zipehata ziperykynaha. Ata harere bo kino yhỹ ikykara. Ihumo kaspirikporēta my. Ana humo hi karikutsitsitsa ty ziktsipawarakanaha — niy. Iwa Pauro Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko.

²¹ Kyze ipe niaha:

— O katukta Sudeja ezektsa papeu ty batu nyny niaha. Papeu asoho batu mybo ziwatahakanaha — nikaranaha.

— Sudeutsa sukмотsa niwatihi mybo inakozorenahaze asoho ty batu tyso.
²² Iwaze katsa aharere tsiwaby tsihikiknaha. Nanabyitaba sizubarētsa Sesus tuktsa nisimiyakaranaha. Kytsa siharere humo batu siakparawy. Ikia Sesus humo aspirikporēta iwatahi mybo tsimytsaso — nikaranaha.

²³ Yh̄y niy. Niahatsahi estuba zuruze ziwatawynaha. Nawa zuruze Sudeutsa sizubarētsa Pauro wahoro bo izumubanaha. Miwa botu ziakbata tatu zunubaze zuba nepyk Pauro Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko. Hawa kytsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha anasoho ty hi nipamykyso. Amy ty Moises botu ziwatahaka, Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahakanaha iwa ana soho nisi-hyrinymyryky. Deus harere papeu ty botu ziwatahakanaha nisiwatawyky. Hawa Sesus Deus zipehata mywata niyzik nisispirikpoko.

²⁴ Wastuhu Pauro harere bo yh̄y nikaranaha iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Utsa batu, asahi Sesus harere bo batu hȳy zikaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo. ²⁵ Niahatsahi zipobaiknaha. Asa zuba nipamykysokonaha. Tapara zipokonahatsa Pauro ispe niy:

— Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa mydiritsa taparaktsa bo nitsasokonaha. Deus hyrikoso humo Isaijas nipamykysokoze: ²⁶ Sudeutsa bo tsimy. Sibo tsimyt-sasoko Deus tihi:

“Wabyziutaha! Iwatsatu batu ahahyrinymyry tsimaha.

Iktsaziutaha! Amy ty iktsa tsimaha batu iktsaziu zikaha.

Amakatsa kytsa kahumo batu h̄ybyri mykaranaha.

²⁷ Batu kaharere ziwabynaha. Tahaspioke satyknaha iwatsahi kaharere humo batu waby zikaha,

tahahyriziktsa ty hini mykaranaha iwatsahi ba zikozonaha tahaspirikpobyi humo h̄ybyri mykaranaha iwaze batu iktsaziu zikaha.

Tahamysapybyi pimoewynaha zeka iwatahi Deus mysiokzohik.

Kytsa sakurētsa moziknaha.

Anaty Isaijas Deus harere humo botu ziwatahaka” niy.

²⁸⁻²⁹ — O katukytsa anaty botu tsihyrinymyrykynaha. Abaka Deus wasania ty Sudeutsabyitsa bo mopamykysoko. Asaktsa piwabyziukunaha. Deus harere bo yh̄y mahaze ityryktsa moziknaha — niy. Iwa Sudeutsa bo nitsasoko.

³⁰ Niytahi Pauro Homa ezektsa bo Sesus soho ty nipamykysoko. Petok niytyk tseheze wahoro eze niapykyryk. Okyrysaro ty wahoro tsihitsa bo nyny nikara, iwaze hi iwahoro eze niapykyryk. Kytsa sizubarētsa ibo izumunaha. ³¹ Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu soho sibo nitsasoko. Deus tyryktsa soho sibo nitsasoko. Batu ipyby nisisopykyryk. Batu aty tohi itykni. Batu aty tohi ipe:

— Aksobyity — niaha. Iwa Sesus soho kytsa bo nipamykysoko.

Pauro Homa ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Pauro Homa ezektsa bo ziwatahaka asahi Sudeutsabyitsa iwatahi ispe niy:
 — Taparaka Deus Abarão ziwatawy itsekokatsa humo kino niwatihi nisiwatawy, iwatsahi ityryktsa niyziknaha. Sudeutsa Abarão tsekokatsa. Tubabatu Deus taharere ty Moises bo nyny niy iwahahi ziwatahaka, iwaze Sudeutsa ana humo hi yh̃ ziknakaranaha. Taparaka Sudeutsa zuba Deus tyryktsa. Aiba eze zuba Deus meky watu niy, Sesus Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda, mysapyzeyky nihyrikosoda iwatahi Deus mysopyksapybyri humo mymyokzo. Abaka kytsa ihumo sispirikporêtsaktsa ityryktsa myziknaha. Taparaka Sudeutsa abaka Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi ityryktsa myziknaha — niy. Homa ezektsa ana humo hi batu sihyrinymyry iwaze Deus Pauro ziapewywyky iwatahi ziwatahaka. Abaka katsa kino niwatihi Pauro wataha humo tanymyryky.

Deus wasania ty myzubaha bo my.

¹ O Homa ezektsa ahabo piwatahaka. Utakta Pauro. Sesus Kiristu tsumuēh̃tsa Deus zikwatawy niy. Ata hi:

— O Pauro ikia akehata tsimy. Wasaniha ty nanabyitaba tynatsasokokta! — niy.

Hỹ iky.

² Tubabatu Deus sohotsa tihi:

— Deus wasania ty mybarawy ezektsa myzubaha bo mysipeha. Asaktsa Deus harere kytsa sizubarêtsa bo mykaranaha — nikaranaha. Ana kino botu ziwataha iharere papeu humo ziwataha. Iharere wasani my. Ana ty hi botu ziwataha abaka atsatu wasani mykara, Deus wasania ty motsasokonaha.

³ Deus wasania ty tatse soho. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa. Atahi mybarawy bo inasik Dawi tsekokatsa niyzik. Deus tse mywata niyzik. ⁴ Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk. Atahi mybarawy bo inasikze atakta wasani haty ziknakara. Tsimysapyrēta ziknakara. Nihyrikosokda. Bykyze Deus zikwy humo inahyrikpo. Ispitu niyzikzo. Ana humo hi kytsa sizubarêtsa:

— O atakta Deus tse babata. Iktsazubatahaktsa — niaha. ⁵ Ihumo Deus piksapywyky. Deus hi zikwatawy wasania ty iakzohota kytsa sizubarêtsa bo motsasoko ana humo hi zikpeha. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarêtsa Sesus Kiristu harere piwabykynahaze hỹ mykaranaha. Ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha h̃y. ⁶ Ikiahatsa Homa ezektsa kino niwatihi Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ana kino Deus mozihikik.

⁷ Iwaze ahabo piwatahaka, ikiahatsa Homa ezektsa. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta h̃y, ityryktsa tsimoziknaha anahi nizihikik. Deus myzo. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa. Utakta ahatsyhyryze ispe my:

— O Deus myzo Homa ezektsa tysisapywykykta! Sesus Kiristu humo sakurētsa babatsa moziknaha h̃y — my. Iwa myh̃y.

Pauro Sesus Kiristu humo ka tsakurēta iwaze Deus bo Homa ezektsa tsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

⁸ Iwaze myzubarêtsa ahasoho humo tihi:

— O Homa ezektsa Sesus harere bo hỹ — mykaranaha. Ana humo hi piwabykyze kakurēta h̃y. Deus pe my:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta ikia Homa ezektsa botu tsiksitsumuēh̃ iwatsahi ahumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha — my. Iwa Deus pe my. ⁹ Piwyituhukutu ahasoho bo mytsaty mykara. Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoikik. Deus zikwatawy iwatahi itsyhyryze tarabaja

mykara. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty tatse soho motsasoko ana hi kahyriziktsokzawy. Uta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarêta iwatahi Deus bo mopamykysokoze hi:

¹⁰ — O myzo Homa ezektsa bo mynakozore zeka kakurêta mykara. Tsipikpeha zeka sibo mynakozore! — my. ¹¹ Ikiahatsa humo kahyrizik-barêta. Ahabo mynakozore tsihikik. Hawa Deus zikyrinymyryky atsa tu pahayrinymyry tsihikik iwaze Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha hÿ. ¹² Iwa uta hi pahakuwyky. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsipikykuwykynaha. Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranahaze tsimyyharapekuwykynahaktsa.

¹³ O katukytsa ahabo mynakozore tsihikikze batu zik, tsihokdaharêna iwatahi batu pão. Kytsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha ana humo hi mozihihikik. Ahatukytsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa ana hi mozihihikik iwatahi ahabo mynakozore tsihikik hÿ. Utsa kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa ikiahatsa tuk Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha asa watsa hi mozihihikik. ¹⁴ Deus myzubaha bo zikpeha. Iwaze bipyritsa bo mykara. Bipyritsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi. Utsa papeu humo sihyrinymyrêtsa bo mykara. Asaktsa papeu humo sinyhy byitsa bo mykara. Myzubaha bo mykara, sibo Deus wasania ty motsasokoro Deus zikyko tahi mykara. ¹⁵ Iwatahi Homa bo pomo tsihikikze tu, ahabo Deus harere motsaso tsihikik hÿ.

Deus wasaniha humo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha.

¹⁶ Aty zeka Deus harere bo hyÿ mykara atakta Deus zikwy humo ityryk mozik Deus tuk mozuruku. Tapara Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ nikaranahaze ityryktsa niyziknaha. Kyze Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsaze ityryktsa niyziknaha. Ana humo hi kakurêta. Iharere humo batu kasikpyby. ¹⁷ Deus wasania ty tsipiwabynahaze isoho humo myhyrinymyrêtsa. Hawa kytsa simysapyrêtsa moziknaha ihumo tsipinymyrykynaha. Deus hi:

— Asa zuba Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha asahi kaokzeka wasani mykaranaha. Pibytuhukutu Sesus harere bo ma mykaranaha — my. Deus harere papeu hi:

— Aty zeka Deus humo tsimysapyrêta mozik iwatahi pibytuhukutu Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykara — niy.

Kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana humo hi Deus taokaniki.

¹⁸ Deus ta bjoikpe eze tu my. Kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha humo Deus taokaniki. Atahi:

— Kaokzeka ikiahatsa batu ahasopyksapy — my. Kytsa Deus harere humo batu hÿ zikaha, usts a kytsa mysisapybyikinaha. Kytsa Deus wasania ty motsasokonahaze usts kytsa mysiaknikinaha, kytsa Sesus bo hyÿ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha ana humo kino batu hÿ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu sisopyksapy maha. ¹⁹ Hawa Deus mykara anatyhi mybarawy ezektsa bo botu nisihyrinymyry. Iwaze hawa Deus mykara kytsa mysihyrinymyrykynaha tsahi batu hÿ zikaha. Iwatsahi ihumo batu siakparawy. Iwatahi Deus mysisininiwyky.

²⁰ Katsa Deus ba zinyaha. Deus koikny bakta tu mybarawy nizukni. Nizukni naha bo iksa tsimahaze. Katsa hi:

— O mybarawy suknitsa zikwykyta my. Atahi Deus babata — tsimykaranaha. Utsa kytsa hawa Deus soho mytsaty mykaranaha batu taharere ty harapubeteheke nikaranaha. Ba ziktsaso:

— Hawa Deus mykara myhumo tsihokdaharêna — maha. Iwaha hi ba ziktsaso. ²¹ Hawa Deus mykara sihyrinymyrêtsa. Iwatsatu batu ipe niaha:

— O ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta — maha. Iwaha hi ba ziktsaso. Paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Simytsatyhybyitsa tu kytsa watsa asahi miwaha buruk nizaranaha. ²² Tahapetu sisopyk:

— O katsakta myhyrinymyrêtsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. Deus okzeka batu aty tohi sinymyryhy. ²³ Deus zuba koikny baktatu my. Asakta Deus bo ba zinynaha iwatsahi iharere bo batu yhy nikaranaha. Ihumo batu simyharerewaby batu iktsazuba zikaha. Iwaze asahi:

— Katsakta kytsa hyrikoso watsa tahasuknikinaha! Siraratsa hyrikoso tsawatsa nisisuknikinaha. Sisarakatsa hyrikoso tsawatsa nisisuknikinaha! Pyryhyktsa hyrikoso tsawatsa nisisuknikinaha. Deus myhyrikoso hyrity wa ta bo zuba — mytsaty nikaranaha. Asa kino siharerewabymybarêtsa iktsazuba sisopyk.

²⁴ Asakta sakmyirêtsa watsa nikaranaha iwaze simysapybyitsa zuba mozihihiknaha atsatu mynakananaha. Iwatahi Deus nisierekek hawa mozihihiknaha astsa tu mykaranaha. Tyhapemyijaikiknaha, tyharapesapybyikiknaha. ²⁵ Asakta Deus harere bo batu yhy zikaha. Wasaniha humo ka batu hy zikaha. Hawa ha ty batu mysapy ana humo ka hy mykaranaha batu sispirikpo. Myspihikbatawy bo zuba yhy mykaranaha. Deus nizukni naha humo siakparawy nikaranaha. Deus babata batu siakparawy nikaranaha. Batu sispirikpo, ata bo hi katsa siakparawy tsimaha iharere bo ma tsimahaktsa! Iwa tsimaha. Ata hi tawahi mynapykyk iwatsahi katsa hi:

— O ikia zuba tsapunihikrêta. Ikia tsamysapyrêta — tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha hy.

²⁶ Iwatsahi asakta Deus humo simyharerewabybyitsa tu Deus nisierekek. Zimy tsihikiknaha atsatu mykaranaha. Iwa Deus kytsa nisierekek. Wytykyryk tahabariktsa tuk batu hy zikaha asiza zuba tahawaky wytykyryk humo zuba ziknakaranaha. ²⁷ Kytsa kino niwatihi wytykyryk waza tahaokeza ba zikspyriryknaha. Tahawakysa humo zuba mozihihiknaha ana humo hi batu sisopyksapy my. Ziknaharape wowokonaha sisapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana humo hi siakmyitsa niyziknaha. Deus hi nisisininiwyky, iharere bo zimywykynaha.

²⁸ Hawa ha ty Deus soho wasaniha bo hybyri nikaranaha, iwatsahi simysapybyitsa soho bo zuba mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus nisierekek iwaze hawa nizihikiknaha atsatu mynakananaha. ²⁹ Iwatsahi wasanibyitsa mozurukunaha. Pibytuhukutu sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha. Utsa kytsa namy zuba mozihihiknaha. Taha bo zuba mytsaty sisopyk. Okyrysaro tsihitsa moziknaha. Myzokdiwy mynakananaha. Mysukyrywy. Simyspihikbataktsa. Sisakimyijanikitsa. ³⁰ Siharerewabymybarêtsa. Deus humo tahakyrikinaha. Siharereziubyikitsa. Asahi:

— Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrêtsa nikaranaha. Katsakta mymysapyrêtsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Pibytuhukunaha tu tahapetu sisopyk:

— Hawa ha sa batu imysapy tsimaha — iwa mytsaty mynakananaha. Tahazotsa harere bo batu yhy zikaha. ³¹ Wasaniha baba humo batu sihyrinymyry tsihikbyitsa. Motsasokonahaze batu wasani zikaha. Utsa kytsa ty batu isty tsumuêhi nymyryhy. Batu aty tohi humo ba zipokzitsi. ³² Deus hi:

— Asakta simysapybyitsa tu mynakananaha sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. Anaeze tahawahi mynapykyryknaha — my. Ana harere humo sihyrinymyrêtsa. Iwatsa tu batu ma zikaha. Utsa kytsa mysimywykynahaze sihumo tahaydikiknaha. Iwa my.

2

Deus myzubarētsa huak ty sibo nyny my.

¹ Kaharereziuwytša ikiahatsa ja. Sozeka ja ahatuk tsimypamykysonaha.

— Asaktsa Deus okzeka batu sisopyksapy mykaranaha. Katsaktsa batu siwatsa — tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa siwatsa hi tsimykarana iwaze ahaharere ty harapubeteheke tsimykarana. ² Deus zuba wasani haty mynakara. Deus tihi:

— Aty imysapybara ty mykara zeka atakta sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik — my. Anaharere wasani my. ³ O kaharereziuwytša. Ahape tu ahasopyk zeka:

— Deus ustsā simysapybyikitsa tu nikarana humo mysininiwyky. Katsaktsa batu — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsikykarana. Ikiahatsa kino atsatu tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa Deus harere humo ka ba zikwaknaha iwaze sinini tsimykarana! ⁴ Ikiahatsa Deus humo tsimysapybyrikinaha. Deus ahahumo tsiakubyrisorokrēta. Ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Pahasapywyky. Ahamysapybara ty tsmoewynaha iwa mozihihik. Ahamysapybara ty tymoewy ahabyizeka pahasininiwyky. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O mysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana Deus mybo ba zikmysininiwy — mybarapetu tsimykarana. ⁵ Iwatahi sihumo Deus taokaniki. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu mynakarana mysininiwyky. Hanawa puruze Deus simysapybyikitsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Wasani my simysapybyitsa tu nikarana. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykarana batu tymoewy. Tahatsiktu nikarana iwatsahi pahasininiwyky hỹ.

⁶ Bykyze Deus kytsa atsehezubaha bo ihuak ty sibo nyny my. Hawa mozurukunahaze ihuak ty sibo nyny my. ⁷ Wastuhu mybarawy ezeaktsa ustsā kytsa nisisapywykynaha. Iwa Deus sisoho wasani haty motsasoko anahi mozihihiknaha. Tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk tsihihiknaha ana hi taperyky. Deus harere bo zuba hỹ mozihihiknaha iwaze Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Myhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha hỹ. ⁸ Utsaktsa batu. Deus harere bo batu yhỹ ziknakarana. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikarana Deus taokaniki iwatahi ihuak ty sibo nyny my ana hi wasani my.

⁹ Deus mysininiwyky mysimyitsapyriwyky. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi kytsa sizubarētsa asaktsa pimyikinaha simysapybyitsa tu nikarana humo ihuak ty sibo nyny my, ana hi wasani my. ¹⁰ Asaktsa ustsā kytsa bo mysisapywykynaha ihuak ty sibo nyny my. Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi myzubaha bo my. Simysapyrētsa tu Deus mysisoz-iuku. Simyharerewabynikitsa moziknaha. Ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha ihumo sakurētsa moziknaha Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi mykara. ¹¹ Deus okzeka atsezubaha nimysukni, myzubaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwaze Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa humo kino niwatihi ihuak ty Deus sibo nyny myze wasani.

¹² Sudeutsabyitsa Moises sopykwy ty humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iwatsahi Deus harere Moises ziwatahakanaha batu tyny. Iwatsa tu mysapybyitsa tu nikaranahaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Batu ispe my:

— Moises sopykwy humo ka batu yhỹ tsimykarana — my. Iwa batu tyso. Moises sopykwy humo ka batu tyny. Sudeutsa zuba Moises sopykwy humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsa tuze simysapybyitsa tu nikarana Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Ispe my:

— Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu yhỹ tsikaha. Kaharere Moises ziwatahakanaha batu yhỹ zikaha — my.

¹³ Asaktsa Moises sopykwy humo hyŷ mykaranahaze wasanihatsa mykaranaha. Deus ispe my:

— O ikiahatsaktsa ahamysapyrētsa — my. Asaktsa Moises sopykwy humo waby zuba sisopyk, iwaze ana harere bo batu hŷ mykaranaha Deus okzeka batu simysapy iwatahi ba ziksibetesaka.

¹⁴ Sudeutsabyitsa batu Moises sopykwy sinyhy. Iwatsatu wastuhu kytsa sinyhybyitsa tu ana papeu humo hi hyŷ mykaranaha kytsa watsa asahi papeu humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Nawa ha ty wasanikia ty Sudeutsabyitsa sihyrinymyrētsa. ¹⁵ Hawa mozurukunaha, ustsas kytsa sibo iktas mykaranahaze asahi:

— Asaktsa batu Moises sopykwy. Sinyhybyitsa tu iwatsa tu wasani sihyrinymyrētsa. Hawa imysapybara ty sihyrinymyrētsa — maha. Iwa hŷ. Tahapetu sisopyk:

— Ana hi wasani. Ana hi batu mysapy — maha. Sispirikporētsa maha. Iwa ustsas kytsa sisoho mytsaty mynakaranaha.

¹⁶ Bykzehu ana humo kino nawa my. Hawa kytsa mozurukunaha Sesus Kiristu sihuak ty sibo nyny my. Deus wasania ty motsasokoro anahumo kino hyŷ mykara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana ustsas kytsa batu sihyrinymyry, Deus zuba mysoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta iwatahi ihuak ty mybo nyny my.

Sudeutsa Deus harere ibyky Moises ziwataha ana bo batu hŷ nikaranaha.

¹⁷ Ikiahatsa ja:

— O katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha. Deus harere ibyky Moises ziwataha ana bo hyŷ tsimykarana ana humo hi mysapyrētsa. Deus taparaktsa humo nisiwatawy iwatsahi ityryktsa tsimoziknaha — tsimykarana. Iwa tsinapamykysokonaha. ¹⁸ Katsa hi:

— Hawa Deus mozihihik myhyrinymyrētsa. Moises harere humo wasani haty tsinymyrykynaha imysapybara tyka kino niwatihi tsinymyrykynaha Moises sopykwy humo ka myhyrinymyrētsa, tsinymyrykynaha — tsimaha.

¹⁹ Ustsas kytsa Moises sopykwy humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iwaze ikiahatsa hi:

— Katsa zuba iharere humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Katsaktsa ustsas kytsa tahahyrinymyry tsihikik. Asahi sihyrizikubyitsa watsa, iwatsahi mysitsumuēhina. Katsaktsa rika watsa myhyrinymyrētsa tu ustsas kytsa bo wasania ty sibo tsimytsasokonaha. Katsa kytsa mysihyrinymyrynahaze sispirikporētsa moziknaha iwatsahi rika watsa tsimaha. ²⁰ Sihyrinymyrybyitsaktsa tahahyrinymyrykynaha. Asahi tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyrētsa. Katsaktsa Moises sopykwy humo tsinymyrybanaha iwatsahi sispirikpobyitsa bo tahahyrinymyrykynaha — tsimykarana. ²¹ Ustsas kytsa bo ahaspirikpowy tsimysihyrinymyryikiknaha. Ahape tu batu ahasopyk. Ahaspirikpowy humo batu hŷ tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa hi:

— Ustsas namy humo ba zikmytsyhyryboanaha — tsikykaraha. Ikiahatsa ja. Ustsas namy humo tsikahatsyhyryboakanaha.

²² — Ustsas okeza ba ziksihuahuanaha — tsikykarana. Ikiahatsa ja. Ustsas okeza tsimysihuakuanaha.

— Deutsabyitsa bo ka ahanamy ty batu nyny zikaha! — tsikykarana. Ikiahatsa ja. Deutsabyitsa wahoro bo tsimpupunaha iwatsahi sinamy ty tsikahatsyhyryboakanaha. Iwa tsimykarana ahamysapybyitsa siwatsa tsimykarana. Asaktsa batu imysapy maha ikiahatsa kino niwatihi batu ahamysapy tsimaha ²³ Kytsa sizubarētsa pe tsimaha:

— Katsaktsa Moises spirikpowy humo tsinymyrybanaha — tsimaha. Ana harere ty batu hỹ tsimykaranaha, iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa ahahumo Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. ²⁴ Iwaze Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwataha:

— Sudeutsabyitsa Sudeutsa humo, Deus soho pisapybyikinaha Sudeutsa nisimyinahatsa iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa Deus soho pisapybyikinaha — niy.

²⁵ Katsaktsa Sudeutsa mypiak humo tsizyzykyknaha. Wasani tsimaha. Tubabatu Moises tihi:

— Ahapiak tyzyzyknaha anahi awatawy Deus hyrytsa tsimaha — niy. Iwaze mypiak tsizyzyknaha Moises mype niwatihi hawa tsimyzurukunaha, ana ty hi mymyhyrinymyryky.

— Ikiahatsa Moises spirikpowy tsizubarēna bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka iwaze ahahyrytsa ty zyzykbyitaha mahani iwatawywy. Ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa watsa, asahi Moises spirikpowy batu ahawabyhy asahi Deus harere humo batu sihyrinymyry. ²⁶ Sudeutsabyitsaktsa batu sipiak zyzykyhyk. Iwatsatu pisapywykynaha iwa Moises spirikpowy humo mykaranaha zeka Sudeutsa watsa moziknaha. Deus okzeka ihyrytsa moziknaha, iharere bo hyỹ mykaranaha humo. Sipiakzyzykykbyitsa kino Deus okzeka ihyrytsa moziknaha.

²⁷ “Katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha mypiak tsizyzyknaha Moises spirikpowy humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi nawa tsimyzurukunaha zetu tsinymyrykynaha.” Iwa batu tsimykaranaha Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha. Sudeutsabyitsa sipiakzyzykykbyitsa. Moises spirikpowy humo batu sihyrinymyry. Wastuhu wasani mozurukunaha ana harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwaze Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tuze iharere humo wasani mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Sudeutsa tsimaha iharere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu ahasapy tsimaha.

²⁸ Katsaktsa tsipisapykynaha Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ihyrytsa tsmoziknaha. Katsaktsa mypetu mysopyk zeka:

— O katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa iwatsahi myhyrytsa piak tsizyzyknaha. Moises spirikpowy humo myhyrinymyrētsa iwa Deus hyrytsa tsimaha — mybarapetu mysopyk. Ikiahatsa iharere bo hyỹ zikahabyitsa tu iwatahi Deus batu tyso:

— Ikiahatsa kahyrytsa tsimaha — iwa batu tyso. ²⁹ Uta ahape:

— Aty sa Sudeu babata my. Aty sa Deus hyrytsa maha. Atahi Deus harere bo hyỹ mykara, atakta Deus harere mozhikik — my. Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk. Wastuhu sipiakzyzykykbyitsa Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha. Iwaze Deus ispe my:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa — my. Kytsa sisoho humo batu siharereziu Deus zuba sisoho mysiharereziuku. Kytsa sizubarētsa Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha zeka, asaktsa Deus hyrytsa babatsa moziknaha hỹ.

3

¹ Kytsa sizubarētsa Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranahaze Deus hyrytsa moziknaha. Iwathatu wastuhu ahatukze tihi:

— Amy skaraba Sudeutsa tsimaha. Amy skaraba myhyrytsa piak tsik-sizyzyknaha. Tymytsumuēhīnaha ja — tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. ² Uta tihi:

— Pahatsumuēhīnaha hỹ. — Mydiritsa zizyzyknaha humo Deus hyrytsa ziwatahawwy iwaze Deus Moises bo nitsasoko, atahi taparaktsa mydiritsa bo nitsasoko. Ata humo hi Moises spirikpowy ziwataha. Iharere Sudeutsa

taparaktsa bo zuba nitsasoko aiba zuba ustsya kyttsa iharere piwabynaha.

³ Sozeka ja ikiahatsa kape:

— Mydiritsa Moises harere bo yhy nikaranaha. Wastuhutsa taparaktsa mydiritsa Deus harere bo batu hy nikaranaha. Iwa zeka Deus harere sibo batu hy my — tsimaha. Batu ba Deus wasani mynakara. ⁴ Hawa ha ty Deus motsasoko atsatu isopyk. Deus ba zikmyspihikbata. Kyttsa sizubarëtsa mospihikbatakanaha zeka Deus batu. Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwataha: — Tsimytsasokoze kyttsa sizubarëtsa tihi “O Deus aharere wasani my” maha.

Asahi tihi zeka iharere batu isapy maha asahi zimyikinaha siharere batu wasani my

Deus zuba wasani

Deus papeu niy.

⁵ Tozeka ja wastuhutsa kyttsa motsasokonaha:

— Katsaktsa wasanihabyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka kyze kyttsa mybo ikttsa maha zeka “O Deus zuba pisapyky” mykaranaha, iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha Deus soho kyttsa mysihyrinymyrykynaha — maha. Asahi:

— Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka Deus zuba tsimysapyrëta kyttsa mysihyrinymyry. Iwatahi Deus ihuak ty mysapybara ty humo batu nyny ziky batu wasani ziky — maha. Mybarawy ezektsa watsa mytsaty mykaranaha asahi iwa mopamykysonaha. ⁶ Niwazuba! Deus siwa batu mytsaty ziky myhumo wasani isopyk. Atahi tisopyksapyrëta mybarawy ezektsa mywatu ihuak ty mybo nyny my. Hawa mozurukunaha humo ihuak ty nyny my. Wasani byitatu zeka ana kino batu ziky, atahi imysapyrënikita tu iwatahi mybarawy ezektsa bo ihuak ty nyny my.

⁷ Tozeka ja kape tsimaha:

— O utakta wasani ahabyizeka asaktsa kabo ikttsa mahaze tihi: “O Deus zuba wasani mykara” maha. Kamysapy byizeka kyttsa tihi: “O Deus ikia zuba amysapyrënikita” maha. Iwatahi kyttsa Deus soho kahumo sihyrinymyrytsa. Deus sinini ykarawy bo pikpeha zeka batu isopyksapy kaokzeka batu wasani — my. Iwa batu tyso. ⁸ Ana humo kino wasape tsimaha zeka ikiahatsa tihi:

— O mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranahaktsa kyttsa! Iwa kyttsa sizubarëtsa Deus harere bo hyhy mykaranaha, atahi imysapyrënikita maha — tsimaha. Batu ba. Ana harere hi asaktsa kyttsa kahumo batu siakparawy motsasokonaha. Iwa piksohometukunaha — ana soho hi Pauro motsasokoro — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asaktsa Deus mysininiwyky. Atahi ispe my:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy — my.

Batu aty tohi Deus okzeka tisopyksapyrëta.

⁹ Kyze wastuhutsa tihi:

— O katsaktsa Sudeutsa wasani tsimaha Deus harere mybo nitsaso. Sudeutsabyitsa batu, Deus sibo ba ziktsaso. Iwa Deus okzeka batu sapy maha — mykaranaha. Katsaktsa Sudeutsabyitsa watsa myzubarëtsa. Tsimysapybyi tsihikiknaha mysapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha batu tymoewy. Iwa botu iky. ¹⁰ Deus harere botu papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Mybarawy ezektsa batu wasani zikaha. Batu aty tohi isopyksapy.

Kyttsa sizubarëtsa batu wasani zikaha.

¹¹ Wasaniha humo batu sispirikpo,

batu aty tohi tawahi Deus tuk mopykyryk tsihikik

¹² Kyttsa sizubarëtsa Deus soho bo batu mytsaty mykaranaha.

Imysapybara zuba mozihihiknaha.

Batu aty tohi tsimysapyrëta. Suknihabyitsa.

¹³ Siharere batu imysapy. Siharerewabymybarëtsa.

Pibytuhukunaha tu mybarapetu mynakaranaha mysispihikbataikik-naha zuba.

¹⁴ Sisakparēnikitsa tu ustsā kytsa mysimyijaikiknaha iwa motsasokonaha.

¹⁵ Mysisukyrykynaha.

¹⁶ Ustsā kytsa namysapybyrikinaha nasimyitsapyriwykynaha.

Kytsa mysitsapyriwykynaha.

¹⁷ Siakubyitsa tu ustsā kytsa mysiaknikinaha.

¹⁸ Deus humo batu simyharerewaby. Ihumo batu siakparawy.

Iwa maha — niy. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo mysoho nitsasoko.

¹⁹ Iwa Moises spirikpowy ziwatahaka. Ana papeu humo Sudeutsa Deus soho ty nisihyrinymyryky. Iwaze Sudeutsa batu tyso:

— Katsaktsa Moises spirikpowy humo yhỹ tsinakaranaha — maha. Ana harere tyhi batu hỹ zikaha. Sudeutsabyitsa niwatihi iharere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwatsahi myzubaha tahaharere ty harapubeteke ba zikaha. Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi tahaharere ty harapubeteke ba zikaha. ²⁰ Iwatatu Deus batu ziky:

— O ikia Moises harere bo yhỹ tsimy iwatahi tsamysapyrēta tsimozik — Iwa ba ziktsaso ba ziky. Atahi:

— Moises sopykwy tsipihyrynymyryky zeka amysapybyitsa tu tsimy kara tsimoewy iwatahi kahumo aspirikporēta tsimozik — niy.

Hawa Deus okzeka mymysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

²¹ Aba zuba hawa Deus humo mybarawy ezeaktsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha nitsasoko. Deus hi:

— Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Batu Moises sopykwy humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha ba zikaha — niy. Ana kino botu Moises nisihyrynymyryky. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa kino niwatihi atsatu nisihyrynymyryky. ²² Deus hi:

— Asa zuba Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹ mykaranaha asahi kaokzeka simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka kaokzeka simysapyrētsa moziknaha — my.

²³ Batu aty tohi imysapyrēnikita Deus wata my. Astsabanitsa mysapybyitsa tsimynakaranaha. Batu aty tohi Deus wata my. ²⁴ Deus mymysapywyky. Mymysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha ana humo hi Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokda atahi mysapyzeky ziake iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ana humo hi batu sinini tsimaha. Sesus Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi Deus mype wasani tsimaha. Deus hi:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — my. Iwa mymysapywyky atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

²⁵ Deus hi Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo zipaha. Mybarawy bo inasikze mybarawy ezeaktsa sapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana bo izumuze. Kytsa huak ty simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana humo hi nihyrikosokda. Iwaze katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha Deus ninyokzohik hỹ. Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze iwa kytsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha, iwa Deus kytsa nisihyrynymyryky. Tubabatu Deus tsiakubyrisorokrēta tu simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha sinini ykarawy bo ba ziksipeha. Tapetu isopyk:

— Bykyze katse babata sisapyzeky mohyrikosokda iwaze asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha sinini ykarawy bo ba mysipeha — my. ²⁶ Abaka meky watu kytsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana soho mytsaty mykara. Kytsa sizubarētsa bo simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha humo ihuak ty sibo nyny

my. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha batu mytsatyo ziky.

— Ikiahatsa kaokzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha katse babata ahasapyzaky nihyrikosokda iwatahi pahaokzohik — my. Iwa sispirikporẽtsa mykaranaha.

²⁷ Iwatsahi — katsaktsa wasani tsimaha — ba ziktsasonaha. Mysoho ba ziktsasoziukunaha batu aty tohi tsimysapyrẽta my. Deus okzeka Moises sopykwy humo yhyĩ tsimykaranaha iwaze — mymysapyrẽtsa tsimaha — batu zikaha. Katsaktsa Sesus humo zuba mymysapyrẽtsa tsimaha. Ata humo hi myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknahaze Deus mysoho tihi:

— Asaktsa katse humo zuba simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha — my. ²⁸ Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranahaze Deus okzeka mysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa Moises sopykwy bo yhyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka batu mysapy tsimaha. Iwa hyĩ. ²⁹ Deus Sudeutsa zuba ja iakparawy. Tozeka ja asa zuba mysisapywyky iwaze simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha. Batu ba. Deus kytsa sizubarẽtsa mywatuze Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa bo kino niwatihi mysisapywyky, sizubarẽtsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha zeka simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha. ³⁰ Deus kytsa sizubarẽtsa bo mysisapywy tsihikik. Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranahaze iwatsahi simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha. Sudeutsabyitsa kino Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranahaze iwatsahi simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha. Mekywatu moziknaha. ³¹ Wastuhu kytsa ahatukze:

— Katsaktsa Moises sopykwy “O iharere mybo batu imysapy” tsimaha — iwa batu tyso, Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranahaze Moises sopykwy humo niwatihi tsimyziwabykynaha.

4

Hawa Abarão nikara.

¹ Kyze Abarão soho bo mytsaty tsimaha. Atahi taparakta mydiri. Katsaktsa tsekokatsa tsimaha. Deus okezeka tsimysapyrẽta niyzik ana hi motsasoko.

² Deus Abarão pe niy:

— Ikia tsimysapyrẽta — niy. Atahi zisapywyky ja iwatahi Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia tsamysapyrẽta — niy. Batu ba. Nawa ha ty wasani nikara batu ana humo hi nitsasoko. Iwaze Abarão tapetu isopyk batu tyso:

— Utakta kamysapyrẽta — my. Batu ziky. ³ Hawa Deus okzeka tsimysapyrẽta niyzik ana ka motsasoko. Atahi Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara iwatahi Deus okzeka tsimysapyrẽta niyzik. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu isoho mybo ziwatahaka.

⁴ Aty ipehatsa humo tarabaja mykara zeka ana humo hi ihuak ty okyrysarowaka ty nyny niy. Itarabaja humo zuba okyrysarowaka ty nyny niy. Wasani my. Deus iwa batu isopyk mykara. ⁵ Atahi myhumo iakparawy iwatahi iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka mymysapywyky. Asaktsa pisapywykynahaze ana humo hi batu sisoho:

— Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrẽtsa — iwa batu tyso. Batu ba. Asa zuba Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Iwaze ispe my:

— Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranahaze ana humo hi ahaspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha iwatahi aha pe “tsahamysapyrẽtsa” — my. Tapara simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iwatsatu Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha tsahi Deus okzeka simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha.

⁶ Aty zeka Deus okzeka tsimysapyrẽta, atakta tsakurẽta hyĩ. Ba zikmysapybyi iwatahi ja tsakurẽta mopykyryk mytsaty ahabyita tsimykaranaha. Sesus harere bo hi hyĩ nikaraze tu iwatahi Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia tsamysapyrêta — nikara, ana harere humo hi tsakurêta niapykyryk. Taparakta mydiri Dawi atsatu nitsasoko:

⁷ — Asaktsa Deus harere ibyky Moises ziwataha ana humo batu hỹ nikaranaha batu zikaha.

Asaktsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha Deus Sesus humo zuba nisiok-zohik iwatsahi sakurêtsa.

Simysapybyitsa nikaranahaze ana hi Deus nispiriktsokda tawata iwatsahi sakurêtsa.

⁸ Deus humo simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha batu mytsaty ziky iwatsahi sakurêtsa.

Iwa Dawi taparakta mydiri botu nitsaso — Dawi niy.

⁹ Paze ja asaktsa tahapiak zizyzyknaha asa zuba sakurêtsa. Batu ba. Kytsa kino niwatihi sipiakzyzykyhybyitsa sakurêtsa niyziknaha. Iwaze Abarão soho bo mytsatyzo tsimahaktsa. Deus harere papeu humo isoho ziwatahaka:

— O Abarão Deus harere bo hyỹ ziknakara iwatahi Deus ipe niy: “Ikia tsasopyksapyrêta” niy. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo niy. ¹⁰ Anaharere nitsasokoze Abarão ipiakzyzykyhybyita aibatohi zuba tapiakzyk — iwa nitsasoko. Iwatsahi mypiakzyzykwy humo kytsa sakurêtsa ba zikaha. Deus kytsa pe my zeka:

— O ikiahatsa ahasopyksapyrêtsa — my ana humo hi sakurêtsa. ¹¹ Tapara Abarão Deus harere bo hyỹ nikara iwaze Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia tsasopyksapyrêta — niy. Bykyze zuba tapiakpezyk, Deus humo tispirikporêta iwatahi ityryktsa niyzik. Iwa tahi:

— Utakta Deus harere bo hyỹ ikykara iwaze Deus kape niy: “Ikia tsasopyksapyrêta” — niy. Iwata Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi sizyzykyhybyitsa tu Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha zeka Deus ispe my:

— Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapyrêtsa — my. Abarão Deus harere bo hyỹ nikara Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hyỹ nikaranaha iwaze Abarão tahadiri wata niyzik. ¹² Sudeutsabyitsa sipiakzyzykyhybyitsa tu Abarão watsa maha. Sipiakzyzykyhybyitsa tuze Deus harere bo zuba hyỹ nikaranaha. Sudeutsa niwatihi Abarão watsa mozurukunaha Deus harere bo zuba hyỹ mykaranaha iwaze Deus ispe niy:

— Kaharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ahasopyksapyrêtsa — my. Asahi mydiri Abarão watsa maha.

Abarão Deus harere humo hyỹ ziknakara.

¹³ Tubabatu Deus Abarão pe:

— Mybarawy ty abo nyny my. Atsekokatsa nanabyitaba sizubarêtsa hudikhudikwy pehatsitsa moziknaha — niy. Abarão ana soho bo hyỹ niy. Batu sisopykwy bo pykyhy habytatu. Atahi Deus harere bo zuba hyỹ nikara iwatahi Deus ihumo zisapywyky. ¹⁴ Kytsa asahi sisopykwytsa humo zuba pykyhytu yhỹ mykaranaha zeka ana humo hi Deus mysisapywyky iwa zeka mytsaty ahabyitsa tu mykaranaha. Kytsa Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranahaze isapyrênikia ty sibo nyny my. Iwa Deus mykara iharere wasani my.

¹⁵ Aty Deus harere ibyky pykyhytu yhỹ mykara Deus okzeka tsimysapyrêta tawata my atahi batu imysapy my. Batu aty tohi iharere ibyky humo yhỹ zikaha. Iwatahi Deus batu iakparawy.

¹⁶ Iwatahi Abarão Deus harere bo hyỹ ziknakara ana humo Deus ipe niy:

— Utakta pasapywyky hỹ iwa mozihihikik — niy. Deus nikaraze pasapywyky iwaze atsatu mykara. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarêtsa Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha Abarão watsa iwaze Deus mysisapywyky. Abarão mydiri wata. Abarão Deus harere bo hyỹ nikara, katsa kino niwatihi iharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha, iwatsahi ihumo mspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Tubabatu Deus tapetu nikara:

— Kaokzeka Abarão aparakbahazo wata my. Atakta kaharere bo hyĩ mynakara asaktsa niwatihi nanabyitaba kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwata moziknaha — niy. Iwa Deus Abarão bo mytsaty niy. Deus ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Siakbatsa mynasyhyrizikpowy. Ana ty hi mybarawy isuknihyize taharere humo inatakaha. Kyze Deus Abarão pe:

— Ikia izo tsimozik. Atsekokatsa sizubarẽtsa maha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa nanabyitaba ape mydiri mynakaranaha — niy. ¹⁸ Kyze Abarão tapetu nikara:

— Hawa Deus kape niy atsatu mykara — nikara. Nitsaikbata tu ihyrytsa byita. Iwatatu ziperyikik Deus harere bo hyĩ nikara, iwaze Deus harere humo tatse ziperyky. ¹⁹ Abarão nitsaikbata. Asiba sē anos niytyk tseheze itse nipuruk nitsaikbabaze. Ioke Sara kino niwatihi nitsaikbatatsa tu. Iwatatu tapetu ziknakara:

— O utakta katsebyita. Kaoke niwatihi itsaikbatatsa ba ziktabykyhy. Iwatatu Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara iwatahi katse mopuruk — niy. ²⁰ Iwatahi batu tyso:

— Tozeka ja Deus katse kabo myzipeha ja — iwa batu tapetu ziknakara. Atahi:

— Utakta iktsaikba iwatatu Deus harere humo katse mopuruk. Deus pe niy “ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Piksapywyikik” — nikara. Pibytuhukutu Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara. ²¹ Abarão hi:

— Kytsa zikahabara ty atsatu Deus mykara, iwatahi izikwy humo katse mopuruk — my. Iwa tapetu ziknakara. ²² Iwatahi Deus ipe niy:

— O kaokzeka wasani tsimy — niy. Iharere bo hyĩ mykaraze tu Deus okzeka tisopyksapyrēta niyzik. ²³ Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Abarão Deus okzeka tisopyksapyrēta — niy. ²⁴ Ana harere myhumo kino niwatihi ziwatahaka. Taparaktsa papeu humo ziwatahanahaze:

— Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka Abarão wata — iwa taparaktsa nimyhyrinymyryky-naha. Deus humo Abarão oke tatse zipuruk.

Deus tse Sesus Kiristu inahyrizikpowy iwatsahi katsaktsa iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranahaze Deus mypehatsa mozik. Sesus Kiristu zihyrizikpowy ata bo hi hyĩ tsimykaranaha. ²⁵ Deus tse Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo inasik. Mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha humo nihyrikosokda. Mysapy zeky nihyrikosokda ana hi. Myhuak niyzik, abaka mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha katse humo mymokzohik. Deus zihyrizikpowyze mype my:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka katse humo ahasopyksapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

5

Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka ana humo hi myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹ Abaka katsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranahaze mykurẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Taparaka Deus myhumo taokaniki abaka mahani. Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi Deus harereziuwyttsa tsimoziknaha. ² Sesus Kiristu hi:

— Asaktsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha — niy. Iwaze Deus myhumo mymysapywyky iwatahi mymytsumuēhikĩ iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Ana humo hi mykurẽtsa, aibatohi Deus watsa tsimoziknaha anahi taperykynaha.

³ Abaka tsihokdaharēna humo sinini tsimykaranaha zeka mykubyrisorokrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Mypunihikrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi mykurẽtsa hĩ. ⁴ Mykubyrisorokrẽtsa zeka Deus mype:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa — my. Iwa myhumo mymybete-sakaze. Iwatsa tsimoziknaha ana hi taperykynaha. ⁵ Aibatohi Deus watsa tsimoziknaha anahi wasani hỹ. Ana hi taperykyze wasani mytsaty tsimykaranaha, Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta tahyrikoso humo kino mymyhyrinymyryky.

⁶ Katsakta mysapybyitsa tsikykaranahaze Kiristu mypokzi mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda. Nawa zuruze Deus botu ziwatawyze Kiristu nihyrikosokda.

⁷ Batu aty tohi usta sapyzeyki ba zikyhyrikosokda. Aty zeka ja sisopyktsa pykyhytu yhỹ mykara tsihokdaharëna isapyzeyki mohyrikosokda batu aty tohi mohyrikosokda tsihikik. Atakta ustsä kyttsa humo mysisapywyikik tozeka ja aty zeka isapyzeyki mohyrikosokda.

⁸ Kiristu ta meky watu my. Katsakta mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranahaze iwaze hi Kiristu mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda. Kiristu mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta babata ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. ⁹ Kiristu mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda abaka iharereziuwyttsa tsikyziknaha. Ihumo Deus mype:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa — mykara. Iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo ba zikmypeha iwa hỹ.

¹⁰ Tapara tuze katsakta Deus sukyrytsitsa tsikykaranaha. Abaka mahani. Katsakta iharereziuwyttsa tsimaha, Kiristu mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokdaze iwatsahi Deus harereziuwyttsa ihumo tsikyziknaha. Abaka katsa Deus harereziuwyttsa tuze Kiristu ispitu niyzikzo mymytsumuëhikĩ hỹ. Hawa mozhikik izikwy humo hi tsimykaranaha. ¹¹ Sesus Kiristu mypokzi nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus harereziuwyttsa tsikyziknaha. Ana humo kino Deus hi:

— O ikiahatsa kaharereziuwyttsa — niy. Iwatsahi mykurëtsa hỹ.

Taparakta Adão Kiristu ahatsa soho mytsatyziu tsimykaranaha.

¹² Taparakta Adão Deus nizukni atahi isopyksapybyita nikaraze nihyrikosokda. Abaka katsa mywatu mysopyksapybyi humo tsimykaranahaze Adão watsa tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. ¹³ Taparaktsa Deus harere ibyky Moises ziwataha humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu iwatsa hi sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha ana humo hi nihyrikosokdanaha. ¹⁴ Iwaze mybarawy ezektsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha nihyrikosokdanaha. Simysapybaratsa nikaranaha batu atsatu Adão sapybyri waka niy. Kyttsa sizubarëtsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha humo mohyrikosokdanaha.

Adão soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Itsekokatsa iwata sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha. Asakta Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyỹ mykaranahaze ityryktsa moziknaha iwata moziknaha simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. ¹⁵ Asakta petoktsa meky watu maha, Adão Kiristu ahatsa. Adão estuba zubata atahi Deus harere bo batu hyỹ ziky iwaze isopyksapybyita tu nikara itsekokatsa kino niwatihi iwata sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha, iwatsahi sinini nikaranaha.

Kiristu ata zubata niwatihi atahi Deus harere bo hyỹ ziknakara. Deus imysapyrënikita tu isapyrënikia ty kyttsa bo nyny isopyk. Mymysapywyikik. Atahi Kiristu mybo inasik mysopyksapybyitsa tu mykaranaha ihumo mymyokzohik. Iwaze Kiristu ata zubata tu nimysapywyky atahi nihyrikosokda anahumo kino kyttsa sizubarëtsa ihumo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. ¹⁶ Deus kyttsa bo mysisapywyky ahabo motsasoko. Kyttsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu mykaranaha Adão humo ahabo motsasoko. Adão Kiristu ahatsa meky watu maha. Adão isapybyita niyze Deus ipe niy:

— Kaokzeka batu amysapy — niy. Mybarawy ezektsa, Adão tsekokatsa tu simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha iwatahi Deus ispe my:

— Kaokzeka batu ahamysapy tsimykaranaha — niy. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iwatahu asaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha Deus ispe my:

— Kaokzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa — my. ¹⁷ Taparakta Adão imysapybyita tu nikara. Itsekokatsa niwatihi iwatu sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha. Iwatsahi mybarawy ezektsa mohyrikosokdanaha. Sesus Kiristu tsimysapyrẽta tu nihyrikosokda. Iwatsahi ihumo Deus mymysapywyikik. Kytsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ mykaranahaze Deus ispe my:

— Kaokzeka ahasopyksapyrẽtsa — my. Iwatsahi asaktsa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha, Kiristu zikwy humo sipunihikrẽtsa moziknaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze taparakta Adão isopyksapybyita tu nikara. Deus harere bo batu hyĩ niy. Itsekokatsa niwatihi iwata sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha. Iwatsahi Deus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy iwatsahi ahawahi sinini tsimykaranaha — niy. Sesus Kiristu Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara iwazehi mybarawy ezektsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

¹⁹ Estuba maku Adão inarokota Deus harere bo batu hyĩ niy. Iwatahi ihumo mybarawy ezektsa Deus okzeka batu simysapy niyziknaha. Adão watsa zimyikinaha. Sesus Kiristu atahi Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara. Iwatahi Deus kytsa sizubarẽtsa pe:

— Kaokzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Kaharere bo hyĩ tsimynakaranaha Kiristu watsa batu mymyiwy — my.

²⁰ Tubabatu Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka. Ataharere humo Moises sopykwy nisihrinymyry. Mybarawy ezektsa ana harere humo batu hĩ niaha, iwaze sisopyksapybyitsa naobaranaha. Kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa tu nikaranaha niubara iwaze Deus isapyrẽnikia kino niwatihi niubara. Atahi imysapyrẽnikita my.

²¹ Iwaze mybarawy ezektsa sisopyksapybyitsa ziknakaranaha mohyrikosokdanahaze sinini ykarawy bo maha. Deus hi imysapyrẽnikita nimysapywyky, iwatahi Kiristu mybarawy bo inasik mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha Deus ihumo mymyokzohik. Mysopyksapybyiri tawahi tamoewy iwatsahi Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka tsimhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha hĩ.

6

Mysopyksapybyika tamoewy. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimahaktsa.

¹ Kyze mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimykaranahaze iwa zeka Deus mymysapywytohi. Ana humo hi tozeka ja wastuhu kytsa tihi:

— Mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimahaktsa kytsa! Iwaze Deus isapyrẽnikia ty mybo nyny my hĩ — maha. ² Nawa batu tyso. Nihyrikosokdata batu amy tohi ty ziky. Iwatsa katsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha batu tsihik. ³ Nimyharasusunahaze Kiristu tuk tsinapykyryknaha, iwatsahi iwata atsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana hi ahahyrinymyrẽtsa hĩ. Kytsa nimyharasusunahaze mysopyksapybyi tismoewynaha, nihyrikosokdata wata mysopyksapybyity ka ba zikahazonaha. ⁴ Nimyharasusunahaze:

— O hawa Kiristu mozihihik naha wa zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha — maha ana hi ziwatawy. Kiristu nihyrikosokda izo hi nizihikik Deus zikwy humo inahyrikipo. Iwata hawa Kiristu mozihihik ana humo hi hyĩ tsimykaranaha,

iwaze mysopyksapybyritsa tu tsimykaranaha tamoewynaha Sesus watsa mytsatyzo, meky watu tsimyzurukunaha. Sesus zikwy humo meky watu tsimoziknaha.

⁵ Kiristu mysapyzeky iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda. Ana hi niz-ihikik. Katsakta mysopyksapybyiwy tamoewyba. Ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Deus zikwy humo Kiristu inahyrikiziko. Katsa meky watu tsimoziknaha Sesus Kiristu zikwy humo mekywa tu tsimyzurukunaha. Ihumo zuba mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.

⁶ Tapara hawa ha ty batu imysapy tsikykaranaha. Abaka hawa haty imysapybara ty batu typeha zikaha. Mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha mysukatsihikrëtsa tsikaha. Abaka meky watu tsimoziknaha, meky watu tsimyzurukunaha tisapyrëna humo zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze izikwy zuba mytuk mynapykyryk, izikwy humo zuba meky watu tsimyzurukunaha, katsakta tasapywyky myzo wata tsimaha.

⁷ Aty mohyrikosokda zeka batu amy tohi bo mytsaty zikaha. Iwaze atakta nihyrikosokdaze, tasapybyi ty ziknakara batu ziky, imysapybara ba zikzihik.

⁸ Iwatsahi Kiristu tuk tsinapykyryknaha. Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwahahi nizihikik. Katsakta mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha tamoewy tsihikik iwatsahi Kiristu tuk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha, iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ⁹ Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze petok zuruze Deus zihyrikizikpowy. Abaka ba zikyrikosokdazo. Tawahi mynapykyryk. Ba hawa tohi zikzoninaha.

¹⁰ Nihyrikosokdaze mysopyksapybyiwy ihumo nisiokzohik. Estuba zuba nihyrikosokda ba zikyrikosokdazo. Abaka Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk, Deus mozhikik naha ty zuba mynakara. ¹¹ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa ahasopyksapybyiwy tamoewynaha kytsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. Kiristu harere bo zuba hyÿ tahakta ana humo hi mytsatyziu taha!

¹² Iwatsahi imysapybara ba zikzihiknaha. Imysapybara bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Batu tyso — Estuba zuba imysapybara piakpy tsihikik — iwa ba zikaha. ¹³ Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa. Deus zuba ahapehakatsa. Iwatsahi ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranahaze niwazuba pyktaha! Tapara imysapybara ty tsikykaranaha iwaze hi sinini tsikykaranaha. Abaka mekywa tu tsimyzurukunaha, Deus tuk ahawahi tsinapykyryknaha. Iwatsahi Satanas harere bo batu hÿ tsimaha. Mekywa tu tsimaha iwaze tu tyzisapywykynahakta! Ikiahatsa tihi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tynamypehakakta. Ikia zuba tymytsumuëhÿkta iwaze azikwy humo wasani tsimyzurukunaha — tsimaha. Iwa Deus pe tsimahakta! ¹⁴ Abaka Deus mype:

— Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapyrëtsa — my. Iwa mybo motsasoko atahi mymysapywyky iwatsahi ihumo zuba wasani tsimykaranaha. Tapara katsakta Moises sopykwy bo yhÿ tsikykaranaha zeka iwa batu tyso. Iwaze Deus mymysapywyky ana humo hi Satanas harere bo batu hÿ mysopyk. Imysapybara ty ka ikiahatsa ba ziaksenaha.

Abaka Deus harere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykaranaha.

¹⁵ Katsakta Deus okzeka mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hi Kiristu zipehahik mybarawy bo inasik atahi mypokzi nihyrikosokda nawa Deus mybo zisapywyky. Moises sopykwy bo yhÿ tsikykaranahaze ana humo hi mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha, sisopykwy bo yhÿ tsikykaranaha. Abaka Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka ana humo hi Deus okzeka mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Tozeka ja ana humo hi wastuhu kytsa tihi:

— Katsaktsa mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka wasani tsimaha — iwa motsasokonaha zeka batu imysapy. ¹⁶ Ikiahatsa aty bo tsimaha zeka:

— O ikia kapehatsa — tsimaha.

Yh̃y atakta ahapehatsa mozik. Iharere humo zuba ma tsimykaranaha. Batu petoktsa ahapehatsa, estuba zuba ahapehatsa. Aty zeka imysapybara ty myzihikik atsatu mykara, atahi mohyrikosokdaze sinini ykarawy bo my. Aty zeka Deus harere bo hỹ mykara Deus ibo pisapywyky hawa tisapyr̃enikia ty mozihikik, iwatsahi wasani mykaranaha, mohyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Anaharere botu ahahyrinymyr̃etsa batu petoktsa ahapehatsa ana humo hi mytsatzyiutahaktsa kytsa tsimaha.

¹⁷ Taparaka mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha batu pyk tsikaha. Iwaze Deus soho wasania ty tsiwabynaha. Tsiwabytokto nahaze ana myhyrinymyrywy wasani baba iwatsahi hỹ tsikykaranaha. Iwaze Deus pe:

— O ikia zuba amysapyr̃enikita — tsimykaranaha. ¹⁸ Deus zikwy humo amy ty sa tisapyr̃enikia ty zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Deus zikwy humo imysapybara tamoewynaha. ¹⁹ Taparaka tsikmysapybyrikinaha. Imysapybara ty tsikykaranaha. Abaka Deus okzeka ahamysapyr̃etsa tu iwatsahi isapyr̃enikia ty zuba tsimykaranahaktsa!

²⁰ Tshipimiwynahaze batu wasani tsimyzurukunaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranahaze Deus harere bo ma ahabyitsa tsikykaranaha.

²¹ Tsimysapybyikinahaze imysapybara ahahuak mozik. Imysapybyikia ty zuba tsiptaksenaha. Kytsa simysapybyikitsa sinini ykarawy bo maha. Iwatsahi ahamysapybara humo mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ahasikpybyr̃etsa tsimoziknaha.

²² Abaka meky watu tsimaha. Deus hyrikoso botu ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha ba ziktsihiknaha. Imysapybara humo kazekta niwazuba Sesus Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha ana hi ahahuak mozik. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

²³ Asaktsa sisopyksapybyitsa mynakananaha humo mohyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ba zikokpykyryknaha, sisapy metutu batu Deus tuk zikaha. Utsaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Simysapyr̃etsa iwaze Deus mysisapywyky ana humo hi ituk mynapykyryknaha. Asahi Sesus Kiristu tuktsa iwata mytsaty mykaranaha. Iwaze Deus kytsa bo mysisapywyky. Sesus namy huak mahaka kytsa ba kōpara zikaha, Deus hi Sesus tuktsa bo nyny isopyk ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

7

Maku tasukzazeky ana humo hi mymyspirikpowyky.

¹ O katukytsa aokze tuze zuba mybarawy ezektsa sopykwy ty yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka sisopykwy bo batu h̃y zikaha. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyr̃etsa.

² Iwa wytyk ipytsakatatsa tuze tabarikta tuk napykyryk, ibarikta atatu zeka atatsa kino ituk napykyryk. Iwa mybarawy ezektsa sopykwy. Ibarikta mohyrikosokda zeka meky watu maha. Atatsa haramukuka mozik iwatat-satu mektatu piakse wasani my. Mybarawy ezektsa sopykwy.

— Ikia usta maku piakse wasani my — maha. ³ Atatsa ibarikta atatu zeka mektatu ba ziaksenaha, pihuahua zeka mybarawy ezektsa sopykwy tihi:

— Atatsa batu imysapy — maha. Ibarikta mohyrikosokda zeka mektatu piakse zeka wasani my. Ibo tahyrizikwy zeka mybarawy ezektsa sopykwy humo wasani my.

⁴ O katukytsa ikiahatsa atatsa watsa tsimaha. Tapara ikiahatsa hi:

— Deus harere Moises sopykwy bo yhỹ tsikykaranaha iwatsahi mysapyrētsa — iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa tu tsikykaranaha. Ana harere batu wasani my. Moises sopykwy bo hỹ batu zikaha iwatsahi iharere tsmoewykbaikhaha atatsa watsa. Atatsahi ibarikta nihyrikosokdaze zerekik iwaze usta tuk mynapykyrykze wasani my. Abaka ikiahatsa Sesus tuk mynapykyryk ihumo ahamysapyrētsa tsimozikhaha. Atahi mysapyzyeky nihyrikosokda, iwatsahi iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha, ihumo myspirikporētsa tu zeka mysapyrētsa tsimozikhaha. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze ustsakyttsa bo izikwy humo tysisapywykynaha.

⁵ Taparaka nawaha zuba katsaktsa tsikzihikikhaha astsatu tsikykaranaha. Mybo zuba mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Deus harere tsiwabynahaze imysapybara humo tsinymyrykynaha. Iwatsatuze mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha Deus mytuk ba zikypykyryk, sinini ykarawy bo tsimaha.

⁶ Tapara Moises sopykwy bo yhỹ tsikykaranahatsa watsa katsaktsa ana kino iharere bo hỹ batu zikaha. Abaka Deus namykse, iwatsahi izikwy humo Deus harere bo hỹ tsimynakaranaha. Mekywatsatu tsimozikhaha Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwaze Deus mozihihikikze ana ty hi yhỹ tsimykaranaha ihyrikoso humo. Moises sopykwy ana kino Deus harere ibyky papeu humo botu ziwatahaka ana humo ka batu hỹ tsimaha, ana humo hi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha.

Moises Deus harere ibyky ziwataha ana humo nimyspirikpoko.

⁷ Tozeka ja wastuhu kytsa tihi:

— Moises sopykwy, Deus harere ja. Hawa sa Moises nimyhyrinymyky batu sapy ja — maha. Batu ba. Iwa batu tyso. Ana harere humo hi Deus okzeka batu sapy nimyhyrinymyryky. Deus harere Moises ziwatahaka:

— Utsa namy humo ahazokdibyrhuktsa — my. — Usta namy ty mozihihikik zeka ana harere bo hi mytsaty mykara, hawa batu imysapy mykara pihyrinymyryky. Moises sopykwy humo kaspirikporēta.

⁸ Ana watahaha zinyze ustsakyttsa namy mozihihikik zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy. Iwatatu usta namy ikzihikik ana watahaha humo hi. Ana harere tisapyrēna iwaze hawa Deus okzeka batu kasapy pikwatawy. Deus harere tisapyrēna. Amy ty sa mozihihikik ana ty hi batu imysapy. ⁹ Taparaka Deus harere humo batu kahyrinymyry mytsaty habiyita zikhakara.

“Utakta Deus okzeka kamysapyrēta” — zikhakara. Kyze iharere humo ikspirikpokoze amy ty batu imysapy kahyrinymyrēta. Iwaze kapetu kasopyk:

— O utakta kamysapybyita tu mykara. Deus okzeka batu imysapy — ikykara. ¹⁰ Deus harere mybo nitsasoko iwaze mymytsumuēhikī iharere humo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka mywahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Ana harere humo hi kapetu kasopyk:

— Utakta kamysapybyita tu ikykara iwatahi Deus tuk kawahi ba zik kapykyryk. Kamysapybyita tu zikhakara ana humo hi Deus tuk ba zik kapykyryk — ikykara. ¹¹ Taparaka katuktu zuba mytsaty zikhakara:

— Utakta kamysapyrēta — mybarapetu ikykara. Kamysapybyita tu ikykara. Kapetu kasopyk zeka kamyspihikbatarēta mykara. Kyze Deus harere ty zinymyrykyze kamysapybyita tu ikykara ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta ikzyk. Kamysapybyita tu ikykara Deus tuk kawahi ba zik kapykyryk zinymyryky.

¹² Iwaze Deus harere ibyky anatyhi Moises ziwataha isopykwy wasani my. Anahi mybo nizapiksoko Deus harere my. Ana harere humo hi amy ty wasani mymywatawyky iwatahi kytsa mysitsumuēhī. Ana harere hi isapyrēnikia hỹ. ¹³ Aty zeka ja:

— Ana harere humo Deus tuk kawahi ba zik kapykyryk kamysapybyi humo iwatahi iharere batu imysapy — my. Deus harere isapyrēnikia zuba. Ana harere humo mybarawy ezektsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha soho mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Kytsa ana harere tyhi sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu iwatsahi tahapetu sisopyk:

— Katsaktsa mysapyrētsa tsimykarana — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Utakta Deus harere iwabyze kapetu kasopyk:

— Utakta Deus okzeka kamysapybyita tu ziknakara — iky.

Moises Deus harere ibyky ziwatahaka naha humo mytsatyziiu ikykara.

¹⁴ Kyze tubabatu Deus harere ty mybo niy. Ihyrikoso humo iharere ziwataha. Deus harere ibyky Moises nimyspirikpoko. Anatyhi isapyrēnikia ty tsipinymyrykynaha. Utakta zuba batu kamysapy mynakara, kasapybyita tu mynakara. Amy ty sa batu imysapy ana kino yh̃ mynakara iwatahu batu ity tsihik. Tabo zuba mykara zeka iwaze Deus hyrikoso bo batu h̃ ziky. ¹⁵ Amy ty batu imysapy mykaraze kapetu kasopyk:

— Amy skaraba kamysopyksapy mykara. Ana kino batu ity tsihik — my. Kamysapybyita tu mykaraze kapetu kasopyk:

— Amy skaraba ana ty hi iky. Isapyrēnikia ty zuba kakparawy, iwatahu batu kamysopyksapy iky — my. ¹⁶ Iwatahi kamysopyksapybyita tu kapetu kasopyk:

— Utakta kamysopyksapybyita tu Deus harere zuba tisapyrēna — mykara. Amy skaraba batu imysapybara h̃ mozihihikze anatihi mykara. ¹⁷ Amy skaraba batu imysapy batu ity tsihik. Hawa mozihihikze wasanikia ty ana kino kakparawy. Iwatahu hawaha batu imysapy mykara. Wasanibyikia ty yh̃ ikykara iwatahi pimysapybyriwyky. ¹⁸ Uta pisapywy tsihikik batu ziky. Hawa wasanikia ty mozihihik batu ziky. Isapyrēnikia batu katuk my. ¹⁹ Wasaniha ty mozihihik. Kyze imysopyksapy mykara. Hawa wasanibyikia ty batu ity tsihik iwatahu atsatu mynakara. ²⁰ Hawa mozihihik ana humo hi batu mynakara. Amy humo wasanibyikia ty katuk mynapykyryk ana humo hi kamysopyksapybyita tu ziknakara.

²¹ Iwaze wasanikia ty mozihihik zeka ana kino batu ziky. Wasanibyikia ty zuba mynakara. Iwa mozuruku. ²² Uta hiba Deus harere humo kakurēta mynapykyryk. ²³ Pisapywy tsihikikta tu imysapybara ty zuba mynakara. Imysapybara zuba katuk mynapykyryk iwatahi kamysapybyita tu mynakara. Kapunihikbyita iwatahi yh̃ zuba kasopyk. Iwatahi batu kaku. ²⁴ Kasukatsihikrēta h̃.

— Aty sa piktsumuēh̃. Utakta sinini ykarawy bo my. Aty sa pikykse — mykara.

²⁵ Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa pikykse h̃. Ata hi ipunihikanikita, iwatahi izikwy humo kapunihikrēta mozik. Iwaze uta Deus pe my:

— O ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita — mykara. Uta zubaze imysapybara ty zuba mynakaraze, Kiristu zikwy katuk byizeka imysapybara ty mynakara.

Utakta Kiristu zikwy humo Deus harere bo hỹ mynakara, iwaze imysapybara humo ka ja katy peha peha byity. Niwazuba mynakara.

8

Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyrykze meky watu tsimyzurukunaha.

¹ Iwatsahi abaka asaktsa Sesus Kiristu zikwy humo mozurukunaha simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi Deus batu sibo tyso:

— Sinini ykarawy bo pahapeha — iwa batu tyso. ² Deus hyrikoso pikpehaka iwaze izikwy katuk mynapykyryk, ihyrikoso pikpehaze ba zimyi.

Iwatahi wasanibara humo ka ja katy peha peha byity. Deus sinini ykarawy bo ba zikpeha. ³ Katsakta mypunihikbyitsa tu Deus harere bo batu yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu imysapy hỹ, iharere bo ka batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Iwaze Deus tatse mybarawy bo zipeha, mywata niyzik. Atahi tsimysapyrēta mybarawy bo inasik mywata niyzik. Ata zuba mybarawy ezektsa tuk imysapyrēnikia ty ziknakara. Iwatahi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Mysapybyikitsa tu tsikykaranaha iwatahi nimysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Mysapybyikitsa tu tsikykaranaha tsi-moewynaha. Ihumo batu mymyi.

⁴ Deus iwa niy, imysapyrēnikia bo zuba tsimykaranaha. Abaka Deus zikwy humo iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ihyrikoso hi mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi Deus harere bo ma tsimykaranaha. ⁵ Asakta taha bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha iwahi mozihihiknaha zuba mykaranaha. Utsakta Deus hyrikoso bo yhỹ mynakaranaha Deus harere zuba mysipehaka iwa Deus mozihihik ana ty hi zuba mykaranaha.

⁶ Asakta taha bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha sinini mykaranaha. Deus tuk ba ziktahasapynaha. Utsakta Deus hyrikoso mozihihik ana bo hi mytsaty mynakaranaha atahi mysiakuwyky. Ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. ⁷ Aty zeka ta humo zuba mytsaty ziknakara zeka tsiakyriukrēta mozik. Deus harere bo batu hỹ my ana harere bo ka ba hỹ ziky. ⁸ Aty zeka tahumo zuba mozihihik ana ty hi mykaraze Deus ihumo batu iaku.

⁹ Iwaze ikiahatsa hi Deus hyrikoso bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Iwaze hawa skaraba taha humo pahapehakanahaze batu hỹ tsimaha Deus hyrikoso humo pahatsumuēhikī. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk zikypykyk byizeka batu Deus hyrytsa zikyziknaha. ¹⁰ Kiristu ahatuk mynapykyrykyk zeka ihyrikoso pahapehaka iwa ihumo meky watu tsi-moziknaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha anahumo hi tsimhyrikosokdanaha iwatsatu Deus hyrikoso humo mospitu tsi-mozikzonaha. Iwa Kiristu nikara. Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokdaze Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsi-moziknaha, iwatsahi Deus hyrikoso humo mospitu tsi-mozikzonaha. ¹¹ Deus hi Kiristu zihyryzikpowy. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk zeka tsimhyrikosokdanahaze ana humo kino niwatihi mynamyhyryzikpowy Sesus Kiristu wata. Iwa my ihyrikoso humo, atahi ahatuk mynapykyryk. Izikwy humo mynury ezytyk mozikzo tsimaha.

¹² O katukytsa hawa Deus hyrikoso mozihihik naha humo tahakta! Deus mymysapywyky iwatsahi mysapybyiwy tsi-moewynaha. ¹³ Ikiahatsa ahabo zuba tsimynakaranaha zeka Deus tuk batu ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Ikiahatsa hi ahape tu ahasopykze:

— Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka Deus zikwy humo imysapybara tsi-moewynaha — tsimaha. Iwaze Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

¹⁴ Asakta Deus hyrikoso mysipehaka iharere bo zuba hỹ mynakaranaha asahi Deus hyrytsa babatsa maha. ¹⁵ Deus hyrikoso inamykse. Ihyrikoso humo Deus myzo mozik, katsa ihyrytsa tsi-moziknaha. Ana humo hi batu mypyby, batu ba, katsakta Deus pe mysopyk:

— O kazo ikia myzo babata — tsimykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso mytuk zeka iwa tsimytsasokonaha hỹ.

¹⁶ Ihyrytsa babatsa tsi-moziknahaze Deus pe:

— Myzo — tsimaha. Ihyrikoso atsatu mynakara. Atahi mype:

— Ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa babatsa — mynakara. ¹⁷ Iwaze katsa Deus hyrytsa tsi-moziknahaze Deus isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my ihyryky wata. Deus isapyrēnikia ty Kiristu bo botu nyny niy. Katsa kino niwatihi

Kiristu tuk isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my. Abaka kytsa humo sinini tsimykaranaha, asaktsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha mymysukyrykynaha. Aiba zuba Kiristu atsaesubaha mysipehaka katsa kino niwatihi itukytsa mysipehanaha, batu sininizo zikaha.

Sesus Kiristu humo Deus tsizubarēna ty nizukni mymysapywyky.

¹⁸ Katsaktsa mybarawy eze tu sinini tsimykaranaha. Aiba zuba mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. Batu amy tohi anawata hawa sinini tsiknakaranaha mopykbaik. Amy ty imysapynikia ty tsizubarēna ezytyk mozik. Iwatsahi batu paikpa mytsaty tsimahaktsa! ¹⁹ Tsizubarēna Deus nizukni ana hi aparakbaha taperyky. Deus hi:

— O asaktsa kahyrytsa. Asahi katse babata watsa — my. Ana harere hi tapery.

²⁰ Mybarawy Deus nizukni tisapyrēna my kytsa humo zuba zimyiwy. Aiba zuba mybarawy ezytyk mozik. Taparakta Adão isopyksapybyita nikara ihumo hi mybarawy zimyiwy. Deus hi mybarawy nizukni Adão imysapybara humo batu imysapy niyzik. Iwatsahi tsizubarēna Deus nizukni taperykynaha. Deus mybarawy ezytyk mozuknizo ana hi taperykynaha. ²¹ Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu wata tsimoziknahaze mybarawy ezytyk mozik. Ba zikpyk isapyrēnikia mozik hỹ. ²² Abaka tsizubarēna Deus nizukni sinini mykara, batu ezytyk bara hi iwaha hi mybarawy wytyk watatsa, atatsahi tabykyhy piperykyze tsimyitsapyrētatsa. Itse mopurukze zuba tsakurētatsa mozik. Katsa kino niwatihi mybarawy ezytyk taperyky bykyze mykurētsa hỹ.

²³ Katsa niwatihi tsipiperykynaha. Deus myzo abaka katsa batu mymypykyhy, myraparētsa, myrapukrētsa imysapybara mytu mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi batu myku. Aiba zuba mykurētsa tsimoziknaha botu Deus mymysapywyky abaka Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk atahi mymyhyrinymyryky. Atahi:

— Aiba zuba Sesus Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha. Deus ahasoho “asaktsa kahyrytsa babatsa” my. Ahanury ty ezytyk ty ahabo nyny my — Deus hyrikoso my. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha. Iwa mymyhyrinymyryky ana hi taperyky.

²⁴ Deus inamykse. Iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranahaze inamykse ata humo hi meky watu tsimoziknaha ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa hỹ. Abaka meky watu tsimoziknaha, aiba zuba Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha ana humo hi mykubyrisorokrētsa. ²⁵ Zikozo naha bara zuba taperyky. Iwatsahi makubyrisorokrētsa tu Deus isapyrēnikia ty taperyky.

²⁶ Mypunihikbyitsa tu Deus hyrikoso mytsyhyryze ibo mynapamykysoko. Katsaktsa mypetu mysopykze:

— Hawa sa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Amy sa ibo tsimyzapykynaha. Yhỹ ja — tsimaha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso mytsyhyryze ibo mopamykysoko, katsaktsa Deus bo mopamykysonaha humo batu myhyrinymyry ana hi Deus bo mopamykysoko. ²⁷ Deus koikny baktatu zinymyryba. Katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa tu ihyrikoso mytsyhyryze mopamykysoko. Mymykubyriry na humo kino inymyryba, amyty Deus mybo myzinyny tsihikik ihyrikoso tsihyrinymyrēta. ²⁸ Amy skaraba mybo mykara ana humo hi Deus mymysapywyky, iwatatu batu imysapybara ty mykara ana humo kino Deus namysapywyky, katsaktsa Deus humo mymypoxyzitsirētsa hỹ. Tubabatu Deus ninywatawyhik iwaze isoho bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. ²⁹ Deus nanabyi ty tysuknihabyize hawatsa ihyrytsa moziknaha ana humo botu zinymyryba. Atahi:

— Kytsa sizubarētsa katse babata tukytsa moziknaha. Atahi taparakta. Asaktsa katse babata watsa moziknaha. Utakta kytsa sizubarētsa iwata mozihihikik — niy. Iwatsahi katsa ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. Iwa nizihikik.

³⁰ Asaktsa sakzohotsa ihyrytsa bo nisiwatawy. Siwatawyhytsa pe:

— Kaokzeka wasani tsimaha. Katse babata watsa tsimoziknaha. Katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — my. Iwatsahi amy skaraba mybo mykara, ana kino mymysapywyky ihumo wasani my hỹ.

Deus Sesus Kiristu humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta.

³¹ Niwazubakta! Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha Deus isapyrēnikia ty tsizubarēna mybo nyny my. Iwatsahi hawa tsimytsasonaha. Deus zikwy hi mytuk mynapykyryk, iwatsahi aty zeka mymykniki Deus zikwy humo batu ziky.

³² Deus hi tatse babata mybo zipeha mybarawy bo inasik. Mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Kytsa Kiristu zibezenhaze Deus yhỹ zuba niy, iwatahi Kiristu myhumo sinini nikara. Iwa niyze isapyrēnikia ty tsizubarēna mybo nyny mykara hỹ. ³³ Deus watawyhytsa soho:

— Ikiahatsa kaokzeka ahamysapyrētsa — mykara. Iwatahi batu aty tohi iwatawyhytsa soho ba zikmysapybyiki. Deus zikwy humo siharere pyk niy.

³⁴ Batu aty tohi ba zikmyso:

— O ikiahatsaktsa ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha ana humo hi tsimhyrikosokdanaha zeka wasani — my. Kiristu nawa mybo batu tyso. Atakta mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda, iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha ty batu tywabyzo hỹ. Deus zihyryzikpowy iwaze ituk tawahi mynapykyryk. Myhumo tsiharereziurēta, Deus bo mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoikik, iwaze Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta hỹ. Iwatsahi batu aty tohi ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha humo tsimhyrikosokdanaha zeka wasani my.

³⁵ Kiristu mymysapywyikik hỹ. Amy skaraba mybo mykara Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Tozeka ja kytsa Kiristu harere bo batu hỹ zikaha mymyitsapyriwynaha. Mymymyjaikiknaha. Sihumo sinini tsimykaranaha. Myraparētsa. Mynamybyikitsa. Asiba tsimhyrikosokdanaha simypybytyrētsa pokso. Mymybanaha. Iwa mybo mykaranaha zeka iwatahu Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Katsaktsa:

— O Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta hỹ — tsimykaranaha. Iwatsatu Deus tyryktsa sinini ziknakaranaha. ³⁶ Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwataha:

— O Deus pibytuhukutu kytsa sakyriukrēnikitsa mymybakyzykynaha, kytsa mymysukyryikiknaha.

Katsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa tsimaha.

Hawa kytsa hozipyrykzatsa mysibanahatsa watsa kytsa mymybakyzykynaha.

Iwa mymysukyrykynaha — niy.

Ana kino botu ziwataha. Deus harere papeu humo ityryktsa soho ziwatahanaha.

³⁷ Amy skaraba namysapybyrikinahaze Deus hyrikoso humo mypunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatsahi meky watu tsimoziknaha hỹ. Izikwy humo mypunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha.

³⁸ Deus mymysapywyky hỹ. Atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Tsimhyryzikosokzanaha zeka myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Myspituze myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Bijoikpe iknyktsa sipehatsitsa abazubatsa sizubarētsa niwatihi bijoikpe eze tu iwa Deus mymysapywyky ba zikpyk. Abaka amy ty mybo mykara byriri kino niwatihi amy ty mybo mykara, Deus mymysapywykik ba zikpyk. Deus tawahi mymysapywyky hỹ.

³⁹ Batu amy tohi mybarawy bijoikpe ba mekytu ziky Deus zuba mymys-apywyikik ba zikpyk. Pihik humo kino niwatihi ba mekytu ziky Deus zuba mymysapywyikik ba zikpyk. Deus tsizubarêna nizukni iwatahi batu amy tohi ba mekytu ziky Deus zuba mymysapywyikik ba zikpyk. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta babata. Katsakta Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranahaze iwatahi mymysapywyikik. Katsakta Sesus tuk estuba zubata wata iwaze Deus tatse bo iktsa mynakaraze katsa kino niwatihi mybo iktsa mynakara iwatahi mymysapywyikik. Iwatahi batu amy tohi ba mekytu ziky Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta ba zikpyk.

9

Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta ana tyhi katukytsa mysihyrinymyryky. Aba Sesus harere bo batu hÿ nikaranaha.

¹⁻² Kyze utakta batu kaku. Katukytsa pokzi kasukatsihikrêta hÿ. Sudeutsa humo mopuziuku batu pyk iky. Wasani motsasoko. Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykara iwatahi batu mybarapetu kasopyk. Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk iwatahi batu kamyspihikbata. Iwatatu ahape:

— Sudeutsa humo kamypokzitsiarêta — my. Kaharere wasani mykara. ³ O katukytsa pahatsumuêhÿ tsihikik iwatahi Deus pe:

— O kazo katukytsa humo kamypokzitsiarêta sipokzi utakta Kiristu tuk batu mynapykyrykyzyky iwa zeka sisapyzeky sinini mykara — my. Ana harere hi ba ziksitsumuêhÿ. ⁴⁻⁵ Katukytsa Sudeutsa taparakta Isareu tsekokatsa tsimaha. Tubabatu Deus taparaktsa mydiritsa nisiwatawy. Abarão iwaze itse Isake inarokota iwaze Sako Isake tse iwatsa nisiwatawy. Asakta ityryktsa niyziknaha. Sibho hi Deus tazikwy ziwatawy. Ispe niy:

— Isapyrênikia ty ahabo nyny mykara. Ahahudikhudikwy ty ahabo nyny mykara. Ahatsekokatsa sizubarêtsa mynaubaranaha — niy. Aiba zuba iharere mypehatsa Moises bo nitsasoko, iwaze hawa sisopyk mykaranaha sihyrinymyrêtsa. Nawa Deus harere mysihyrinymyry mykaranaha zetu. Deus hi:

— Taparaktsa ahadiritsa Abarão, Isake, Sako iwatsa sihyrytsa ahatukytsa niyziknaha. Estuba zuba ahatsekokatsa tuk kapehata mozik, atahi kabo pahaoktyhyryk — niy. Kiristu Deus zipehata mybarawy bo inasikze Sudeu niyzik. Atakta imysapyrênikita tu iwata humo hi katsa:

— O ikia zuba amyharerewabyrênikita tsimaha hÿ. Ikia zuba tsamys-apyrêta tsimykaranaha. Ihumo kytsa sizubarêtsa Deus bo mykaranahaktsa! “O Deus ikia zuba amysapyrênikita” — mykaranaha. Iwa Deus Sudeutsa nisiwatawy.

⁶ Hawa ha ty Deus nitsasoko atsa tu ty mykara. Iwatsahi batu tyso:

— Deus harere batu wasani. Sudeutsa sizubabyitsa zuba Deus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha, iwatsahi Deus humo batu siwatahawhy — iwa batu tyso. Taparakta Isareu tsekokatsa sizubarêtsa, Deus situk sizubabyitsa tu nisiwatawy ihyrytsa niyziknaha, ustsya kytsa kino niwatihi Deus nisiwatawy iwaze ihyrytsa niyziknaha. ⁷⁻⁹ Abarão mydiri itsekokatsa sizubarêtsa. Deus okzeka batu sizuba itsekokatsa babatsa zuba Deus tyryktsa niyziknaha. Deus okzeka asakta Isake humoktsa Abarão tsekokatsa babatsa zuba, Deus tyryktsa niyziknaha. Tapara Deus Abarão pe niy:

— Usta mytyktseheze aoke Sara tabykyhy aibaeze zuba atse mopuruk hÿ — niy. Iwa Deus Abarão pe niy, iharere wasani niy. Abarão tse nipuruk, iwatsahi Abarão tsekokatsa sizubarêtsa tuze sizubabyitsa zuba Deus nisiwatawy ihyrytsa niyziknaha.

¹⁰ Abarão tse Isake soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Deus Isake oke Hebeka bo nitsaso. Ana humo kino pahahyrinymyry Deus sizubabyitsa zuba nisiwatawy. Atatsa hi beketsa ty tabykyhyze iwaze beketsa nisipupuruk. Taparakta Isake hyrytsa niaha. Tapara nipurukta izo Esau zinaropyk, ibete tatu nipurukta izo Sako zinaropyk iwatsa. ¹¹⁻¹² Tapara beketsa nipupuruk nahaze Deus tihi:

— Iykpykbyita humo kamypokzitsiarêta. Taparakta taypykze iykpykbyita batu iakzoho. Iykpykbyita tsyhyryze tarabaja my — niy. Iwa Deus niy. Tapara sipupurukbyize asahi naka tisapyrêna iwaze naka mysapybara ahabyitsa tu mykaranaha. Tapara sipupurukbyize tu Deus estuba ziwatawyhik, iwa nizihikik hỹ iwatahi iykpykbyita ziwatawy. Hawa nikaranaha ana humo hi batu ziwatawy, estuba zuba ziwatawy iwa nizihikik. ¹³ Deus harere papeu humo:

— Sako tsekokatsa nisiwatawy iky. Esau tsekokatsakta batu — niy. Iwatsahi Hebeka beketsa humo Deus soho tsinymyrykynaha.

¹⁴ Aty ja:

— Estuba zubata Deus ziwatawy iwa batu wasani my — maha. Nawa motsasokonahaze batu imysapy my. ¹⁵ Tubabatu Deus Moises pe niy:

— Aty humo zeka kamypokzitsiukrêta ata humo hi kamypokzitsiukrêta. Aty humo hi kamyzehikik zeka ihumo kamypokzitsiarêta hỹ — niy. ¹⁶ Iwatahi amy ty sa tsimyzihikiknaha Deus batu ziky ana humo mymywatawy. Amy ty sa tsipisapywykynaha Deus batu ziky ana humo mymywatawy. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta iwa myzehikik. Hawa mozi-hikik naha humo zuba nimysapywyky. Iwa hỹ. ¹⁷ Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha, Deus Parao kytsa pehakatsa pe niy:

— Uta kahumo kytsa sipehatsa tsikyzik. Kytsa sizubarêtsa tsiksipeha, kabo batu hỹ ziky. Kazikwy ty abo ziwatawy, iwatahi ikia humo kytsa sizubarêtsa kasoho humo sihyrinymyrêtsa. Utakta abazubata hi ba hawa tohi ziksukninaha ana ty hi zinymyrykynaha — niy. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha. ¹⁸ Iwatahi asakta Deus iakparawy sihumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Asakta iharere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwatsa batu ma zikaha.

Hawa Deus tatyryktsa tuk nikara.

¹⁹ Deus nawa zeka aty ja kape my:

— Aty Deus harere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka iwaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo myzipeha zeka batu wasani my. Deus mozihihikik ba hawa tohi zikaha tu atakta sinini ykarawy bo myzipeha zeka batu wasani my — tsimy.

²⁰ — O kaharereziuwu iwa Deus bo batu tyso. Apetu ja asopyk. “Utakta myhyrizikwanita tuze iwaze Deus pisapybyiki.” Iwa batu tyso. Katsakta morosuk watsa batu ipokzitsi. Morosuk mozukni nahaze batu harere zeky “Iwa tsimyzuknikize batu wasani my” my. Iwa morosuk tsihitsa bo batu tyso my. Katsa kino niwatihi Deus pe iwa batu wasani my — iwa batu tyso.

²¹ — Aty zeka morosuk mozuknize hawa mozihihikik nahawa mozokniki. Aitsekni tsizubarêna zeka petok morosuktsa mysisukni. Estuba tisapyrêta mozik ustakta isapybyita eze natapatsikik tawahoro eze zuba mynakara.

²²⁻²⁴ Hawa Deus niy morosuk tsihitsa wata Deus Sudeutsa humo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Asakta iharere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha tazikwy ziwatawy. Asakta iharere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha iwatahi taokaniki. Ba zik tatsapusare, asakta iharere bo batu hỹ mykaranahaze ba zik simyitsapyriwy. Tsiakubyrisorokrêta ustsas kytsa kino nisiwatawy. Iwa myze Sudeutsa asakta iharere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha ba zik simyitsapyriwy. Katsakta

ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha, asaktsa nisiwatawy. Wastuhu Sudeutsa ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi nimywatawy. Utsa Sudeutsabyitsa kytsa sizubarëtsa ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha, sizubarëtsa nisiwatawy. — Deus tapetu nikara:

— Asaktsa katse babata harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha iwata simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Asahi: “O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrënikita, ikia zuba apunihikrënikita” maha. Iwa kabo mosakibazikiknaha — niy. Iwa sihumo tsimypokzitsiarëta hÿ. ²⁵ Tubabatu Hosea Deus sohokotsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Taparaka asaktsa kahyrytsabyitsa tu
abaka mysipeha “O katyryktsa tsimaha” pahawatawy iwatsahi katyryktsa tsimoziknaha.

Tapara asa humo batu kakparawy abaka ispe my:

“Ahahumo kamypokzitsiukrëta” my — niy.

²⁶ Haneze Deus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa katyrytsabyitsa tsimaha.

Kyze anaeze ispe sopyk: “kahyrytsa tsimaha” my.

Deus koikny baktatu asahi kahyrytsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

Iwa botu Hosea ziwatahaka. Sudeutsabyitsa soho, hawa asa kino niwatihi Deus hyrytsa moziknaha.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Isaijas Deus sohokotsa niwatihi nikara Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Taparakta Isareu tsekokatsa sizubarëtsa niobaranaha
nimyra watsa maha.

Deus situk sizubabyitsa tu mysiwatawy.

Sizubarëtsa asaktsa Deus harere bo batu hÿ zikaha mybarawy eze
mysimyitsapyriwyky.

Batu imysapy tsimykaranaha zeka pahasininiwy — niy.

Nawa botu nitsaso atsa tu mykara. ²⁹ Tubabatu taparakta Isaijas Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Deus mybarawytsa ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha.

Wastuhu mytukytsa nitarenaha niwa byizeka,
katsaktsa Sodoma ezektsa watsa,

asahi tahamysapybara humo niakbabaiknaha
katsa kino niwatihi tsimokbanahatsa.

Komora ezektsa watsa niwatihi tsimokbanahatsa.

Sudeutsa batu sizuba Deus bo mysioktyhyryk — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwataha.

Deus wasania ty bo Sudeutsa batu hÿ nikaranaha.

³⁰ Sudeutsabyitsa batu tahapetu sisopyk:

— Amy ty tsimykaranaha iwatsa tu Deus okzeka mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha — iwa batu tyso. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha ana humo hi Deus tihi:

— Kaokzeka wasani tsimaha katse harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ahaspirikporëtsa tsimypykyryknaha — niy. ³¹ Sudeutsa tihi:

— O katsaktsa Deus sopykwy ty tsimykaranaha iwatahi Deus mymypeha: “Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa” my — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus sisoho:

— Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrëtsa — iwa batu tyso. Niwazuba iharere bo zuba batu hÿ zikaha, iwatsahi Deus harere bo batu hÿ mahaze Deus okzeka batu wasani zikaha. ³² Deus harere bo batu hÿ mahaze hawa wasani mykaranaha ana humo hi tapetu sisopyk Deus mype niy:

— O kaokzeka ahamysapyrëtsa — iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus okzeka ata harere bo hi hyÿ mykaranaha ana kino aba zuba my. Sesus Kiristu harere bo batu hÿ mahaze iwatahi Deus ispe my:

— Kaokzeka batu ahamysapy — niy. ³³ Iwatahi Deus harere papeu humo: — O kytsa mytsatyiutahaktsa! Harahare wataty zikiky.

Ata humo hi Sudeutsa inarahanaha.
Kiristu hi harahare wata, asaktsa iharere bo hyÿ mykaranaha batu sisikpyby tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha — niy.
Deus harere papeu humo niy.

— Asaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo batu hÿ maha
asaktsa kytsa watsa asahi harahare bete inarahanaha.

Iwatsahi Sudeutsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo batu hÿ mykaranahaze

Kiristu sihumo harahare wata mozik,
iharere bo batu hÿ zikaha iharere batu siakparawy
iwatsahi kytsa watsa harahare bete inarahanaha

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo niy, hawa Sudeutsa sizubabyitsa Deus hyrytsa moziknaha.

10

¹ O kytsa! Deus katukytsa sihumo kamypokzitsiarëta mysitsumuëhÿ tsihikik. Deus bo mopamykysoikik:

— O myzo katukytsa tysitsumuëhÿkÿkta! Tysioktyhyk — my. ² Deus mozihihikik ana humo hi pitsihikiknaha zuba batu zikaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tuze Deus okzeka wasani ha humo batu sihyrinymyry. ³ Hawa mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo ka nikaranaha. Ana ty hi Deus okzeka wasani ja mykaranaha iwa tahapetu sisopyk. Sispirikpobyitsa tu paikpa mytsaty wasani ja mynakaranaha iwatsa tu mybarapetu sisopyk. Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka iwatsahi Deus okzeka mysapyrëtsa tsi-moziknaha ana ty hi batu hÿ zikaha.

⁴ Kiristu zumuze Deus harere ibyky ana hi Moises ziwataha nepykbaik. Abaka Kiristu harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka iwaze Deus okze mysapyrëtsa tsi-moziknaha. Ana humo hi Sudeutsa batu hÿ zikaha.

Deus myzubarëtsa nimywatawy iwatahi Sesus ibo mysioktyhyryk tsihikik.

⁵ Tubabatu Moises ziwatahaka, kytsa soho asahi isopykwy bo hyÿ nikaranaha. Asa soho ziwatahaze:

— Ikiahatsa Deus harere ibyky Moises ziwataha tsizubarëna bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka iwaze Deus okze ka wasani tsimyzurukunaha, ahawahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Iharere humo estuba zuba yhÿ ahabyi zeka batu wasani tsimyzurukunaha iwatsahi Deus tuk ba ziknapykyryk. Iwa Moises sopykwy bo yhÿ batu zikaha — niy. ⁶ Deus hi:

— Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka ahamysapyrëtsa tsi-moziknaha iwa kaokze ka wasani tsimaha — niy. Wastuhu ahatuktsa:

— Batu zikaha! Batu aty tohi bijoikpe bo iwaze Kiristu ba zikziokty. ⁷ Batu aty tohi siakbatsa sapy bo iwaze Kiristu mybarawy bo ba zikzioktyhyryk. Katsa iwa batu zikaha.

Kiristu botu mybarawy bo inasik, mysapyzeky botu nihyrikosokda. Atahi mytuk mynapykyryk. ⁸ Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Kaharere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka kaokzeka ahamysapyrëtsa tsi-moziknaha. — Anaharere humo kino:

— Kaharere bo hyÿ tynakaranahaktsa! Ana kino botu tsiwabynaha. Ana humo kino botu mytsaty tsikykaranaha — niy. Iwaze ahabo tihi:

— Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tahaktsa! — my. Kaharere awa tu ahabo motsasokozo. ⁹ Kytsa aparakbaha bo ikiahatsa tihi:

— Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa — tsimaha. Ana harere tsimytsasokonaha zeka Deus pahabetesaka. Deus Kiristu zihyirizikpowy ata harere bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka Deus pahabetesaka hĩ, iwa Deus bo pahaoktyhyryk. ¹⁰ Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarannahaze Deus mype niy:

— Kaokze ka Kiristu humo ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha — my. Tsimytsasokonaha zeka Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa my iwazeka Deus mobetesaka, mymysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. ¹¹ Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Aty zeka Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykara atakta batu sikpyby ihumo tispirikporẽta mozik — niy. ¹² Kytsa sizubarẽtsa iharere bo hyĩ mykarannaha tsahi batu sisikpyby. Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi asaktsa Deus okzeka astsabani maha. Sizubarẽtsa Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa moziknaha. Asahi:

— Ikia zuba mypehakatsa — mykarannaha. ¹³ Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Aty zeka Deus bo myzapykyky zeka: “O tsipiktsumuẽhĩ” atahi Deus piwaby tahi pioktyhyryk, kytsa sizubarẽtsa Deus bo mysiooktyhyryk — niy.

¹⁴ Iharere mywaby byizeka batu Deus pe:

— O tsipiktsumuẽhĩ — Deus wasania ty tywaby ahabyizeka batu iharere bo yhyĩ tsikaha. Ustakta Deus wasania ty tyso byizeka ba ziwabynaha. ¹⁵ Deus ykzohotsa sipeha ahabyizeka iharere ba ziktsasonaha. Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Deus ykzohotsa humo mozumukunaha, iwaze wasania ty motsasokonaha ana humo hi mykurẽtsa hĩ — niy.

¹⁶ Iwaze — Deus wasania ty nitsasokonahaze sizubabyitsa tu iharere bo hyĩ — nikarannaha. Iwa tubabatu Deus sohokotsa Isaijas botu ziwatahaka.

¹⁷ Kytsa Deus wasania ty piwabykynahaze iwaze zuba asaktsa iharere bo hyĩ mykarannaha. Iwaze ana harere humo sispirikporẽtsa moziknaha. Kiristu soho piwabykynahaze iharere bo hyĩ mykarannaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporẽtsa moziknaha.

¹⁸ Kyze aty zeka:

— Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hĩ mykarannaha. Tozeka ja Deus wasania ty batu waby. Batu ba, Deus wasania ty ziwabykynaha hĩ. Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

Nanabyitaba kytsa sizubarẽtsa Deus soho humo sihyrinymyrẽtsa niapykyryknaha.

Mybarawy ezeaktsa sizubarẽtsa hudikhudikwy ezeaktsa iwatsa siharere ziwabynaha — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha.

¹⁹ Aty zeka ja:

— Isareu tyryktsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa watsa — my. Batu ba. Sihyrinymyrẽtsa hi. Kiristu soho sihumo batu ihokdaha. Taparakta Moises Deus tsyhyryze tihi:

— Ikiahatsa Sudeutsa tsimaha.

Deus uaktsa kytsa mysiwatawyze sihumo ahazokdiharẽtsa tsimoziknaha. “Katsa zuba Deus hyrytsa” tsimykarannaha paikpa mytsaty tsimykarannaha iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa asaktsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu mysiwatawyze iwaze sihumo ahazokdiharẽtsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu iwatahaha.

²⁰ Taparakta Isaijas Deus sohokotsa isikpybybyitatu Deus tsyhyryze:

— Asaktsa katy beri ahabyitsa iwatahi sibo kahazuba iky,

asaktsa batu katy sapyky ahabyitsa tu sibo utatu ikwatawy — niy.
Iwa tubabatu taparakta Isaijas ziwatahaka.

²¹ Isaijas Sudeutsa soho kino niwatihi ziwatahaka Deus tsyhyryze tihi:
— Pibiyituhukunaha tu kaharere bo hyŷ tsimahaktsa kytsa! mykara.

Ikiahatsa batu. Kaharere bo batu yhyŷ tsikykaranaha — niy.
Iwa Isaijas niy.

11

Deus tatyryktsa Sudeutsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

¹ Iwaze hawa skaraba my:

— Deus tatyryktsa Sudeutsa nisimoewy ja — my. Batu ba. Deus tatyryktsa Sudeutsa ba ziksimoewy. Uta hiba Isareu ezekta tu. Taparakta Abarão kadiri, utakta Bēsami tukytsa iknyta. Deus ba zikmoewy. ² Deus isuknihibyize Sudeutsa nisiwatawy iwatahi tatyryktsa ba ziksimoewy. Taparakta Erias Sudeutsa soho Deus bo zisapybyriki, ana harere Deus papeu humo ziwatahaka ana humo tsikspiriktsokdanaha ja. ³ Deus sohokotsa Erias tihi:

— “O Deus sohokotsa nisibabaiknaha. Asapy haneze siraratsa wezowytsa zipaparabaiknaha hana bo ja isapy zuba. Uta zuba iktare. Asahi pikbeze tsihikiknaha” mytsaty ahabyitatu ikykara — niy. ⁴ Hawa Deus Erias pe niy:

— O batu, ikia zuba kaharere bo hyŷ tsimykaraba batu ba. Kytsa sizubarētsa sete miutsa sipunihikrētsa asa kino niwatihi deusbyitsa Bara inarokota iharere bo batu hyŷ nikaranaha. Asahi kaharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Utsa kytsa zuba Bara ikia deus my mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha — niy. Iwa Deus Erias pe niy.

⁵ Abaka Sudeutsa wastuhu kytsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Tuba-batu Erias okze tuze wastuhu kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaranaha aba kino niwatihi Deus Isareu tsekokatsa nisiwatawy, sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatahi nisiwatawy. ⁶ Asaktsa taparaktsa sopykwy bo yhyŷ nikaranaha iwaha humo Deus batu isty watawy. Moises harere bo yhyŷ nikaranaha iwa zikzurukunaha ana humo hi batu isty watawy. Batu ba. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta ana humo hi nisiwatawy. Deus nisiwatawy zeka taparaktsa sopykwy humo zuba zikzurukunaha, iwa zeka sihumo batu imypokzitsi.

⁷ Niwazuba amy ty Isareu ezektsa ziberikinahaze ana hi batu ity kaha. Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa niyzik tsihikiknaha batu simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha. Batu sizuba Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa niyziknaha asaktsa botu nisiwatawy. Hawa Deus okzeka kytsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha ana hi wastuhu Isareu ezektsa piwaby tsihikiknaha. Utsaktsa Sesus harere humo batu sispirikpo iharere bo batu hyŷ zikaha. Iwaze Deus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kaharere bo batu hyŷ tsimykaranaha — niy. ⁸ Deus harere papeu humo sisoho ziwatahaka:

— Deus harere ziwabynahaze sibo tsihokdaharēna.

Simytsatyhybyitsa tu iharere humo batu sihyrinymyry.

Aba kino atsawatu iharere batu siwabyziyu — niy.

⁹ Taparakta Dawi niwatihi Deus harere papeu humo sisoho ziwatahaka:

— Asaktsa tahapetu sisopyk mybarapetu mykaranaha.

Simyspihikbatanikitsa Deus mysizukutu iwaze wasani my.

Tahamyikaha burukze mahape myijaikiknaha mybarapetu mykaranaha.

Hawa sasabyitsa tahawerekywy bo mynapupunahaze tawata tahamyikaha pimiyiknaha.

¹⁰ Sihyrizikubyitsa watsa mozurukunaha.

Deus batu mynyhy mykaranaha.

Asaktsa maku wata titsakyririkrêta piskyrik eze tawata mozurukunaha.

Deus mysitsumuêhĩ tsihikik asaktsa ipe: “O batu hỹ” mykaranaha Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

¹¹ Iwaze Sudeutsa zimyikinahaze simysapybyitsa tu nikaranahaze jok-boha zuba zimyikinaha. Sudeutsa mytsatyspyk mykaranaha. Sudeutsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ nikaranahaze iwaze Deus Sudeutsabyitsa nisibetesaka. Sudeutsabyitsa Deus bo mysioktyhyrykze Sudeutsa sihumo sizokdirêtsa niyziknaha. Abaka Sudeutsabyitsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk ana humo hi sozeka ja Sudeutsa tihi:

— Katsa tihiktsa kytsa! Katsaktsa Deus bo tymyoktyhyryknahaktsa! Sudeutsabyitsa watsa — mykaranaha.

¹² Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ nikaranahaze Deus Sudeutsabyitsa tabo mysioktyhyryk. Sudeutsa iharere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa iharere bo hyỹ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Deus nisisapywky aiba zuba Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo hyỹ mykaranahaze Deus isapyrênikia ty myzubatsa bo nyny my hỹ.

Sesus Kiristu Sudeutsabyitsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk.

¹³ Abaka Sudeutsabyitsa zuba motsasoko. Deus zikpeha my. Wasaniha ty ahabo motsasoko ana humo hi zikpeha. Kahyrikosokzawy humo kakurêta mynapykyryk.

¹⁴ — Tozeka ja kahyrikosokzawy humo katukytsa Sudeutsa ahahumo sizokdirêtsa moziknaha iwaze situk wastuhu kytsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk. Tozeka ja ikiahatsa bo iktsa mahaze “O katsaktsa niwathiktsa” — maha ¹⁵ Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ nikaranahaze sizubarêtsa Sudeutsabyitsa humo ka wasani niy. Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harereziuwyttsa niyziknaha. Deus Sudeutsa mysiwatawyzoze kytsa sizubarêtsa bo tisapyrêna hỹ. Sudeutsa iharere bo hyỹ mykaranahaze myzubatsa humo tisapyrêna. Sizubarêtsa bo pisapywyky hỹ. Aty zeka inahyryzikpo zeka tisapyrêna my nawata, Deus myzubatsa mysisapywyky hỹ.

¹⁶ Atsikara estuba zuba Deus bo nyny my zeka nitare naha kino niwathi wasani. Hwiharatatsa sisapyrêtsa zeka isarapatsa kino niwathi sisapyrêtsa anahumo hi ahahyrynymyrêtsa. Taparaktsa Deus harere bo hyỹ nikaranaha sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Aba kino niwathi kytsa iharere bo hyỹ mykaranaha sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta hỹ.

¹⁷ Oriwereja soho bo mytsaty tsimaha, ihumo tsinymyrykynaha. Oriwereja wastuhu sarapatsa niakaraknaha. Kyze hwisarapatsa jakara iknykta mekta sarapa tu tasutsuk tsikykaranaha, aibani zuba tahapyknaha. Iwata Sudeutsa hwisarapatsa watsa asaktsa sikakarehetsa niaha. Sesus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranahaze tu Deus hyrytsa batu zikyziknaha iwatsahi metutu tahasapynaha. Ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa tu Sesus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha, iwatsahi ikiahatsa hwisarapatsa watsa asaktsa jakara iknykta hwi humo nezutsukuk niy. ¹⁸ Iharatatsa humo hwi taypyk. Batu sarapatsa humo hwi taypyk. Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha nawa tsimytasokonaha. Batu tyso.

— O Deus Sudeutsa batu iakparawy iwatahi katsa zuba tsikmywatawy — iwa batu tyso.

¹⁹ Ikiahatsa:

— Hawa katsa hwisarapatsa jakara iknykta hwi humo nezutsuk tsimaha, Deus Sudeutsa sapy mybo nyny mykara — tsimaha. ²⁰ Wasape tsimytasokonaha wasape my. Sudeutsa hwisarapatsa sikakarehetsa watsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Ikiahatsa hi sisapy tsiapiaksenaha. Sesus harere

bo hyĩ tsimykarannahaze ana humo hi sisapy tsiapiaksenaha. Pykyhytutaha kytsa! Batu tyso:

— Katsa zuba Deus hyrytsa tsimaha — iwa batu tyso. Pykyhytutaha! Sesus harere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykarannahaktsa batu pyk zikaha! ²¹ Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu yhyĩ mykarannahaze iwatahi Deus metutu nisisapyspyk niy. Hwisarapatsa sikakareheta watsa. Iwatuze Sudeutsa hwisarapatsa babatsa watsa. Ikiahatsa ja. Ikiahatsa iharere bo yhyĩ ahabyizeka pahatyryktsapyriwy. ²² Iwaze tsiwabytoktonaha! Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hyĩ mykarannaha iwaze Deus nesityryktsapyriwyky. Katsa tihi:

— O hawa Deus mykara wasani my — tsimaha. Deus Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykarannahaze tu asa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta hyĩ. Katsa tihi:

— O hawa Deus mykara wasani my — tsimaha. O kytsa pykyhytutaha! Sesus harere bo yhyĩ ahabyizeka ikiahatsa hwisarapatsa watsa tsimoziknaha, asaktsa sikakareheta watsa niaha. ²³ Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hyĩ niahaze hwisarapatsa watsa niyziknaha asaktsa sikakareheta hyĩ niaha. Aiba zuba Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykarannaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha iwaze Deus hyrytsa mozikzonaha. Ana kino Deus zikwy humo batu ihokdaha.

²⁴ Iwaze ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa hwisarapatsa watsa jakara iknykta niaha, iwaze oriwereja hwi humo nezutsuk niy. Tapara ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa yrik ahabyize. Abaka iharere bo hyĩ tsimykarannaha tsahi ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Sudeutsa iharere bo hyĩ maha zeka ihyrytsa mozikzonaha. Hawa hwisarapatsa hwi humo nezutsukze, Sudeutsa oriwereja sarapatsa watsa Deus hyrytsa mozikzonaha. Iharere bo hyĩ maha zeka ihyrytsa mozikzonaha. Ana kino Deus zikwy humo batu ihokdaha.

Deus myzubatsa humo mysisapywyky.

²⁵ O katukytsa pahahyrinymyry tsihikik Sudeutsa Kiristu harere bo batu hyĩ mahaze tahaoktsĩspyknaha maha. Asaktsa Deus bo batu tyso mynakaranaha:

— O katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo batu hyĩ tsimaha iwa batu hyĩ tsimaha — maha. Iwa tawahi batu tyso.

— Deus ustsaktsa kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa nisiwatawy. Asaktsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryknaha Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo batu hyĩ zikaha. Iwa tubabatu Deus nizihikik. Ana humo hi batu myhyrinymyry. Hawa Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykarannaha batu myhyrinymyry. Abaka ahabo motsasoko ikiahatsa “O katsa zuba Deus nimywatawy ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha” — iwa batu tyso. Katukytsa mypehawy mytsaty mytsaty tsimahaktsa! ²⁶ Sudeutsa sizubarētsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk. Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Mymyoktyhyrykta Siã ezekta.

Sako tsekokatsa Sudeutsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranahaze nisiokzohik ispiriktsokdata wata.

²⁷ Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha Deus nisiokzoba.

Hawa Deus botu nitsasoko atsatu mykara — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka.

²⁸ Aba Sudeutsa Kiristu harere bo batu hyĩ maha iwaze Deus sukyrytsitsa niyziknaha. Wasaniha ty batu hyĩspyk nikaranaha. Ana ty hi Sudeutsabyitsa mysitsumuēhĩ. Ana humo hi Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykarannaha iwatsatu Sudeutsabyitsa tsimaha. Tapara Deus Sudeutsa nisiwatawy ihyrytsa niyziknaha. Taparaktsa Sudeutsa Abarão, Isake, Sako iwatsa ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa kahyrytsa tsimaha — niy. Iwatsahi Sudeutsa Deus harereziwy, sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta hyĩ. ²⁹ Iwatahi Deus ba meky watu

ziksipywy ba paikpa mytsaty ziky. Mytsaty mynakara tasopyk ty zuba mynakara. Tapetu isopykze:

— Asaktsa nisiwatawy, iwatahi mysisapywyky — my. Iwaze asaktsa nisiwatawy iwatahi mysisapywyky hỹ. ³⁰ Iwatahi Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Taparaka ikiahatsa iharere bo batu hỹ tsikykarana abaka batu. Abaka iharere bo hỹ tsimykarana Sudeutsa iharere bo batu hỹ niaha, ana humo hi Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. ³¹ Aiba zuba Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta aha watsa. Abaka Kiristu harere bo batu hỹ maha byri zuba niaha, iwatahi Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

³² Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Deus okzeka sizubarēta iharere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwahatuze Deus sizubarēta humo tsimypokzitsiarēta, Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa humo kino niwatihi, nawatsa tu myzubahatsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta mopykyryk.

Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa.

³³ O Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa! Ipe tsimahaktsa!

— Ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Ikia zubata tsamyhyrizikwyrēta. Batu amy tohi ahumo ihokdaha. Tsinymyryba. Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry. Hawa tsimyzuruku katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry ikia zuba ahyrinymyrēta babata — tsimaha. ³⁴ Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Batu aty tohi Deus bo zipaha my.

Hawa Deus mytsaty mynakara batu aty tohi zikmyhyrinymyry.

³⁵ Batu amy tohi Deus bo nyny zikaha.

Batu aty tohi isapyrēnikia ty ibo nynsypk myze ba zikzihuak.

Tsizubarēna ituk — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

³⁶ Deus koikny baktatu tsizubarēna nizukni. Usa bo mytsaty niy ana hi nizukni. Iwatsahi mybarawy tsizubarēna kytza myzubatsa kino niwatihi ipe mykarana:

— Ikia zuba wasani tsimykarana, ikia zuba tsamyhyrizikwyrēta — maha. Katsa niwatihi ibo tsimysakibazikiknaha!

— O ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Ikia apunihikrēnikita. Ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Myokzeka ikia tsamyharerewabyrēta hỹ — tsimaha. Iwa hỹ.

12

Deus tsyhyryze hyrizikosokdawy tsimykarana haze mykurēta tsimoziknaha.

¹ Iwatsahi katukytsa Deus tawahi mytuk mynapykyryk mymysapywyikik iwaze — ikia zuba mypehaktsa — ipe tsimahaktsa! Amy ty sa mozihihikik ikiahatsa tihi:

— Katsaktsa anatyhi tsimykarana, aharere bo zuba hỹ tsimyzihikiknaha hỹ — tsimaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahakurēta tsimoziknaha. Iwaze wasani tsimykarana.

² Mybarawy ezektsa sopyk tsimoewybaiknahaktsa! Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana Deus mekywaha tu mozihihikik. Iwaze hawa Deus mozihihikik tsipinymyrykynaha. Nawa wasani tsimykarana. Nawa tsapyrēnikia ty tsipinymyrykynaha. Hawa Deus okzeka tsimyzurukunaha ana humo hi tsipinymyrykynaha, hawa Deus mozihihikik ana humo hi ahahyrynymyrēta tsimoziknaha.

³ Deus zikwy botu katuk mynapykyryk ihyriziktsokzawy humo. Ana tarabajawy humo hi wasania ty motsasokoro. Ana humo hi ahape:

— Ahatuk batu tyso “utakta abazubata” — iwa batu tyso. Ahasoho bo mytsatzyiutaha! Amy ty ihokdaha byizeka anaty kino tsimahaktsa! Tarabajaziu tahaktsa. Deus hi ahyriziktsokzawy humo zahapeha. Amy skaraba ahatarabajawy Deus pahapeha, ana bo hi tsimahaktsa kytsa!

⁴ Katsaktsa mynury nanabyi meky watu, mytsyhyrypetsa, mpyrytsa, myhyriziktsa, myhyrytsa iwatsa tsizubarēna tsimaha. ⁵ Iwata katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha inury wata tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa myzubarētsa tsimaha, hawa ha tsimyzihikiknaha estuba zubata watsa atsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Amy ty Kiristu mozihikik ana humo hi tsimynakaranaha. Estuba estuba zuba tahahyritzokzawy humo mynakaranaha katsaktsa tsinaharapetsumuēhĩkĩnaha hỹ.

⁶ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny mynakara. Ihyriziktsokzawy humo izikwy mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi estuba estuba zuba izikwy mymypehaka ana humo kino tsimahaktsa! Wastuhutsa izikwy ty mynapykyrykze Deus wasania ty motsasoziukunaha. Asaktsa wasania ty tytsasokonaha za. ⁷ Utsa izikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa bo mysitsumuēhĩkĩ iwaze asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha, asa bo hi tysitsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Utsa izikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa mysihyrinymyrynaha. Iwaze asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa. Asa bo hi tsihyrinymyrynaha. ⁸ Utsa izikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi sipehawy kytsa bo mynasiakuwyky. Asaktsa sipehawy tytsasokonaha. Utsa izikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi sinamyrētsa moziknaha batu taha bo zuba mykaranaha, asaktsa Deus zikwy humo sinamybyitsa bo nyny mykaranaha. Utsa izikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi kytsa humo mysipokzitsikinaha, iwaze asaktsa utsa kytsa humo tysipokzitsikinaha. Utsa simypokzitsiukbyitsa bo mysitsumuēhĩkĩnaha iwatsahi asaktsa sakurētsa Deus zikwy humo wasani mykaranaha.

⁹ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka ba zikmyspihikbata. Isapyrēnikia ty ahakparawy! Ahasopyksapybyri tsimoewybaiknahaktsa! ¹⁰ Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahatukytsa tsimaha. Iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Ahawahoro ezektsa watsa humo ahamypokzitsirētsa. Tyharape pokzitsinahaktsa. Iktsazubataha tsimahaktsa! ¹¹ Deus harere bo yhy tahaktsa! Ihyriziktsokzawy humo tsimykaranaha. Ahazikara byihu ja. Ahakurētsa tu Deus harere bo yhytahaktsa!

¹² Kiristu taperyky iwatsahi ahakurētsaktsa! Utsa kytsa pahaknikinahaze ahapunihikrētsaktsa! Deus bo typamykysoikiknahaktsa! ¹³ Utsa kytsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha batu sinamyky ahanamy ty sibo tsibiaknaha nyny nyny tahaktsa! Ahabo mozumunaha zeka ikiahatsa tihi:

— Pany pakutynaha. Mytuk tyzadisahanaha. Kawahoro eze tu ahawanu tsihahañnaha — tsimaha.

Kytsa sizubarētsa mysipokzitsikinaha. Mysukyrytsitsa humo kino niwatihi tysipokzitsikinaha.

¹⁴ Asaktsa pahasukyrikiknahaze sitsyhyryze batu Deus bo:

— O Deus myzo tysitsapusarekta — iwa batu zikaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— O myzo asahi nimysukyrykynahatsa tu tysisapywyky — tsimaha.

¹⁵ Kytsa sakurētsa tuk zeka ikiahatsa kino ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha! Siakubyitsa tuk mykaranaha zeka ikiahatsa kino batu ahaku. ¹⁶ Kytsa sizubarētsa tysipokzitsikinahaktsa! Tyhapepokzitsikinahaktsa! Sinamybyitsa kino ahaharereziuwyttsa moziknaha. Batu tyso:

— Katsaktsa myhyrinymyrētsa — iwa batu abazubatsa tsimaha.

¹⁷ Asahi simysapybyitsa tu ahabo nikaranaha zeka batu isty tsapusare. Hawa kytsa okzeka wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwaze kytsa ahasoho ty batu tyso:

— O asaktsa batu simysapy maha — iwa batu zikaha. ¹⁸ Aha humo batu ihokdaha byizeka kytsa tuk yhỹ tsimaha, batu ahamyiki. Tsa-hamykpyriziurētsa. ¹⁹ Batu aty tohi ba ziktatsapusare. Kytsa imysapybara ty mykaranaha Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrēta, atahi sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Utakta kytsa bo asaktsa kytsa nisisapybyrikinaha, mysitsapusare, simysapybyitsa nikaranaha humo mysisininiwy sihuak waha humo mysisininiwyky — niy.

²⁰ Usta Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Asukyrytsitsa saraparētsa zeka, adisahawy ty sibo nyny tsimy.

Sarapurukrētsa zeka pihik ty sibo nyny tsimy.

Iwa tsimy zeka sisikpybyrētsa moziknaha — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

²¹ Iwaze simysapybyikitsa ahape maha zeka:

— Katsa mywatu tahaktsa! — maha. Ikiahatsa ispe tsimaha:

— Batu hỹ — tsimaha. Ahatsapusarebyitsa tu kytsa tysisapywykynahaktsa. Iwa tsimyzurukunahaktsa kytsa!

13

Mybarawy ezektsa ahapehatsa harere bo yhỹ tahaktsa.

¹ Kyze mybarawy ezektsa ahapehatsitsa sitsumuēhītsa kino niwatihi siharere bo yhỹ tahaktsa! Ahapehatsitsa pahapehanaha Deus harere humo zuba — ikiahatsa tysipehanaha — my iwatsahi pahapehanaha. Iwa Deus mykara. ² Iwaze aty zeka ipehatsa tsumuēhītsa harere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka atakta Deus harere bo kino niwatihi yhỹ ahabyizeka iwatahi sinini mykara.

³ Asaktsa wasani mykaranaha tahapehatsa humo batu sipyby. Asahi batu sopyksapy mykaranaha zeka tahapehatsa pokso sipybyrētsa. Ahapybybyi zeka mypehatsa tysisapywykynahaktsa kytsa! Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka asahi:

— O ikiahatsa wasani tsimaha — maha.

⁴ Ahapehatsa tsumuēhītsitsa ahahumo simypokzitsiukrētsa moziknaha. Siharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka ahamysapybyitsa ty zuba tsimykaranaha. Deus pahamyitsapyriwyky siharere humo, asaktsa sitsumuēhītsa babatsa maha iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka ahapehatsa pokso ahapybyrētsa tsumoziknaha ana kino wasani my. ⁵ Iwatsahi apehatsa tsumuēhītsa siharere bo hỹ tahaktsa! Siharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka sipokso tsahapybyrētsa, sinini tsimaha humo tsahapybyrētsa. Siharere bo hỹ ahabyizeka iwaze sinini tsimykaranaha Deus okzeka wasani my, iwatsahi ikiahatsa siharere bo hỹ tsimaha.

⁶ Ana humo hi ahaokyrysaro ty tsapukte bo apehatsa bykytsa bo nyny তাহা. Tarabaja mykaranaha zeka Deus harere humo sihyriziktsokzawy mykaranaha. ⁷ Amy ty sa ihuak ty sibo nyny tsimaha zeka anaty kino sibo nynyzo tsimaha. Apehatsa tsumuēhītsitsa harere bo tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Siharere bo yhỹ tahaktsa!

Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa.

⁸ Batu aty tohi bo ihuak ty ibo nynyzo zikaha. Ahahuak humo tsipykbanaha! Tyhapepokzitsikinaha zubaktsa! Ana kino tsimaha zeka myhuak watsa kytsa bo botu nyny tsikaha. Utsa kytsa bo tsipisapywyikiknaha zeka

iwaze Moises sopykwy bo tsizubarēna tsimykarana. ⁹ Deus harere isopyk tihi:

— Mektsa okeza ba ziksiptirirynaha. Ba zibezenaha. Usta namy ty hyryk hyryk byitaha. Harape namy bo ka iktsa zubataha — niy. Iwaze ipehawy tihi:

— Aotutsa pauktsitsa humo tynasipokzitsikinahaktsa ahumo tsinakara nahawa tihi tysipokzitsiki — niy. Ana humo kino yh̃y tsimaha zeka taparaktsa harere niwatihi yh̃y tsimykarana. ¹⁰ Aty zeka ipytowybara ty pauktsitsa mysisapywyky zeka ba zimy. Iwatsahi ahamyibyitsa tu zeka Deus harere bo hỹy tsimykarana hỹy.

Wasani tsimyzurukunahaktsa kytsa!

¹¹ Iwaze kapehawy ty hawa tsimyzurukunaha wa tynakaranahaktsa kytsa! Sesus myziksizo. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hỹy tsimykarana zeka hanawa puruze taperyky. Iwatsahi ahaōtutsabyihu ja. Sesus taperyky!

¹² Hanawa puruze Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze nakyoksohoze kywa. Iwatsahi mysapybara tsikykarana mytamoewybaik! Asaktsa mysapybyitsa tu mykarana miwa zuba siakparawy. Kytsa sibo batu iktsa zikaha. Sipapatu nikarana. Ikiahatsa batu siwatsa tsimahaktsa! Deus mozihihik ana ty hi tsimykaranahaktsa kytsa!

Sodadutsa sibotoarētsa iwatsahi tahasukyritsitsa weryk tu tahazozikbanaha. Siwatsa katsaktsa Kiristu zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk zeka wasani tsimoziknaha. Ba zikmyizonaha. ¹³ Iwa wasani tsimyzurukunaha zeka batu mysikpyby. Kytsa watsa asahi okoroze mynakurunaha iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa sibo iktsa maha. Siopuwy tsōs̃i ty ka tsō tsō byitaha. Tsipikukunaha zeka tsimyarape sapybyikinaha siopuwy tsōs̃i humo. Usta okeza humo ba ziksityrykzuwynaha! Sibo hua hua byitahaktsa! Usta maku bo harape tyka wowo byitaha iwa zeka pahamyiba! Ahazokdibiyihu ja! Harape tyhudiduhididu byijataha! ¹⁴ Katsa hawa sa tsimyzihikiknaha ana ty hi tsimykarana zeka mysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana. Hawa tsimyzihikiknaha ana humo kino awatutaha! Sesus Kiristu zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwaze imysopyksapybara humo batu h̃y tsimaha. Sodadutsa sibotoarētsa maha iwatsahi tahasukyritsitsa weryk tu tahazozikbanaha. Siwatsa Sesus Kiristu zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwaze mysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana batu h̃y tsimaha ihumo tahamoewy. Iwatsahi katsa hi:

— O Kiristu azikwy mytuk mynapykyryk! — tsimaha. Iwa h̃y.

14

Atukytsa ba zikarapepeha.

¹ Iwaze kytsa Sesus harere bo hỹy mykarana sihumo ahakubyrisoroku ja tsimaha. Asahi:

— Hawa skaraba Deus okzeka wasani my. Katsaktsa tsikaeni zuba myhyrinymyry — maha. Sihumo ahakubyrisoroku ja! Ba zikarapepehanaha iwatsatu meky watu mytsaty mykarana. Mysitsumuēh̃naha! ² Wastuhu kytsa Sesus tuktsa:

— Katsaktsa siraratsani humo mysiborokonaha zeka Deus okze ka wasani — mykarana. Usta Sesus tuktsa:

— Katsaktsa myzohotsa tahaborokonaha zeka Deus okzeka batu wasani. Iwatsahi wihara ty zuba tsinamydisahakanaha — mykarana. ³ Asaktsa siraratsani humo mysiborokonaha batu tyso:

— Asahi wihara ty zuba natahadisahakanaha batu sihyrinymyry — mykaranaha. Iwa tsimytsasokonaha zeka tsisisapybyrikinaha. Siwatsa asaktsa wihara ty zuba tahadisahanaha batu tyso:

— O asahi siraratsani humo piboronahaze simysapybyitsa tu mynakaranaha — mykaranaha. Iwa tsimytsasokoronaha zeka tsisisapybyrikinaha. ⁴ Aty ipehatsa tsipisapybyiki zeka batu wasani my, ipehatsa zuba isoho pisapybyiki. Katsa Sesus tuktsa Deus mypehakatsa. Atakta Sesus tuktsa mypehakatsa Deus harere humo zuba hyĩ mynakara. Hawa mykara Deus ipe:

— O nawa tsimykaru wasani — my. Ata hi zuba awatu mynakara. Imysapybyita tu mykaraze Deus ipe:

— O nawa tsimykaru batu amysapy — my. Mypehakatsa zikwy ituk mynapykyryk nawa wasani mozuruku hĩ.

⁵ Aty:

— Nawa puruze tabyryky Deus okzeka tisapyrẽna iwatahi ba amy tohi humo zikaha — my. Usta batu:

— Pibytuhukutu atsatu maha iwatahi kahyrikosokzawy humo mykara — mykaranaha. Estuba estuba zuba tahapetu sisopyk:

— Hawa ha ty mozuruku zeka wasani — mykaranaha. Deus okzeka kytsa meky watu mytsaty mykaranaha zeka wasani my. ⁶ Aty zeka:

— Nawa puruze tabyryky iwatahi ba amy tohi humo zikaha iwa Deus pokzi mynakara. Aty tazoho piboro zeka:

“O Deus myzo kakurẽta, ikiakta kazoho ty kabo nyny tsiky” — my iwa Deus bo mynapamykyso. Aty wihara ty tadisaha zeka:

— O Deus myzo kakurẽta, ikiakta kadisahawy ty kabo nyny tsiky my — iwa Deus bo mynapamykyso. ⁷ Batu aty tohi tabo zuba mynakara. Myokzetuze hawa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus mynamysukparaka. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus mynamysukparaka iwatsahi mywahi Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. ⁸ Iwatsahi myokze tuze Deus mypehakatsa harere bo yhĩ tsimykaranaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha. Iwatsahi katsaktsa mywahi Deus tyryktsa tsimaha. ⁹ Kiristu mypehakatsa anahumo hi nihyrikosokda. Iwaze zuba Deus zihyrikizipowy ispitu niyzikzo. Abaka mypehakatsa niyzik, Kiristu tuktsa botu nihyrikizosokdanaha atahi sipehatsa niyzik. Katsa kino niwatihi iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha atahi mypehakatsa. Myzubarẽtsa mypehatsa niyzik.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa ja. Wastuhu kytsa ahatuk ahatukytsa tsimysisapybyikinaha. Batu imysapy tsimaha. Utsa ahatuk ahatukytsa tsimysisapybyikinahaze ispe maha:

— Ikiahatsa batu wasani tsimaha — tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa mytsatyzitutahaktsa amy wa taba parakbaha Deus okze tsinamykahabanahazo iwaze myhuak ty mybo nyny my, hawa haty tsikzurukunaha mybo ihuak ty nyny my. ¹¹ Deus harere papeu humo botu iwatahaha:

— Mybarawy ezektsa na watsa tu kaokeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk maha,

(kahumo iktsazuba mykaranaha humo puruk puruk maha).

Mywatu: “Ikia zuba Deus babata” maha.

Sizubarẽtsa mybarawy ezektsa iwa mykaranaha — niy.

¹² Mywatu Deus bo tsimaha. Hawa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha ana hi Deus bo tsimytsasonaha, iwaze myhuak ty mybo nyny my.

Atukytsa soho ba zisapybyrinaha.

¹³ Iwatsahi mytukytsa ba zik soho metunaha! Mytukytsa okzeka wasani tsimyzurukunahaktsa kytsa! Mypetu mysopyk:

— “Hawa hasa mytukytsa pimysapybyikinaha iwaze asahi batu hỹ zikaha” tysitsumuẽhĩ — tsimaha. ¹⁴ Hawa Sesus mytsaty mykara uta kino niwatihi mytsaty mykara. Disahawy tsizubarẽna kabo ty wasani ana humo kahyrinymyrẽta. Ustsaktsa hi:

— O ana disahawy kahumo batu wasani — mykaranaha. Iwaze asaktsa ana disahawy ty tahadisahakaranaha zeka sihumo ka batu sapy. Iwatsahi pimysapybyikinaha.

¹⁵ Ikiahatsa ahazoho tsipiborokonaha zeka ahatukytsa bo batu sapy my, iwa zeka ahahumo batu siaku. Ahazoho tsipiborokonahaze ahatukytsa ana bo hi iksa maha zeka ahahumo tahasapybyikinaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahatukytsa ba ziksipokzitsi. Ahazoho humo zuba ahatukytsa tsiksisapybyikinaha. Kiristu sisapyzeky nihyrikosokda ikiahatsa humo hi Deus tuk ba zik kapykyryk naha.

¹⁶ Iwatsahi ahaokze ka tisapyrẽna ana kino ustsaktsa kytsa pisapybyikinaha. Sibobatu imysapy my zeka batu tyso — O mahani, ana ty hi wasani — iwa batu tyso. Nawa tisapyrẽna pisapybyikinaha.

¹⁷ Katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa tsimaha. Amy ty sa hauk tsimykaranaha, amy ty sa tsipikukunaha nawa humo hi Deus tyryktsa batu zikyziknaha. Batu ba. Deus hyrikoso humo ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ata humo hi Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ata humo hi mytukytsa ba zikmybetsaknaha tysiyzikwykynahaktsa. Ihumo mykurẽtsa hỹ. ¹⁸ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus myhumo tsakurẽta mozik. Ustsaktsa kino:

— Deus situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ityryktsa moziknaha wasani mykaranaha — maha.

¹⁹ Iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Kytsa tysipunihikwykinahaktsa tsimaha. Iwaze ustsaktsa kytsa ahahumo Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha.

²⁰⁻²¹ Ikiahatsa siraratsani natahaborokonaha. Ahabo tisapyrẽna. Ustsaktsa Sesus tuktsa sizoho meky watu zeka batu hauk zikaha, sihumo ka batu isapy maha, iwaze ikiahatsa kino niwatihi situkze ahazoho ty batu hauk tsimaha. Ahazoho ty siokze hauk tsimaha zeka ahatukytsa ahahumo Sesus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi ahazoho ty hauk hauk ahabyitaha! Duabohotsa tsik siokze tsõ tsõ byitaha! Iwa tsimaha ty zeka ahatukytsa tsimysisapybyikinaha batu zikaha! Iwa ahatukytsa tysipokzitsiki. Sihumo imysapybara ty ka hauk hauk ahabyitaha! Iwaze ahatukytsa ba zisimiywy.

²² Ahaokze ka sizoho ty sasabyitsa kino niwatihi wasani my. Deus bo zuba ana soho ty tsimytsasokonaha. Ustsaktsa kytsa bo ba ziktsasonaha. Asaktsa batu paikpa mytsaty zikaha iwatsahi sakurẽtsa mopykyryknaha. Asahi amy ty tisapyrẽna mykaranahaze batu tyso:

— Ana kino tisapyrẽna yhỹja — iwa batu tyso. Iwaze asaktsa sakurẽtsa hỹ. Hawa batu isapy mytsaty mykaranaha zeka awatutaha. ²³ Aty zeka izoho ty sasabyitsani kino niwatihi piboro zeka:

— Ana ha azoho ty Deus okzeka tisapyrẽna ja. Yhỹja — my. Deus isoho:

— Hawa tsimykarana batu isapy — my. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu hauk maha zeka iwaze sibobatu isapy my. Hawa tsimykaranaha ana soho ty:

— Hawa tsimykaranaha wasani my ana humo hi myhyrinymyrẽtsa — tsimaha. Iwaze wasani my. Katsaktsa hi hawa tsimykaranaha ana soho ty:

— Hawa tsimykaranaha wasani ja. Yhỹja — tsimaha. Iwaze Deus okzeka imysopykbara ty tsimykaranaha.

15

Utsa bo tysiakuwyky.

¹ Katsakta Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha hŷ mytukytsa Sesus tuktsa bo tysiakuwykynaha. Ahakubyrisorokuja! Mytukytsa asa hi:

— Amy skaraba Deus okzeka wasani my. Katsakta batu myhyrinymyry — mykaranaha. Asakta tsikaeni zuba Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Iwaze katsakta mybo zuba batu mytsaty zikaha, sibo hi mytsatytahakta!

² Mytuktsa pauktsitsa Sesus tuktsa tysiakuwykynaha! Tysisapywykynaha iwaze Sesus harere bo hyŷ maha.

³ Kiristu soho bo mytsaty tsimahakta! Ihumo zuba batu mytsaty ziknakara usts kytza bo zuba mytsaty ziknakara hŷ. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa iwata niwatihiktsa kytza! Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Asakta ziksapybyikinaha anahi Deus bete zizozoko naha — niy. Iwa ziwatahaka Sesus soho niy.

⁴ Deus harere papeu humo mytsyhyryze ziwataha. Ana ty hi mymyhyrinymyryky, ana humo tsipinymyrynahaze mykubyrisorokrŷtsa tsimoziknaha. Tsipinymyrynahaze ihumo mypunihikrŷtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi isapyrŷnikia ty taperyky, Deus papeu humo mymykuwyky. ⁵ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoikik ipe mykara:

— O myzo ikia zuba tsimymypunihikwyky, ikia zuba tsimymozikwyky, ana kino Homa ezektsa bo nyny tsimy. Hawa mozhikiknaha zeka estuba zuba wata moziknaha, ikia humo mysitsumuŷhĩ iwa tsimy. Nizihikiknahatsa hi Sesus Kiristu wata maha. Hawa Sesus Kiristu zikzuruku asa kino niwatihi iwata mozurukunaha — iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

⁶ Iwaze ikiahatsa ahazubarŷtsa Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba mypehakatsa. Ikia zuba amysapyrŷnikita — tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus Sesus Kiristuzo bo tsimysakibazikiknaha.

Deus wasaniha Sudeutsabyitsa bo motsaso.

⁷ Iwatsahi tyharapehapokzitsikinahakta kytza! Hawa Kiristu ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarŷta ikiahatsa atsatu harape bo tsimykaranahakta! Kyze kytza tihi:

— O Deus tsimysapyrŷta ihyrytsa bo iktsa tsimaha. Hawa ihumo zuba myharape pokzitsikinaha, iwatahi Deus tsimysapyrŷta hŷ — mykaranaha.

⁸ Kiristu mybarawy bo inasik. Sudeutsa Deus bo mysioktyhyrykta anahumo hi inasik. Izumuze nisihrinymyryky hawa ha ty Deus botu nitsasoko nisihrinymyryky atsatu mykara. Taparakta mydiritsa hawa ha ty Deus sibo botu nitsasoko atsatu Sesus nikara, izumuze Sudeutsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk. ⁹ Mybarawy bo inasikze Sudeutsa mysioktyhyrykta Deus bo my, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Deus bo mysioktyhyryk. Asa hi:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrŷta myhumo kino niwatihi tsamypokzitsiarŷta, Sudeutsabyitsa tsimaha — mykaranaha. Tapara Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Iwatahi utakta Sudeutsabyitsa situkze Deus pe “Ikia zuba wasani tsimy. Ikia zuba amysapyrŷnikita my”

Sudeutsabyitsa ana hi piwabykynaha, abo iksakibazikikze ana hi piwabykynaha — niy.

¹⁰ Usa papeu humo:

— O Sudeutsabyitsa ikiahatsa Deus watawyhytsa Sudeutsa tuk ahakurŷsaktsa! — niy.

¹¹ Usa papeu humo:

— O Sudeutsabyitsa sizubarŷtsa Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahakta!

Mybarawy ezeiksa nanabyitaba sizubarētsa kino niwatihiktsa! “O ikia zuba wasania ty zuba tsimykara.” tsimahaktsa — niy.

¹² Deus sohokotsa Isaijas usa papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Taparakta mydiri Sese estuba tsekoka

Sudeutsabyitsa pehakatsa mozik.

Deus bo mysioktyhyryk, isapyrēnikia

humo piperykynaha hỹ — niy.

Sese tsekoka Kiristu my.

¹³ Iwatahi Deus ahatsyhyryze ipe my:

— O Deus myzo ikia hi isapyrēnikia ty taperyky atuk mywahi mynapykyryknaha ana kino taperyky. Ikia tysiakuwyky hỹ batu paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Aharere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ahyrikoso humo mospirikpotohinaha, azikwy humo sispirikporētsa hỹ — my. Iwa Deus bo mopamykyso.

Pauro Homa ezeiksa bo mypubara ty motsasoko.

¹⁴ O katukytsa utakta ahasoho humo inymyryba ahamysapyrētsa hỹ. Ahahyryzikporētsa ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Tyhapehyrinymyryknaha. ¹⁵ Iwatatuze papeu humo ahabo piwatahaka wasania ty piwatahakazo batu kasikpyby ana humo ahaspiriktsokdabyihu ja. Deus harere motsasoz-iuku iwaze anasoho bo hi mytsaty tsimykarana. Iwa my Sesus Kiristu humo atahi kahyritsokzawy humo zikpeha.

¹⁶ Utakta Sesus Kiristu tsumuēhĩtsa, ana bo hi zikwatawy. Uta Sudeutsabyitsa bo zikwatawy. Deus harere wasania ty sibo motsasoko ana humo hi zikwatawy. Utakta Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokota wata asa humo ka Deus tsakurēta. Hawa Deus nizihikik ziknakaranaha ana humo hi Deus tsakurēta. Iwatatu Deus wasania ty Sudeutsabyitsa bo motsasoko, kyze Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranahaze Deus ana humo hi tsakurēta hỹ. Asaktsa meky watu moziknaha, Deus hyrikoso humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha, Deus tyryktsa moziknaha.

¹⁷ Deus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu mynakara, hawa Kiristu mozihihik naha humo zuba mynakara iwatahi kahyritsokzawy humo kakurēta. ¹⁸ Kiristu kahumo Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha izikwy kahumo hi katuk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Batu kasikpyby. Hawa iktsasoko naha humo batu kasikpyby. Hawa ikykara ana humo hi batu kasikpyby iwatahi Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere bo hỹ mynakaranaha. Hawa skaraba Kiristu mozihihik ana humo hi yhỹ mynakara iwaze Sudeutsabyitsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mynakaranaha hỹ.

¹⁹ Deus zikwy katuk mynapykyryk, ihyrikoso humo amy ty kytsa batu zikaha utakta ikykara. Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk iwatahi kytsa iksizororowy. Iwatsahi kytsa kabo iktsaziu nikaranaha iksi humo kyokbaik. Iwatawytsa humo Deus wasania ty bo yhỹ mykaranaha. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty Sesus soho iktsasoko, taparaka Serusarēhe eze iktsasoko, iwaze ikparakzo nokponi ikukuru. Iriria bo ikzumu. ²⁰ Utakta Deus wasania ty motsaso tsihihik asa hi Sesus soho batu siwabyhy. Asaktsa isoho batu siwabyhy ihumo sispirikpobyitsa sibo hi Deus wasania ty iktsasoko. ²¹ Hawa Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka anawa ha ikykara papeu humo: — Asaktsa Deus zipehata soho batu siwabyhy isoho piwabykynaha.

Deus wasania ty isoho piwabyziukunaha — niy.

Pauro Homa bo mynakozore tsihihik.

²² Kyze utakta ahabo mynakozore tsihikik batu zik. Deus wasania ty siwabyhybyitsa bo motsasoko iwatahi ahabo batu pão. ²³ Abaka hyrizikt-sokzawy nabytykara eziky nepykbaik. Iwa niytyk tseheze tsizubarẽna ahabo mynakozore tsihikik.

²⁴ Ahabo moparakze ahatuk pyryspykare my mokozore. Espanija bo moparakze ahaburuk my. Iwaze Espanija bo moparakze ikiahatsa hi tsipekt-sumuẽhĩnaha. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Abaka Serusarẽhe bo mokuru. Masedonia ezektsa, Akaija ezektsa ahatsa niwatihi siokyrysaro waka ziperykynaha. Ana okyrysaro ty Serusarẽhe ezektsa Sesus tuktsa sinamybyitsa bo pinyny tsihikiknaha. Iwatahi ana okyrysaro waka sitsyhyryze wabehyryk my sinamybyitsa bo nyny my. ²⁷ Asaktsa Masedonia ezektsa, Akaija ezektsa ahatsa niwatihi Sudeutsabyitsa maha. Sesus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporẽtsa. Sudeutsa hi Deus wasania ty sibo nitsasokonaha anahumo hi batu sispiriktsokda. Iwatsahi siokyrysaro ty ziperykynaha ana ty hi Sudeutsa sinamybyitsa bo nyny maha iwa mozihihikiknaha. Sudeutsabyitsa Sudeutsa mysitsumuẽhĩnahaze wasani my iwa sinamybyitsa bo mysitsumuẽhĩnaha. Sesus humo situkytza moziknaha.

²⁸ Anahyrikosokzawy nepykze, ana okyrysaro ty tsizubarẽna sinamybyitsa bo nyny my, iwaze Espanija bo moparakze ahaburuk mynakozore. ²⁹ Ahabo pomoze hawa Kiristu pahasapywy tsihikik ahatuk motsasoko. Kabo piksapywyky ahabo niwatihi pahasapywyky. Kaharere isoho humo ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha.

³⁰ O katukytza katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporẽtsa, Deus hyrikoso humo tsimyarape pokzitsikinaha iwatsahi katsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa kytsa! Iwa mozihihikik hỹ. Ipe tsimaha:

— O myzo ikia Pauro tsitsumuẽhĩkta! Ahumo tsipunihihrẽta mozik. Mokuruze typokzitsikta. ³¹ Asaktsa Sudeutsa aharere bo batu hỹ maha, Pauro ty ka beze beze byitaha, ity ykni ykni byijataha. Ikia Pauro tsipokzitsikta! Serusarẽhe ezektsa Sesus tuktsa tysitsumuẽhĩktsa! Sudeutsabyitsa siokyrysaro piaksekenaha, ana humo kino amytsatyhy byihuja ahumo sakurẽtsa moziknaha — tsimaha iwa Deus bo katsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha.

³² Ana humo kino tsimykaranaha zeka kakurẽta mozik. Iwaze Deus mozihihikik zeka ahabo mynakozore. Kakurẽta hỹ. Ikiahatsa tsipikykykynaha niwatihi ana humo hi kahyrinymyrẽta. ³³ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Homa ezektsa tysipokzitsikta! Batu paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha ahumo sakurẽtsa moziknaha — my. Iwa hỹ.

16

Sizubarẽtsa humo kahyrizikbarẽta.

¹ Kyze Pebe inarokotatsa myzawy pe:

— Ikia tsamysapyrẽtatsa — my. Atatsa Sesus tuktsa izumubanahaze Deus harere piwabykynaha mysitsumuẽhĩkĩ. Asaktsa Kẽkereja ezektsa mysitsumuẽhĩkĩ. ² Ahabo mozumuze ikiahatsa hi:

— O myzawy pany pakutyny. Mytuk tsikadisaha mywahoro eze tsikuru — tsimaha. Iwa Sesus tuktsa sizubarẽtsa tynahapepokzitsikinahaktsa. Atatsa kino sizubarẽtsa nisitsumuẽhĩkĩ atatsa ziktsumuẽhĩkĩ. Iwatsahi hawa itsyhyryze tsimaha ana ty kino tsimahaktsa!

³ Kytsa sizubarẽtsa Homa ezektsa sihumo kahyrizikbarẽta Pisisira, Akuiro ibarikta kino niwatihi sihumo kahyrizikbarẽta. Asahi katuk Sesus

Kiristu tsyhyryze tarabajaziu ziknakaranaha. ⁴ Kapokzitsiwytu asiba tahabawynaha. Sisoho motsasoko:

— Tsahamysapyrëtsa — mynakara. Iwa ustsä kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa mykaranaha. Sesus tuktsa nanabyitaba atsatu motsasokonaha. Asaktsa izumubanahaze Deus harere piwaby tsihikiknaha. ⁵ Sesus tuktsa niwatihi siwahoro bo izumubanahaze sihumo kahyrizikbarëta.

Epeneto inarokota kaharereziuwu humo kahyrizikbarëta. Atakta taparakta Sesus harere bo hyÿ nikara Asia ezekta my.

⁶ Maria humo kahyrizikbarëta niwatihi. Atatsa ahatuk Deus pokzi tarabaja ziknakara.

⁷ Katukytsa Äderoniko, Sunias ahatsa niwatihi sihumo kahyrizikbarëta. Katuk sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyryknaha. Asaktsa Deus nisipeha Deus harere nitsasokoronaha ana humo kino siakzohotsa sihyrinyrëtsa. Utakta batu Sesus tukta tuze ihumo batu kaspirikpobyize asaktsa botu Sesus tuktsa niaha.

⁸ Äpiriato humo kahyrizikbarëta. Atakta kaharereziuwu hyÿ ata kino Sesus harere bo hyÿ ziknakara niwatihi.

⁹ Urubano humo kahyrizikbarëta atahi katuk Sesus soho nitsasoko. Estakis kino niwatihi kaharereziuwu humo kahyrizikbarëta.

¹⁰ Aperes humo kahyrizikbarëta atakta tsakubyrisorokrëta tu Kiristu tuk mynapykyryk. Aristoburo wahoro ezektsa kino niwatihi sihumo kahyrizikbarëta.

¹¹ Katuky humo Erodião humo kahyrizikbarëta. Naresiso wahoro ezektsa humo niwatihi asaktsa Sesus tuktsa sihumo kahyrizikbarëta.

¹² Myzawy Tiripaena, Tiriposa kino niwatihi asiza Sesus Kiristu tsyhyryze tarabaja ziknakaranaha asiza humo kahyrizikbarëta. Myzawy Periside kaharereziuwu atatsa humo kamypokzitsiarëta atatsa humo kahyrizikbarëta, atatsa hi Sesus tsyhyryze tarabaja ziknakara.

¹³ Hupo atahi Kiristu ziwatawy ihumo tsipunihikrëta hyÿ. Ije humo niwatihi, sihumo kahyrizikbarëta. Atatsahi ziksapywyky itse wata ikyzik kasopyk.

¹⁴ Asïkirito, Pereköte, Eremes, Patorobas, Eremes, iwatsa mytukytsa situk niwatihi sizubarëtsa humo kahyrizikbarëta.

¹⁵ Piroroko, Suria, Nereu izawy Orïpas iwatsa Kiristu tyryktsa situk sizubarëtsa humo kahyrizikbarëta.

¹⁶ Kytsa ahahumo ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa tsimymywatawynaha iwatsahi tuharapeharapyryknahaktsa. Sizubarëtsa Sesus tuktsa nanabyitaba asahi mozumubanaha Deus harere piwabykynaha, asaktsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarëtsa hyÿ.

Asiba nepyk kapehawu bo wabytoktotahaktsa.

¹⁷ Iwaze katukytsa kapehawu bo tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Asaktsa myharape sakbyrikinahatsa ihumo ahasopykziuhu! Hawa botu tsinymyrynaha anahi pimyi tsihikiknaha. Pahaknikinaha. Sibara botu tahaktsa! ¹⁸ Asaktsa hawa Kiristu mozihihik batu hyÿ zikaha. Taha bo zuba sisopyk. Asahi:

— Myharere baba. Hawa wasani ana tihi tsimykaranaha — iwa mybarapetu mykaranaha. Kytsa sispirikpobyitsa tu mysisapybyikinaha iwatsahi sihumo paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha.

¹⁹ Ikiahatsa humo kakurëta hyÿ. Kytsa sizubarëtsa nanabyitaba ahasoho piwabykynaha hawa Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha ana hi ziwabynaha. Iwatsahi isapyrënikia ty zuba tahaktsa kytsa! Imysapybaraka tsmoewybaiknaha.

²⁰ Deus ba hawa tohi zizukninaha iwaze Satanas zikwy myzipapykik iwaze ba zahayknizo iwatsahi ikiahatsa Satanas bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa! Iwaze Deus bo ahatsyhyryze ikpamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo tysisapywykykta! — mykara.

²¹ Katukta Timoteo ahahumo tsihyrizikbarêta. Katuk tarabaja mynakara. Mytukytsa Rusio, Sasō, Sosipataio iwatsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarêtsa.

²² Uta Terisio amy ty Pauro motsasoko anahi papeu humo piwatahaka, uta kino niwatihi ahahumo kahyrizikbarêta, katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporêtsa iwatahi ahahumo kahyrizikbarêta.

²³⁻²⁴ Kaijo ahahumo tsihyrizikbarêta. Uta Pauro iwahoro eze ikapykyryk. Anaenze Sesus tuktsa mozumubanaha asa kino niwatihi ahahumo sihyrizikbarêtsa. Erasto ahahumo tsihyrizikbarêta, Korîtio ezektsa atakta okyrysaro perykytsa. Mytsy Kuarato niwatihi ahahumo tsihyrizikbarêta.

Deus bo tsimysakibaziknahaktsa.

²⁵ O kytsa Deus bo tsimysakibaziknahaktsa! Katsaktsa:

— O Deus ikia zuba apunihikrênikita hÿ. Ikia zuba amysapyrênikita hÿ — tsimahaktsa! Atahi tisokpykziurêta hÿ. Ata humo hi mypunihikrêtsa tsimoziknaha, katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha izikwy humo tsikspirikpotohinaha. Deus wasania ty hawa Sesus kytsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryk motsasoikik. Kytsa sizubarêtsa bo ana harere nitsasoko. Tubabatu anaharere mybarawy ezektsa bo tsihokdaharêna. Abaka batu ihokdaha.

²⁶ Deus harere mybarawy ezektsa sizubarêtsa bo motsasoko, kytsa mysipeha wasania ty motsasokonaha iwaze asa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha, iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Deus koikny bak-tatu isohowy humo iwa iharere papeu humo tapara tu ziwatahakanaha aba kino atsatu mykara.

²⁷ Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimysakibaziknahaktsa kytsa!

— O Deus myzo ikia tsahyrinymyrêta babata ahyrinymyrywy wasani hÿ ikia zuba asopykziurêta hÿ iwatsahi aharere bo hyÿ tsimaha. Ikia hi Sesus Kiristu katsa mybo tsikzipaha iwatahi inasik iwatsahi atuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Ikia humo zuba mykurêtsa tsimynapykyryknaha — tsimaha.

Iwa tsimytsasonahaktsa kytsa hÿ. Niwazuba.

Pauro

Pauro Korītio ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Pauro Atenas niparakze Korītio ezektsa bo niukuru sibo Sesus soho nitsasoko, anaeze nisispirikpoko, sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Iwaze sihumo ky ziwaby estubaka isopyksapybyri ty nikara. Iwatahi Pauro sibo ziwatahaka wasaniha ty nisispirikpoko. Deus hyrikoso ituk ziknapykyryk tahi iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Papeu ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka. Mytuky Sostenes tuk ahabo piwatahaka. Tubabatu iakzohota Deus zikpeha kape niy:

— Ikia aparakbaha bo tsimy. Wasaniha ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo tsimytsaso — niy. Hyŷ iky. ² Ikiahatsa Korītio ezektsa asaktsa Sesus harere humo ziknapykyryknahatsa Deus harere piwabynaha, ahabo piwatahaka. Ikiahatsa kino Sesus Kiristu humo wasani tsimaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa — tsimaha. Katsa kino niwatihi. Nanaby- itaba kytsa tihi:

— Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa — mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka. Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa iwatsahi ibo tsimypamykysokonaha Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha.

³ Deus hi myzo. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa my. Iwatahi ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O myzo Korītio ezektsa asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa tysisapywyky. Ikia Sesus Kiristu tuk tysipunihikwyky — my. Iwa Deus bo my.

Kiristu humo Deus Korītio ezektsa mynasisapywyky.

⁴⁻⁵ Ahasoho bo mytsaty myze Deus bo mynapamykysoko:

— O Deus ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Korītio ezektsa tysisapywyikik tysipokzitsi. Sesus Kiristu humo siharereziurētsa. Hawa wasania ty mot- sasoko ana hi pinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi ahumo sihyrinyrētsa. Aharere humo ba zikspiriktsokdanaha. Iwatahi kakurēta — my.

⁶ Tapara Kiristu soho ahabo nitsasokoroze tsiwabytoktonaha iwatsahi iharere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha. ⁷ Iwatsahi amy humo ahaku byri zeka ahabo nyny my. Ihumo ahaspirikporētsa. Ihyrikoso ty ahabo nyny my. Sesus Kiristu mybo myziksizo. Deus tatse mybarawy bo myzipenhazo, ana hi taperyky. Tsipiperykynahaze amy humo ahaku byri zeka Deus hyrikoso ahabo nyny my. ⁸ Deus pahapunihikwyky iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze hi Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze ahakubyrisorokrētsa hŷ. Iwatsahi Deus harere humo batu ahaspiriktsokdahu, iharere bo yhŷ tsimykaranaha. ⁹ Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze iokzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsi- moziknaha iwatahi pahatsumuēhī.

Korītio ezektsa taharere ty harapubeteheke nikaranaha.

¹⁰ Hawa Deus mytsaty mykara naha atsatu mykara iwaze pahatsumuēhī. Atahi zahawatawy Sesus Kiristu tuk tsimyzurukunaha iwatahi pahat- sumuēhī. Deus tse Sesus Kiristu kino mypehakatsa my iwaze Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha. ¹¹ O katukytsa Karoe tukytsa tihi:

— O kytsa Korītio ezektsa asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa mopapara- hakanaha — nikaranaha.

Iwa zeka katukytsa ahape my:

— Kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Sesus Kiristu pokzi ba taharere ty harapubeteheke zikyara — tsimaha. — Sesus pokzi ahahokanibyrihu ja.

Ahasakimyi ja byitsa tu ustsā harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Tyhāpēpōkzīt-sikinahaktsa! Hawa wasani my atsatu tynakaranahaktsa! — my. ¹²Wastuhu kytsa tihi:

— O katsaktsa Pauro harere bo zuba yh̃y tsimaha — nikaranaha. Ustsā kino:

— O katsaktsa Aporo harere bo zuba yh̃y tsimaha — nikaranaha. Mekt-satu:

— O katsaktsa Peduru harere bo zuba yh̃y tsimaha — nikaranaha. Ustsā:

— O katsaktsa Kiristu tuktsa tsimaha — nikaranaha. ¹³Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka Kiristu metutu tsimaha. Utakta iharapatawyhyta humo batu ahasapyzēky hyrikosokda aha. Kiristu zuba ahasapyzēky nihyrikosokda. Kapokzitsibara humo tu zaharasusuhiknaha. Sesus Kiristu ahāpēhatsa mozik iwatsahi kytsa zaharasusukunaha. Iwatsahi batu taharere ty harapubetehe ba zikaha tsimaha. Ahasopyksapyhu ja. Katsaktsa myzubarētsa Sesus harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ityryktsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁴Wastawyzik sizubabyitsa zuba iksiharasusuhik iwatahi kakurēta. Kirispu Kaijo ahatsa zuba iksiharasusuhik. ¹⁵Iwaze kytsa batu tyso:

— Katsa Pauro humo nimyharasusu — iwa batu tyso. ¹⁶Abaka mytsaty iky Estepanus ituk kytsa iksiharasusuhik. Asa zuba iksiharasusuhik. ¹⁷Kiristu wasania ty mopamykysoko niytahi zikpeha. Kytsa ba ziksiharasusu niytahi batu typeha. Wasaniha ty motsasokoze:

— Sesus Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo ahasapyzēky nihyrikosokda — my. Wastuhu kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa iwatsa tu sispirikpobyitsa tu anaharere humo batu siakparawy. Kiristu harere bo batu h̃y zikaha, iwatsahi ana humo hi Sesus harapatawyhyta soho batu siakparawy. Asahi:

— Anaharere humo hi batu sihyrinymyry — mybarapetu mykaranaha.

Korītio ezektsa Kiristu humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha.

¹⁸Deus harere wasaniha tsiwabynahaze:

— Sesus Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda — tsimaha. Asahi Deus humo sispirikporētsa:

— O wasani. Deus tazikwy humo mymyoktyhyryk, Sesus nihyrikosokda naha humo hi mytsapuhyripyrywy niyzik — tsimaha. Ustsā kytsa asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo:

— Amy skaraba Sesus nihyrikosokda. Iwa byizeka tisapyrēna ja — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asaktsa sinini ykarawy bo maha. ¹⁹Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Sihyrinymyrētsa tahaokze tu zuba sihyrinymyrētsa.

Mybarawy ezektsa tihi:

“O sihyrinymyrētsa babatsa” mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha.

Kaokzeka batu sihyrinymyry. Sihyrinymyrytsa hi mohokdanaha my — niy.

²⁰Sihyrinymyrētsa Deus okzeka batu simyharerewaby. Siharereharētsa, sihyrinymyrētsa kino niwatihi Deus okzeka batu simyharerewaby. Deus okzeka sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu zikzurukunaha. Mybarawy ezektsa tihi — sihyrinymyrētsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha.

²¹Iwaze sispirikpobyitsa sispirikpobyiza kino niwatihi mypeka:

— Batu ahahyrynymyry h̃y. Sesus mysapyzēky nihyrikosokda tsimykaranaha. Anahi batu wasani — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Deus hi tsihyrinymyrēta h̃y. Katsa ibo mymyoktyhyryk Sesus harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporētsa. Katsa batu myhyrinymyry Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwaze iharere bo zuba yh̃y tsimykaranaha iwatahi mymyoktyhyryk.

²² Sudeutsa mype iwatawy ty tsimaha zeka iwaze myspirikporētsa tsi-moziknaha. Sudeutsabyitsa mype iharere humo tanymyry tsihikik iwaze myspirikporētsa tsi-moziknaha. Hawa Deus zikwy mykara ana bo hi ik-tsa tsimaha ana humo hi hyĩ tsimaha. ²³ Iwaze katsakta Sesus iharap-atawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda naha tsiktsasokonaha. Anaharere humo hi Sudeutsa batu siakparawy. Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi ana humo hi batu siakparawy. Anaharere Sudeutsabyitsa batu siwabyhy. Mype:

— Ikiahatsa ahatyrykmyitsa anaharere kytsa mysimyiwy — mybarapetu mykaranaha. ²⁴ Katsakta Deus nimywatawy Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi mybo iharere Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda ana humo hi tisapyrēna. Anahi mybo Deus wasania ty my. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze Deus tazikwy ziwatawy. Tsihyrinymyrēta babata nimywatawy.

²⁵ Kytsa tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyry Deus zuba ihyrinymyryta babata. Katsa mypunihik tsikaeni zuba Deus ba hawa tohi zikzuninaha. Sesus nihyrikosokdaze aparakbaha:

— O Deus batu takta batu zibetesa — ahabyitsa tuja mytsaty mykaranaha. Hawa Deus mykara kytsa okzeka batu punihik baija mytsaty ahabyitsa tuja mykaranaha.

²⁶ Katukytsa mytsatyziutaha! Tapara Deus zahawatawy batu ahahyrinymyry. Mybarawy ezektsa ahasoho humo:

— O batu sihyrinymyry — nikaranaha. — Ahatuk batu myhyrizikwyt-sitsaka. Batu ahatuk ahanamyrētsa. Batu ahahyrinymyrētsa. ²⁷ Deus za-hawatawyze ihyrytsa tsi-moziknaha iwaze mybarawy ezektsa sisikpybyrētsa. Asakta mybarawy ezektsa batu myhyrizikwyttsa asahi Deus nisiwatawy iwaze mybarawy ezektsa sisikpybyrētsa. “Katsakta myhyrinymyrētsa, my-harerewabyrētsa iwatahi Deus nimywatawy” — mytsaty ahabyitsa tuja nikaranaha.

²⁸ Asakta mybarawy ezektsa myhyrizikwybyitsa asahi Deus nisiwatawy ihyrytsa moziknaha iwatsahi mybarawy ezektsa sisikpybyrētsa. Iwaze amy ty mybarawy ezektsa mytsaty nikaranaha, aty soho humo — O atakta abazubata tsimaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Deus okzeka anahi mahani.

²⁹ Iwaze batu aty tohi kasoho ty Deus myharereziuw. ³⁰ Deus hi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Sesus Kiristu mymyoktyhyryk iwaze iharere humo tanymyry ituk tsinapykyryknaha. Ihumo myspirikporētsa atahi mymybete-saka. Iharere bo zuba hyĩ tsi-mykaranaha iwaze Deus myhumo:

— O asakta simysapyrētsa moziknaha — my. Kiristu humo myspirik-porētsa. Iwa Sesus Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ityryktsa tsi-moziknaha.

³¹ Iwaze mysoho ty ba zikmyziuwynaha. Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha: — Tahasoho ty sobyizeky ahasopyksapyhu ja mypehatsa soho zuba tynat-sasokonaha — Deus papeu humo niy.

2

Uta ahabo ikzumuze kapetu ikykara — O Sesus iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda — ana hi motsasoko.

¹⁻² — O Sesus Kiristu soho zuba sibo iktsasoko. Hawa iharapatawyhyta humo mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda iwa kapetu ikykara. Iwatatu ahabo ikzumu iwatahi Sesus Kiristu soho zuba ahabo iktsasoko. “Utakta kahyrinymyrēta” sasabyitsa harere humo ka ba ziktsaso, kasoho baba humo ka ba ziktsaso, Sesus Kiristu soho humo zuba iktsasoko. ³ Ahabo ikzumuze kapybyrēta ikykara. Kaharere humo ja Deus ba iakparawy ikykara tahi ana pokso hi kapybyrēta ikykara iwatahi iktydydykyk tu.

⁴ Deus harere ahabo iktsasokoze ba ihyrinymyry taziwazy. Siharere hokdaharētsa kaharere amypubara. Iwa ikpamykysoko Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk atahi tazikwy ty kabo nyny niy iwatahi wasani ikykara. ⁵ Iwaze Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Kaharerebara humo tu ahaspirikporētsa, Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa Deus hyrikoso humo tsikspirikpokonaha hỹ —.

Sesus Kiristu humo zuba myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁶ Kytsa Deus hyrikoso bo hỹ maha Deus hyrinymyrywy baba humo sihyrinymyrētsa asa bo hi motsasoko. Kytsa batu sispirikpo anaharere humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Kytsa ustsā pehatsa siharere humo batu tyso. Aba zuba siharere piwabykynaha iwa zeka aibaka baziwabyzonaha. Deus siharere zepyk. Kytsa siharere humo myspiriktsokdanaha.

⁷ Deus ihyrinymyrēnikita. Deus harere ahabo motsasoko iwaze iharere tsipiaksenaha. Deus ta koikny baktatu mype niy:

— Katse iharapatawyhyta humo mohyrikosokda iwaze hi kytsa kabo mynasioktyhyryk — niy. Taparaka ana harere tsihokdaharēna abaka mahani. Anatyhi zahawatawyky. ⁸ Taparaksa mypehatsitsa ana harere ka batu siwabyhy. Zinymyrynaha zeka Sesus Kiristu harapatawyhyta humo ba zihyrikznaha. Ata zuba imysapyrēnikita. Ata zuba wasanikita. ⁹ Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Deus isapyrēnikia ziperyky, kytsa bo zinyny tsihikik eze tu.

Abazuba isapyrēnikia. Batu aty tohi isapyrēnikia inyhy maha. Batu aty tohi isapyhanikia soho ty waby.

Batu mytsaty zikaha isapyhanikia wata batu nawaha ja ziky — niy.

¹⁰ Ana humo hi Deus nimywatawy. Taparaka tsihokdaharēna abaka batu ihokdaha. Deus hyrikoso hi mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi myhyrinymyrētsa. Deus hyrikoso ihyrinymyryta babata. Hawa Deus mozihihik naha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Tsizubarēna humo inymyryky atahyrikoso hi Deus isapyrēnikia ty mywatawyky hỹ.

¹¹ Katsa myhyrikoso zuba, myhumo tsihyrinymyrētsa. Ustsā kytsa batu sihyrinymyry. Atsawatu hawa Deus mozihihik ihyrikoso zuba tsihyrinymyrēta ihyrikoso zuba isapyrēnikia soho humo tsihyrinymyrēta.

¹² Asaksa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo Deus hyrikoso situkbyitsa hi. Katsa myspirikporētsa hi Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk iwatahu Deus wasania ty mykaranaha humo tsipinymyrykynaha. Mybarawy ezeaksa iharere bo ba hỹ zikaha, asahi Deus sapynikiaty batu tyso zikaha.

¹³ Iwatahi iharere humo zahahyrynymyryky atsatu Deus hyrikoso zikyrinymyryky. Kaharere zuba bara humo ba zahahyrynymyry. Deus harere humo pahahyrynymyryky, iwaze ikiahatsa ana harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. ¹⁴ Aty Deus hyrikoso ituk byizeka Deus harere batu ziwaby. Iharere tsihokdaharēna iwaze batu hỹ mykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso bo batu hỹ zikaha. Kytsa Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk nahatsahi asa zuba Deus harere bo yhỹ mykaranaha.

— O iharere wasani — maha. Deus hyrikoso humo ka. ¹⁵ Aty Deus hyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk atakta tsimysatyhyziurēta. Wasaniha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Imysapybara humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Asaksa kytsa harere zuba piwabykynaha asahi batu sispirikpo. Asaksa kytsa Deus hyrikoso bo hỹ mykaranaha nisimyjakanaha sihumo batu sihyrinymyry. Deus harere tsihokdaharēna iwatsahi iharere humo zisohometukunaha. ¹⁶ Deus harere papeu humo:

— Deus mytsaty mykara naha humo batu aty tohi ihyrinymyry.

Ba aty tohi Deus zihyrinymyry — niy.

Katsaktsa Kiristu watsa mytsaty tsimykarana, ihyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwa my.

3

Deus tsumuēhītsitsa.

¹ — O katukytsa ikiahatsa bo ikpamykysoko eze tu asahi Deus harere bo hỹmynakaranaha iwa ahabo ikpamykyso tsihikik. Batu zik. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo tsikaeni zuba hỹ tsimaha iwaze jabyitsa watsa Deus harere bo tsikaeni zuba hỹ tsimaha. Iwaze Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. Ikiahatsa jabastsa watsa. ² Iwatsahi zahahyrinymyryky jabastsa watsa tsikaeni zuba tsipinymyrykynaha. Siypyktsa watsa zahahyrinymyryky batu ziky. Abaka batu wabyziu tsimaha jabastsa watsa tsimaha. Deus harere bo tsikaeni zuba hỹ tsimaha iwa batu ahahyrinymyry. Sibykyhytsa tahaopuwytša zuba mynasikzūkuknaha siraratsani ba ziboronaha, siwatsa tsimykarana iwatahi Deus harere tsikaeni zuba pahahyrinymyryky. Deus harere ba ziake tsihiknaha. ³ Ikiahatsa ahatuk tu zeka tsahazokdirētsa. Ahatuk tu zeka tsimyhapepehaikiknaha tsahasakimijarētsa.

Iwa sisopyk tsa humo ka tsimykarana zeka sispirikpobyitsa watsa tsimyzurukunaha iwa Deus hyrikoso situk batu mynapykyryk. Iwatahi batu pahahyrinymyry Deus soho tsikaeni zuba tsinymyrynaha. ⁴⁻⁷ Wastuhu kytsa tihi:

“Katsaktsa Pauro tuktsa tsimaha” nikaranaha. Utsa kytsa kino:

“Katsaktsa Aporo tuktsa tsimaha” nikaranaha. Iwa tsimytsasokonahaze sispirikpobyitsa watsa tsimyzurukunaha. Iwatahi aty zeka Kiristu soho ahabo nitsaso batu myhyrizikwy. Aty zeka Deus harere zahahyrinymyryky batu myhyrizikwy. Deus abazubata iwata humo hi tsahaspirikporētsa tsikyziknaha izikwy humo. Atakta imysapyrēnikita. Aporo pykyhy myhyrizik byita my.

Uta kino niwatihi pykyhy myhyrizik byita my. Sesus Kiristu zuba abazubata my. Katsa Sesus Kiristu soho tsimytsasokonaha. Deus mytsumuēhītsitsa tu wasania ty Sesus Kiristu soho ty ahabo tsiktsasokonaha iwaze ihumo ahaspirikporētsa. Mypehatsa nimypehaka iwatsa tu tsimykarana. Hawa tsimykarana mytsuhuk wata tsimaha. Anaeze siriktsa katsa mysiparinahaze. Uta ahabo Kiristu iksasokoze anahi siriktsa watsa, iharere ahatuk iparikik, bykyze Aporo ahabo izumu. Deus harere humo zahahyrinymyryky atakta hyritsik waha humo zahahyrinymyryze.

Deus humo zuba siriktsa myzepobaiknaha, izikwy humo riktsa tahaypyknaha. Iwa Deus Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha izikwy humo, siriktsa watsa mozipobaiknaha ikiahatsa izikwy humo ahaspirikporētsa. Hawa siriktsa ty waratok buruk nisiparikik tawata Deus harere bo mytsatyzu tsimykarana iwaze wasani tsimykarana.

⁸ Deus okzeka aty Kiristu soho motsasoko bykyze usta Deus harere humo mysihyrinymyryky atsatu maha. Hawa wasani mykara ana ty hi anahuak ty ibo nyny my. Aty tarabajawy humo wasani my zeka sizubarēna ty nyny my. Aty tarabajawy humo pykyhytu ziky byizeka ihuak ty tsikaeni zuba nyny my. Wasani my zeka anatyhi ibo nyny my — niy. ⁹ Katsaktsa Deus tuktsa. Izikwy humo mytarabajawy humo mysopykziurētsa. Ikiahatsa Deus tsuhuk watsa iwa botu nitsasoko.

Ikiahatsa niwatihi Deus wahoro watsa atahi zihitsa wata pahapokzitsiki.

¹⁰ Kytsa wahoro uruktsa. Suwy tsioketsihezirēta zeka ba ziknaktsehepetok.

Uta Kiristu soho ahabo iktsasoko, ana harere bo hyĩ tsimaha iwatatu ikiahatsa batu sinini ykarawy bo tsimaha. Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk iwaze sispirikpobyitsa bo Sesus Kiristu motsasokoro. Deus wasania ty motsasokoze wahoro uruktsa tsawata, iwatahi wahoro ba ziknatsehepetok. Abaka usta pahahyrinymyryky, atakta pykyhytu pahahyrinymyrykyta! Atahi maku wahoro mozoknikize tawata my. ¹¹ Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo botu izumu Deus hi:

— Katse humo zuba ahaspirikpohuktsa! — niy. Wahoro mozokninahaze tawata zisapybaik iwazeka wahoro ba ziknatsehepetok. Anawahi Deus tse mybarawy bo zipeha iwaze katsa batu sinini ykarawy bo tsimaha. Ata humo zuba Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk.

¹² Atakta pahyrinymyryky wahoro suknitsitsa watsa. Wastu zuba wahoro tisapyrēna niaha. Utsa batu, tahastuwy zuba mozoknikinaha. Wahoro suknitsitsa harahare sipokzitsihikitsa iwa anatyhi mozoknikinaha. Asahi sihyrinymyrētsa watsa. Utsaktsa tahastuwy zuba watsa mozoknikinaha. Asahi hwitsa ty waharazipaty, towahaditsa iwahaty mozoknikinaha. Asahi sihyrinymyrybyitsa watsa maha. ¹³ Izo wahoro zipa zihi humo mynapokze mokorobaik. Wahoro haraharetsa suknihi zuba zeky ba zikoro. Aty zituwy mozokni zeka kytsa pinynaha tahastuwy mokorobaiknaha humo. Kytsa sisoho humo maha:

— O asaktsa batu pykyhytu zikaha — maha. Siwatsa hi Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze asaktsa pahahyrinymyryziuku zeka asa humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Utsa batu sihyrinymyryziuku asa humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Pahahyrinymyryziuku zeka Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahaty sihyrinymyryziuku byitsazeka tsikaeni zuba Sesus humo sispirikporētsa. ¹⁴ Aty Deus harere humo zahahyrinymyryziuku zeka ata zuba Deus itarabaja huak ty nyny my. ¹⁵ Aty itarabajawy humo ahahyrinymyryziuku byizeka batu ihuak ty nyny my. Deus hi:

— Atakta kaharere humo batu imyhyrinymyryziuku iwaze batu ihuak ty ibo nyny my. Maku iwahoro mokoro zeka izo pokso mowakik inamy mokorobaik zuba. Atakta batu ihyrinymyryziubyita wata my — niy. ¹⁶ O mytsatzyiutahaktsa kytsa! Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ikiahatsa Deus wahoro zubata ezektsa watsa tsimaha. Ana humo hi asiba tsikspiriktsokdanaha. ¹⁷ Deus wahoro zubata tisapyrēta. Iwa mytsaty my. Ikiahatsa iwahoro watsa tsimaha. Iwatahi ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa mytsaty mykara. Asahi pahamyiwykynaha Deus mysininiwyky. Asaktsa kytsa pahamyiwykynaha Deus mysipeha sinini ykarawy bo my.

¹⁸ Kyze batu zikaha pe spihikbatanaha. Batu tyso — Katsaktsa myhyrinymyrētsa. Sispirikpobyitsa okzeka myhyrinymyrētsa hĩ — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimaha. Ahaharere ty pyktaha. Ahaokze ka ahahyrinymyrētsa watsa Deus okzeka batu wasani tsimaha. Ahaokze ahahyrinymyry byitsa eze ka Deus okzeka ahahyrinymyryrētsa tsimaha. ¹⁹ Mybarawy ezektsa asahi:

— Katsaktsa myhyrinymyrētsa — mybarapetu maha. Deus sisoho humo:

— Ikiahatsaktsa ahahyrinymyrybyitsa. Batu amy tohi humo ahahyrinymyry — my. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Mybarawy ezektsa sihyrinymyrētsa mybarapetu sisopyk mykaranaha — niy.

Iwa niy. ²⁰ Deus papeu humo ziwataha:

— Mybarawy ezektsa siharere batu imysapy my. Siharere zuba. Siokze zuba siharere tisapyrēna Deus okzeka batu sapy, atahi tsihyrinymyrēta — niy.

²¹ Iwaze batu aty tohi Deus okzeka ihyrinymyryta. Iwatatu kytsa soho humo batu tyso — O atakta iksazuba mynakarata tsimiharerewabyrēta tsimy — nawa batu tyso. ²² Ikiahatsa tsizubarēna tsimaha Kiristu ahapehakatsa humo. Utakta batu. Utakta ahatsumuēhītsa zuba. Aporo, Peduru iwatsa ahatsumuēhītsa. Deus mybaratsa mybarawy bijoikpe iwa nizukni ahatsyhyryze nizukni. Abaka pahapokzitsiki. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze pahapokzitsi. Iwaha buruk tu tsimyzurukunaha zeka pahapokzitsiki. Iwa myzahapokzitsiki.

²³ Deus hi Kiristuzo babata. Ikiahatsakta Kiristu tryrktsa tsimaha. Iwatahi ahabo tsizubarēna ty nyny my h̃y.

4

Kiristu ykzohotsa.

¹ Uta, Aporo ahatsa niwatihi katsa Kiristu tsumuēhītsa tsimaha. Ahasoho bo kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha. Taparaka Deus harere tsihokdaharēna abaka batu ihokzaha, ana hi mybo ziwatawy anahi ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Katsa Kiristu tsumuēhītsa iwatsahi myhumo ahamypokzitsiuhuktsa kytsa!

² Ipehatsa tatsumuēhītsa pe:

— Kaharere bo zuba h̃y tynakarata — my. Ata wahi niaha Deus mype my:

— Kaharere bo zuba h̃y tahakta — my. Yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Iwa h̃y.

³ Kytsa kasoho humo:

— O Pauro wasani mykara — mykaranaha. Ana humo batu kawabyhy. Utsa kasoho humo:

— O Pauro batu wasani mykara — mykaranaha. Ana humo kino batu kawabyhy. Kapetu my zeka — O utakta wasani mokuru — my. Kamytsatyhybyitatu batu kahyrinymyry Deus zuba kasoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta.

⁴ Kaokzeka wasani mozuruku tawata iwatatu sizubatsa batu kape zikaha:

— O Pauro Deus okzeka wasani my — iwa batu zikaha. Kapehatsa Sesus okzeka:

— Pauro wasani mykara — my. Iwa motsasoko zeka kamysapyrēta mozik. Ata zuba mytsatyziu mykara. ⁵ Iwaze abaka ustsasoho ty soso byitaha — O asakta Deus okeze batu simysapy maha — tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze ata zuba kytsa soho motsasoko. Ata zuba mytsatyziu. Hawa kytsa papatu tsinakaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Tsinazihikiknaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Atahi mytsatyziu mykara atahi mype:

— O ikiahatsa wasani tsimykaranaha — my. Ahamysapyrētsa zeka iwa motsaso. Iwatahi iharere taperyky.

⁶ Ikiahatsa tsimaha zeka — O Pauro tsimiharerewabyrēta iharere humo waby zuba my. Aporo humo ka batu. Iharere bo ka waby waby byitaha — tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasonaha zeka Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka batu h̃y tsimaha. Iharere tihi:

— Deus aparakbaha nimysukni. Iwatsahi astsabarētsa tsimaha. Myzubaha bo iksa zuba mysopyk tsimaha — niy. Mytsasokoze kasoho Aporo kino niwatihi, anaharere hawa kytsa ahasopyk tsimaha pahawatawyky. ⁷ — O katukytsa Deus okzeka astsabarētsa maha. Ba aty tohi ihumo meky watu my. Iwatsahi astsabarētsa tsimyzurukunaha. Isapyrēnikia ty Deus hi ahabo nyny my. Iwatsahi ahaokze ka:

“O katsakta myharerewabyrētsa” tsimaha zeka, ahape tu ahasopyk mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Iwaze isapyrēnikia ty Deus ahabo nyny my zeka batu tyso:

“Mysapyrētsa humo Deus isapyha ty mybo nyny my” — mybarapetu tsimykaranaha.

⁸ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O katsaktsa tsizubarēna tsimaha. Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrētsa. Katsa zuba mynamyrētsa tsimaha. Deus tuk ustsā kytsa bo mysiakzonaha Pauro ta batu. Aporo kino batu. Katsa zuba — iwa mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ustsā bo tsimymyzokonaha zeka kakurēta my. Ustsā bo tsimysiakzokonaha zeka katsa niwatihi ahatuk ustsā bo tsimysiakzokonaha hŷ. Iwa batu my. ⁹ Kaokzeka Deus humo kytsa mysoho mytsaty mykaranaha:

— O saktas batu siakparawy — maha. Deus ykzohotsa tu kytsa okzeka batu mykparawy tsimaha. Iwatsahi kytsa ahahumo batu simyharerewaby. Kytsa sakmyitsaktsa ustsā sisopyk:

— O tysibaiknaha — maha. Iwa mysopyk maha. Kytsa myhumo mymysupehekeknaha. Sizubarētsa mybo iktasziu mykaranaha. Paikpa iktas mykaranaha. Mybarawy ezektsa bijoikpe ezektsa kino niwatihi mybo iktasziu mykaranaha ¹⁰ Sispirikpobyitsa mysoho tihi:

— O asaktsa Kiristu pokzi sityrykmyitsa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ahahyrinymyrētsa — tsawatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Kiristu humo ahaspirikpobyitsa iwatsahi ikiahatsa tihi:

— O Katsaktsa mypunihikrētsa, ikiahatsa myokzeka batu ahapunihiktsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ahamyharerewabyrētsa katsaktsa batu. Katsaktsa batu mykparawy. Iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha batu wasani my.

¹¹ Abaka myraparētsa, myrapukrētsa, mysukbyitsa, mywahorobyitsa. Ustsā kytsa mymykikinaha mymymyijaikiknaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

¹² Mydisahawy huak bete tarabaja tsimykaranaha. Mysuk huak humo niwatihi. Katy parabyry ahabyita ikykara. Kytsa mysoho humo nimysapybyrikinahaze batu myty tsapusare. Katsaktsa Deus bo sitsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha, iwaze hi Deus mysipokzitsiki. Mymysukyrykynahaze batu tyso myakubyrisorokrētsa. ¹³ Kytsa sisakparēnikitsa mysoho humo mymysapybyrikinaha katsaktsa batu isty myija tahasapywykynaha zuba. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa siokzeka katsa ykpyri watsa tsimaha. Abaka iwa mytsaty mykaranaha.

¹⁴ Iwa ahabo motsasokoze batu ahasikpyby, kapehawy zuba tsipiwabytoktonaha anahi mozihihik. Uta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Ikiahatsa kahyrytsa watsa tsimaha, iwatahi pahasapywyky. ¹⁵ Sizubarētsa pahahyrinymyrykynaha iwatsatu estuba zubata ahazo my. Tapara Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha kaharere humo. Uta Deus wasania ty ahabo iktasaso iwaze Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa. Iwatahi uta ahazo wata my. ¹⁶ Iwatahi kapehawy tihi:

— Kasopykwatu tuzurukunahaktsa kytsa! — my. ¹⁷ Iwatahi Timoteo ahabo pipeha. Atahi katse wata. Wasani mozuruku. Uta ihumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Kiristu harere humo meky watu mozuruku iwa pahahyrinymyryky. Timoteo hi:

— Nanabyitaba Pauro mysihyrinymyryky — my. Asaktsa inakypyknahaze Sesus tuktsa humo atsatu pahahyrinymyryky iwaze kaharere humo ba zikspiriktsokdanaha.

¹⁸ Wastuhu kytsa ahatuk:

— Katsa zuba wasani tsimaha. Mysapyrētsa tu Pauro mybo ba zikziksizo — tsimaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ahaokze ka sihyrinymyrytsa hyritywatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. ¹⁹ Deus kape my zeka aba ahabo mynakozore. Asaktsa tahaokzeka sihyrinymyrētsa sibo mynakozore. Kapetu kasopyk:

— Asaktsa sihyrinymyrētsa ja. Deus zikwy humo mozurukunaha ja. Siharere bo zuba mykaranaha — my. ²⁰ Katsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha zeka iharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha iwaze hi izikwy humo tsimyzurukunaha. Tsimytsasonaha zeka — O Deus mypehatsa tsimaha, iwaze iharere humo batu hŷ tsimaha — mybarapetu tsimykaranaha.

²¹ Iwaze ahabo mynakozoreze pahabetsak. Hawaha humo tsimyzurukunaha zeka pahabetsak. Hawa skaraba ahapokzitsi tuktu ahabo pomo tsimyzihikiknaha iwaze ahasapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha, niwazuba pyktahaktsa. Ikiahatsa tsipinymyrynaha. Iwa my.

5

Korītio ezekta imysapybyita nikara.

¹ Kyze Korītio ezekta tazo oke ziaксе atahi Sesus tukta iwatatu tazo oke ziaксе. Ana harere iwaby batu isapy my. Sudeutsabyitsa asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo iwa ba zikaha, sisikpybyrētsa. Hawa niy ha ikiahatsa batu hŷ tsimahaze iwaze Deus okzeka batu isapy my. ² Ikiahatsa ja. — O katsaktsa mysapyrētsa — tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. Batu ahaku! Imysapybyita nikara ihumo typukakaranahaktsa! Atahi isapybyitahi ahabo ba zikumu! Tsinakypyknahaze ipe tsimaha:

— Nabo pāoty Deus wahoro bo mytuk ba ziktsuk — tsimaha. ³ Abaka batu ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatuze ahasoho bo mytsaty mynakara. Atakta imysapybyita nikara botu isoho ziwabybanaha:

— Atakta Deus okzeka batu imysapy my. Deus harere humo botu ipe my nabo pāoty ahatuk ba zikumuta! Ahasopyksapyziuhuja — my. ⁴ Tsinakypyknahaze Sesus Kiristu hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk. Izikwy ahatuk mynapykyryk. Uta niwatihi ahatuk mopykykze tawata ahabo mytsaty mynakara. ⁵ Iwa tsiknakypyknahaze imysapybyita pe:

— Satanas harere bo zuba ma tsimy atahi apehatsa mozik — tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka tozeka ja mohyrikosokdaze. Tozeka ja tamysapybyri pimoewy. Tamysapybyi pimoewy zeka Sesus myziksizozze iwaze ihyrikoso Deus bo pioktyhyryk.

⁶ Ba ahape tu tynakaranaha — O katsaktsa mysapyrētsa — tsimaha. Ba zikaha. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha humo anahi wasanibara. Ahasapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha atsikara pytowy waha my. Ipytowy tsikaeni zuba tiriko eze mytsakykynahaze atsikara nawerekbaik. Anawahi es-tuba maku ahatuk imysapybyita nikara iwaze usts kytza ituk pisapybyikinaha. ⁷ Ahamysapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha ana hi tsimoewynaha! Hawa Sudeutsa myikaha eze ipytowy ibyky zipaparakbaiknaha zuba anawahi ahamysapybyity tsimykaranaha tsimoewybaiknaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha tsipimoewynaha zeka atsikara ipytowy ezytyk ziky waha tsimaha. Atsikara ipytowy byizeka my wasani tsimaha.

Tubabatu taparaktsa Sudeutsa Esito ekze niukurunahaze hozipyrykzatsa nisibakanahaze sispu ty tahatsuehe humo tsuku tsuku nikaranahaze hi wahoro ezektsa basibahuk. Hozipyrykza hi sisapyzeky iwaze zibezenaha nikaranahaze hi ba zikykbana. Anawahi Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokdaze mysapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha humo Deus ihumo nimyokzohik. Sudeutsa tahamyikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha. Ana bo hi taparaktsa mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Iwata Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda ibo mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa!

⁸ Sesus nihyrikosokda iwa humo hi katsa mywahi ba zikyrikosokda. Iwatsahi mysapybyi tsimoewybaiknaha! Atsikara ibyky zipaparakbaiknaha

waha. Wasani haty tuzurunahaktsa! Wasaniha ty zuba tynapamykyson-ahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Sesus mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda naha humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Sudeutsa hozipyrykzatsa sisapyzeken ziknasibakanaha wa mytsaty ziknakaranaha katsa siwatsa tsimaha, Sesus mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda naha humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

⁹ Botu ahabo simysapybyitsa soho iwatahaka. — Asaktsa usts akeza humo sisoho wabymybaranikitsa batu ahatuktsa zikaha. Kytsa nisipyrirykyknaha ba ahatukytsa zikaha — iky. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Kamyspirikpowy batu wabyziu. Iwatahakaze myzubaha bo simysapybyitsa nikaranaha sibo batu metutu tsimaha. Asaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpohuk situk tsimyzurukunaha. Situk tsimyzuruku nahabyizeka ikiahatsa zuba tuzurukunaha iwa tsimaha zeka batu ahamysapy. Ata hi:

— Utakta Sesus humo kaspirikporēta — my. Iwa usts akeza mysihuahua zeka tsiho wabymybarēta. Ituk ba zikmydisahanaha. Wastuhu kytsa:

— O katsa Sesus tuktsa — mykaranaha simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Simyspihikbatanikitsa. Siharerewabymybarētsa. Usts namy pebyk tsihikiknaha. Deusbyita hyrikoso zuba siakparawy. Tsōsī mozikuikiknaha. Asaktsa ispehatsa harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. — Aty iwa mozuruku zeka Sesus humo ispirikpobyita iwatsahi batu ipe: “katsy” ahasopyk ituk ba zikmydisahanaha — my.

¹²⁻¹³ Kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo utakta batu ispe my:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimyzurunaha — my. Iwa batu tyso. Deus zuba ispe:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimyzurunaha — my. Utakta batu. Atakta Sesus humo tispirikporēta imysapybyita tu mykara zeka ipe tsimaha:

— O ikia batu imysapy — tsimaha. Iwa tsimysasonahaze wasani my tsimaha hỹ. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Ahatuk Sesus tuktsa imysapybyita tu mykara zeka nabo pāoty — ipe tsimaha.

Iwa my.

6

Korītio ezektsa myharapepehaĩkiknahaze asaktsa sispirikpobyitsa ba zikaha.

¹ Kyze ikiahatsa katukytsa tsimaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi Deus tuktsa tsihoziknaha. Hawa ha skaraba tsimyarapepehanahaze Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa kytsaharerewabykytsitsa bo tsimaha. Ahasikpybyrētsaktsa kytsa! Ahasopyksapybyi hỹ! Kytsaharerewabykytsitsa ahatuktsa petu tsimaha. Asahi pahatsumuēhĩkĩnaha iwaze meky watu mytsaty tsimykaranaha, ikiahatsa tyharapepokzitsizonaha. ² Katsa Deus tryktsa. Mybarawy mopykze iwaze katsa kytsaharerewabykytsa tsihoziknaha iwaze Kiristu tuk tsimysasonaha mybarawy ezektsa pe tsimaha:

— Ikiahatsa Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsihoziknaha — tsimaha. Usts kytsa pe:

— Ikiahatsa Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy — tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha anahumo kok tsikspiriktsokdanaha. Iwaze ana bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha iwaze tsikahapepehaĩkiknaha kok ahabetsakyhytsa ahahumo myharereziurētsa tsihozikzonaha. ³ Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa soho tsimysasonaha. Wastuhutsa pe:

— O ikiahatsa Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Usts pe:

O ikiahatsa Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy tsimaha — iwa tsimaha. Ana-soho humo hi tsikspiriktsokdanaha. Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa bo mytsatyziu tsimykaranaha zeka abaka tsikahapepehaĩkiknahaze ahapehawy wasani

tsimaha. ⁴ Iwatsahi tsimyhapepehaīkiknaha zeka ahaspirikpobyitsa tsimaha. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa maha siokzeka batu ahamysapy tu iwatsahi batu sibo tsimaha. ⁵ Ahasikpybyrētsa! Ikiahatsa ispirikpobyita bo zeka ahasikpybyrētsa! Ahatuk estuba zuba ipehawy wasani my. Tozeka ja sizubarētsa ispehawy wasani maha. Iwa hỹ iky. Sihyrinymyrētsa hỹ. Asahi tsimyhapepehaīnikitsa soho mytsatyziu maha, ikiahatsa ahatukytsa tsimaha. Iwa tsihokdaharēna ja. ⁶ Iwatsa tu ahatukytsa sispirikpobyitsa bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Batu wasani tsimaha. Asahi sispirikpobyitsa batu siaku. Ahasopyksapybyrihuja kytsa!

⁷ Ahatukytsa ispirikpobyita bo tsipioktyhyknaha zeka wasani byitsa tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa sispirikpobyitsa watsa tsimaha. Sispirikpobyitsa ahatukytsa ahahumo mysapybyrikinaha iwatsahi ikiahatsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimaha. Sispirikpobyitsa ahanamy piaksenaha zeka kyzehu ziaksenaha. Sispirikpobyitsa pahasapybyikinaha kyzehu zahasapybyikinaha. ⁸ Wastuhu ikiahatsa ahatukytsa namy tsiziaksenaha. Ikiahatsa hi ahatukytsa tsimysisapybyikinaha. Anahi ikiahatsa ba zikspiriktsokdanaha.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Asaktsa simysapybyitsa tu zikzurukunaha batu Deus tyryktsa zikyziknaha. Asaktsa ustsā okeza mynasihuahuakanaha, ustsā kytsa mynape-wohiknaha deusbyita hyrikoso bo yhỹ mynakaranaha, sitsyhyryboanikitsa, sisopyksapybyitsa, mymyijaikiknahatsa, tahaopuwy tsōsī zikuikiknahatsa, ustsā namy ziaksenahatsa, ziwerykynahatsa iwa asaktsa Deus tyryktsa ba zikyziknaha. Iwa ba zikahapespihikbatanaha! ¹¹ Jatuba tu wastuhu ahatuk iwa zikzurukunaha abaka batu. Abaka Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi meky watu mytsaty tynakaranaha. Ahamysapybyity tsikykaranaha zeka Deus zahaokzohik. Deus zahawatawy ityryktsa tsi-moziknaha iwaze iharere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranaha! Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwaze Deus ahasoho humo my:

— O asaktsa simysapyrētsa — my. Iwa mozik, ihyrikoso ahatuk my-napykyryk hỹ.

Hawa tsimykaranaha Deus okzeka wasani zuba tsimykaranaha.

¹² Tozeka ja estuba ahatukta kape my:

— Hawa mozihihik naha ty zuba mykara batu amy tohi kahumo byi-tatu zik — my. Amy ty motsasokonaha zeka wasapehe mykara. Nan-abyi ba zik tsumuēhī iwatahi nawa mozihihik batu mykara. Nanabyi my zeka mozikykse. ¹³ Mydisahawy myworozik bo zuba my. Myworozikta mydisahawy suk zubata. Aiba mohyrikosokdanahaze myworozik eze ky mydisahawy mohokda. Iwa my. Mynuryta meky watu my. Ustsā okzeka ba ziksihuahua harape makutsa humo kino ba zikaha, Deus anawa bara humo nizukni. Deus nimysukni ihyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Deus hyrikoso humo batu hỹ tsimahaze ihyrikoso batu mytuk mynapykyryk. Katsa Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk zeka mysapyrētsa tsi-moziknaha. ¹⁴ Sesus nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus zihyrizikpowy inury ispituzo. Iwata katsa tsimhyrikosokdanahaze Deus mynamyhyrizikpowy iwaze mynury ispituzo. Izikwy humo tsinahyrizikponaha.

¹⁵ Sesus humo myspirikporētsa zeka mynury Kiristu nury hokyk watsa tsi-moziknaha. Simysapybyiza asiza ba sipyrirykok. Kiristu nury hi mynury hokyk iwatsahi imysapybyitatsa bo zeka batu imysapy hỹ. Deus okzeka batu imysapy iwaze imysapybyitatsa bo ba ziktsuknaha. ¹⁶ Imysapybyitatsa bo piakse zeka estuba zuba wata tsi-mozik. Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha:

— Maku wytyk piakse zeka, astsatu moziknaha — niy. ¹⁷ — Atakta Sesus tuk mynapykyryk iharere bo zuba hyŷ mykara zeka atakta ihyrikoso astsatu moziknaha — my.

¹⁸ — O kytsa usta oke bo ka hua hua byitaha. Wytykyryk usiza bariktsa bo kino hua hua byitaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka ahanury tsipisapybyikinaha. Utsa ahamysapybyitsa ty tsikykaranaha, ahanury batu zikmyiwy. ¹⁹ Anahumo hi ba zikspiriktsokdanaha! Mynury eze Deus hyrikoso mynapykyryk ikytahi Deus zuba mypehatsa my. Mypehabyitsa tu atahi zuba iakzohota my.

²⁰ Deus humo mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha Sesus humo mymyokzohik. Sesus Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokdaze Deus mysapybyi humo nymyokzohik. Iwatsahi isapyha tyzubatahaktas kytsa! Ihyrikoso humo ahapuni-hikrētsaktsa! Ahamysapyrētsaktsa iwaze kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ahasopyk bo iktas mahaze:

“O Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita” — maha.

7

Tsipahasukzanaha zeka hawa tsimykaranaha.

¹ Iwaze ana papeu humo kabo botu tsiwatahakanaha.

— O katsa mysukza byizeka ja wasani tsimaha — tsikykaranaha. Yhŷ my. ² — Ahahyrinymyrētsa. Sizubarētsa wytykyryk bo taokezabyiza bo my-nakaranaha. Siokezabyitsa tu wytykyryk mysipyryyikiknaha. Kytsa simyit-sihikrētsa iwatsahi estuba zuba ioke babatatsa zeka wasani my. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi tahapytsa tuk zuba mynapykyknaha zeka wasani my. Iwa usiza pytsa ba ziksihuahua. Iwa simysapybyi batu zikaha. ³ Kytsa taokeza mysiakzanaha zeka atatsa yhŷ my zeka wasani my. Wytykyryk tabariktsa mysiakzanaha zeka atahi yhŷ my zeka wasani mykara.

⁴ Wytykyryk ikiahaka ahapytsa tuk myzahapyrykyknaha zeka hyŷ tsimaha. Kytsa niwatihi tahaokeza mysipyryy tsihiknaha zeka hyŷ taha! Iwaze tuze ziksiipyryyknaha byizeka atatsa humo hyŷ tsimaha — my.

⁵ Isukzata taoke pe my zeka:

— Aba ahanury tuk ka bazapyryryk! Tapara Deus bo zuba tsimypamykysonaha — tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka wasani my. Atakta taoke tuk yhŷ maha zeka wasani tsimaha. Deus bo tsimypamykysobanahaze aoke tsipipyryrykzo! Iwa ahabyi zeka Satanas wytyk pe: Usta tsioktyryk! Kyze maku pe:

— Ustatsa tsipyryryk! — my. — Iwa anaharere bo ba wabytaha iwatsahi tyharape pyryryknahatsa! — my.

⁶ Kaharere ba mykzohowybara tu. Hawa kaokzeka tisapyrēna ty zuba mykara. ⁷ Utakta kasukzahukbyita. Kaokzeka ikiahatsa ahasukzabyitsa my tisapyrēna my. Asukzahukbyita zeka Deus patsumuēhī wasani tsimyzuruku. Ustakta batu. Atakta isukzabyita zeka tsihokdaharēna. Wytykyryk mysipyryy zeka imysapybyita mykara. Iwatahi Deus ata pe my:

— Tsikasukzakta! Niwahi mozihihikik — my. Iwa my.

⁸ Sisukzabyitsa haramukukaka pe my:

— Ahasukzabyitsa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasani! Uta tyzikwatukunahaktsa! — my. ⁹ Ahasukzabyize tsihokdarēna zeka tsikahasukzazonahaktsa! Deus okze wytykyryk tsimysipyryryk tsihikiknaha zeka batu ahamysapy my. Iwa zeka tsipasukza zeka wasani my.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Aba sisukzakatsa bo mopamykysoko. Deus harere ty ispe my:

— Kytsa ahaokeza ty ka moewy moewy byitaha! Wytykyryk kino niwatihi ahapytsa ty moewy moewy byitaha! Tabarikta moewy zeka usta maku ba

ziaksezo my. Apyitsabyitatsa tsimyzuruku. Maku bo batu hỹ tsimy. Abarikta bo tsimyziksizo zeka tisapyrēna hỹ — my.

¹² Abaka kamypehawy ty zuba ahape my. Sesus ta anaharere humo batu tyso. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporētsa my. — O katukytsa wastuhu ahatuk Sesus humo sispirikpobyiza humo botu tahasukzanaha. Atatsa atuk mynapykyryk zeka batu tyso nabo pāoty ba zikaha ity arek arek byitaha! — my.

¹³ — Wytykyryk kino niwatihi! Wastuhu ahatuk Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa botu zahaoktyhyryknaha. Abarikta atuk mynapykyryk zeka ity arek arek byitaha! — my. ¹⁴ Ahabariktsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tu isty arek ahabyi zeka Deus ahahumo mysisapywyky. Ahatuk mopykyryknaha humo Deus mysisapywyky. Iwata Sesus sispirikpobyiza tuze tahabariktsa tuk mopykyryknaha iwaze Deus ahahumo mysisapywyky. Iwa byizeka ahahyrytsa sispirikpobyitsa hyrytsa watsa. Batu ba. Ahahyrytsa niwatihi Deus hi mysisapywyky Sesus humo ahaspirikpobyitsa tu tsimypykyryknaha humo mysisapywyky hỹ.

¹⁵ Deus wytykyryk pe niy:

— Ahapytsa harere bo yhỹ tahaktsa! — my. Kyze katsa mype:

— Ahaokeza harere bo yhỹ tahaktsa! Harape ty betsak betsak byitahaktsa! — my. Iwatahi Sesus humo ispirikpobyita ikia tuk zikapyk tsihikik byizeka yhỹ tsimy. Ihryty watatsa ispirikpobyitatsa ikia tuk zikapyk tsihikik byizeka atatsa pe yhỹ tsimy. Metutu tsimaha. ¹⁶ Iwatahi ahape my:

— O katukytsa ahaokeza tuk typykyknahaktsa! Tozeka ja ahahumo Sesus harere bo hỹ maha iwazahi ihumo sispirikporēza moziknaha. O katukykyryk ahabariktsa tuk typykyknahaktsa. Tozeka ja ahahumo Sesus harere bo hỹ maha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha

Deus harere bo hỹ tsimynakaranaha.

¹⁷ — Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyrykze hawa skaraba tsimaha izikwy humo tsahasopykziurētsaktsa! Deus zahawatawy zeka tarabaja tsimykaranaha. Ana humo kino tarabajaziu tykaranahaktsa! Mekywatu tarabajabyitahaktsa! Ana hi Deus mozihikik. Anaka mypehawy Sesus humo sispirikpotsa bo mykara.

¹⁸ Deus maku piakzykyhyta piwatawy zeka ipiak humo Sudeutsa iwatawy humo batu ipiktsihĩ. Iwa Deus ipiakzykyhybyita piwatawy zeka atakta batu ipiakzykyhy! — my. ¹⁹ Deus batu mype aha:

— Tsikahapiakzyknahaktsa — ana humo batu tyso. Atahi mype niy:

— Kaharere bo hỹ tynakaranaha! — iwa hi motsaso.

²⁰ Deus zahawatawyze tarabaja tsimaha. Ana tarabaja kino tsimykaranaha. ²¹ Deus zahawatawyze tarabajaziu tykaranaha batu okyrysaro humo ka. Ana soho humo hi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Apehaktsa tsinamyrēta itsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimahakta! Apehaktsa tsinamyrēta ape tsiksita my zeka wasani tsimoparak iwaze tarabaja okyrysaro humo tsimaha. ²² Iwatatuze kytsa ispehatsa tsinamyrēta tsyhyryze tarabajaziu my batu okyrysaroko tsinamyrēta harere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha. Wasani my. Deus bo nisiwatawyze iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha iwa sakurētsa babatsa batu tahapetu sisopyk maha. Kytsa asaktsa tahaharere humo zuba hỹ mykaranaha. Deus nisiwatawyze iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi Deus mozihikik naha ty zuba mykaranaha.

²³ Deus hi botu ahahuak ty ahahumo nyny niy. Iwatsahi atahi zuba ahapehaktsa mozik. Iwa kytsa ahapehaktsa mozihikiknaha batu hỹ

tsimahaktsa! ²⁴ O katukytsa Deus zahawatawyze tarabaja tsimaha. Ana humo kino tarabaja tahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

Sipyitsabyiza, sisukzabyitsa ahatsa soho humo mymyspirikpoko.

²⁵ Kyze apapeu humo kabo botu tsiwatahakanaha kape tsikaha:

— Asaktsa sisukzabyitsa sipyitsabyiza kino niwatihi hawa mypehawy sibo tsimaha — tsikaha. Ana ty hi Deus kabo batu tyso. Kaharere zuba ahabo motsaso. Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta ana humo kino ahaspiriktsokda byihuja! Ata humo hi wasani kahyrinymyrēta. Uta Deus harere bo pykyhytu hỹ mykara iwaze kapehawy humo yhỹ tsimaha, kapehawy wasani my. ²⁶ Asaktsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha sisukyrytsitsa tu mymysininiwykynaha. Ana humo hi sisukzabyitsa wasani maha.

²⁷ Botu tsikasukza zeka ahaokezaty isty moewy moewy byitaha! Ahasukza byizeka ahawahi tyzurukunaha! Ana kino tisapyrēna. ²⁸ Tsipasukza zeka batu imysapybara ty tsimy. Ipykyhyzytyktatsa aty pioktyhyryk zeka batu imysapybara ty my. Abaka mysukyrytsitsa pokso batu sisukza iwatsahi batu paikpa mytsaty tsimaha. Tsipasukza zeka aoke soho bo zuba mytsaty mytsaty tsimy. Ahasuk bo, ahadisahawy bo, ahahyrytsa bo iwaha bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahasukza byizeka ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha anahi mozihihikik iwatahi kapehawy ahabo my.

²⁹ Katukytsa aibani zuba Kiristu myziksizo. Niwazuba mybarawy mopykze mohokda. Iwatsahi asaktsa sisukzatsa sisukzabyitsa watsa tsimyzurukunaha ahamytsaty mytsaty byijataha! ³⁰ Asaktsa sisukatsihikrētsaze sakurētsa moziknaha. Asaktsa siydikrētsa batu siakubyitsa. Asaktsa sinamy zuba ziaксеkenaha sinamybyitsa watsa mozurukunaha. ³¹ Asaktsa okyrysaro bo zuba paikpa mytsaty mynakaranaha okyrysaro humo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Mybarawy mopykze okyrysaro mohokze. Mybarawy eze ka mohokdaba iwatsahi ahanamy bo ahamytsaty mytsaty byihuja! Deus soho bo zuba mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa!

³² Utakta ahahumo mozihihikik ahanamy humo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Atakta batu isukza Deus soho bo zuba mytsaty mynakara. Atahi:

— Hawa sa my. Deus humo tsakurēta my hawa sa my — mynakara. Iwa mytsaty mynakara.

³³⁻³⁴ Isukzata hi:

— Tanamy tsizubarēna bo zuba mytsaty mykara iwaze kaoke tsakurētatsa mozik mynakara nahumo hi mozihihikik — ana bo mytsaty mynakara. Paikpa mytsaty mykara, Deus harere mozihihikik ioke niwatihi tsiydikrētatsa mozihihikik. Tsihokdaharēna. Iwatatsa iypykyhyzytyktatsa haramukukaka kino niwatihi Deus bo zuba maha. Ihumo sitsyhyryrēza. Azahi:

— Hawa sa tsimaha. Deus tsakurēta my hawa sa tsimaha — mykaranaha. Iwa mytsaty mykaranaha. Atatsa ipyitsakatatsa tapyta soho bo mytsaty mykara. Tsakurēta mozihihikik. Tadisahawy soho humo. Tahanamy soho humo kino niwatihi mytsaty mykara.

³⁵ Ana kino motsaso pahatsumuēhī. Batu tyso:

— Ahasukzabyitsaktsa! Iwaze ahahumo tsihokdaharēna zeka batu ahatsukza zikaha! — ana humo hi batu tyso. Deus bo zuba tsimaha, iharere bo zuba pykyhyty hỹ tsimykaranaha iokzeka wasani tsimyzurukunahaktsa! Tsizubarēna soho humo mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa!

³⁶ Maku isukza byita zeka tapetu isopyk zeka — Kaharerewabyhy humo kamypokzitsiarēta my zeka taharerewabyhy piakse — my. Wasani my. Atatsa mozihihikik zeka pisukzawy. Tsipasukza zeka wasani mykaranaha.

³⁷ Usta maku isukza byita zeka tapetu isopyk:

— Utakta Deus bo zuba mozuruku iwatahi batu kasukza tsihik uta zuba mozuruku — my. Iwa mytsaty my zeka ba ziktasukza. Ipykyhyzytyktatsa bo amo ahabyi zeka wytykyryk batu mysihuahua iwaze ba ziktasukza. Wasani my. ³⁸ Iwatsahi atakta ipykyhyzytyktatsa piakse zeka wasani my. Atakta ipykyhyzytyktatsa ba ziaксе wasani. Ana kino tisapyrēna.

³⁹ Abaka wytykyryk pe my:

— Abarikta atatu zeka ituk awahi tsimynapykyryk. Ba zerek. Abarikta mohyrikosokdaze zuba mektatu tsiapiakse. Ikia usta maku tsimyzihikik zeka wasani tsimykara, usta maku tsiapiakse zeka wasani tsimykara. Sesus humo ispirikpota zuba tsiapiakse. ⁴⁰ Haramukukaka tahawahi mpyptsabyinaha zeka siakurēza moziknaha. Deus bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Kaokzeka atatsa zuba mopykyryk zeka tsakurētatsa. Imysapyrēnikitatsa. Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk. Iwatahi kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa kytsa! — my.

8

Mydisahawy deusbyita suknihi bo nyny ziknakaranaha hawa sa tsimykaranaha.

¹ Aba apapeu humo kabo botu tsikziwatahakanaha kape:

— Mydisahawy deusbyita hyrikoso suknihi bo zikzinynykynaha bykyze tsipiboronaha zeka wasani ja tsimykaranaha — tsikaha. Aba uta ahape my. Ikiahatsa tsikykaranaha:

— Katsakta tsinymyrybanaha — tsikaha. Yh̃ my tsinymyrynaha. Amy ty abazuba tyharapehapokzitsikinaha ana hi wasani. Ikiahatsa hi my:

— Katsakta myhyrinymyrētsa ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry iwa tsimaha zeka ustsā bo mysiakubyrwyky. Ahasopyksapybyrihu ja. Tyharape hapokzitsikinaha zeka ustsā bo tysiakuwykynaha. Iwatsahi tyharape hapokzitsikinaha — tsikaha. ² Wastuhu ahatuktsa:

— Katsakta tsinymyrybanaha. Myhyrinymyrētsa h̃ — tsikaha. Deus okzeka batu. Ahape tu tsimynakaranaha humo iwaze batu ahahyrinymyry tsimaha. ³ Katsa Deus humo mymypoکزitsirētsa zeka Deus mymyny. Atahi myhumo tsimypoکزitsiukrēta, katsa ituk kytsa tsimoziknaha h̃. Ana humo hi sihyrinymyrēta katsa batu.

⁴ Abaka mydisahawy deusbyita hyrikoso suknihi bo zuba zikzinynykynaha ana soho hi motsaso. Deusbyitakta mahani awatutatu Deus babata ta estuba zubata, ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. ⁵ Mybarawy ezektsa okzeka:

— O deustsabyitsa humo astsatu tsa watsa Deustsabyitsa sasabyitsa byrisoiktsa watsa. Deustsabyitsa sasabyitsa hwitsa watsa. Iwatsatu — mytsaty ahabyitsatu mykaranaha. ⁶ Katsakta Sesus tuktsa Deus estuba zubata tsimaha. Ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa h̃. Atapehe myzo tsimykaranaha. Ihumo tsimyzurukunaha. Atahi mybarawy nizukni. Sesus Kiristu mypehaktsa harere humo Deus mybarawy nizukni, ihumo hi tsimyzurukunaha. Iwa h̃.

⁷ Wastuhu hani zuba Sesus humo sispirikporētsa tahasopyk humo deusbyitsa sispiritu maha iwa ziknakaranaha. Iwatsahi mydisahawy deusbyita hyrikoso suknihi bo nyny ziknakaranaha zeka deusbyita disahawy maha. Mytsaty ahabyitsa tu mykaranaha. Iwatsahi ba ziktahadisanaha. Abaka iwa mytsaty mykaranaha, deusbyita mahani ana humo kino batu sihyrinymyry iwaze ana sidisahawy pihauknaha zeka batu siaku moziknaha. ⁸ Deus mymysapywyky. Batu mydisahawy humo zuba zikmysapywyky. Mydisahawy ty tsipahadisahanahaze kino iokzeka wasani, mydisahawy ty haukbyize kino iokzeka wasani atsatu. Iokzeka batu mydisahawy humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁹ Ahatukytsa humo pykyhytu tahaktsa kytsa! Asahi Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba sispirikpotsa hi:

— O deusbyita hyrikoso suknihi disahawy humo ka batu hauk zikaha, ana sidisahawy ty hauk zeka batu wasani my — maha. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa siokzeka batu sidisahawy ty hauk zikaha. Tsipiboronaha zeka mysimiyi-wynaha iwa ahasopyksapybyi tsimaha. ¹⁰ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O katsa deusbyita wahoro bo zeka ana mydisahawy deusbyita bo nyny nikaranaha ana ty hi mymydisahanahaktsa! Deusbyita hyrikoso mahani iwatsahi tsipiboronaha. Iwaze atakta Sesus Kiristu humo tsikaeni zuba tispirikporēta ahabo iktsa myze atahi:

“Uta niwatihi ana disahawy pihauk zeka wasani my” — my. Atakta batu, ihumo batu wasani my. Deusbyita hyrikoso zoknihi disahawy babaha mytsaty myze ihumo batu wasani pihauk. Ihumo deusbyita isopyk. ¹¹ Atahi zasopykduku iakubyita mozik. Tozeka ja tapetu mykara:

— Aba mohyrikosokda. Kamysapybyita ikykara anahumo hi mohyrikosokda tawata — my. Atakta Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo. Sesus isapyzekenihyrikosokda ahaspiriktsokdabyihu ja. Atakta ahamysapybyi humo batu iaku. ¹² Iokzeka ba hauk zikaha. Ahatuky humo ja ahasopyksapyhu. Tsipihauk naha zeka Kiristu okzeka batu isapy tsimaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha. ¹³ Iwaze uta katuky humo kamypokzitsiarēta. Katuky pe:

— Deusbyita hyrikoso suknihi disahawy pihauk zeka batu wasani my. Uta niwatihi ba ziborozo hỹ. Ana sidisahawy ty hauk byizeka iwaze katuky tsakurēta. Ana sidisahawy pihauk zeka katuky pimiyiwyky ana kino batu imysapy. Iwatsatu ahatukytsa humo ahamypokzitsiuhu, batu simysapybyiwy sibo ahasopyksapybyrihu ja! — my.

9

Hawa Deus ykzoho mozurukuta.

¹ Kiristu humo tisapyrēna bo zuba ma iky, iwa mozihihik iwa mozuruku wasani my. Hawa mozihihik zeka katukytsa mysimiyiwyky zeka iwa utakta batu kasopyk, katukytsa humo. Utakta Deus humo kakzohota wasania tymotsasoko. Tapara Sesus kapehatsa iny. Ikiahatsa Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa, Deus soho ty ahabo iktsaso anahumo hi ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus harere wasaniha tsiwabynahaze kaharere bo hỹ tsikykaranaha. Iwatahi Deus ykzoho babata ahahyrinymyrētsa. ² Utsa kytsa:

— O Pauro Deus zipehata ja. Deus sohokotsa ja. Deus watawyhy ja — maha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Pauro Deus wasaniha humo iakzohota. Atahi Deus zipehata my ana humo kino myhyrinymyrētsa. Katsa iharere humo Sesus humo mysipirikporētsa — tsimaha.

³ Wastuhu kytsa kasoho humo siharerewabymybarētsa. Uta kaharere humo harapubetehe mykara. Kasoho humo hi:

— Uta Deus wasaniha humo kakzohota atahi zikpeha — my. ⁴ Iwa ispe my:

Deus wasania ty motsasokoze kytsa mydisahawy ty mypuwy ty iwa kabo nyny my zeka wasani mykaranaha. Katarabaja huak humo. Wasani hỹ.

⁵ Utsa Deus ykzohotsa tahaokeza tuk mynakurunaha asiza hi Sesus humo sispirikporēza. Deus okzeka tisapyrēna. Mypehakatsa itukytsa tahaokeza tuk mynakurunaha, Peduru niwatihi taoke tuk ziknaukuru. Utakta batu, Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo mykaratahi batu piksukza tsihik. ⁶ Ahaokzeka

uta, Baranabe ahatsa katsa tu mydisahawy huak tarabaja tsimynakaranaha. Utsa Deus wasaniha humo sakzohotsa ana humo hi zuba mykaranaha, usa humo batu sihyriziktsokzawy. Uta zuba kadisahawy huak bete myparik iwowoko.

⁷ Ikiahatsa botu ahahyrinymyrētsa sodadutsa mowatsorokonaha zeka si-huak ty nyny nikaranaha. Usa tarabaja nikaranaha humo batu. Aty waratok buruk mysiparik zeka asatyhi tadisahakanaha. Usa tarabaja mykara humo batu. Aty hozipyrykzatsa peryktsa sitsotsiktsa ytsik pikukuru. Usa tarabaja mykara humo batu. Batu aty tohi usa tarabaja mykara, amy ty tarabaja mykara ana humo kino ihuak ty nyny my.

⁸ Katsa niwatsa hi Deus wasania ty motsasonahaze myhuak ty nyny tahaktsa. Hana wa sa mydisahawy ty nyny tsimaha. Iwa kytsa sopyk humo tsimykaranaha. Deus harere Moises bo nitsasoko naha kino atsatu my.

⁹ Tapara Moises sopyk humo ka:

— Pikuza tirikotsa mysipyryk pyryk zeka kyze zitadisaha — tsimy iwa. Ana harere pikuzatsa bo zuba bara. Deus pikuza humo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

¹⁰ Ana kino ziwatahaze mysoho niwatihi atahi sizubarētsa humo tsimypokz-itsiukrēta. Iwaze aty mysiparik zeka:

— Aibani zuba idisahawytša muanaha — mykara. Aty tirikotsa mysizyzyk zeka:

— Iwaze zuba idisahawytša mokymynaha — mytsaty mykara. Wasani my.

¹¹ Deus wasania ty ahabo iktsasoko. Tatsuhuk bo ziparikik tawata. Aibani tadisahawytša nisidydykykze isty tadisahakanaha. Katsa kino niwatihi siwatsa ahanamy tsipiaksenaha zeka tarabaja huak ty iwaze tsimydisa-hakanaha. Iwa wasani my. Katsaktsa ahapokso batu mypyby. ¹² Utsa Deus wasaniha ahabo motsasokonahaze ahanamy ty sibo nyny tsikaha. Katsaktsa ahanamy mybo tsikzapykykynaha zeka wasani my. Batu ba tsikaha.

Deus wasania ty motsasokoze kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tozeka ja:

— O Deus wasaniha batu mywabyhy. Pauro Deus wasaniha motsasoko okyrysaro humo. Okyrysaro waka zuba mozihihikik hỹ — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa nitsasokonaha zeka kasikpybyrēta batu pahatsumuēhĩ. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatahi meky humo tu tarabaja ikykara, kadis-ahawy huak humo iwaze pidisaha.

¹³ Tsikspiriktsokdanaha asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze tarabaja zik-nakaranaha sidisahawy ty kytsa sibo nyny nikaranaha. Asaktsa Deus wa-horo zubata bo inapupunahatsa siraratsa nisibykyryknaha. Iwaze Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa ziknasibakanahaze sizohotsa niyziknaha. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa asaktsa dis-ahawy ziaksenaha, ana sidisahawy tsapukte buruk zuktsa ziknakaranaha tsapukte buruk kyka Deus bo zikziwezokonaha usa tsapukte buruk kyka zikziborokonaha. ¹⁴ Iwata kapehatsa Sesus kape niy:

— Asaktsa wasania ty motsasokonaha anahuak humo sibo nyny tsimaha — niy.

¹⁵ Tapara utakta Deus wasaniha humo okyrysaro ty ba kabo nyny tsikaha, anahi mozihihikik. Batu ahabo piwatahaka okyrysaro ty kabo nyny mykara tarabaja huak ty. Batu ba, kaokzeka mohyrikosokda zeka ana humo kino yhỹ my. Utakta okyrysaro ikiahatsa bo batu myzapyky na wata tu mo-hyrikosokda iwatahi batu aty tohi kasoho:

— Pauro okyrysaro zuba iakparawy — mytsaty ahabyi tatu mykara. Iwa batu tyso. Kahyriziktsokzawy Deus wasaniha motsasoikik ana humo hi kytsa okyrysaro kabo ba nyny zikaha iwa mozihihikik. ¹⁶ — Deus hi zikwatawy ana humo hi zikpeha iwaze wasania ty tyso byizeka batu kaku. Ba “Uta zuba

Deus wasania ty motsasoko ziky” batu kasopyk. Wasaniha ty tyso byizeka Deus isapyrēnikia ty kabo nyny habyi zeka kasukatsihikrēta mozik. ¹⁷ Uta hi tarabaja mozihihik zeka kytsa okyrysaro ty kabo nyny maha zeka wasani my, Deus hiba zikpeha iwatahi sitsumuēhītsa ikyzik. Deus kape niy:

“Wasaniha ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo tytsasokota!” niy. Iharere humo zuba hỹ mykara. ¹⁸ Iwaze sa amy tarabaja maha humo myzihuak. Okyrysaro humo tarabaja humo myze batu kakparawy. Pikwabykynahatsa batu sibo tyso. “Okyrysaro ty kabo nyny taha!” my. Iwa batu kasopyk. Deus harere ahabo motsasoko zeka kakurēta mozik. Kakurēta zeka ana hi kahuak waha my — iwa h̃y.

¹⁹ Utakta amy ty isapyha bo zuba ma mynakara. Mybarawy ezeiksa ba kape zikaha:

— O Deus harere tynatsasokokta! — ba zikaha. Uta kapetu kasopyk:

— O Deus wasaniha motsasoikik naha humo hi mozihihik. Deus harere humo zuba hỹ mynakara — my. Iwatahi Deus wasaniha motsasoikik tarabajaziu mykara, iwaze kahumo kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus Kiristu soho humo ziwabynaha ihumo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha.

²⁰ Sudeutsa tuk ziknapykyryk zeka sisopyk bo yh̃y ziknakara. Moises harere bo yh̃y ziknakara iwaze Sudeutsa kaharere humo Sesus soho bo hỹy mykaranaha. Uta situkze Sudeu wata ikyzik iwaze asahi kaharere ziwabykynahatsaksa Deus wasania ty Sesus soho humo hỹy mykaranaha. Iwa sitsyhyryze mynakara.

²¹ Anawahi Sudeutsabyitsa tuk ziknapykyryk zeka Moises sopyk bo batu h̃y ziknakara. Iwatatu kaharere humo Sesus Kiristu harere humo mo-spirikpokonaha. Kiristu harere humo zuba hỹy mynakara. Iwatahi Deus kapehatsa bo hỹy mynakara. ²² Kytsa asahi Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba sispirikporētsa situk ziknapykyryk zeka sisopyk bo yh̃y mykara, iwatatu mysitsumuēhī. Sesus Kiristu humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ana humo hi mysitsumuēhī tsihihik. Kaharere humo sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Kaotutsa pauksitsa tuk ziknapykyryk zeka sisopyk bo yh̃y ziknakara iwaze mysit-sumuēhīkī simysapyrētsa moziknaha iwatahi iwa mozuruku.

²³ Iwa mozuruku zeka Kiristu harere piwabyziunaha. Deus wasaniha motsasokoze Deus myziwabykynahatsa bo ka mysisapywy. Kahumo niwatihi mysisapywyky.

²⁴ Kytsa mopaparakanahaze estuba pomota ata humo hi siharaze tapara kytsa itsorik okyrysaro ty iharek humo pu niaha, Ikiahatsa asa watsa tsi-moziknaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹy tsimykaranaha iwaze Sesus ahape my:

— Wasani tsikykaranaha — my. Iwa ahape myze ahakurētsa tsimaha. Ahakurētsa tsi-moziknaha siharaze zumuta wata ikiahatsa ahakurētsa tsi-moziknaha. ²⁵ Kytsa mopaparakanahaktsa iwaze sipaikrētsa moziknaha. Myzibytuhukunaha tu simysapybyikitsa myserekeknaha. Iwa sipaikrētsa moziknaha. Iwa sisopyk maha itsorik okyrysaro zuba nazihikiknaha. Iwa zeka okyrysaro hi itsorik moryryba. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹy tsimykaranaha zeka mywahi ituk tsinapykyryknaha. ²⁶ Atakta siharaze tapara zumuta atahi buruhuwa niparakta. Ba tasukpe bo iksa ahabyita nipaparaka ity paranikita buruhuwa iparak. Atawatahi Sesus Kiristu harere bo pykyhytu hỹy mykara iwa wasani mozuruku.

Asaktsa myharape huzizunahaze estuba wytyk bo mynarahaze iwatahi usta irahabyita ipaikanikita niyzik. Atawatahi kapunihikrēta my Deus harere bo hỹy mykara. ²⁷ Kytsa myzuba pe mykara:

— Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tahaktsa kytsa! — mynakara. Iwaze kasopyksapybyita my zeka kasikpybyrēta myzik. Iwaze isapybara bo mytsaty mykaraze kapetu kasopyk awatu ty my iwa kasopyksapybyi pimoewy. Iwa my zeka Sesus batu kape my:

— O ikia batu amysapy, kaokzeka batu amysapy tsimy — iwa zeka niwazuba! Sesus sopyk zuba mynakara hĩ. Ikiahatsa niwatihiktsa!

10

Deusbyita hyrikosotsa sisuknihitsa tyka areketahaktsa.

¹ Abaka katukytsa taparaktsa mydiritsa soho bo mytsatytahaktsa! Asaktsa isapy bara ty zuba ziknakaranaha. Asaktsa jerukbara eze bijo satata humo siske ziwatawy. Satata hapik niukurunaha. Deus bijo satata sibo zipuha iwaha hi siske ziwatawyky. Iwaze Deus pihik tsikpukte buruk ziske niy. Iwatsahi koikny zitsikzanaha. Buburu zuba pihik tsikyriritsa inarokota.

² Kytsa taparaktsa mydiritsa bijo satata bo iktsa niahaze Moises harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha. Buburu zuba koikny zitsikzanahaze Moises harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha. Iwatsa katsa Sesus humo nimityharasusunahaze katsa tihi:

— O Sesus harere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. ³ Taparaktsa mydiritsa jerukbara buruk atsikara waha ty tahadisahakanaha. Deus atsikara waha nisisakihikyky bijoikpe iknyky kytsa bo inatsoko ana ty hi kytsa tahadisahakanaha mana inarokoha niy. ⁴ Jerukbara eze pihik zikukunaha. Kiristu hi pihik ty sibo nyny niy. Moises harahare humo bay bay niyze pihik atsoko natakaha. Kiristu zikwy humo harahare ikny pihik inasoko izikwy hi situk niukuru. Iwatahi Kiristu soho ty mopamykysokoze — ata harahare wata hi mytuk mozuruku — Kiristu situk mynapykyryk anawahi nitsasokonaha. ⁵ Asaktsa Deus bo ba ziksakibazikiknaha. — O Deus ikia zuba wasanikita — my. Iwa batu zikaha. Asaktsa Deus pe:

— O katsaktsa Moises harere bo tsimyzihikiknaha — nikaranaha. Kyze iharere bo batu hĩ niaha. Iwaze Deus sihumo batu iaku iwaze sizubarētsa niakbakanaha. Sipoiktsa zuba jerukbara eze nitarenaha. Katsa kino niwatihi tsimaha zeka:

— O Sesus harere bo zuba hyĩ — tsimaha, iharere bo zuba hyĩ tahaktsa.

⁶ Hawa nikaranaha ana hi Deus namysukpeheke. Ana humo hi tsinymyrynahaktsa! Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha anahi nizihikiknaha. Katsa siwabyitsa tsimyzurukunaha. ⁷ Kyze Deus harere babata bo batu hĩ nikaranaha. Hawa ha nizuknikinaha ana hi Deusbyita hyrikoso siakparawy. Siokeryk dyhy dyhy nikaranaha. Siokeryk tumy zikukunaha iwaze ispe nikaranaha:

— Katsa ahahumo myspirikporētsa tsimaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Deusbyita hyrikoso okeryk dyhy dyhy nikaranaha. Tamyikahakanaha. Deusbyita hyrikoso okeryk nikarikinaha — niy. Katsa Deusbyita hyrikoso humo mysopyksapybyritsa ty tsikykaranaha. ⁸ Asaktsa usts akeza ziknasiaakzaikiknaha. Tahawaky wytykyryk bariktsa humo sisopyksapybyiza ziknakaranaha. Iwatsahi asta okoroze tu sizubarētsa, 23.000 miutsa ahatsa niakbakanaha tahasopyksapybyi humo. Katsaktsa ba asawa zikaha!

⁹ Asaktsa sisakimijarētsa ziknakaranaha. Asahi:

— Moises harere bo yhĩ habyi zeka Deus ba zikmysininiwy iwaze hi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwaze imysapybara ty nikaranaha. Iwatahi Deus pyryhyktsa sibo nisiakzo, iwatsahi sizubarētsa nisibakanaha. Katsaktsa mysopyksapyrētsa tsimykaranaha! Sesus harere

humo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha. ¹⁰ Sisakimijianikitsa Deus zimijaiikik-naha. Iwatahi Deus sihumo taokaniki. Bijoikpe iknykta tatsumuēhĩtsa sibo ziazkohik. Deus harere humo niakbakanaha. Katsa asa watsa byitsa mosopysapybyri humo ba tsimaha!

¹¹ Ana wahi mysukpehewy niy. Ana kino taparaktsa mydiritsa bo Deus harere nisihyrinymyry. Ana kino Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka hawa nisisininiwyky simysapybyitsa humo nisisininiwyky. Katsa anapapeu humo tsinymyrynahaze Deus pehawy tsiwabynahaktsa! Tapara mydiritsa zikzurukunahawa byitaha. Aibani zuba mybarawy mopykba. Iwatsahi siwaba ahasopyk!

¹² Amata my zeka:

— O utakta kapunihikrēta — my zeka. Pykyhytutykta! Atakta tapetu isopyk:

— O Deus tsipiktsumuēhĩkta iwaze batu kasapybyita tu mykara — my. Iwa my. ¹³ Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa ahamysapybyity tynakaranahaktsa ahahi mozikik. Myzubaha bo mykara. Pahamyiwy tsihikik naha hi mozikik. Deus ahahumo ba zikspiriktsokda. Mymytsumuēhĩkĩ botu nymy-watawy iwaze taharere ty mybo yhy my. Deus hi ahabo iktsa mynakara. Mypunihikbyize Deus tihi:

— Kahyrytsa humo ka awatu tykta! — my. Iwaze mypunihikbyitsa humo asiba mysapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha. Deus humo hi mypunihikrētsa iwaze mysapybyri humo batu hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Deus zikwy humo hyĩ, katsa ibo tsimaha zeka atahi mymytsumuēhĩ hyĩ.

¹⁴ — O katukytsa deusbyita hyrikoso ty ka arekektahaktsa! — my. ¹⁵ Ikiahatsa kaokzeka ahahyrinymyrētsa tsimaha. Kaharere bo mytsatyziu tsimykaranaha. Pauro harere wasani ja iwa ahape tu ahasopyk. ¹⁶ Sesus Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokda ana bo hi mytsaty tsimynakaranaha. Katsa tsimyzumubanhaze atsikara ty hauk tsimaha duabohotsa tsik takuze. Duabohotsa tsik tsipikunahaze Sesus spu bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Hawa mysapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi meky watu tsimoziknaha. Iwaze tsipikunahaze Deus pe:

— O myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita — tsimaha. Iwa tsimaha atsikara tsipioknahaze Sesus nury bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Tazikwy ty mybo nyny my iwaze mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha, iwaze hawa nihyrikosokda naha mybo piwatawyky ¹⁷ Anawaze hi myzubarētsa atsikara estuba zuba tsipioknaha. Anawahi katsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsa parakbaha atsatu tsimoziknaha. Hawa atsikara estuba zubahaze iwa katsaktsa inury wata tsimoziknaha.

¹⁸ Sudeutsa soho humo mytsatytahtaktsa. Tsapukte buruk harahare bete tahadisahawy Deus bo ziwezokonaha. Usa tsapukte buruk ky Sudeutsa tadisahanahana. Tadisahanahaze tu tahapetu sisopyk:

— O katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa tsimaha, mymysapywyky hyĩ — nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Ahahyrinymyrētsa deusbyita hyrikosotsa sipokzibyitsa. Asaktsa deusbyita hyrikosotsa asatu mytsaty mykaranaha disahawy sibo nyny niaha, iwaze sidisahawy humo mytsaty ahabyitsa tu mykaranaha. ²⁰ Sidisahawy deusbyita hyrikosotsa nyny nikaranahaze batu Deus bo nyny maha. Hyrikoso sapybara disahawy ty zuba ibo nyny mykaranaha. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehaktsa disahawy ty hi nyny mykaranaha. Iwaze siharere bo ba hyĩ tahaktsa! Ahasopykziuhuktsa!

²¹ Duabohotsa tsik tsipikunahaze hawa Sesus mysapyzekenihyrikosokda naha bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Katsa ihumo Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi usa tsik ba zikunaha anahi

deusbyita hyrikosotsa bo nyny niaha, ana ty hi Satanas bo nyny mykaranaha. Iwatsahi ba petok kuha ba zikunaha. Atsikara tsipioknahaze:

— Sesus mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda — naha bo mytsaty tsimykarana i watsahi ana disahawy deusbyita hyrikosotsa nyny niaha ba zibiaknaha. Petok tsahatsa disahawyty ba zikaha, usaka disahawy Satanas disahawy iwatsahi anaty ka ba zik kahadisahanaha.

²² Iwa tsimaha zeka katsa mypehakatsa myhumo taokaniki ana pokso hi mykparawybyitsa. Wasani zuba tsimaha. Mypehakatsa ipunihihikita ana humo ka ja ahaspiriktsokda byihuja. Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Iwa tsimaha zeka mypehakatsa ahahumo ba ziktaokani! Ikiahatsa humo tsizokdirēta mozik zeka batu myku tsimoziknaha. Iokzeka ikiahatsa hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa ahakparawy iwatahi ahahumo tsizokdirēta mozik.

Utsa tysipokzitsinahaktsa.

²³ Katsa Deus tyryktsa tsimaha iwatsahi hawa tsimyzihikiknaha wasani my. Anaharere bo yh̄ mykara. Utakta:

— Amy ty mytsaty my zeka yh̄ mykara. Ba aty tohi zikyko, nanabyi ba zik tsumuēh̄ iwatahi iwaha ba zikzihikik iwatahi nanabyi humo ba ziky — my. ²⁴ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Ba ahabo zuba mytsaty zikaha. Utsa kytsa humo ahamypokzitsihu!

²⁵ Nanabyi tyziborokonaha. Anazoho tsipisiknaha zeka ba ziktsasonaha: — Naka deusbyita hyrikosotsa bo ky nyny niy — tsimaha. Iwa ba zikaha. Iwatsahi tsimaha zeka ba ahasikpyby ziyknaha. ²⁶ Paikpa mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Deus zuba mybarawytza atahi abazubata. Mybarawy nizukni iwatahi nanabyi tisapyrēna nizukniki. Mybarawy ezektsa humo abazubata nanabyi humo kino niwatihi abazubata my Deus. Iwa Deus papeu humo botu ziwataha.

²⁷ Aty maku Sesus humo ispirikpo byita zeka ahape my zeka: — Kawahoro bo paku tyny. Katuk tsikadisaha — my zeka. Iwahoro bo tsimysuk tsihik zeka pakuty. Amy ty tadisahawy ty abo nyny my tsikadisaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka ba ahasikpyby ziyknaha. Soso byitaha:

— O naka ja. Deusbyita hyrikosotsa disahawy ba zikaha — tsimy. ²⁸ Ta maku Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo zeka ata wahoro eze tu zeka ape:

— O naka deusbyita hyrikosotsa zoho — my. Iwa my zeka anaty ka ba zikadisaha. Tsipiboro zeka atahi iakubyita mozik. Tisikpybyrēta mozik. Ity hauk byizeka tsakurēta mozik ahahumo kino niwatihi. Ba aty tohi iakubyita sukni ahabyitsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁹ Atahi Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo ahapokzitsikitsa. Ikiahatsa tsipahadisahanaha zeka ahaokze ka wasani tsimykarana harape pokso hi batu ziboronaha iwaze tsakurēta mozik. Batu asikpyby my. Wasani my iwa ihumo ahapokzitsiukrētsa tsimaha.

³⁰ Atyzeka ja piboro zeka tapara Deus pe my: — O Deus kazo adisahawy humo kakurēta ikia hi kabo nyny tsiky — my. Iwa my zeka batu aty tohi kape:

— Azoho tsipiboroze batu wasani my. Kaokzeka ba wasani my — my. ³¹ O kytsa amy ty tsimykarana ty wasani tsimykarana. Tsipadisahanaha zeka tsipikunaha zeka nanabyi ty tsimykarana zeka Deus bo tsimykarana! Iwaze usts kytsa ahabo iktsa mahaze asahi:

— Deus zuba wasanita — maha. Ityryktsa bo iktsa mahaze iwa Deus soho maha. ³² Sizubarētsa okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa, Sesus humo sispirikporētsa iwa kytsa sizubarētsa okzeka wasani tsimyzurukunaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Sesus Kiristu bo yh̄ maha. ³³ Kawa tynakara. Uta ka wa kytsa tysitsumuēh̄. Utsa bo zuba ana

humo hi mytsaty mykara. Kabo tisapyrēna bo ana humo hi batu mytsaty my. Iwa mozurukuze ustsā mysitsumuēhī. Sesus humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ana humo hi mysitsumuēhī hỹ.

11

¹ — Uta Kiristu wata kasopyk mykara. Iwatsahi kawa tynakananahaktsa kytsa! — my.

Tsimyzumubanhaze hawa wytykyryk nakaranaha.

² Ikiahatsa humo kakurēta. Kabo mytsaty tsimykaranaha humo tsimy. Zibytuhukunahatu hawa ha ty ahahyrinymyryky naha ty hi tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. ³ Abaka kaharere wytykyryk soho humo tsiwabytoktonaha. Kiristu Deus zipehata myzubarētsa mysipehaka. Atahi kytsa pehakatsa mozik. Iwazahi wytykyryk tahapytsa harere bo yhỹ mykaranaha. Deus hi Kiristu pehatsa. ⁴ Iwatatu maku panu ty tatyharasuk iwa my zeka tasikpybyspyk mykara. Kytsa izumubanhaze maku itsorikbyita tu Deus bo mopamykysokoze Deus harere itsorikbyita tu motsasoko zeka wasani. Tatyharek bo my zeka Kiristu humo batu isopyksapy my.

⁵ Wytykyryk siza meky watu sisopyk tahaharek humo panu ty pu sisopyk. Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahaharek humo pupuhyryktahaktsa. Deus harere ty tsimytsasokonahaze ahaharek humo puzubataha. Ahaty harek bo ahabyi zeka ahasopyk humo batu wasani zikaha. Asiza siharabihiza waza iwazahi sisikpybyrēza. Atatsa taty harek bo ahabyi zeka tisikpybyrētatsa mozik. ⁶ Iwazahi asiza tahaty harek bo ka ha byizeka asiza pe my:

— Aharadi ty ka purubaiktaha — tsimaha. Iwa atatsa ahasopyk humo my zeka tisikpybyrētatsa mozik. Atatsa batu taharadi pokzi batu hỹ ziky taty harek bo hyk my zeka batu asikpyby. Iwa my. ⁷ Makuta Deus wata iwatahi tatsorik ty batu puhyryk ziky. Deus nisisukni iwaze iharere bo hyỹ mynakaranaha, tawahi ituk mynapykyryknaha. Wytykyryk nisisukni tahabariktsa harere bo yhỹ mynakaranaha.

⁸ Tapara Deus maku nizuknize batu wytyk ikny tybok. Wytyk Deus nizuknize maku pek tyhi wytyk nizukni. ⁹ Deus maku nizuknize ba wytyk humo. Deus wytyk nizuknize maku bo nizukni. ¹⁰ Iwaze Sesus humo sispirikporētsa izumubanhaze wytykyryk panuty taharek humo pu tahaktsa! Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsa sibo iktsa mykaranaha. Sihareksuk tuze tahabariktsa harere bo yhỹ mykaranaha bijoikpe iknyktsa bo mysiwatawy iwa tsizubarēna wasani piwatawy. ¹¹ Katsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsa tuze batu taha zuba tsimyzurukunaha. Kytsa wytykyryk kino niwatihi tyharape pokzitsikinaha.

¹² Deus koikny baktatu tapara maku nizukni. Iwaze maku pek zibokze wytyk nizukni. Abaka jabyitsa wytykyryk tsaresuk ikny napupurukunaha. Nanabyi Deus humo zuba mynapykyryknaha. Kytsa wytykyryk ahatsa Deus iknyktsa.

¹³ Sesus humo sispirikporētsa zumubanhaze wytykyryk Deus bo mopamykysonaha. Deus bo mopamykysonahaze itsorikbyiza ahaokze ka batu wasani tsimaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimaha. ¹⁴ Katsa mypetu mysopyk:

— O kytsa siharadizezerētsa zeka batu sapy — tsimaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimaha. ¹⁵ Wytykyryk meky watu maha. Siharadizezerēza zeka katsa hi:

— O asiza simoksapyrēza. Siharadi sapyrēza — tsimaha. Sipapiritsa tazahara buruk siharadi iwa. ¹⁶ Iwa my. Wytyk Deus bo mopamykysokoze ahaharekbowy ty puhyryktyktsa! Iwa my sizubarētsa kaharere bo yhỹ

mykaranaha. Sispirikporētsa kaharere bo yh̄y mykaranaha. Kytsa ipehat-sitsa myharapepehaīkiknaha zeka kaharere sibo tsimysasonaha.

Tsinauzuzukbanahaze hawa Sesus Kiristu bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

¹⁷ Kyze tsinauzuzukbanahaze wasani ahasopyk byitsa tsimykaranaha. Tsinauzuzukbakanahaze tahatukytsa ba ziksitsumuēh̄naha tsimysiaknikinaha. Sesus humo batu tsimysispirikpotohi tsimysiaknikinaha zuba. Iwaze ahahumo batu kaokanisorok kasakparēta mynakara. ¹⁸ Wastuhu kytsa kape nikaranaha:

— Korītio ezektsa mynauzuzukbanahaze myharapepehaīkiknaha. Sasabyitsa mykaranaha — niaha. Tozeka ja anaharere humo wasani my. ¹⁹ Sasabyitsa humo pykyhytu tahaktsa. Batu wasaniha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— Aty tsimysapyrēta zeka mymyhyrinymyrynaha — mytsaty ahabyitsatu tsimykaranaha. Iwa mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka batu imysapy my. ²⁰ Tsinauzuzukbanahaze mypehatsa Sesus nihyrikosokda nahabo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahadisahawy tsizubarēna zeka Sesus harere bo batu hȳy zikaha iwaze tsipahadisahanahaze Sesus Kiristu ba ahapehakatsa ziky. ²¹ Ikiahatsa kino ahadisahawy tyty tsikahadisahanaha. Iwatsahi tapara mozumunahatsa siharaze tu nityryk nymyhyrybyiba naha mytahadisahanaha siapikwaktsitsa ba amy tohi ty hauk zikaha. Ustsakysaktsa sitsauziurētsa iwatsahi siapiktsa zumukunahatsaktsa siaraparētsa nikaranaha. Ikiahatsa zikaha piperynahabyitsa ahadisahawy ty zuba tsikahazisanaha. ²² Ikiahatsa humo kaokanirēta. Aharaparētsa zeka ahawahoro eze tu tsikadisahanaha. Deus tyryktsa tuk tsinazuzukbanahaze wasani tynakaranahaktsa! Asaktsa sinamybyitsa ahatuk zeka ba ziksimiwy. Ahadisahawy humo haukbaik tsimaha zeka sinamybyitsa ahahumo sisikpybyrētsa moziknaha. Iwa maha pokso hi ahasopykziuhu ja.

Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda naha bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

²³ Sesus mypehatsa zikyrinymyryky naha ty pahahyrinymyryky. Ihyrikosokdawy soho bo mytsaty tahahaktsa! Tapara Sudas unata isopyksapybyita Sesus sukyrytsitsa ibo zioqtyhyrykze Sesus atsikara waha ty okok niy. Deus pe nikara:

²⁴ — Ikia humo ka kakurēta — niy. Atsikara ty zuktsa niyze. Zinymyryky-nahatsa bo nyny niy:

— O na ty hauk tahaktsa! Anaty hauk tsimykaranahaze kanury soho bo mytsaty tynakaranaha. “Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda” tsimykaranaha — niy.

²⁵ Kyze tahadisahanahaze taoporosuk ty okokzo niy. Iwaze hi:

— O naka kaspubaba. Mohyrikosokdaze Deus wasania ty mybarawy ezektsa bo motsaso. Tsō tsimahaze kaspu soho bo mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa. Duabohotsa tsik tsipikunahaze kahyrikosokzawy bo mytsatytahaktsa — my! Iwa kapehatsa zikyrinymyryky niy. ²⁶ Iwatsahi katsa atsikara waha tyhauk tsimahaze Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana humo hi natawatawyky. Atsawatu duabohotsa tsik tsipikunahaze kino niwatihi Sesus hyrikosokdawy natawatawyky. Atahi taperyky. Iwa ibo mytsaty tsimynakaranaha, aiba zuba Sesus mybarawy bo myziksizo.

²⁷ Aty atsikara waha ty hauk my zeka batu wasani my atahi pimyiki. Sesus hyrikosokdawy soho humo myzisapybyiki. Atahi duabohotsa tsik piku zeka batu wasani ziky atahi pimyiki. Sesus hyrikosokdawy humo Deus batu ziocko. ²⁸ Iwatsahi tapara atsikara waha ty hauk ahabyizetu mytsaty tsimaha duabohotsa tsik kino niwatihi tsō ahabyizetu tapara mytsaty

tsimaha. — Deus okzeka ja wasani mykara, iharere bo ja hyĩ mykara — tsimy. Iwa mytsatytahaktsa! Iwaze hauk tsimaha, iwaze tsõ tsimaha.

²⁹ Sesus Kiristu mysapyzeken iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda ana humo hi tsikspiriktsokdanaha zeka batu hauk tsimaha. Batu tsõ tsimaha. Pykyhytutaha! Tsipihauknaha zeka ahaspirikpobyitsa zeka Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy. Iwatahi pahasininiwy. ³⁰ Wastuhu mektsaktsa ahatuktsa botu zihauknaha asahi wasanibyitsa nikaranaha, iwatsahi simyitsapyrẽtsa niyzikiknaha. Siakubyitsa niyzikiknaha. Wastuhu niakbakanaha. ³¹ Tapara atsikara ty hauk byizeka Deus pe tsimykara:

— O kazo aokzeka ja kamysapybyita ikykara — tsimykara. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka ibo tsimytsasonaha iwaze ahamysapybyi Sesus humo pahaokzohik. Mospiriktsokda. Iwatsahi batu sinini tsimaha. ³² Deus hi mymyspirikpowyky. Iwatsahi tsimysapybyikinaha zeka mymyitsapyrywy. Iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tuk ba sinini ykarawy bo ba zikmypeha. Botu iharere humo hyĩ tsikaha.

³³ Iwaze katukytsa tsinakypyknahaze, Sesus Kiristu hyrikosokdawu humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha tyharape perykynahaktsa. Sizubarẽtsa mynauzuzuknahaze iwaze tsikadisahanaha my. ³⁴ Aty irapa zeka awahoro eze tu tsikadisaha iwaze hi Deus wahoro bo my. Iwaze Deus humo mynauzuzukbanahaze ba ziktsaso:

— O hawa tsimykaranaha humo ka wasanibyitsa tsimykaranaha — my. Iwa ba ziktsaso.

Kyze botu kabo tsiwatahakanaha anatyhi ahabo pomoze kapehawu ahape my. Iwa my.

12

Deus hyrikoso tisapyrẽna ty mybo nyny my.

¹ Kyze — O katukytsa ahapapeu humo kabo tsiwatahakanaha:

“Hawa Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Hawa Deus hyrikoso isapyha ty mybo nyny my” — tsikaha. Abaka ana humo hi pahahyrinymyry.

² Taparaka ahaspirikpobyitsaze deusbyitsa hyrikosotsa bo yhyĩ tsiknakaranaha. Deusbyitsa hyrikosotsa asaktsa ba ziktsasonaha, sihumo pahaspikhikbataikiknaha iwaze pahamyiwyikiknaha. ³ Abaka meky watu tsimaha. Ikiahatsa kytsa bo iktsa tsimykaranaha. Asahi:

— Hawa tsimykaranaha zeka Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk ihumo zuba tsinakaranaha — nikaranaha. Ata my zeka:

— Sesus kapehakatsa my — Deus hyrikoso humo Sesus soho myhareziuwu. Utsa Sesus soho humo myzisapybyrikinahaze asahi Deus hyrikoso ba situk mynapykyryk simyspihikbatanikitsa maha. Asaktsa Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk tsinymyrykynaha. Asa kino niwatihi simyspihikbatanikitsa tsinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi ahamytsatzyiuhuktsa kytsa.

⁴ Deus hyrikoso tisapyrẽna ty nanabyi waha. Kytsa myziaksekenaha atsatu mybo nyny my, Deus hyrikoso ata zuba. ⁵ Katsaktsa mytarabajawu humo nanabyi humo mysopyk Deus bo zuba tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha. Mypehatsa estuba zubata ata bo hi tarabaja tsimykaranaha.

⁶ Deus zikwy humo katsaktsa meky watu tarabaja tsimykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso tisapyrẽna ty mybo nyny my. Deus zuba mymyhyrinymyryky. Myzubarẽtsa mymyhyrinymyry. Mytytsumuẽhi byizeka katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry. ⁷ Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Hawa my meky meky waha tu mytuk mynapykyryk. Mywatu estuba meky meky watu nyny my. Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa Deus zikwy piwatawy, iwaze ustsas Sesus humo sispirikporẽtsa mysitsumuẽhi iwa hyĩ.

⁸ Iwaze wastuhu kytsa Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo ispirikpowy babata motsasoziuku. Usta Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo Deus harere kytsa mysihyrinymyryziuku.

⁹ Mektatu Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo Sesus humo mysispirikpotohinaha. Usta maku simyitsapyritsa mysizororowykynaha Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo zuba.

¹⁰ Usta amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty ana humo hi mykara Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo zuba. Mektatu Deus harere motsasoko. Usta Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo mymytsatyhyky. Aty zeka motsaso Deus hyrikoso humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Aty zeka motsaso hyrikoso sapybara humo anatyhi mymytsatyhyky. Usta Deus hyrikoso zikwy humo nanabyi siharere motsasoko, anaharere humo batu aty tohi ihumo ihyrinymyry hukbyita. Mektatu amy ty usta harere nitsasoko, anaharere humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Kytsa bo motsasoko kytsa harere sibo motsasoko.

¹¹ Iwa Deus hyrikoso tisapyrēna ty nanabyiwaha. Ihyrikoso mywatawyhytsa estuba tisapyrēna ty mybo nyny my iwa atahi mozihikik.

Sesus tuktsa mynury wata.

¹² Mynury estuba zuba. Mynury humo nanabyi iwatastu estuba zuba tsimaha. Iwata katsa Kiristu humo myspirikporētsa tisapyrēna ty mybo nyny my iwatastu estuba zuba wata tsimaha. ¹³ Sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispīrikporētsa. Asaktsa ihumo nimyharasusukunaha. Deus hyrikoso humo hi estuba zuba Sesus humo sispīrikporētsa. Sudeutsa ihumo sispīrikporētsa, Sudeutsabyitsa ihumo sispīrikporētsa, kytsa sinamybyitsa sinamyrētsa kino niwatihi iwa kytsa aparakbaha Sesus humo sispīrikporētsa. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwaze meky watu niyzikiknaha. Sesus Kiristu wata niyzikiknaha. Sizubarētsa Sesus Kiristu nury wata niyzikiknaha estuba zuba tawa.

¹⁴ Kytsa ustsā kytsa mymytsumuēhīnaha. Hawa mynury estuba zubata tu myhumo nanabyi maha, myharek, mytsyhyrypetsa, myhyrytsa iwa iwahi kytsa Sesus humo sispīrikporētsa tarabaja meky watu mykaranaha. Iwaze estuba zuba ispehakatsa my. ¹⁵ Mypyrytsa maha zeka:

— O katsaktsa itsyhyrype humo tsabyitsa iwatsahi batu inury humo — maha. Iwa zeka mynury eze tu maha. Ba zikpyk. ¹⁶ Myspiuke my zeka:

— O uta ihyrizik humo tabyita iwatahi batu inury humo — my. Iwa zeka mynury eze tu my. Ba zikpyk. ¹⁷ Mynury ihyrizik zuba zeka batu waby zikaha. Mynury ispi pamabyita zuba wata zeka batu nu zikaha. ¹⁸ Deus nimysuknize nanabyi meky watu nizukniki. Mynury estuba zuba. ¹⁹ Atsatu zuba zeka mynury ba zikyzyk. ²⁰ Mynury estuba zubata tu nanabyi myhumo tsihohokrēna.

²¹ Mynury eze sapybarasukni aha. Myharek humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Mypyrytsa humo natatabaka. Mytsyhyrypetsa humo tarabaja tsimynakaranaha. Myhyriziktsa humo iksa tsimynakaranaha. Iwa nanabyi maha. Paikpa tyharape tsumuēhīnaha. Anawahi katsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsaktsa tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! ²² Myokzeka wastuhu nanabyi mynury eze batu pykyhy myhyrizikwybyita zeka mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Ana nanabyi mohokda zeka tsimyitsapyrenaha. ²³ Wastuhu nanabyi humo mysikpybyrētsa. Iwatsahi mysuk natawaskik. Katsa nanabyi tapokzitsiki. Kytsa nanabyi bo iksa mykaranaha zeka mysikpybyrētsa. ²⁴ Mynury nanabyi tisapyrēna tsikaeni zuba natapokzitsiki. Wastuhu zuba anahumo ka mysikpybyrētsa natapokzitsiki hỹ. Hawa mynury tasapywyky anawahi Sesus tuktsa myhyrizikwanibyitsa tysipokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa!

²⁵ Deus hi nanabyi mynury humo nizukniki. Mynuryta estuba zuba. Iwa katsa tsimyzurukunaha! Nanabyi metutu ba zikuru, katsa asta ske buruk tu tsimyzurukunaha tsa watsa iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Utsa bo mytsaty taha.

²⁶ Mynurywatu mymyitsapyri zeka batu myku tsimaha. Mynury humo myitsapyri byizeka mykurētsa. Katsa Kiristu nury watsa tsimaha. Mytukytsa usta Sesus tuktsa simyitsapyri zeka katsa sihumo batu myku. Mytukytsa sakurētsa katsa niwatihi situk mykurētsa.

²⁷ Mynury nanabyi my iwatsa katsaktsa Kiristu nury nanabyi watsa tsimaha. Mywatu nanabyi meky watu katsaktsa inury estuba zuba tsimaha.

²⁸ Deus hi Sesus humo sispirikpotsaktsa mysipehaka situkytsa mysitsumuēhī. Ahatuktsa Deus nisiakzohokonahatsa nispeha. Iwaze ustsā Deus harere sohokotsa. Iwaze asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa mysihyrinymyry. Wastuhu Deus zikwy piwatawykynaha, amy ty kytsa zikahabara ty anatyhi mykaranaha iwa Deus zikwy piwatawykynaha. Utsaktsa mozororokotsitsa. Utsaktsa tisapyrēna ty mysitsumuēhīnahatsa. Iwaze asaktsa tahatukytsa Deus bo mysioktyhyryknaha. Iwaze ustsā meky watu siharerekitsa bo motsasokonaha. Deus tisapyrēna ty Sesus humo sispirikporētsa bo nanabyi humo nyny my. Iwa.

²⁹ Batu sizuba Deus ykzohotsa sizubabyitsa tu. Deus sohokotsa kino batu sizuba. Sihyrinymyrykytsa kino niwatihi batu sizuba. Deus zikwy humo piwatawynahaktsa kino batu sizuba. ³⁰ Simyitsapyritsaktsa mysizororowy nahatsa batu sizuba. Meky harere humo tu motsasokonahatsa batu sizuba. Siharere humo zinymyrykynahatsa iwaze taharere ty motsasoko batu sizuba. ³¹ Deus tisapyrēna ty nanabyi ty mybo nyny my. Deus tisapyrēna humo puētsik tyzihikiknahaktsa kytsa. Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa mysitsumuēhītohi ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha ana hi ikiahatsa bo piwatawy.

13

Hawa tsimyarape pokzitsikinaha.

¹ Kytsa ustsā tynasipokzitsikinahaktsa! Uta sasabyitsa harere humo motsasoko siharere ty tynymyrybyitatu motsasoko zeka bijoikpe iknyktsa harere humo niwatihi motsasoko iwa zeka ustsā kytsa ba ziksipokzitsiki kaharere isuka zuba. Maku kariku humo zaza mykaraze tawata isuka zuba. Ata ykpyri wa zeka Deus okzeka utakta myspihikwybyita mykara.

² Deus harere sohokotsa motsasoziukik zeka mykara. Iwaze kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa ana hi pinymyryba zeka hawa tsihokdaharēna ana hi pinymyryba. Iwa zeka Sesus humo kaspirikporēta mozik iwaze hawa kytsa zikahabara ty atsatu mykara. Iwa my zeka ustsā kytsa mysipokzitsi byizeka Deus okzeka utakta myspihikwybyita mykara.

³ Kanamy tsizubarēna ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny myzeka. Iwaze sispirikpobyitsa kanury izo bo pioktsoknaha zeka mokorobaik, Sesus harere humo kaspirikporēta. Iwa zeka ustsā kytsa ba ziksipokzitsi ana humo kino batu kasopyksapy. Ustsā kytsa humo mysipokzitsi byizeka, Deus okzeka myspihikwybyita mykara.

⁴ Katsaktsa ustsā kytsa humo mymypoکزitsiukrētsa tu zeka sihumo batu mysakpare mykubyrisorokrētsa tsimaha. Sibō nyny tsimaha. Sibō nynyzo tsimaha. Sihumo batu myzokdi. Katsaktsa batu mypetu mysopyk:

— O katsa zuba myhyrinymyrētsa. Katsa zuba abazubatsa tsimaha — iwa ba ziktsaso.

⁵ Ustsā humo tahapokitsikinaha zeka wasani tsimykaranaha. Batu mybo zuba tsimykaranaha ustsā bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Batu aidy mytysakani

mysopyk tsimaha. Utsa hawa myhumo sisopyk batu sihumo ziktahakyrikinaha.

⁶ Utsa mysisapybyikinaha zeka anahumo hi batu myku tsimykarana. Asaktsa wasani mozurukunaha zeka mykurētsa tsimaha.

⁷ Utsa kytsa humo tsimysipokzitsikiknaha zeka sisoho mymyharerezi-uwiky. Katsa tihi:

— Deus abazubata ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha — tsimaha.

Utsa humo makubyrisorokrētsa tsimoziknaha. Taperykynaha usts sihyrizikporētsa moziknaha ana hi taperyky. Batu myhyrizikbara.

⁸ Utsa tahapokzitsikinaha zeka mywahi tsimynapokzitsikinaha. Ba zikpyk tsimaha. Deus tisapyrēna ty tasohotsitsa bo pepyk. Aba zuba Deus harere motsasokonaha aibapepyk. Deus isapyrēnikia ty kytsa bo usts harere motsasokonaha zeka, siharere humo ihyrinymyrybyita tu ana kino pepyk. Aba zuba mektsa harere ty zuba motsasokonaha aiba tohi pepyk. Deus tisapyrēna myhyrinymyrywy pe kino niwatihi pepyk.

⁹ Tsinymyrynaha humo tsikaeni zuba myhyrinymyry. Deus harere sokotsa tsikaeni zuba motsasoko.

¹⁰ Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha zeka tanymyry baba. Siso-hokotsa mohokdanaha katsa tsimytasobanaha.

¹¹ Jabasize hawa jabasta ziknatsasoko nahawa iktsasoikik. Hawa jabasta tuze mytsaty ziknakara nahawa mytsaty ikykara. Hawa jabasta sopyk wa uta kino niwatihi kasopyk. Abaka batu. Utakta abaka ikypyk hawa jabastuze ziknawakyriki abaka batu kawakyri ikzihokza.

¹² Abaka hawa Deus mykara tsikaeni zuba tanymyryky. Katsaktsa kytsa watsa asahi moknywy bo iktsa maha. Ba zikozziunaha. Tsikaeni zuba iktsa maha. Katsa siwatsa tsimaha. Aba zuba Deus soho tsikaeni zuba tsinymyrynaha. Katsaktsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknahaze iwaze tanymyryba. Aba Deus nimynyziu katsaktsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha zeka tanymyryba niy.

¹³ Iwaze katsaktsa Deus humo myspirikporētsa. Ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Ana hi taperyky. Katsaktsa usts tahapokzitsikinaha. Deus okzeka Sesus humo myspirikporētsa tuze wasani tsimykarana. Ituk mywahi tsinapykyryk tsihikiknaha zeka ana kino wasani tsimykarana. Katsaktsa usts kytsa humo tahapokzitsikinahaze ana humo ka wasaniha zuba tsimykarana tisapyrēna ty tsimykarana.

14

Deus hyrikoso tisapyrēna ty nanabyi motsasohokozo.

¹ Deus bo mektsa harere ty tsimytsasokonaha zeka wasani, katsaktsa Deus harere usts kytsa bo tsimytsasokonaha zeka wasani tsimykarana iwahi tsimyzihikiknaha. Iwaze tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Deus isapyrēnikia ty kino niwatihi tsimyzihikiknaha! Isapyrēnikia ty wasaniha zuba tynazihikiknaha wasaniha iharere tsimytsasonaha. Ana humo hi ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus ahyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk iwaze aharere usts bo tsimytsasokonaha — tsimaha.

² Aty meky watu iharere zeka Deus zikwy humo atahi Deus bo zuba motsasoko. Katsaktsa batu myhyrinymyry. Iharere tsihokdaharēna. Deus hyrikoso humo motsasoko, kytsa humo ka iharere tsihokdaharēna.

³ Atahi Deus harere motsasoikik sizubarētsa bo motsasoko batu iharere hokdaha. Deus harere motsasoko iwa kytsa mysitsumuēhikī. Motsaso zeka

mysiakusukniwyky iwatsahi mysipunihikwyky. Iharere humo nipybybyri-naha.

⁴ Iwaze asaktsa mektsa harere tu motsasokonaha asatu tahatsumuēhīkīnaha. Utsa kytsa Deus harere motsasokonaha Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa mysitsumuēhīkīnaha iwatsahi mysitsumuēhītōhinaha.

⁵ Ikiahatsa mektsa harere humo tsimytsasokonaha zeka ahakurētsa tsimaha. Ikiahatsa hi Deus harere tsimytsasokonaha zeka nawahi ahakparawy iwaze ahakurētsa. Asahi Deus hyrikoso humo mektsa harere humo motsasoikīknaha Deus bo tarabaja mykaranaha. Atakta Deus harere motsasoikīk tarabajaziu mykara hỹ. Aty Deus zikwy humo mektsa harere tuk piny zeka wasani my, atahi siwabytsitsa izumubanahaze iharere sibo motsaso. Batu aty tohi siharere humo sihyrinymyry byizeka atahi kytsa bo motsaso.

⁶ O katukytsa ikiahatsa bo mynakozore zeka mektsa harere humo ahabo motsaso zeka ba zikatsumuēhī. Deus botu kape niy ana hi ahabo motsaso zeka ana hi pahatsumuēhī. Deus harere, ana ty hi Deus tahyrikoso humo botu kabo ziwatawy, ana kino pahatsumuēhī ahaharere humo motsaso zeka pahatsumuēhī.

⁷ Berekzetsa sisukapykrētsa. Byrzykuyktsa seroktsa ahatsa niwatihi sisukrētsa. Aty bereketsa humo pamykyzu byizeka katsaktsa tsimaha:

— O bereketsa batu mykparawy sisuka zuba — tsimaha.

⁸ Aty porawy eze isapybara pỹ mykaraze tawata batu wasani ziky iwa zeka sodadutsa ba ziktahazozīknaha. ⁹ Anawahi meky watu ahaharere tsimypamykysonaha zeka siwabytsitsa ahaharere humo batu sihyrinymyry, iwatsahi ahaharere bo batu waby zikaha. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu ahaharere bo batu waby zikaha.

¹⁰ Mybarawy eze nanabyi myharere. Aty mypubara ty iharere ty mopamykysoko zeka batu iharere hokzaha. ¹¹ Aty mekyharere humo motsasoko zeka atahi bipyri iharere humo batu kahyrynymyry. Uta kino niwatihi ihumo bipyri wata my kaharere kino meky watu tahi. ¹² Ikiahatsa Deus humo isapyrēnikia ty tsimyzihikīknaha zeka. Asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa mysiakusukniwyky, kytsa mysitsumuēhī ana hi tsimyzihikīknaha!

¹³ Aty taharerebara humo mopamykysoko zeka tapara Deus bo ty-pamykyso:

— O myzo azikwy humo tyziktsumuēhīkta iwaze kaharerewabytsitsa bo aharene motsaso. Amy ty mekywatsa harere motsasoko siharere motsasoko — my. Iwa tsimy! ¹⁴ Deus bo mekywatsa harere ty mopamykysoko zeka amy bara tu motsasoko kahyrynymyrybyita. Kahyrikoso Deus bo motsasoko. ¹⁵ Iwatahi kahyrikoso tuk Deus bo mopamykyso, kaharere niwatihi Deus bo mopamykyso anaharere kytsa nimyhyrynymyrykynaha. Kahyrikoso tuk Deus bo mosakibaziki, kaharere tuk niwatihi Deus bo mosakibaziki ana myharere kytsa nimyhyrynymyryky. ¹⁶ Ahyrikoso tuk zuba Deus bo tsimypamykysokoze mekywaha harere humo hi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita — tsimy. Utsa sihyrynymyrybyitsa aharene bo batu yhỹ zikaha, aharene sihumo tsihokdaharēna my.

¹⁷ Hawa ha tsimytsasoko zeka Deus humo tisapyrēna my. Asaktsa ba atuk mynapykyknaha ba ziksitsumuēhī. ¹⁸ Wastuhu ahatuk Deus zikwy humo motsasoko. Utakta meky harere humo Deus bo abazuba motsasoko Deus bo kahyrikoso mynakara. Iwatahi ipe my:

— O Deus myzo isapyrēnikia ty kabo nyny ty my, anahumo kakurēta — my. ¹⁹ Sesus humo sispirikporētsa izumubanahaze situk my zeka, mekywaha harere humo ba ziktsaso. Asaktsa kaharere piwabynaha siharere zuba motsaso iwa mysitsumuēhī. Deus harere humo mysihyrinymyry. Mektsa harere tu motsaso zeka tsizubarēna harere batu aty tohi kaharere humo ihyrinymyry. Siharere humo motsaso zeka wastuhu pinymyrynaha, sizubabyitsa harere motsaso zeka, mysitsumuēhī.

²⁰ O katukytza siypyktsa wa tynakaranaha! Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana zeka siypyktsa watsa tsimaha. Sihyrinymyrētsa. Kytsa asahi pahasapybyikinahatsa siwaka ba zikaha. Asahi jabyitsa watsa mykaranaha. ²¹ Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Mybarawy ezektsa bo motsaso.

Mektsa harere humo sibo motsaso.

Kytsa bipyritsa harere botu iktsaso.

Iwa iktsasoze batu kabo waby — niy.

²² Iwaze katsa mekywaha tu tsimytsasonaha zeka sispirikpobyitsaktsa sipybyrētsa. Anaharere humo Deus sibo ziwatawy. Sesus humo sispirikporētsaktsa batu sipyby. Deus harere tsihyrinymyrykynaha zeka anatyhi sispirikporētsa. Anaty hi sispirikpobyitsa bo my.

²³ Ahaspirikporētsaktsa tsimyzumubanahaze Deus harere tsiwabynaha. Tozeka ja ahazubarētsa mektsa harere tu ja tsimytsasonaha. Sispirikpobyitsa napupunaha zeka asahi:

— O asaktsa sityrykmyirētsa — maha.

²⁴ Deus harere tsimytsasonaha zeka iwaze sispirikpobyitsa napupunahaze ahaharere piwabykynahaze:

— O katsaktsa mysapybyitsatu tsimykarana. ²⁵ Deus okzeka mysapybyitsa tsimykarana. Isapy bara bo mytsaty tsimykarana — maha. Sispirikpobyitsa humo hi Deus bo mopamykysokonaha. Asahi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Ikia hi inazuzuknahatsa tuk tsimypykyryk. Ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa tsimaha hỹ — maha.

Tsizumubanaha zeka wasani tsimaha.

²⁶ Iwaze katukytza tsimyzumubanahaze tyharape tsumuēhīnahaktsa! Utsa kytsa mysiakusukniwykynaha. Estuba Deus bo mosakibazi! Usta Deus harere humo kytsa mysihyrinymyry. Mektatu Deus ibo nitsasokonaha sizubarētsa bo motsasoko. Usta mekyharere humo tu motsaso iwaze mektatu iharere humo myharere baba humo motsaso iwaze sizubarētsa pinymyrykynaha. Ana humo kino sizubarētsa humo tyharapetsumuēhīnaha hỹ.

²⁷ Tozeka ja sizubarētsa mektsa harere humo motsaso tsihikiknaha. Petoktsa zuba tupamykysonaha. Hawa zeka harakykbyihitsa tupamykysonaha. Estuba tapara mopamykyso iwaze anaharere hi pinymyry atakta usts kytsa bo siharere humo motsaso. Atakta mopykze usta mektsa harere humo tu motsaso. Iwa hỹ. Batu sizuba mektsa harere motsaso. ²⁸ Ba aty tohi iharere humo ihyrinymyry byizeka ba opykani zikpamykyso. Myharere usts kytsa bo motsaso ba zikaha batu iharere my. Taha bo zuba motsasonaha Deus bo niwatihi motsasonaha iwaze ibo zuba motsaso. Tsinauzuzuknahaze batu harere ziky.

²⁹ Hawa ha Deus tasohotsa bo nitsasokonaha anahi petoktsa motsasokonaha. Tozeka ja harakykbyihitsa. Usts siharere ziwabyziukunahaktsa! Asahi:

— O anahi ja Deus hyrikoso mybo motsasoko. Iharere baba ja — maha. Iwa isohotsitsa harere bo mytsatzyiutaha. ³⁰ Aty motsasokoze tozeka ja Deus

harere usta my. Iwaze tapara maku harere niwazuba usta maku Deus harere kytsa bo motsasoko. ³¹ Sizubarētsa Deus harere motsasokonaha. Taparaka estuba zuba motsasoko, ata pepykze usta motsasokozo. Iwaze sizubarētsa mysiakusukniwykynaha. Deus harere humo mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Iwa tyharapetsumuēhīkīnaha.

³² Deus sohokotsa mozihikiknaha zeka motsaso naha. Ity tsihik byizeka ba ziktsasonaha ustsā kytsa mysiperynaha iwa zeka wasani my. ³³ Iwa ahasopyk zeka. Deus tsakurēta mozik katsa tsinauzuzuknahaze wasani tsimaha. Katsa wasani ahabyizeka Deus batu iaku.

³⁴ Kyze tsinauzuzukbanahaze ka wytykyryk siza piwabynaha zuba. Iwa nanabyitaba Sesus humo sispirikpowy maha. Wytykyryk taparaktsa harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha. Iwazahi simywabykyza zubaza. Tubabatu Sudeutsa iwa ziknasispirikpokonaha. ³⁵ Hawaha ty tsihokdaharēna zeka iwazahi batu sihyrinymyryhuk ana humo hi tahawahoro bo myziksizonahaze tahapytsa pe maha:

— O atakta iharere humo batu kahyrinymyryziū amy sa niy — maha. Katsa mysopykik wytykyryk tsinauzuzuknahaze Deus harere tsipiwaby-naha wytykyryk motsasokonaha zeka tahasikpyby piyknaaha.

³⁶ Tozeka ja kamypehawy ba ahakparawy. Deus harere ikia bo zuba ahabara sasabyitsa bo. Iwatsahi ba zikaha:

— Katsa zuba Deus harere humo myhyrinymyrētsa — tsimaha. Iwa ba zikaha. ³⁷ Asaktsa ahatuk Deus sohotsitsa kaharere bo yhŷ mykaranaha. Ustsā ahatuk Deus zikwy piwatawynaha kaharere bo yhŷ mykaranaha. Asahi:

— O Pauro ziknakaranaha wasani my. Deus hi ipe niy — mykaranaha. ³⁸ Aty kaharere iakparawy byizeka iharere humo kino ba ahakparawy. Kaharere bo ba hŷ ziky. Iwatsahi Deus sohokotsa batu ahanyhŷ.

³⁹ Nawa katukytsa ikiahatsa Deus pe tsimaha:

— O Deus myzo azikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwaze aharere kytsa bo tsimytsasonaha — tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ustsā kytsa batu tyso:

— Ba mektsa harere humo ba ziktsasonaha ba ziky — Iwa batu ustsā pe tsimaha. ⁴⁰ Tsimymyzuzuknahaze wasani tsimaha. Iwa Deus ahahumo tsakurēta my wasani tsimykaranaha.

15

Deus Kiristu zihyrizikpowy.

¹ O katukytsa Deus wasania ty botu ahabo iktsaso ana bo hi mytsatyz-iutaha! Jatuba tu ana wasaniha humo tsikspirikpokonaha, anaharere bo hyŷ tsikykaranaha, iwa ahasopyk. ² Anaharere Deus wasaniha iwatsahi anaharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Anaharere humo hi Deus pahaokty-hyryk usa harere humo ka Deus ba zimyokty. Deus harere humo hyŷ ahabyi zeka batu Deus tuk zikopykyk. Deus wasaniha humo zuba pahaoktyhyryk.

³ Hawa Deus zikyrinymyryky naha ty atsatu zahahyrinymyryky. Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana hi Deus wasaniha. Ahamysapybyri humo nihyrikosokda iwaze ahamysapybyi tsimykaranaha zeka ihumo pahaokzo-hik mospiriktsocka. Deus harere botu papeu humo iwatahaha abo kino atsatu. ⁴ Nihyrikosokdaze ziytyknaha. Harahare hoke bo nitsahoroknaha. Iwaze petok zuruze Deus zihyrizikpowy. Harahare hoke ezekta izoihik inury ezytyk niyzik. Ana hi botu Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha aba kino atsatu. ⁵ Peduru bo natakaha. Iwaze dose siakzohotsa bo natakaha niy.

⁶ Iwa asa itukze ziknakaranahatsa bo kahazuba ziknakara. Sizubarētsa bo natakaha niy 500 kījētostsa bo. Iwaze Sesus ispitū niyzikzo. Mektsaktsa botu niakbakanaha ustsaktsa asatutsa mynapykyryknaha asahi mybo mot-sasokonaha. ⁷ Iwaze Tsiaku bo natakaha kyze siakzohotsa sizubarētsa bo natakaha.

⁸ Iwaze uta sitsiharawybabata bo inatakaha. Tapara ustsā kytsa Sesus zinyknaha, uta kino niwatihi ziharawy babata tu Sesus iny. ⁹ Iwaze ustsā siakzohotsa kaokzeka myhyrizikwanitsa. Taparaka Sesus tuktsa zikna-sisukyryky iwatahi kasikpybyrēta. Iwatahi utakta batu tyso:

— O utakta kamysapyrēta ba ziky iwatahi Deus zikwatawy iyzoho my — my. Iwaha humo kasikpybyrēta. Hawa Deus tyryktsa ziknasisukyryky naha humo kasikpybyrēta. ¹⁰ Iwatatu kasopyksapybyita ikykara Deus zikpokzitsiki. Atahi zikwatawy iakzohota ikyzik. Utakta ustsā siakzohotsa abazuba tarabajaziu mynakara. Kahyrinymyrēta my. Deus zikwy humo zuba tarabajaziu ikykara, izikwy humo kahyrizikporēta. Deus hi pikpunihikwyky iwa hỹ.

¹¹ Uta kaharere ustsā Sesus ykzohotsa kino atsatu. Myzubaha sapyzeky Sesus nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus zihyrizikpowy tsimytasokonaha. Katsa Deus wasania ty ahabo tsiktsasokonaha. Ana humo hi ahaspirikporētsa.

Katsa niwatihi Deus mynamyhyrizikpowy.

¹² Katsa tsimykaranaha:

— Deus Sesus Kiristu zihyrizikpowy tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja. Wastuhu mynakaranaha:

“Siakbatsaktsa batu ziknahyrizikponaha” — mybarapetu mynakaranaha.

¹³ Iwa zeka — Deus Sesus Kiristu ba zikzihyrizikpowy — maha. ¹⁴ Deus Sesus Kiristu tyhyrizikpowy ahabyizeka iwa zeka Deus wasaniha tsimytasokonaha zeka mybo zuba mysopyk. Myharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka baija tsimykaranaha. ¹⁵ Siharere humo wasani maha zeka, iwa motsasonahaze Deus Kiristu ba zikyrizikpowyzo iwa tsimaha zeka. Deus wasania ty tsimyt-sasonahaze mspihikbatarētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁶ Deus siakbatsa ty isty hyrizikpowyzo ahabyizeka ahumo kino Kiristu ty ba tyhyrizikpowyzo.

¹⁷ Kiristu hyrizikpo ahabyi zeka ahamysapybyi Deus ba zahaokzo. Nawa tsimykaranaha mytsaty ahabyitsa tu tsimykaranaha. ¹⁸ Kiristu hyrizikpozo ahabyi zeka ituk niakbakanahatsa batu Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryknaha. Siakbatsa Sesus humo nispirikpokonahatsa kino niwatihi sinini ykarawy bo ziktahasapynaha. ¹⁹ Katsa mspituze zuba Sesus myhumo mymypo-kzitsiki, katsa tsimyokbanahaze myty pokzitsi byizeka batu myku. Mysukatsi-hikrētsa. Ustsā kytsa sakurētsa katsa batu myku hỹ.

²⁰ Siharere kino ba wasape zikaha. Deus hi Kiristu zihyrizikpowyze mybarawy ezektsa bo ziwatawyky:

— Siakbatsa mynahyrizikponaha — my. Iwa ziwatawyky. Iwatsahi asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa inahyrizikponaha myhyrinymyrētsa.

²¹ Mybarawy ezektsa Adāo isopyksapybyita nikara iwatsahi tsinahyrikosokdakanaha. Iwatsa mybarawy ezektsa Sesus Kiristu humo mynahyrizikponaha atahi imysapyrēnikita my.

²² Katsaktu Adāo iknyktsa iwatsahi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. Aba Sesus Kiristu humo mspirikporētsa myzubarētsa tsinahyrizikponaha hỹ.

²³⁻²⁷ Katsa Sesus humo Deus okzeka wasanitsa tsimaha. Tapara Kiristu zihyrizikpozo. Hawa eze Kiristu myziksizoze ituktsa mynahyrizikponaha. Asaktsa Kiristu humo sispirikporētsa asahi mynahyrizikponaha.

Kiristu abazubata mozik. Kytsa sizubarētsa iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha. Deus sukyrytsitsa sizubarētsa sizikwy humo pepyk h̃y. Iwaze Kiristu harere bo zuba myzubarētsa hỹ mykaranaha. Isukyrytsa ziharawy babata pepyk. Abaka tsimyhyrikosokdanaha humo mpybyrētsa mysukyrytsa watsa my. Anahi mopyk. Sizubarētsa Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ mykaranahaze batu mywahi zikyrikosokdanaha iwatsahi batu mpyby. Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka.

— Deus sizubarētsa sizikwy humo nepykbaik, Kiristu harere bo zuba kytsa hỹ mykaranaha. Izikwy zuba ba zikpyk — niy. Kiristu abazubata. Asahi Deus batu siakparawy sizikwy ty nepykbaik. Simyzotsa sizubarētsa siharere humo nepykbaik. Hyrikoso sapybara harere humo zipykbaik. Sipaikwy siharere humo nepykbaik. Batu aty tohi siharere bo yh̃y mykaranaha. Deus harere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha. Kiristu ituktsa pe my:

— Abaka ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Katarabajawy nepykba — my. Iwa myh̃y. ²⁸ Myzubarētsa Kiristu harere bo hỹ mykaranahaze Kiristu kino Deus harere bo hỹ mykara. Kiristu tihi:

— O kazo ikia hi kytsa myzubarētsa azikwy humo kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Abaka uta kino aharere bo hỹ mykara — my. Iwaze Deus abazubata my. Mybarawy eze ktsa, bijoikpe eze ktsa niwatihi atsaezubahā iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha, tahawahi iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Deus hi mykzotsa babata mozik.

²⁹ Wastuhu ahatuk sisopyk maha. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa siharasusuhubiytsa tu nihyrikosokdanaha iwatsahi ikiahatsa siakbatsa tsyhyryze tsikaharasusunaha. Deus siakbatsa isty hyrizikpozo byizeka iwaze batu tsimaha. Motsasokonahaze Deus siakbatsa ba ziknasihyryzikipowy mybarapetu mykaranaha. Ana harere bo yh̃y mykaranaha zeka amy humo sa siakbatsa tsyhyryze tsikaharasusukunaha.

³⁰ Katsa ja, myzibytuhukutu asiba nymybabanaha tsikyrikosokdanaha. Kytsa mymysukyrykynaha mymybeze tsihikiknaha Deus siakbatsa isty hyrizikpozo byizeka anawaze batu tsimyzurukunaha. Deus hi siakbatsa inasihyryzikipowy. ³¹ Ikiahatsa Sesus tuk isopykwy tu tsimykaranaha iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha ana humo hi kakurēta. Iwaze katukytsa pibytuhukutu asiba ikyrikosokda. Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu ihyrizikpowy soho tsimytsasokonaha ana humo hi kytsa mymysukyrykynaha ana kino my.

³² Anaeye Epeso eze asiba zikbezenaha. Kytsa asaktsa siererētsa zihudidukunaha asa hi asiba zikbezenaha. Kasukyrytsa parini watsa zikapikiknaha niy. Asaktsa sispirikpobyitsa tihi:

— Abaka tsipadisahanaha. Tsipikunaha zuba. Tozeka ja byiri tsimyhyrikosokdanaha — maha. Iwa mykaranaha. Deus siakbatsa isty hyrizikpowyzo byizeka ana kino wasani my. ³³ Ikiahatsa tu ba zikahaspikhikbatanaha. Simysapybyitsa tuk mozurukunaha zeka ikiahatsa kino niwatihi siwatsa tsimyzurukunaha. ³⁴ Hawa Deus mykara aha hyrinymyry byitsa tu. Ana ty hi motsaso kaharere humo ahasikpybyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapybyity tsikykaranaha ka tsmoewynahaktsa! Wasani tahaktsa! Mytsaty mytsaty byitaha!

Mynahyryzikpo nahaze sa mynury ezytyk mozik.

³⁵ Iwaze aty kape my:

— Deus hawa sa siakbatsa mynasihyryzikpo sinury ezytyk hawa sa my — nikara. ³⁶ Ikiahatsa ahasopyksapybyitsa. Mynury batu atsa tu maha meky watu moziknaha. Siriktsa wa meky watu moziknaha. Mytsuhuk bo riktsa

mysipariknahaze tawatsa. Deus humo meky watu mozik kyze mozipobaiknahaze wiharawaha tsimoziknaha. ³⁷ Wihara ba zikparikiknaha riktsa zuba mysiparikik. Ahostsa ja mysiparikiknaha. Mekywa tu siriktsa sizubarētsa mysipariknaha. ³⁸ Deus humo zuba siriktsa mozipobanaha, atahi riktsa mysiypykwykyk. Iwaze wihara moziknaha ihumo hi mozipobaiknaha, iwaze wihara myzik. Iwatsa tsimhyhyrikosokdanahaze mynury meky watu mozik iriktsa watsa maha.

³⁹ Abazubatsa sispitu maha batu estuba zuba. Myzohotsa meky meky watu maha. Kytsani estuba my. Sasabyitsa meky meky watu maha. Sisarakatsa meky meky watu maha. Piknutsa kino meky meky watu maha.

⁴⁰ Iwaze bijoboktsa riktsa niwatihi. Asahi sisapyrētsa. Wytyk eze tu siharatsa asa kino niwatihi sisapyrētsa. Ana kino ba meky watu maha. Bijo ezektsa mekywa tu maha. Nanabyi tisapyrēna. ⁴¹ Bijoikpe ezektsa soho my. Haramwe karikpu karikpukrēta wytyk bo myzirikazowyky. Byzoje karikpu karikpukrēta wytyk bo myzirikazowyky. Byzoje karikpu karikpu niwatihi mekywa tu. Byrisoiktsa kino niwatihi sikarikipukarikipurētsa mekywa tu. Byrisoiktsa meky meky watu maha.

⁴² Siwatsa Deus siakbatsa mynasihyryzikpowyze sinury meky watu moziknaha. Kytsa mymyhoroknahaze mynury mobibibaik. Deus mynahyryzikpowyze tawahi ba zikbibizo. ⁴³ Kytsa mymyhoroknahaze mypaikbyrinaha. Deus mynamyhyryzikpowyze mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. ⁴⁴ Myhyrykosokdanahaze kytsa mynury mytsahoroknaha. Katsa mybarawy ezektsa mynury mysuk wa. Deus mynamyhyryzikpowyze meky watu tsimyziknaha. Deus hyrikoso humo myhyryzikararawy mynury ezytyk bo tasapy. Mybarawy ezektsa tu mynury mohyrykosokdanaha. Deus mynamyhyryzikpowy myhyryzikararawy mekywa tu tawahi tsimaha, ana humo kino Deus hyrikoso humo mybo nyny my. ⁴⁵ Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Deus taparakta Adão inarokota Deus nizukni. Atakta wytyk tyty nizukni — niy. Iwaze usta izumu Kiristu inarokota. Atahi koikny baktatu my. Ata humo hi abazubatsa kytsa wytykyryk sihyrytsa iwatsa sispitu maha.

⁴⁶ Tapara mynury mybarawy ezektsa nury maha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso humo usts nury ty mybo nyny my. Ana humo ka ba zikarazonaha.

⁴⁷ Deus Adão taparakta wytyk tyty nizukni. Usta bijoikpe iknykta tu inasik mybarawy ezektsa bo niy Sesus Kiristu inarokota. ⁴⁸ Katsa mybarawy ezektsa mynury taparakta Adão watsa. Mynury wytyk suknihi maha. Kytsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹ mykaranaha asaktsa meky watu sinury maha. Myhyrykosokdanahaze bijoikpe iknykta nury wata, Sesus Kiristu watsa sinury ezytyk myziknaha.

Hawa Sesus tuktsa tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha.

⁴⁹ Abaka mynury Adão nury watsa. Wytyk tyty nimysukni. Iwa Deus nimysukni. Aiba zuba katsa bijoikpe ezektsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu nury watsa tsimoziknaha atahi bijoikpe ikny inasikta.

⁵⁰ O katukytsa kamyhyrinymyrywy bo wabyziutaha! Myni myspu mynury iwa ha ba Deus tuk ziknapykyryk. Mobibibanaha ka, ba Deus tuk ziknapykyryk. Deus tyryktsa mysipehakaze iwaze batu aty tohi zikyrykosokda, iwatsahi ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

⁵¹ Taparaka iktasobara ana hi ahabo motsasoko. Hawa eze Sesus myzyk-sizoze wastuhu botu niakbakanaha ustsaktsa batu. Myzubarētsa Deus humo mekywa tu moziknaha. Ata humo hi atsoko mekywa tu tsimoziknaha.

⁵² Atsoko pyriā zuba mahaze kywa katsa Deus atsoko meky watu mymysuknizo. Bijoikpe ikny porawy wata ziharawy ty pypy myze atsoko mymysuknizo. Deus Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ziknakaranahatsa mynasyhyrizikpoze sinury ezytyk moziknaha. Sinury ba zikbibizo. Katsa kino niwatihi myspitutsa tsimypykyryknahatsa porawy pypy myze meky watu tsimoziknaha. Mynury Deus humo ezytyk mozikzo.

⁵³ Mybarawy ezektsa myokbanahaze sinury mobibibanaha. Deus hi kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ziknakaranahatsa sinury ezytyk mozikzo Deus mymysuknizo, bijoikpe ezekta wata ba zikykbazonaha ba zikbibinaha mywahi ituk tsinapykyryknaha. ⁵⁴ Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha:

— Myzubarētsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarannahaze myhyrikosokdawy mohokda — niy.

Deus hi mybarawy ezektsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ziknakaranahatsa asaktsa sinury nibibinahatsa meky watu maha aba kino ana iwatahaha atsatu my.

⁵⁵ Iwaze mora naha pokso ja ahapyby byihu!

Myhyrikosokdawy Deus zipykwy atahi mynamyhyrizikpowy iwaze mypybyyitsa zika ba sinini zikaha.

Sinini ykarawy bo ba zikmysapynaha zikaha.

Iwa myhyrikosokdawy mohokda.

⁵⁶ Mysapybyiriwy humo hi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. Deus harere mymywatawyky hawa ikiahatsa mysapybyi ty tsimykarannahaze Deus Sesus humo mymyokzohik. ⁵⁷ Ihumo tsimypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha pokso ja ba ahapyby. Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranaha. Katsa hi:

— O Deus myzo Sesus Kiristu humo ka mykurētsa. Ata myhumo tsimypokz-itsiukrēta — tsimaha.

⁵⁸ Iwatahi utakta ahape my:

— O katukytsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta h̃y. Ana humo hi ahakubyrisorokuja! Batu paikpa mytsaty tsimaha. Ahatarabajawy humo Deus pahapehaze ana humo hi tarabajaziutahaktsa! Deus tarabajawy kytsa mysihyrinymyry wata. Tarabajaziu tsimykarannahaze zeka izikwy humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Ahasopykziurētsa tsimoziknaha, Deus hi ahape “O kytsa tsipisapykynaha” — my.

16

Korīthio ezektsa okyrysaro Sudeja ezektsa sinamybyikitsa bo nyny maha.

¹ Abaka okyrysaro soho humo pahahyrinymyry. Kytsa tarabaja maha humo okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny maha zeka, ana ty hi tsapukte buruk metutu tsimaha iwaha tapery! Deus tyryktsa pokzi ahaokyrysaro tsipiperykynaha. Asaktsa Sudeja ezektsa sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha. Karasia ezektsa asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa botu sibo iktsaso.

² Domiko eze tsimynazuzukuknahaze watu ahaokyrysaro ty tyzinynykynaha. Iwa tsipiperykynaha ahabo mynakozoreze ba ziktsasonaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka ba:

— O Pauro mozumuku myokyrysaro ty zozotahaktsa — ba zikaha. Wastuhu ahatuk okyrysaro tsizubarēna, asahi okyrysaro tsizubarēna ty nyny maha. Utsa ahatuk okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba zeka asaktsa okyrysaro tsikaeni zuba nyny maha. ³ Mynakozoreze kytsa Serusarēhe bo ahatsyhyryze mysipeha. Asahi mysiwatawynaha sibo papeu ty nyny my, ahawatawyhytsa soho piwataha. Kyze ahaokyrysaro kapapeu kino niwatihi pipeha Sudeja

taparaktsa bo asahi Serusarēhe eze tu maha. ⁴ Wasani my zeka uta kino niwatihi situk Serusarēhe bo mokuru.

Pauro Korītio ezektsa bo mynakozore mykara eze tu.

⁵ Iwaze ahabo mynakozore. Tapara Masedonia buruk my, anaezeka ba ziktare piharamu zuba. ⁶ Ahabaze pyk my zeka. Aidy zikybyita kahyrizik-watu my. Hyritsik mynawōze eze tozeka ja ahabaze motare. Iwaze tsipik-tsumuēhīnaha moparakzoze ahanamy ty kabo nyny tsimaha iwaha humo tsipiktsumuēhīnaha. Iwa Deus my zeka yh̄y my. ⁷ Ahabo mynakozore ahabaze pykare my.

⁸ Abaka Epeso eze mopykyryk. Pētekoste mymyikaha bo my. Bykyze zuba ikiahatsa bo moparak. ⁹ Anaeze kytsa sizubarētsa mysihyrinymyryky. Sizubarētsa Deus wasania ty ziwabytoktonaha. Utsa batu. Kaharere humo tahakyrikinaha. Sizubarētsa pikyknikinaha. Pikmyijakanaha iwatuze sizubarētsa Sesus harere bo hȳy mykaranaha.

¹⁰ Kyze Timoteo kaharaze ahabo pomoze ahapokso ba ziktapyby! Kawata Deus tarabajawy humo pahahyrinymyryky iwaze tsipokzitsinahaktsa! ¹¹ Atahi mykyryburukta ihumo awatutaha. Mytsy myziksi naha taperyky. Iwatsahi tsitsumuēhī ihumo ahamypokzitsihu ahanamy ty ibo nynytaha iwaze taokara humo tybyizuba ziu.

¹² Aba Aporo soho. Motsasoikik ipe:

— O katsy ikia niwatihi kytsa tuk Korītio ezektsa bo tsimy — my. Atahi:

— Korītio ezektsa bo ka aba nurūtuka. Ba zikparak aibani zuba mynakozore. Tapara Epeso humo pepyke tu — niy.

Kaharere pepykyk.

¹³ Kapehawy bo hȳy tahaktsa. Iwaze ahapunihiktsaktsa! Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa Deus harere bo zuba pykyhytu hȳy tsimykaranaha.

¹⁴ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa!

¹⁵ O katukytsa Estepanus soho my. Estepanus tuktsa tsiksinynaha. Keresia ezekta atahi tapara anaeze Sesus humo tispirikporēta. Atatukytsa niwatihi Deus tyryktsa nisitsumuēhī ziknakaranaha. ¹⁶ Siharere bo yh̄y tsimykaranaha tyharapetsumuēhīnaha. Asaktsa Sesus humo tarabaja mykaranaha tysitsumuēhīnahaktsa!

¹⁷ Estepanus, Portunatus, Akaikus iwa ahatsa kabo zumunahaze, sihumo kakurēta ikykara. Ikiahatsa nokponitsa tu tsimaha asaktsa ahatsyhyryze ziktsumuēhīnaha. ¹⁸ Asahi pikykusukniwykynaha. Botu sihumo ahakurētsa abaka pikykusukniwykynaha. Kaokzeka wasanitsa maha, ahaokze kino niwatihi simysapyrētsa. Myziksizonahaze siharere bo ma tsimaha. Iwa h̄y tsimaha.

¹⁹ Iwaze Asia ezektsa asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ahahumo sihyrizik-barētsa. Asaktsa katuk maha Akuiro, Perisira kino niwatihi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa siwahoro bo inazuzuknahaze asaktsa ahahumo sihyrizik-barētsa. Deus pe maha:

— O Deus Korītio ezektsa tysisapywyky — nikaranaha. ²⁰ Mytukytsa sizubarētsa astsatu ahabo maha.

Tyhapeharapyryknahaktsa iwa tsipiwatawynaha ahahumo ahamypokzitsirētsa tsimaha.

²¹ Atakta katsumuēhītsa tu kaharere ziwatahaka. Abaka uta katsyhyrytsa ty ahabo piwatahaka.

Uta Pauro ahabo piwatahaka papeu humo my, ikiahatsa humo kahyrizik-barēta.

²² — Aty mypehatsa iakparawy byizeka atahi sinini my — my. Kaharere niwatihi:

— *Maranata* O mypehakatsa aidy tyziksizo — my.

²³ Utahi:

— O Deus myzo Korītio ezeiktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa tysisapywykykta — my. ²⁴ — O katukytsa katsa myzubarētsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsa iwatahi ahahumo kamypokzitsiukrēta — my. Iwa hỹ. Nawa zuba my. Pauro

Pauro Korītio ezeiktsa bo ziwatahakazo

Wastuhu Korītio ezeiktsa Pauro ziwatahaka naha humo batu siakparawy. Iwatahi ziwatahakazo tahyrikosokdawý soho humo nisispirikpoko. Deus Pauro tuk ziknapykyrykta hi iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi Deus soho humo tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro, Sesus Kiristu ykzohota iwa hi Deus nizihikik. Ikiahatsa Korītio ezeiktsa bo piwataha. Asaktsa Deus tyryktsa, Akaija ezeiktsa bo niwatihi piwataha. Asahi Sesus harere bo hyŕ nikaranaha. Timoteo humo katsa mymypoikzitsirētsa mytsy wata atahi katuk ahabo piwatahaka.

² Deus myzo Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa iwaze sibo mopamykysokoze utakta:

— O myzo Korītio ezeiktsa tysipokzitsihikikta! Sibo tysisapywyky iwaze batu paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha sakurētsa mykaranaha — my. Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

Pauro Deus humo tsakurēta nikara.

³ Katsaktsa Deus bo tihiktsa:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta ikia hi mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristuzo. Ikia zuba myhumo tsamypokzitsiukrēta, iwatahi myzo babata — tsimaha. ⁴ Atahi sinini tsimykarannahaze mymytsumuēhī. Paikpa mytsaty tsimykarannahaze mymykuwyky. Deus hi:

— Pahatsumuēhī ikiahatsa niwatihi ustsá kytsa sinini mykarannahaze tysitsumuēhīnaha iwahi natatsihikik — iwa myhyrinymyrētsa Deus hi nymyhyrinymyryky. ⁵ Kiristu mytsyhyryze sinini nikara. Katsa kino niwatihi Sesus Kiristu humo tsikspirikpokonahaze ihumo sinini tsimykarannaha. Iwatsa tu sinini tsimykarannaha zeka atahi mymykuwyky. Iwatsahi ihumo mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁶ Tapara ahabo iktasoko Deus nymytsumuēhīkī nawa Deus mymypsapuhypirywyky Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi sinini ykarawy bo batu zikaha. Kytsa asaktsa Deus batu siakparawy mymysukyrykynaha. Mymysukyrykiknahaze Deus mymytsumuēhī atahi mymykuwyky ana humo kino ahahyrynimyrētsa. ⁷ Iwaze uta ahasoho humo kaspihikrēta. Ikiahatsa hi:

— Hawa Deus kytsa mysitsumuēhīkīkze iktasá tsimaha, iwatsahi asaktsa Deus batu siakparawy mymysukyrykynahaze Deus mymytsumuēhī, ihumo mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha iwahi ustsá kytsa mysitsumuēhīkī niwatihi — tsimaha.

⁸ Katsaktsa Asia eze tuze hawa tsihokdaharēna imysapybara ty mybo nikara. Anahi ahabo motsasoko iwaze tsinymyrykynaha. Kytsa nymyitsapyriwykynaha. Sinini tsikykarannaha. Iwaze mypetu tsikykarannaha:

— O abahi katsa tsimyokbanahatsa watsa. ⁹ Ustsá kytsa mymybanaha bo — mytsaty tsikykarannaha. Iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa tu tsikaha. Batu mypunihik. Iwaze myspihikbyitsa tu tsimykarannaha. Iwaze Deus zuba mymytsumuēhī ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Ata zuba siakbatsa mynasyhyrizikpowy. Iwaze sinini tsimykarannahaze batu mytsaty tsimykarannaha — O katsa mypunihikrētsa tsimaha — iwa batu mypetu mysopyk. Ihumo zuba mypunihikrētsa iwa Deus nymyhyrinymyryky. ¹⁰ Ata pokzi hi kytsa nymybakyzykynahaze nymytsumuēhīkī iwatsahi tsikwaknaha. Iwaze katsaktsa:

— O atahi mymytsumuēhīekik iwaze ihumo myspirikporētsa — tsimykarannaha. ¹¹ Ikiahatsa niwatihi Deus bo mytsyhyryze

tsimypamykysonahaktsa! Mytsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze Deus mymytsumuēhīkī. Isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my. Myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwaze kytsa ipe:

— O myzo Pauro tuktsa humo niwatihi sihumo tysipokzitsiki, ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — maha. Iwa kytsa sizubarētsa Deus humo sakurētsa maha.

Pauro ta soho humo meky watu nikara.

¹² Iwaze mypetu mysopyk katsaktsa wasani tsimykaranaha, Deus humo wasani mysopyk. Ikiahatsa humo hi tsimypokzitsiukrētsa iwatsahi mykurētsa. Deus humo ahabo simypokzitsirētsa batu ahabo zuba tsikykaranaha. Deus mymytsumuēhīkī iwatsahi wasani tsimyzurukunaha ana humo hi mykurētsa.

¹³ Iwatsahi ahabo tsiwatahakanahaze ihokdahabara ty tsikykaranaha ipiktsīhibara ty zuba tsikykarana naha tsimyspirikponaha. Abaka iwa ape iky hỹ tozeka ja tsimyspirikpo ¹⁴ Ikiahatsa tsikaeni zuba mysoho humo tsinymyrynaha. Uta hi: — Aibani tsinymyrybabanahaze myhumo ahakurētsa — iwa mozihikik. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa myziksizozze myhumo ahakurētsa mywatsa ahahumo mykurētsa.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Niytahi utakta ahabo mytsaty ikykaraze iknakozore tsihikik Masedonia bo moparakze:

— O Masedonia bo moparakze Korītio ezeaktsa bo mynakozore. Myziksizozze niwatihi Korītio ezeaktsa bozo my. Nawa petok babaha sibo mynakozore iwatahi mysihyrinymyryze sakurētsa. Sudeja bo my zeka piktsumuēhīnaha — iwa mytsaty ikykara. ¹⁷ Anasoho ty ba ziky. Ana humo hi tsipiksapybyikinaha. Ahaokze ka — O Pauro hawa sa mykara batu ihyrinymyry. Batu ispirikpo batu imysapy — tsimaha. Iwa kasoho humo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ¹⁸ Iwa batu ba my. Deus ba zikmypsipihikbata, Deus ta wasape zuba mykara. Uta kino niwatihi batu mybarapetu kasopyk. Wasape mykara iwata wasani mykara. Deus ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta. Ikiahatsa batu tyso:

— O Pauro hawa motsaso zeka wasani ja mykara — Iwa batu tyso. ¹⁹ Utakta Deus wasania ty Sesus Kiristu soho ahabo iktsasoko. Timoteo, Siras ahatsa katuk Sesus Kiristu Deus tse babata ziknatsasoikiknaha. Hawaha isoho ty tsiktsasonaha wasani ana harere humo hi wasape my. ²⁰ Deus mype:

— Hawa tisapyrēna my pahasapywyky — my. Sesus Kiristu humo hi imysapyrēna ty mybo nyny my. Katsaktsa:

— Hawa haty Deus mybo nitsasoko atsatu wasani mykara. Iharere mybo tsizubarēna. Kiristu humo zuba iharere bo yhỹ mynakara. Iharere baba zuba. Iwa kytsa sizubarētsa bo tsimytsasonaha. Iwatsahi kytsa hi: “O Deus tsamysapyrēta” — mykaranaha. ²¹ Deus hi mymytsumuēhīekik. Katsaktsa ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Kiristu tryktsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi nymywatawy. ²² Mynaro mynamy humo tsipiwatahanaha iwatsahi kytsa mynamy humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwatahi Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk Deus tihi: — Asaktsa kahyrytsa — mykara. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk zeka iwaze usa isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my.

²³ Deus okze ahabo motsasoko. Iokpyrykytatu batu. Ikiahatsa bo mynakozore zeka pahabetsakak. Pahabetsakak zeka ahasukatsihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatahi batu ahabo zuk. ²⁴ Ikiahatsa botu Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Katsaktsa batu ahapehatsitsa, tsipahatsumuēhī tsihikiknaha. Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka ihumo ahaspirikporētsa ana humo hi tsipahatsumuēhīkīnaha, iwatsahi ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha.

2

¹ Iwaze kapetu kasopyk:

— Tapara Korītio ezektsa kaharere humo batu siaku iwatahi batu mysibet-sakzo — iky iwatahi batu ahabo zuk. ² Kaharere humo ahasukatsihikrētsa zeka batu aty tohi pikykuwyky. Ikiahatsa pahasuka tsihikikwyky ikiahatsa zuba tsipikykuwykynaha. ³ Iwatahi batu ahabo zikumu papeu humo iwatahaka, kawataha papeu humo ky zahabetsakak:

— Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha tsmoewynahaktsa! — iky. Ahabo pomoze katy sukatsihikbyri zeka ba zikumu. Tsikykuwykynahaktsa kytsa! Kakurēta zeka ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahakurētsa tsmoziknaha hỹ. ⁴ Ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta iwatahi papeu humo ahabo iwatahaka. Ahapokzi ikpuziuku. Ahapokzi paikpa mytsaty mykara. Ana-papeu humo iwatahakaze ahasukatsihik byihuja ahaspirikpowy bete pahahyrinymyryky. Ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta tu iwahi papeu humo iwatahaka.

Deus mymysapyhyripyrywyky.

⁵ Atakta ahatuk imysapybyita ziknakara ihumo batu kaku. Wastuhu ikiahatsa tuk ihumo ahasukatsihikrētsa. Niwazubaktsa! Isoho botu ahabo iwataha hawa ipe my zeka mymybetsakak iwa botu iwataha. ⁶ Kytsa sizubarētsa ahatuk zibetsakaknaha iwatahi batu zimyizo. Niwazubaktsa.

⁷ Abaka imysapybara ty ziknakara naha ty tsiokzohiknaha. Tsitsumuēhīnahaktsa! Atahi tisukatsihikrēta zeka tsiakuwykynahaktsa kytsa! Tisukatsihikrēta tu Deus imysapybara tu ziozkohik. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsokzonahaktsa anaharere humo tsimyspirikpo zeka ana ty tsitsumuēhīnahaktsa. Iwa zeka iaku byita mozik. ⁸ Ibo tsipisapywykynahaze iwa ikiahatsa ihumo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta. ⁹ Ahabo iwatahaze — Kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha ja. Batu kanyhy — iky. Iwaze iwatahaka. Abaka kahyrinymyrēta. Iwatatuze batu ahabo kozoreze kaharere ty papeu humo iwatahaka ana humo hi tykaranaha.

¹⁰ Atakta imysapybyita ziknakara ihumo batu kaku. Ikiahatsa imysapybyita tu mykara tsipiozkohiknaha zeka uta kino niwatihi, imysapybara ty nikara piokzohik. Kiristu okzeka imysapybara ty piokzohik. Abaka katsa batu mysukatsihik. Wasani my. ¹¹ Satanas mymysapybyiriki iwa botu mytsaty mykara, katsaktsa mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha ana humo kino mymymywyky. Iwa myzihik zeka myhyrinymyrētsa iwatsahi batu yhỹ tsimaha.

Pauro Toroade eze paikpa mytsaty nikara.

¹² Toroade bo ikzumuze Deus wasania ty Sesus Kiristu soho Toroade ezektsa bo iktsasoko. Hawa maku ziskezozekba buruhuwa babatu zipoba anawaha mypehatsa Kiristu zikpeha, Deus wasania ty Toroade ezektsa bo motsaso. Anaeze Deus harere piwaby tsihikiknaha iwaze Deus wasania ty kytsa bo iktsaso. ¹³ Iwa zeka paikpa mytsaty ikykara. Titu katsy wata batu tyhobyk Toroade eze. Iwaze Toroade ekze ikparak. Masedonia bo ikukuru anaeze Titu paikpa ikziberiki.

Kiristu izikwyrēnikita.

¹⁴ Kytsa niwatsorokonahaze aty ipaikanikita ustsas kytsa nisioktyhyryknahatsa. Isukyrytsitsa sitsipa humo nisioktyhyryknaha. Ihudikhudikwy bo izumunahaze isukyrytsitsa iapik nisioktyhyryknaha. Sizubarētsa isukyrytsitsa bo iktsa nikaranaha. Anawahi Deus zikwy humo mypunihikrētsa tsmoziknaha, ihumo zuba katsaktsa ipaikanikita watsa tsmoziknaha. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa mybo iktsa mykaranahaze katsaktsa Kiristu tuktsa

tihi hỹ ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsa nanabyitaba tsimykurunaha. Deus wasania ty tsimytsasokonaha. Wasaniha ty tsimytsasokonahaze jokmorēnikia waha my. Kytsa jokmorēnikia okmore waha iwa Deus mymypeha wasania ty jokmorēnikia waha my nanabyitaba jokmorē. Iwatsahi Deus pe:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — tsimaha.

¹⁵ Tubabatu Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa jokmorēnikia ty zikoroko iwaze zatata tisapyrēna jobo Deus bo nido. Ana zatata waha tsizubarēna ty nu nikaranaha. Iwata katsaktsa Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha ana bo hi kytsa sizubarētsa iktsa mykaranaha. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha sihumo Deus mysiokzohik mybo iktsa maha. Ustsaktsa sinini ykarawy bo mykaranaha asa kino niwatihi mybo iktsa mykaranaha. Iwa sizubarētsa mybo iktsa mykaranaha.

¹⁶ Simysapybyitsa sinini ykarawy bo sisapy, katsaktsa Kiristu tuktsa sihumo zatata nihyrikosokdata hōrō wata.

Utsa simysapybyikitsa tu nikaranaha iwaze Deus mysiokzohik asa humo kino niwatihi katsa Kiristu tuktsa zatata jokmorēnikia wa iwaze mysiakuwyky. Batu aty tohi Kiristu harere kytsa bo msihyrinymyryziuku. Atakta Deus zikwy zuba ituk motsasoziuku. ¹⁷ Ata zikwy hi mytuk mynapykyk iwatsahi Deus harere tsimytsasoziukunaha. Deus mype niy:

— Wasaniha ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo tytsasokonahaktsa! Kahyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk iwa kaharere tsimytsasoziunaha — niy. Katsaktsa kytsa humo batu mospihikbata. Utsa kytsa okyrysaro humo zuba Deus wasania ty motsasokonaha, katsaktsa batu. Kiristu sopyk humo ma tsimykaranaha iwaze iokzeka tsimytsasokonaha mypubaraty tsimytsasoz-iukunaha.

3

Aibaky Deus harere.

¹ Asaktsa pahamyikinaha katsaktsa mahani siwatsabyitsa. Asahi:

— Hana bo sa papeu, haneze sa iwatahaha ikiahatsa wasani ahasopyk — maha. Katsaktsa mysapyrētsa ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Papeu mysoho batu tsimyzihikiknaha. Ikiahatsa usts kytsa bo ty moso tsiipiwatahakanaha batu tsimyzihikik. ² Ikiahatsa mypapeu waha tsimaha. Kytsa iwatahaha pinymyrykynahaze iwaze anaharere humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Kytsa sizubarētsa ahabo iktsa mykaranahaze asahi:

— O Korītio ezektsa wasani zikzurukunaha. Pauro wasani nisihyrinymyryky mahani tymyi tsimysapyrēta — maha. Iwa maha ahamysapybara tsmoewynaha ana bo hi iktsa mykaranaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta.

³ Ikiahatsa papeu waha tsimaha. Kiristu papeu humo ziwatahaka nahawa. Utakta karata papeu wata zikpeha zuba. Atahi iharapuktsaytsikwaka ty iwatahabara. Harahare ukpe humo iwatahabara. Deus hyrikoso ata humo hi zuba katsaktsa Kiristu sopykyryktsa tsimyzurukunaha, atahi ispitu mykara. Ata humo hi zuba tsimyarape pokzitsikinaha. Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty ahabo nitsasoko, ata humo hi zuba Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi ahamysapyrētsa tsmoziknaha ana ty hi kytsa sizubarētsa bo karata waha ty.

⁴ Deus okze myspirikporētsa. Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranahaze kino ihumo zuba myspirikporētsa tsmoziknaha, iwatsahi wasaniha tsimytsasoz-iukunaha. ⁵ Deus myty tsumuēhĩ byizeka wasaniha kytsa bo ba ziktsaso. Deus zikwy humo zuba wasania ty tsimytsasokonaha. ⁶ Ata hi tazikwy ty mybo nyny niy. Nanabyitaba izikwy humo Deus harere wasania ty

tsimytsasoziukunaha. Mybarawy ezeaktsa bo sizubarētsa ityryktsa mozihikik iwatahi mynamytsumuēhīkī. Deus wasaniha iharere ezytyk my. Anaharere ty mybo nitsasoko. Anaharere humo wasani tsimykarana. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka iharere humo mywahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyknaha. Deus hyrikoso anaharere humo mymyhyrinymyryky. Deus harere, Moises bo nitsasoko ipehawy iwaze kytsa zuba Deus tuk tawahi ba ziknapykyknaha. Kytsa tahaharere humo wasani nizihikiknaha. Batu ba. Taha bo zuba mybarapetu mykarana. Tahaharere humo mohyrikosokdanahaze batu tawahi Deus tuk ziknapykyknaha. Deus wasania ty zuba mykara. Ihyrikoso mytuk ana harere mymyhyrinymyryky ana humo hi zuba mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁷ Moises Deus harere ibyky mymyhyrinymyry hawa batu mysapy tsimaha. Anaharere haraharetsa siokpeziurētsa humo ziwatahaka. Deus imysapyrēnikita tu anaharere Moises bo nitsasokoze hawa tisapyrēna natakaha. Iwatahi Isareu tsekokatsa Moises ok bo batu iktsa zikaha. Tsioksapyrēta niyze iwatsahi kytsa ibo batu iktsa zikaha. Bykyze iok karipu karipuk ityh̄wy hana bo ja niy. Katsaktsa iharere bo batu h̄y tsimykaranaha zeka tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk mywahi ba ziknapykyknaha. Iharere mymyhyrinymyryky katsaktsa batu mysapy tsimaha. ⁸ Abaka Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk anahi wasanikia. Ihyrikoso mytuk mynapykyk atahi isapyrēnikia. ⁹ Deus harere Moises bo nitsasoze anaharere tisapyrēna. Anaharere humo hi Deus mype niy:

— O hawaha ty tsikykarana batu imysapy my — nikara. Myhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk tahawahi ba ziknapykyknaha. Deus okzeka batu mysapy anaharere humo hi tisapyrēna. Abaka Deus harere ezytyk, wasania ty aba zubaha anaharere bo yh̄y tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. ¹⁰ Tapara Deus harere Moises bo nitsasokoze tisapyrēna bo iktsa niy. Abaka Deus harere ezytyk wasania ty anaharere hi aba zuba tisapyrēnikia ty. Hawa anaharere mymyhyrinymyrykynahaze Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze anaharere ezytyk isapyrēnikia ty my. ¹¹ Iharere taparaka tisapyrēna. Deus tihi:

— Anaharere humo yh̄spyk tsimykaranaha anahi mozihikik. Bykyze kaharere ezytyk motsasoko anatyhi ahawahi yh̄y tsimykaranahaktsa kytsa! — niy. Deus wasania ty zuba isapyhababa motsasoko.

¹² Iwaze katsaktsa mywahi Deus tuk tsinapykyryknaha ana hi taperyky. Deus mymysapywyikik ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi batu mysikpyby, batu ba Deus wasania ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo tsimyzihikiknaha. ¹³ Katsaktsa batu Moises watsa. Atahi panu ty taty harasuk ziknakara. Isareu ezeaktsa iok karipu karipuk humo ky ityh̄wytsa hana bo ja iwatsahi ibo batu iktsa niaha.

¹⁴ Isareu ezeaktsa Moises sopykwy tsikaeni zuba zinymyrykynaha. Deus harere humo tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymy. Maku wata atakta panu ty taty harasuk niy. Abaka atsatu. Deus harere sihumo tsihokdahrēna iwatuze iharere taparaka zinymyryikiknaha anaharere humo batu sihyrinymyry. Kiristu zuba mysitsumuēhī iwaze asahi iharere bo hȳy mykarana zeka anaharere mypubara ty pinymyrybanaha. ¹⁵ Abaka Moises sopykwy pinymyrynahaze tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyrētsa asahi maku watsa panu ty taty harasuk harasuk sisopyk. ¹⁶ Aty zeka:

— Sesus mypehakatsa harere bo hȳy tsimykara kyze Deus harere ty tsinymyrybaba. Deus papeu humo: “Deus panu ty Moises harek humo ky zihaktahik” — niy. Isareu ezeaktsa niwatihi Deus harere bo yh̄y maha zeka Deus sipanu waha pihaktahik iwa iharere ty pinymyrybabanaha. Katsaktsa

mysapybyitsa tu tsikykarana ha Deus mymyokzohik. Kyze amy ty panu waha ty hasasuk ty Deus pihaktahik iwaze ihumo myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Ana waha mypehakatsa Deus hyrikoso kino niwatihi atsatu maha. Ata humo hi meky watu tsimoziknaha iwatsahi Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Iharere humo ahapybybyihu ja! Deus okzeka ihumo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha Deus wasaniha humo meky watu tsimoziknaha.

¹⁸ Katsaktsa botu Sesus mypehakatsa harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Katsaktsa batu kytsa watsa asaktsa panu ty taharek nasihareksukuknaha. Batu ba. Mypehakatsa hyrikoso humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus wata tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa moknywy watsa tsimaha. Kytsa mybo iktsa mahaze Sesus mypehakatsa hyrikoso mytuk pinykynaha moknywy wata. Iwatsahi mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha pibytuhukutu Sesus wata mysapytohitsa tsimoziknaha.

4

Deus isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my.

¹ Deus mymypsapywyky iwaze tarabaja humo nimypeha. Tubabatu mype niy:

— Nanabyitaba wasania ty myzubarētsa bo paikpa tynatsasokonahaktsa — niy. Iwatsahi mykurētsa. Mytarabajawy humo ba mykubyri zikzumu.

² Hawa batu mysapy kytsa papatu tsipireknaha. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha wasani tsimykaranaha iwatsahi batu mysikpyby. Deus okzeka wasani tsimykaranaha ana humo hi kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Hawa batu imysapy tserekbaiknaha. Katsa ba ziksispihikbatanaha, Deus harere humo batu mysimi. Wasaniha ty zuba tsimykaranaha. Deus harere mypubara ty zuba tsimytsasoziukunaha iwaze kytsa mysoho motsasonaha:

— O asaktsa wasani motsasokonaha siharere wasape — mykaranaha.

³ Katsa Deus wasaniha humo tsiktsasoikiknaha. Anaharere kytsa bo tsihokdaharēna zeka asaktsa sinini ykarawy bo maha, sihumo hi myharere tsihokdaharēna. ⁴ Asaktsa Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa sibo mybarapetu mykara. Atakta mybarawy ezektsa Deus wata isopyk mozihihik. Ihumo hi imysapybyikia bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Asahi sihyrizikubyitsa watsa. Unata pyrik mykaranahatsa watsa. Deus wasania ty okoro eze kywa. Hawa mozurukunaha sihyrinymyrētsa batu pyik pyik zikaha. Kiristu imysapyrēnikita myhyrinymyrētsa. Deus wasania ty ana ty hi nymyhyrinymyryky. Kiristu Deus wata, wasaniha humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Asaktsa sinini ykarawy bo maha ana humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Deus wasaniha humo batu sihyrinymyry. Sesus harere bo h̃byri nikaranaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo. ⁵ Katsaktsa mypetu ba zikaha:

— O myharere bo hỹ tsimahaktsa! — iwa ba zikaha. Katsa hi:

— O Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tsimahaktsa kytsa! Ipe: “Iki-ahi aba zubata” tsimahaktsa! Iwa pykyhytutaha iharere humo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. Katsa ja. Kiristu mymypsapywyikik iwatsahi ihumo tsipahatsumuēh̃naha. Ipokzi ahatsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha. Iwa h̃y.

⁶ Isuknihyize iwororo babyize Deus tihi:

— Okoro tu zik — niy. Atsoko okoro yzik niy. Atahi okoroze tu waha isapyrēnikia ty mybo piwatawy. Mymyhyrinymyry. — Kamysapyrēnikita. Kapunihikrēta — anatyhi mymyhyrinymyryky. Kiristu iwata, imysapyrēnikita Deus wata, iwaze isoho humo tsinymyrykynaha. Kiristu humo tsinymyrykynaha iwatsahi Deus humo niwatihi tsinymyrykynaha.

⁷ Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty tsiktsasoikiknaha. Deus pokzitsihity. Katsa mypunihikbyitsa tu Deus zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk, iwatsahi izikwy humo zuba wasania ty tsimynatsasoikiknaha. Katsaktsa morosuk watsa. Morosuk batu isapy batu ihudi iwatahi myboboro iwata tu amy ty ipokzitsiaty morosuk eze pok pok tsimaha. Deus iwatu nimysukni iwatahi kytsa myharere ty piwabykynahaze:

— O asaktsa batu sipunihik iwa motsasokonahaze Deus zikwy humo zuba hỹ — mykaranaha.

⁸ Kytsa mymyknikinahaze Sesus mymytsumuēhĩ. Paikpa mytsaty tsimykarahanaze Sesus humo tsimyspirikpokonaha.

⁹ Mysukyrytsitsa sizubarētsa. Myharereziuwytša kino niwatihi sizubarētsa. Mysukyrytsitsa mymysukyryiknaha iwatsatu Deus ba zikmyrek.

¹⁰ Pibytuhukutu mysukyrytsitsa mymyba tsihikiknaha iwaze katsaktsa:

— Sesus sukyrytsitsa zibezenaha anawahi mymybanaha — tsimaha. Sesus izikwy hi mytuk mynapykyk ana kino kytsa sizubarētsa mymytsatykynaha.

¹¹ Kytsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha asaktsa mymyba tsihikiknahaze Deus mype:

— Ahasukyrytsitsa pahamyitsapyriwykynaha zeka kahyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk ihumo ahapunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa hi:

— O asaktsa Deus zikwy humo zuba sipunihikrētsa, ihyrikoso situk mynapykyryk — mykaranaha.

¹² Sesus Kiristu harere tsimytsasokonahaze asaktsa Sesus harere bo yhỹ ahabyitsa tu mymyba tsihikiknaha. Ikiahatsa myharere bo yhỹ tsimykarahanaha hỹ iwaze tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus tuk ahawahi tsinapykyknaha. Katsa sinini tsimykarahanaha iwatsahi ikiahatsa Deus tuk ahawahi tsinapykyryknaha.

¹³ Tubabatu Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha:

— Deus harere humo hyỹ ikykara iwatahi iharere soho iktasoko — niy. Katsa niwatihi Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykarahanaha iwatsahi iharere kytsa bo tsimytsasokonaha. ¹⁴ Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze Deus hi zihyryzikpowy. Katsa niwatihi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus mynamyhyryzikpowy Kiristu wata. Katsaktsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyknaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ituk ahawahi tsimynapykyknaha. Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk anaeze mywahi tsimynapykyknaha hỹ. Ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa tuze Deus wasania ty tsimytsasoikiknaha.

¹⁵ Katsaktsa Deus harere ahabo tsiktsasokonahaze sinini tsikykarahanaha. Ana bo hi iktas tsikykarahanaha. Iwatsahi Deus pahasapywyky iwatsahi sizubarētsa ahatuk Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Mybo tsipisapywyky iwatsahi katsaktsa ahumo ka mykurētsa — tsimykarahanaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita sihyrinymyrētsa hỹ.

Sesus humo sispirikporētsa.

¹⁶ Iwatsahi batu mysukatsihik. Mynury humo batu mypaik tsimytsaikbanaha katsaktsa mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. Deus hyrikoso mytukze iwaze Sesus harere humo zuba tsimyspirikpokonaha. Myzibytuhukutu izikwy humo meky watu tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Asaktsa Sesus harere bo yh̃y ahabyitsa mymyknikinaha. Pahamyit-sapyriwykynaha aibani simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha nepyknaha. Ana humo hi sininispyk tynakaranaha. Bykyzehu Deus mybo pisapywyky. Katsaktsa iwa tsimoziknaha mysapyrētsa h̃y. Niwazubaktsa! Ana kino tawahi tsimynapykyknaha h̃y. ¹⁸ Iwatsahi hawa ha ty iktsaziu tsimykarana ana soho bo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Aibani mynapyk mopyk naha bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Zikozonahabara bo hi mytsaty tsimykarana. Hawa Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana soho humo hi mytsaty tsimykarana. Amy bo iktsa tsimykarana bykyze hana bo ja. Amy bo batu iktsa tsimaha atsatu tawahi mynapykyk. Iwa h̃y.

5

¹ Mynury myparik waha. Kaparik eze mopykyrykspek bykyze mopykbaik iwahatu aba zuba atatu tsimaha, bykyze tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze mynury mobibiba. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze mynury wytyk eze tu motare. Deus hi ustsā nury ezytyk mysisukni mytsyhyryze pikymy. Bijoikpe eze mynury ezytyk mozokni anaka mywahoro waha tahawahi mynapykyknaha.

² Abaka mynury ezytyk humo botu myhyrizikbarētsa. Iwatsahi mynury bijoikpe eze tu taperyky. Ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. ³ Anaeze bijoikpe eze tu mysuk wa tsimynapykyknaha. Mynury ezytyk mysuk wata maha. ⁴ Katsaktsa mybarawy ezektsa sinini tsimykarana. Mytsapyrētsa tsimaha. Kytsa taha-parik eze tu watsa, katsaktsa mynury eze tu tsimaha. Myhyrikosokdabyize mynury ezytyk zuba tsimyzihikiknaha h̃y. Deus mynury ezytyk ty mybo nyny myze mywahi ituk tsimynapykyknaha, ba zikyrikosokdazonaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

⁵ Deus hi mekywaha botu mymysapy naha humo hi nimysukni, ihyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk ana kino mozihihikik. Iwaze Deus usa nury ezytyk myhumo mokymy mytuk mynapykyryk ana hi tsipinymyrykynaha.

⁶ Iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa. Mybarawy eze tuze mynury tuk mypehatsa metutu tsimaha. Aibani zuba mywahi ituk tsinapykyryknaha ana humo hi mykurētsa.

⁷ Iharere bo hỹy tsimykarana iwatsahi ana hi taperyky. Ana humo hi batu iktsa tsimaha iharere bo hỹy tsimykarana zuba. Sesus sopyk ty tsimyzurukunaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. ⁸ Iwatsahi mykurētsa. Hawa ituk mywahi tsinapykyknaha mytsaty tsimykarana h̃y hi mykurētsa. Iwatsahi mynury tahaerek tsihihikik. ⁹ Amy ty aba zubaha Sesus myhumo tsakurēta mozik. Katsaktsa mynury suk eze tu myhumo tsakurēta tsimyzihikiknaha. Katsaktsa ituk mywahi tsinapykyknahaze myhumo tsakurēta mozik, iwa tsimyzihikiknaha.

¹⁰ Myzubarētsa Kiristu okeryk tsinamykahanaha. Hawa tsikykarana humo motsaso. Kiristu simysapyrētsa pe my: — Ikiahatsa mybarawy eze tuze tsikzisapykynaha h̃y. Iwaze isapyrēnikia ty ahahuak ty ahabo nyny — my. Kyze simysapybyitsa pe:

— Ikiahatsa mybarawy eze tuze ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana. Iwa imysapybyiha ty ahabo ahahuak ty nyny my pahasininiwyky — my. Iwa h̃y.

Hawa Deus harereziuwytša tsimoziknaha.

¹¹ Kyze mypehatsa Sesus Kiristu tsazuba nakarata humo myhyrinymyrētsa, ihumo ma tsimykarana zuba, ipokzi batu mysukatsihik. Atahi myhuak ty mybo nyny my mytsaty tsimykarana. Iwahatu itsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykarana. Deus wasania ty Sesus soho tsimytsasokonaha iwaze kytsa iharere bo hỹy mykarana. Tsimytsasokonahaze wasape

mysopyk, wasaniha zuba kytsa mysihyrinymyrykynaha, Deus ana humo kino zinymyry. Ikiahatsa myhumo tsinymyrybabanaha. ¹² Ikiahatsa mysoho humo batu mymybetesazo. Ahape batu tysozo. — Katsa tsipahasapywykynaha iwatsahi mybo hyĩ tsimykarannahaktsa! — my. Iwa batu tyso. Ikiahatsa myhumo ahakurētsa ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Wastuhu kytsa ahabo zumunaha asaktsa mymysapybyrikinahatsitsa. Siokzeka simysapyrētsa watsa maha amy ty ape bo zuba iktsa sisopyk. Asaktsa mektsatu maha batu sisopyksapy. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha wasani my, ana soho humo hi tsinymybetesanaha.

¹³ Tozeka ja katsaktsa ahaokze ka mytyrykmyitsa watsa. Katsaktsa Sesus pokzi tarabajaziu tsikykarannaha ana humo hi ahaokze ka mytyrykmyitsa mytsaty tsimykarannaha. Zimynahabyitsa tu zeka tsipahatsumuēhīnaha ana humo hi tsimyzurukunaha ana kino tsipinymyrykynaha iwaze ahatsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykarannaha. ¹⁴ Kiristu myhumo tsimpokzitsiarēta. Anaty kino kytsa sizubarētsa tysitsumuēhīnaha. Mytsatyziu tsimaha zeka maku estuba zuba mybarawy Ezektsa sapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Iwatsahi mybarawy Ezektsa Sesus tuk tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. ¹⁵ Mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi hawa ha tsimyzihikiknaha batu hĩ tsimykarannahaze. Niwazuba mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi ana hi mozihihikik ana bo hi hyĩ tsimykarannaha. Atahi mysapyzeky inahyrizikpo iwatahi ana hi mozihihikik ana bo hi hyĩ tsimykarannaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

¹⁶ Abaka mybarawy Ezektsa watsa batu mytsaty tsimykarannaha. Mypetu mysopyk:

— O atakta tsimysapyrēta wata — tsimaha.

— O ustakta imysapybyita wata my — iwa mytsaty byitaha! Tapara Kiristu soho nawa mytsaty tsikykarannaha abaka batu. Tsiziakbatanaha zuba zeka Kiristu mymyhyrinymyryky. Sesus Kiristu humo myspirikporētsa tuze kytsa ezytyk watsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Kiristu tuk tsinapykyknahaze meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus mymysuknizo tawa iwatsahi ihumo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Hawa tapara tsikzurukunaha batu imysapy abaka mahani. Iwaha hi nepykbaik katsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. ¹⁸ Iwatsahi meky watu tsikyziknaha. Deus humo zuba katsa meky watu tsimoziknaha, Deus hi nimysuknizo Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda naha humo katsaktsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. Tubabatu katsaktsa Deus humo batu mykparawy taparaka ihumo tsikmykyrikinaha. Abaka mahani. Ata humo hi abaka ahaharereziuwu tsimoziknaha iwaze Deus mype niy:

— Usta kytsa boktsa! — tsimaha. — Kytsa bo tsimytsasonaha kahumo hi kaharereziuwu moziknaha, ahaokani byihuja tsimaha — Deus niy.

¹⁹ Kytsa sizubarētsa simysapybyitsa ty nikaranaha ana soho Deus bo ka batu mytsaty nikara. Kytsa simysapybyitsa ty nikaranaha Kiristu sisapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha sihuak ziaксе. Iwatsahi ispe tsimaha:

— Sesus harere humo hyĩ tsimykarannaha zeka Deus harereziuwu tsi-moziknaha. Kiristu ahasapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarannaha ihumo zahaokzo — tsimaha. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa, iwatsahi iharere kytsa bo tsimytsasonaha.

²⁰ Iwatsahi Deus ykzohotsa tsimaha. Deus harere zuba ahabo tsimyt-sasokonaha. Katsa hi:

— Deus harereziuwu tsi-moziknaha ana hi mozihihikik. Deus myzo ahasopyktsa — tsimaha. Deus hi mybarawy eze tu zeka atsatu ahabo motsasoko, katsaktsa iakzohotsa tsimaha.

²¹ Kiristu batu imyi ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Katsa mysapybara ty ana hi Kiristu ziaaksehyryk niy. Nihyrikosokdaze mysapybara huak ty ziaakse niy. Iwaze mysapybyitsa ty tsikykaranaha Deus mymyokzohik abaka hana bo ja. Iwatsahi katsaktsa Kiristu tuk tsimyzurukunaha zeka isopyk watu tsimykaranaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. Iwa hỹ.

6

¹ Kyze katsaktsa Deus tuk tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha iwaze mypehawy hi: — Tapara Deus zahasapywyky, isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny niy ana humo kino ahaspiriktsokdaha byihuja! Deus harere bo hỹ tahaktsa iwatsahi isapyrēnikia ty arek arek byitaha ja! — tsikaha. ² Deus harere tsiwabytok-tonaha! Deus hi:

— Zahasapywy tsihikikze amy kabo tsikzapykykynaha botu iwaby.

Ikiahatsa kabo ahasapybyitsa tsikykaranaha katse humo pahaokzohik.

Iwa zahatsumuēhĩ tsihikik — niy.
Abaka Deus pahasapywy tsihikik, abaka pahatsumuēhĩ tsihikik.

³ Wasani tsimyzurukunaha iwatsahi kytsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mozhikik-naha. Hawa batu imysapy tsimykaranaha zeka kytsa tihi:

— O Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa batu wasani mykaranaha iwatsahi katsaktsa Sesus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha — mykaranaha. Nawa kytsa mysoho ba ziktsasonaha, batu zikaha, wasani tsimykaranaha.

⁴ Katsa hi Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa tsimaha, ana kino ustsas bo tawatawyky-naha. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ ahabyitsa tu mymyknikinaha. Katsaktsa sihumo mykubyrisorokrētsa. Mymysukyryikiknaha, mykubyritywy kino niwatihi iwatsa tu mykubyrisorokrētsa. ⁵ Asahi nimykikinaha nimyhuruk-naha. Katsa tsiknazuzuknahaze nimysapybyrikinaha. Nimyhudizukunaha. Deus humo tsizubarēna ty tarabaja ba zikpyk, myrapa tsiykyknaha, mytutsa tsiykyknaha iwa tsikzurukunaha.

⁶ Iwaze ustsas kytsa mysoho zinymyrykynaha. Katsaktsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Wasani tsimyzurukunaha ana humo hi katsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsa zinymyrykynaha. Mysapyrētsa. Deus harere humo myhyrinymyrētsa iwatsahi iharere tsimytsasoziukunaha. Mykubyrisorokrētsa. Mysopykziurētsa. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi kytsa tsiksisapywykynaha. Tsiksipehapokzitsikinaha. ⁷ Deus harere zuba tsimytsasoziukunaha, Deus zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk. Wasani tsimyzurukunahatsa hi ana humo mybototsa watsa tsimaha. Mybototsa ty papyk papyk tsimaha mymybetesawy naha ziktsa watsa namybetesakanaha. Kytsa Sesus bo hỹ ahabyitsa tu myhumo natahakyrikinaha. Mysapyrētsa tu Deus hyrikoso humo iwaze batu myharerewabymybara batu zikaha. ⁸ Wastuhu kytsa mysoho humo siharereziurētsa. Utsaktsa batu, mysoho humo batu siharereziu mymysapybyrikinaha. Mektsatu kytsa tihi:

— O Pauro tuktsa simysapyrētsa — maha. Ustsas:

— O Pauro tuktsa batu mykparawy — maha. Iwa my. Katsaktsa wasani tsimykaranahaze batu isty myi, amy ty wasanikia ty zuba tsimytsasokonaha. Iwaze kytsa mysoho — asaktsa sispihikbatakatsa — maha. ⁹ Kytsa nyhyby-itsa watsa sisopyk. Utsaktsa mynyhytsa tihi hỹ maha. Wastuhu kytsa:

— Pauro tuktsa botu niakbabanaha — maha. Katsaktsa myspitu tsimaha. Kytsa mymyzuhunahaze ba zikmybanaha.

¹⁰ Kytsa ziknamykubyikinaha iwatsatu Deus humo mykurētsa tsimynapykyknaha. Kytsa tihi — asaktsa sinamybyitsa — maha. Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty tsimytsasokonahaze isapyrēnikia ty kytsa bo nyny tsimykaranaha, ikiahatsa niwatihiktsa ana harere humo hi sinamyrētsa watsa moziknaha. Kytsa okzeka mynamybyitsa watsa iwatsatu Deus okze mynamyrētsa watsa imysapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny niy.

¹¹ — O Korītio ezeaktsa myharereziuwytitsa ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrētsa. Myharere ahabo batu iokdaha myharere mypubara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana kino ahabo tsimytsasokonaha ikiahatsa mykparawytitsa. ¹² Tsipahasapywyknaha ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. Ikiahatsa ja. Myhumo hỹbyri tsimykaranaha. ¹³ Ahabo tsimytsasokonahaze myhyrytsa pe maha wa tsinakaranaha. Ikiahatsa mybo aha humo kyty tsiwatawynaha. Myhumo ahakrybyihu ja — tsimaha.

Pauro Korītio ezeaktsa bo nisisukpe.

¹⁴ Ikiahatsa kytsa Sesus harere bo hỹ ahabyitsa tu ka pão pão byitaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranahatsa ba situk mynapykyknaha. Aty zeka okoroze pitabaka taske humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Aty zeka unata eze pitabaka pyrik pyrik mykara iwatsahi ituktsa batu zikaha. Asaktsa ahatuktsabyitsa. Iwatatu ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ zikahabyitsa tu ba situk tsinapykyryknaha. Batu ahamykyriziu.

¹⁵ Kiristu Satanas ahatsa batu harape tuk zikaha. Iwatsa Sesus tuktsa Satanas tuktsa meky watu maha. Hawa Sesus tuktsa mytsaty mykaranaha hawa Satanas tuktsa mytsaty mykaranaha meky watu mykaranaha. Batu atsatu mytsaty zikaha. Iwatsahi batu simykyriziu. Iwa hỹ. ¹⁶ Deus wahoro zubata deusbyitsa wahoro mekywaha tu maha. Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranahaze Deus wahoro wata tsimaha. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk iwaze Deus hi:

— Utakta situk mynapykyryk. Kape: “O Deus ikia zuba myzo” maha.

Ikiahatsa hi katyryktsa ispe my — niy.

¹⁷ Iwatsahi mypehatsa tihi niy:

— Sispirikpobyitsa ty ka arekiktahaktsa!

Hawa mysopyksapy byizeka tahaerekiknahaktsa!

Imysapybara tsiperekiknaha zeka kabo pahaoktyhyryk hỹ.

¹⁸ Utahi ahazo mozik.

Ikiahatsa kahyrytsa tsimoziknaha.

Kahyrytsa kahyryza ahape my — niy.

Iwa Deus nikara atahi izikwyrēnikita my ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha.

7

¹ — O myharereziuwytitsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Deus mymysapywyky isapyrēnikia mybo pinyny tsihikik my ana tyhi Deus mybo motsasoko. Iwatsahi hawa ha ty mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha ty ka tymoewytahaktsa! Isopyksapybara humo mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka Deus hi mysapyrētsa mymysukni. Iwaze hawa ha ty Deus batu iakparawy ipokzi batu tsimykaranaha. Iwaze isoho zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha — my.

Pauro tsakurēta mopykyryk.

² O kytsa myhumo ahamypokzitsihuktsa! Katsaktsa tsipahapokzitsikinaha hỹ. Katsaktsa batu aty tohi tymyi. Katsaktsa batu aty tohi humo myharerewabytsihik. Katsaktsa ahatukze batu mybarapetu aha. Mynamy humo zuba batu mybarapetu tsikykaranaha, aha humo wasani mysopyk.

³ Ana tyhi batu tyso iwaha ty ahamysapybyi humo. — O ikiahatsa kaokzeka batu ahamysapy — my. Ana ty hi batu mysopyk. Botu ahabo iktsaso hawa ahahumo mypokzitsirētsa, mywahi ahahumo mypokzitsirētsa tsimaha. Abaka ahahumo mypokzitsirētsa, tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze kino iwa hỹ ahahumo mypokzitsirētsa. ⁴ Utakta ahahumo kakurēta myspi-hikbatabyitsa tu tsimaha. Utsa kytsa bo pahaharereziuwiky. Kytsa mymysininiwykynahaze ahasoho bo mytsaty tsimykarana, iwaze tsimyzi-akuwynaha. Ahahumo hi kakurēta.

⁵ Masedonia bo tsikzumunahaze batu myty byry. Kytsa sizubarētsa nahape myijakanaha ana soho meky watu tsihokdaharēna. Mypybyrētsa tsikykarana. ⁶ Deus siakubyitsa mysiakuwyky mozihikik iwa mybo niy. Titu zumuze Deus ihumo mymykuwyky. ⁷ Zumuze atahi:

— O Korītio ezektsa kahumo simypokzitsiukrētsa hỹ. “O Pauro humo katsa myhyrizikbarētsa mybo mynakozore tawata” nikaranaha. Atakta imysapybara ty nikara, isoho humo batu siaku, ihumo sisukatsihikrētsa mykarana “O Pauro pehawy wasani” nikaranaha — niy. Iwa Titu mybo ni-pamykysoko. Hawa Korītio ezektsa pikbetesa tsihikiknaha iwatahi kakurēta babata mopykyryk. Iwa Deus nymykuwyky.

⁸ Iwaze kapapeu humo zahabetsakak ahaku byitsa tu tsikyapykynahatsa tu iwaze ahasukatsihikrētsa tsikaha. Ana kino ziwatahaka wasani niy. Kapapeu humo batu ahaku wasani niy. Tapara kapetu ikykara:

— Anapapeu iwatahaka Korītio ezektsa iksibetsakak wasani ja — iwa kapetu kasopyk. ⁹ Kawatahaha humo ahasukatsihikrētsa ana humo hi wasani my. Kawatahaha tsinymyrynahaze ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana tsimoewy tsihikiknaha ana humo hi kakurēta. Deus hi zahaokzohik ahamys-apybyitsa tsikykarana humo batu ahaku tsikyziknaha abaka ahamysapy-byitsa tsimykarana. Tsimoewybaiknaha. Iwatahi kawatahaha ty ahabo ikzinynyre wasani, abaka kaharere humo batu ahamyi iwatahi ahasapy-wyky.

¹⁰ Jokboha ahakubyitsa tu tsikykarana iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsikykarana tamoewybaik, iwaze Deus zikwy humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ahasapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahakurētsa. Asaktsa Deus humo batu siakparawy asahi pisuka tsihiknaha zeka simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ba ziksimoewynaha. Myhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk ba tahawahi ziknapykyrykna asaktsa sinini ykarawy bo maha. ¹¹ Ahasukatsihikrētsa tsikykarana. Ahakubyrize Deus isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny niy. Ana bohi mytsaty tahaktsa kytsa! Iwatsahi kytsa wasani tsimoziknaha. Mybo batu ahaharere ty harapubetehe tsikykarana. Kawatahaha humo nepykba tsinymyrykynahaze tsikpybynaha! Atakta ahatuk imysapybyita tu nikara ihumo tsikahakyrikinaha iwaze ikiahatsa ipe: nabo pāoty tsikaha. Iwaze ahatuk zuba tsikpamykysokonaha:

— Hawa ja tsikykarana wasani ja. Tybyi zuba tsimaha ja. Pauro mytuk tsimyzihikiknaha iwa mymytsumuēhĩ — tsimykarana. Hawa tsikykarana wasani. Kytsa sizubarētsa ahasoho humo sispirikporētsa maha nikaranaha.

¹² Iwatahi tubabatu ahabo iwatahaka. Atakta ahatuk imysapybyita tu nikara awatu mahakta iwa ahabo ity wataha. Atakta sinini niyze zikyrinymyryky ana humo hi ahabo batu ity wataha. Deus okzeka kaharere bo hỹ tsimykarana, kytsa bo mypubara ty mykarana ana hi iwatahaka hawa myhumo ahamypokzitsirētsa, ana humo hi ahabo iwatahaka ana hi tsinymyrynaha. ¹³ Iwatsahi katsa mykurētsa hỹ.

Abaka myhyrinymyrētsa. Ikiahatsa myhumo tsimypokzitsirētsa ana hi tsinymyrykynaha. Titu mybo zumuze atahi:

— O Korītio ezektsa zikpokzitsikinaha — niy. Wasaniha humo mykurētsa.

¹⁴ Tubabatu Titu ahabo asiba niparakze uta ipe iky:

— O Korītio ezektsa simysapyrētsa ahumo wasani maha papokzitsikinaha hỹ — iky. Kaharere wasani my. Ihumo tsimypokzitsikinaha ahasoho pe batu mybarapetu ikykara. Iwa ha ty wasani tsikykaranaha. ¹⁵ Titu hi:

— O Korītio ezektsa kaharere bo hyỹ nikaranaha. Ziksumuēhĩkĩnaha kahumo simyharerewabyrētsa — niy. Iwatahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. ¹⁶ — O kytsa ahahumo kakurēta hỹ, hawa tsimytsasokonaha atsatu tsimykaranaha iwaze ahahumo kakurēta hỹ — my.

8

Sesus tuktsa simykubiyhurētsa niyziknaha.

¹ O katukytsa Masedonia ezektsa asaktsa izumubanahaze Deus harere piwabynaha Deus nisisapywyky iwatsahi simykubiyhurētsa niyziknaha, ana soho hi tsinymryrynahaktsa. ² Sinini nikaranaha. Sinamybyitsa nikaranaha. Iwatsatu usts sinamybyitsa bo nynytohi nikaranaha. Sibo nyny nikaranahaze sakurētsa. ³ Ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Usts kytsa bo zibiakaknaha. Uta batu isty peha nyny mykaranaha asa tu nyny nikaranaha. ⁴ Asahi:

— O mynamy ty myokyrysaro ty iwa ahabo nyny tsimykaranaha. Sudeja ezektsa Sesus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha asa bo hi nyny tsimykaranaha. Myokyrysaro ty mytsyhyryze wabehyryk tsimaha — nikaranaha. Iwa tsizubarēna nitsasokonaha. ⁵ Katsaktsa mypetu mysopyk:

— O asaktsa tsikaeni zuba nyny mykaranaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsikykaranaha. Tsizubarēna nyny nikaranaha. Taparaka tawaha ty Deus bo nyny niaha iharere bo zuba hyỹ nizihikiknaha, iwaze myharere bo kino niwatihi hyỹ nikaranaha. ⁶ Ana ty kino katsaktsa Titu pe:

— O Korītio bo tynakozorekta — tsikaha. Titu zahatsumuēhĩ. Ahape niy:

— Ahaokyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tahaktsa! Iwa tsipisapywykynaha — niy. — Iwaze Korītio ezektsa bo tsimy. Tysiakuwykyktsa — iky. Hyỹ niy.

⁷ Ikiahatsa ahanamyrētsa watsa tsinakaranaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa hỹ. Deus wasania ty tsimytsasoziukunaha. Tsahyrinymyrētsa babatsa tsimaha. Usts tsimysitsumuēhĩkĩnaha hỹ. Myhumo ahamypokzitsirētsa tsimaha. Iwaze uta ahape my: — Sinamybyitsa bo ahanamy ty nyny tahaktsa! Usts kytsa sinamybyitsa bo nyny maha, ikiahatsa hi ahanamy tsizubarēna ty nyny tahaktsa kytsa sinamybyitsa bo! — my.

⁸ Ahabo motsasoko kahumo batu ahaty ykzo. Batu kaharere humo ahanamy ty nyny tsimaha. Masedonia ezektsa tsizubarēna ty nyny niaha. — Ikiahatsa tihi! — iwa tsimykaranaha zeka myhumo ahamypokzitsirētsa babatsa tsipiwatawykynaha. ⁹ Ikiahatsa botu mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu soho bo mytsatyziu tahaktsa! Myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta hi atakta Deus tuk bijoikpe eze tuze tsinamyrēta hỹ. Iwatatuze mybarawy bo izumuze inamybyita niyzik mypokzihi ninamybyiri. Iwaze hi katsa ihumo mykurētsa tsimoziknaha, sinamyrētsa watsa.

¹⁰ Kapehawy ty ahabo my. Jatukta omoro eze ikiahatsa tihi:

— O sinamybyitsa tsyhyryze myokyrysaro tsiperykynahaktsa! — ahatuk tsikpamykysokonaha. Taparaka ikiahatsa tsikzihikiknaha iwaze atsatu tsikykaranaha Sudeja ezektsa tsiksitsumuēhĩnaha. ¹¹ Iwatsahi tybyizubatahaktsa! Sinamybyitsa tysitsumuēhĩzonahaktsa kytsa! Batu mytsaty tsimaha:

— O myokyrysaro ty tsizubarēna mozik zeka iwaze sinamybyitsa tsyhyryze taperyky — iwa ba mytsaty tsimaha. Abaka ahaokyrysaro ty tsimaha ana kino sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha.

¹² Ahakurētsaktsa! Katsaktsa myokyrysaro ty nyny tsimyzihikiknaha zeka ana kino Deus okze wasani my. Myokyrysaro tsikaeni zuba tsimaha zeka iwaze ustsā bo tsipinynynaha zeka ana kino Deus okzeka wasani my. Iwatahi aty nyny myzeka Deus hyŷ my. Mybaze byizeka Deus batu mype ziky:

— Ustsā bo tsipinyny tsihikiknaha zeka ana kino kaokze wasani — my.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ahanamybyitsa tsimoziknaha zeka batu mozihihikik. Abaka ikiahatsa ahanamy tsizubarēna tsikaha asaktsa batu sinamy. Iwatsahi ahanamy sibo tsibiaknaha zeka wasani. Bykzehu tozeka ja ikiahatsa ahanamybyitsa tsimoziknaha iwaze ahabo pibiakaknaha. Iwaze batu aty tohi inamybyita. Batu aty tohi inamyrēta. Ikiahatsa aharape watu tsimoziknaha ahatuk tsipibiakaknaha. ¹⁵ Deus harere papeu humo iwataha:

— Aty disahawy tsizubarēna zeka ba are ziky.

Aty zeka disahawy jokboha zuba atakta batu irapa — niy. Iwa Deus watahaha nitsaso kytsa soho asahi pibiakaknaha.

Titu iwaze ituktsa ahatsa hawa mykaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze Titu kawata my. Atahi niwatihi pahatsumuēhī tsihikik iwaze utakta Deus pe:

— O myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Ikia humo Titu Korītio ezektsa mysitsumuēhī tsihikik iwatahi kakurēta — mykara. ¹⁷ Titu kaharere bo piwabyziuku hawa ha ty ibo nizapykyky ana hi hyŷ niy. Atahi:

— Utakta Korītio ezektsa bo mynakozore tsihikik — niy. ¹⁸ Ituk hi usta mytuky tapehaka nanabyitaba. Deus wasania ty natsasokoro myzubaha bo. Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa isoho tihi:

— O ata hi tsiwaby tsihikiknaha — maha. ¹⁹ Sesus tuktsa mytukta tu ziwatawynaha, Serusarēhe bo tsikukurunahaze mytukta ziwatawynaha. Ahaokyrysaro ty wabehyryk tsimaha ana kino sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha:

— Katsa ahaumo mypokzitsirētsa — sihyrinymyrētsa. Asaktsa Deus pe niaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — maha. Ahanamy ty sibo tsipibiakaknaha humo tynamypehapokzitsikinaha iwatsahi Deus bo inapamykysokonaha.

²⁰ Okyrysaro tsizubarēna Serusarēhe ezektsa bo wabehyryk tsimaha. Hana wa sinamybyitsa bo okyrysaro ty nyny nyny tsimaha ana hi wasani tsimykaranaha, iwa zeka hawa okyrysaro ty kytsa bo nyny tsimaha pykyhytu tsimaha. ²¹ Hawa Deus okzeka wasaniha bo zuba mytsaty tsimyzihikiknaha. Deus okze ka wasani tsimykaranaha ikiahatsa okze kino niwatihi wasani tsimyzihikiknaha.

²² Iwatsahi usta Sesus tukta katsy piakzohik. Tapara hawa tsihokdharēna nikaraze kytsa nisitsumuēhīkī ana ty hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Ahaumo tispirikporēta iwaze tihi:

— O Korītio ezektsa okyrysaro ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny maha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta — mykara. Ahabo mynakozore tsihikik. Iwa hŷ. Kytsa harakykbyitsa ahabo mysiakzoko.

²³ Titu katukta pahatsumuēhīkī. Ustsā Sesus tuktsa petoktsa ituk mokerunaha. Sesus harere bo hyŷ sisopyktsa asahi siwatawyhytsa niaha. Kiristu bo mosakibazikiknaha. ²⁴ Kyze ahabo mozumunahaze tysipokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa Korītio ezektsa soho humo maha:

— O asaktsa kytsa humo mysipokzitsikinaha hỹ — mykaranaha. Iwaze myharere ahasoho wasani my sihyrinymyrētsa.

9

Korītio ezektsa siokyrysaro ty Sesus tuktsa Sudeja ezektsa bo nyny niaha.

¹ Iwaze asaktsa Sudeja ezektsa Deus tuktsa tsimysitsumuēhĩ tsihikiknaha kahyrinymyrēta iwatahi batu ahabo papeu humo piwataha. ² Utakta botu Masedonia ezektsa pe:

— Sesus tuktsa Keresia ezektsa sinamybyitsa bo mysitsumuēhĩ tsihikiknaha jatukta niytyktseheze nisitsumuēhĩ tsihikiknaha — iky. Ana hi ziwaby-nahaze asahi:

— Katsaktsa niwatihi sinamybyitsa bo tahatsumuēhĩ tsihikiknaha — ni-aha. ³ Aba uta mytukytsa ahabo mysiakzoko. Ispe iky:

— O Korītio ezektsa botu tahaokyrysaro izikykykyknaha. Ana hi mybo nyny mahaze iwaze katsaktsa siokyrysaro tabykyk sinamybyitsa bo nyny tsimaha — iky. Anawahi iksasoikik. Ahaokyrysaro ty koro ahabyizeka kaharere ba wasani my, iwatahi katukytsa ahabo mysiakzoko, iwaze hawa ahabo botu iksaso atsatu tsimykaranaha.

⁴ Masedonia ezektsa katuk maha zeka ahaokyrysaro ty koro habyzeka ahahumo mysikpybyrētsa. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahaokyrysarobyi humo ahasikpybyrētsa. Kaharere ahasoho humo siokzeka batu wasani ana humo hi kasikpybyrēta. ⁵ Iwatahi katukytsa kaharaze mysiakzo. Pahatsumuēhĩnaha. Hawa ahaokyrysaro ty koro tsimaha zeka pahatsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Hawa botu tsiktsasonaha anaharere bo yhỹ tsimaha ana kino pahatsumuēhĩnaha. Bykyze mozumuze mokymyba iwaze usts kyt sa tihi:

— O Korītio ezektsa tahaokyrysaro ty nyny niaha. Ba usts harere humo nyny niaha. Asaktsa tahaokyrysaro ty pinyny tsihikiknaha hỹ — mykaranaha.

⁶ Aty jokboha zuba mysiparik zeka jokboha zuba mysizozik. Aty mysiparik tohi zeka sizubarēna mysizozik. Iwa hawa nyny tsimykaranaha wata atsatu my. Ana bo hi mytsatziutahaktsa kytsa! ⁷ Aty tapetu isopyk zeka:

— Kaokyrysaro ty usts kytsa bo ba nyny ziky — my. Iwa zeka nyny byity. Usta ape my zeka: — Aokyrysaro ty kytsa bo nynyty — my. Iwa zeka nyny byity. Ikiahatsa ahaokyrysaro ty usts bo tsipinyny tsihikiknaha zeka iwaze ahaokyrysaro ty nyny ty. Ahakurētsa nyny tsimaha. Iwa nyny tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka wasani tsimykaranaha. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta hỹ. ⁸ Deus hi isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny mykara. Deus tanamy ty tsizubarēna ahabo nyny my. Iwaze ikiahatsa hi usts kytsa bo ahanamy ty nyny tsimaha. Ahanamyrētsa ikiahatsahi:

— O mynamy ty tabiak tsihikiknaha — tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus humo ba ziknamybyi tsimaha. ⁹ Iwa Deus papeu humo ziwataha:

— Aty tsimysapyrēta tu zeka tanamy ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny mynakara.

Iwaze kytsa isoho “atakta tsimykubiyihurēta” mynakaranaha iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

¹⁰ Deus hi riktsa ty mybo nyny my. Riktsa jokboha tsimysipariknahaze puētsik zuba tsimysizoziknaha. Tsimysipariknahaze sizubarētsa tsimysizoziknaha iwa Deus mydisahawy ty mybo nyny mynakara. Nawa Deus isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny mykara. Anawahi ahanamy ty tsizubarēna usts kytsa bo nyny tsimaha. Deus humo tsizubarēna kytsa bo nyny tsimaha!

Iwaze ahaŋyryzikiporētsa tsimoziknaha. ¹¹ Deus ahaŋumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwaze ustsā kytsa bo ahanamy ty nyny tsimaha. Iwaze sinamybyitsa Sudeja eze tihi:

— O myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēnikita, Korītio ezeŋtsa sinamy ty mytsyhyryze Pauro tuktsa bo nyny niaha. Iwatsahi sihumo abo tsimysakibazikiknaha — maha. ¹² Sinamybyitsa mysitsumuēhīnahaze sakurētsa moziknaha. Asaktsa Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha. Asahi:

— O myzo ikia zuba amysakihikynikita tsimy — mykaranaha. ¹³ Iwa tsimykaranaŋaze sinamybyitsa Deus pe:

— O myzo ikia zuba wasani tsimy kara. Korītio ezeŋtsa ahumo ka batu sisorek. Asahi Kiristu harere bo hŷ mynakaranaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa mysipywykynaha mybo kino niwatihi nyny mykaranaha iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimozikzonaha — mykaranaha. ¹⁴ Asa hi Deus bo ahatsyhyryze napamykysokonaha, ahaŋumo simypokzitsirētsa. Asahi:

— O Deus myzo tsimysapywykik. Korītio ezeŋtsa batu sisorek mymypokzitsikinaha. Ikia sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatsahi nymytsumuēhīkīnaha — maha.

¹⁵ Niwazuba! Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta hŷ. Deus tse babata mybarawy bo zipēha. Atahi ipokzitsianikia waha iwatsahi mykurētsa hŷ. Katsa hi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita — tsimykaranaŋa. Iwa tahaktsa kytsa!

10

Pauro Sesus Kiristu humo iakzohota kytsa mysipehaze pibetesaka.

¹ Uta Pauro kapehawy ahabo motsasokoro. Deus harere ty pahahyrinymyry, Kiristu wata kakubyrisorokrēta. Atakta kytsa nisihrinymyry uta iwata pahahyrinymyry batu kasakpare my. Ikiahatsa kasoho humo:

— O Pauro nokponi zeka mymybetsakak, ata hi mytuk tu zeka ba zikmybetsak ana pokso tsipybyrēta — tsikaha. ² Iwatahi ahabo pomo zeka ba zahabetsak. Tsipimyikinaha zeka pahabetsak. Asaktsa kasoho tihi:

— O Pauro mybarawy ezeŋtsa harere bo zuba yhŷ nikara, iharere ka Deus harerebara — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Pykyhytuty asa bo pomo zeka mysibetsak. ³ Mybarawy eze tu tsimyzurukunahaze mybarawy ezeŋtsa watsa batu kasopyk hawa meky watu mytsaty mykara.

⁴ Tsinaharapesukyrykynahaze katsaktsa mybetesawytsa mybarawy ezeŋtsa byitsa. Deus hi katsaktsa mybetesawy, mybarawy betesawytsaktsa jokbohatsa tu Deus betesawy ka, aba zuba ba zihokyknaha. Ana hi Satanas zikwy atsoko pihokdawy. Kytsa nahapepehakanahatsa metutu nipa-parabaiknaha siharere atsoko pihokdawy. Deus zikwy humo mytuku mynapykyryk, iwaze siharere atsoko pihokdawy. ⁵ Asaktsa nahapepehakanahatsa aba zubatsa nizihikiknaha — mypehawy zuba Deus soho wasani my — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa kytsa mysimiwykynaha, kytsa Deus harere bo hŷ byi mykaranaha. Katsaktsa Deus zikwy mytuk zeka siharere mohokda. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus harere bo hŷ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikiporētsa moziknaha. ⁶ Aty pimiwyzo zeka sinini my. Ikiahatsa Deus harere humo hŷ tsimykaranaŋa ahatuk zeka estuba iharere bo hŷ habyi zeka atahi sinini my.

⁷ O kytsa wabyziutaha! Ikiahatsa mynury bo zuba iktsa ahasopyk. Aty ahape my zeka:

— Uta zuba Kiristu harere bo hyĩ mykara Pauro tuktsa ja batu kanyhĩ — my. Isoho bo mytsatyziutaha! Katsaktsa Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana iwata tsimaha. ⁸ Iwa tubabatu Deus zikpeha. Pahahyrinymyry naha humo zikpeha. Ana hi botu iktsasoko batu kasikpyby. Deus zikwatawy tahi pahatsumuēhikī. Iwaze kapehawy humo ahapuni-hikrētsa tsimoziknaha, Sesus harere humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha iwatahi zikwatawy. Ba zahabetsak. Ba zahasukatsihik ana humo hi batu katy peha. ⁹ Ikiahatsa bo piwatahakaze papeu pokso ahapybyrētsa batu mozihihik. ¹⁰ Aty zeka:

— O Pauro mybo zikziwatahakaze ziubaraty papeu humo ziknamybet-sakak. Mytuk zeka mekta tu isopyk niy. Atahi:

“O Pauro ipunihikbyita tu iharere ba ziwabynaha. Motsasoikik hawa mybo motsaso wasani ja”. Batu amy tohi mykara tsimaha — niy. ¹¹ Atakta ana kino nitsasoko kaharere bo wabyziuty! — Ahabo tsimynakozorenahaze myharere papeu waha my. Hawa botu tsiwatahanaha atsatu motsasoko — my. Iwa hĩ.

¹² Wastuhu kytsa ahatuk:

— O katsaktsa mysapyrēnikitsa — mykaranaha. Katsaktsa siwatsa batu tyso. Ba sihyrinymyry. Simytsatyhybyritsa tu hawa wasani zuba mykaranaha mytsaty aha byitsa mykaranaha. Deus okzeka batu wasani zikaha. ¹³ Tsimytsasokonaha humo pykyhytu — katsa zuba myhyrinymyryētsa — batu tyso. — Deus hi botu ahabo nimypeha iwatsahi tsipahahyrinymyrykynaha iharere bo hyĩ tsimykarana ana humo zuba tsimytsasokonaha — nawa mysopyk. Batu mybarapetu tsimykarana.

¹⁴ Katsaktsa tapara ahabo tsikzumunaha. Deus wasaniha ahabo tsikt-sasokonaha. Deus hi:

— O Korītio ezektsa bo taha — niy. Deus nimypehanahatsahi ahabo tsikzumunaha. ¹⁵ Bykyze usts kytsa ahabo izumunaha. Iwatsahi batu tyso:

— O katsa zuba Korītio ezektsa bo Sesus soho humo tsiksihyrinymyrykynaha — iwa ba zikaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana ana zuba tsimyzihihiknaha. Abahi tsipinymyrytohinaha iwatuze Deus harere humo zuba hyĩ tsimykarana, mypehatsa harere bo zuba yhĩ tsimaha. Ana bo mymypeha anabo hi zuba tsimykurunaha. ¹⁶ Deus wasania ty ahabo tsimytsasobanahaze nokponi tsimykurunaha. Sasabyitsa bo tsimytsasokonaha nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy eze tsinakaranaha. Iwatsahi kytsa batu tyso:

— Pauro tuktsa tuk Deus wasaniha kytsa bo motsasokonaha. Kytsa Deus harere botu ziwabynaha, sibo hi motsasokonaha — iwa batu tyso. Anaharere humo hi batu zikaha.

¹⁷ Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha:

— Katsaktsa mysapyrētsa tsimaha zeka. Katsa kytsa pe: “O Deus myzo atahi zuba tsimysapyrēnikita iwata tahaktsa kytsa!” — tsimaha. ¹⁸ Katsaktsa mypeu mysopyk zeka:

— O myokzeka wasani tsimaha — iwa tsimykarana zeka batu aty tohi yhĩ mykaranaha. Deus zuba mype zeka:

— O ikiahatsa wasani tsimykarana — my. Iwaze zuba wasani tsimaha iharere hi tisapyrēna atahi mymybetesaka niy hĩ.

11

Pauro iwaze siakzohobyitsa simyspihikbatanikitsa tuk mykara.

¹ Kyze motsasokoro ityrykmyita wata. Kaharere pykyhytu tsiwabyziunahaktsa! Kahumo ahakubyrisoroku ja. ² Deus ahahumo pahapokzitsiki

nahawa tihi. Uta kino niwatihi pahapokzitsiki iwata my. Abaka ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta. Atatsa ityrykduwyhybyitatsa tuze iharerewabyhy zuba iakparawy ustsā mykyryburuktsa batu iakparawy. Atatsa watatsa ikiahatsa Kiristu zuba ahakparawy, ikiahatsa tihi:

— O Kiristu zuba mykparawy. Ustsaktsa harerewabyhytsa batu mywabyhy — tsimaha. Iwa mozihihik. ³ Ahasoho humo kasukatsihikrēta kytsa ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere tsiwabyziunaha zeka batu imysapy mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi Kiristu harere humo batu hỹ zikaha siharere humo tsimyiwykynaha. Satanas Ewa zispihikbataka naha wa asaktsa ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere bo yhỹ tsimykaranaha zeka kasukatsihikrēta. ⁴ Aty ahabo mozumuze iharere ezytyk motsasoze ikiahatsa hi:

— O ahawaha batu mynyhy — tsimaha. Tapara Sesus babata soho ahabo tsiktsasotsasokonaha. Asaktsa batu. Sesus babata soho ahabo batu tysoho. Tapara Deus hyrikoso soho ahabo tsiktsasotsasokonaha. Asaktsa batu, Deus hyrikoso babata ahabo batu tysoho. Tapara Deus wasania ty zuba ahabo tsiktsasotsasokonaha. Asaktsa siharere bo zuba yhỹ tsimykaranaha, siharere humo ahakurētsa. Hawa ha ty mektsatu motsasonaha. Deus wasania ty batu tyso. Asa hi ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha.

⁵ Asahi ahabo mybarapetu mykaranahaze sihumo ahaharerewabymybarētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus zikwatawy atahi tazikwy ty kabo nyny niy pahamyiwybyiki iwatsahi kahumo ahamyharerewabyrētsa! ⁶ Utakta kaharerehokzaharēta tu hawa ha ty iktsasoko wasani my. Utakta kahyrinymyrēta hỹ iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa kaharere humo yhỹ mykaranaha. Tsizubarēna ahabo ty iktsasoko ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa.

⁷ Ikiahatsa bo ikzumuze Deus wasania ty iktsasoko iwaze ahaokyrysaro ty kabo batu nyny tsikaha. Ahatukze kanamy tsikaeni tsibik zuba iky, iwa humo hi zikzuruku iwatahi Deus isapyrēnikia ty iharere ahabo iktsasoko. Deus wasaniha humo ihuakbara ty ikykara. Hawa wasani ikykara. Ikiahatsa kaharere humo Deus tyryktsa tsikyziknaha. ⁸ Deus wasania ty ahabo iktsasokoze ustsā Sesus tuktsa siokyrysaro ty kabo nyny nikaranaha. Sesus tuktsa ustsā hudikhudikwy ezektsa siokyrysaro ty kabo nyny nikaranaha. Ahatsyhyryze siokyrysaro iakse iwa Deus wasania ty ahabo iktsasoze iwaze ihuakbara ty iktsaso.

⁹ Utakta ahatuk zikzuruspykze batu aty tohi okyrysaro humo zikykybyikize batu ahatykda. Sesus tuktsa Masedonia ezektsa kabo izumunahaze tahanamy ty kabo nyny niaha. Ikzihihik naha ty kabo nyny niaha. Ahabo batu ihuak ty ahabo tysapykyk iky ahabo kabokta batu aha. ¹⁰ Deus wasania ty Keresia ezektsa bo motsasoko. Iharere baba wasani motsasoko, Kiristu harere kakparawy iwaze batu mybarapetu kasopyk. Kahyriziktsokzawy kytsa Deus wasaniha motsasoko batu pyk kasopyk, ana humo hi ihuakbara ty ikykara. Batu kytsa siokyrysaro ty kabo nyny zikaha. Niwazuba!

¹¹ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Pauro myhumo imypokzitsiubyita tu myokyrysaro ty batu ziaксе — tsimykaranaha. Niwazuba! Deus hi tsihyrinymyrēta, utakta ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta ana humo kino tsihyrinymyrēta hỹ.

¹² Asaktsa simsyapybyitsa hi:

— O katsaktsa Pauro tuktsa watsa tsimaha — mykaranaha. Batu ba. Utakta Deus harere wasania ty ihuakbara ty motsasoko. Asaktsa batu mekywatsa tu nikaranaha. Asahi ahaokyrysaro ziaксеkenaha iwatsahi batu mywa zikaha. ¹³ Asaktsa kytsa Kiristu humo sipe ahabyitsa maha. — Katsaktsa Kiristu ykzohotsa — mykaranahaze mybarapetu mykaranaha:

— O Deus wasaniha tsimytsasokonaha ana kino myhyriziktsokzawy — mykaranaha. Iwa mybarapetu mykaranaha. ¹⁴Utakta kapetu kasopyk:

— Satanas myzihawatahakanahatsa watsa niyziknaha mysispihikbatakanaha. Hawa skaraba Korītio ezeiksa siharere bo yhy mykaranaha — batu mykara. Nawa batu mytsaty mykara. Satanas hi karipu karipuwu wata niyzik iwaze kytsa bo mybarapetu mykara. Atahi bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhītsa wata mozik. Hawaha ta sa. Kytsa bo mybarapetu mykara ana humo hi mykara. ¹⁵Iwatsahi sitsumuēhītsa kino niwatihi nisispihikbatakanahatsa:

— Katsakta mymysapyrētsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa kytsa mysispihikbatakanaha. Anasoho humo hi batu mypyby. Deus zuba mokozoko hawa isapybara ty sibo nyny my.

Pauro iakzohota Kiristu humo izuhuta nikara.

¹⁶O kytsa ikiahatsa ba kape:

— Pauro ityrykmyita ana bo ka — mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ikiahatsa ahaokze ka ityrykmyita mytsaty tsimykarana zeka kasoho bo zuba tsipiwabynaha. Sispikhikbatakanahatsa watsa — kamysapyrēta — mykara.

¹⁷Hawa ahabo motsasokoro kaharere ty zuba motsasoko. Deus mozi-hikik naha humo ahabo batu motsaso hawa mozihihikik naha humo zuba ahabo motsasoko, ityrykmyita tawata motsasoko. ¹⁸Utsa kytsa botu ahape mykaranaha:

— O katsakta mysapyrētsa — niaha. Ana hi nitsasokonahaze sihumo ahamyharerewabyrētsa ana hi nizihikiknaha. Siwatsa uta kino niwatihi — Kamysapyrēta — my. ¹⁹Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Katsakta myhyrinymyrētsa hy — tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa sityrykmyitsa harere ahakparawy. ²⁰Asakta pahakyzonahaze sihumo ahakparawy. Pahaspikhikbatakanahaze sihumo ahakparawy. Ahadisahawy piaksekenahaze ahakparawy. Sihumo ahanamybyitsa tu tsinakaranaha. Pahakikina-haze sihumo ahakparawy ahaspirikpobyitsa tu tsimykarana. ²¹Katsakta sisopyk humo mysikpybyrētsa tsimykarana.

Wastuhu kytsa:

— O mysapyrētsa hy —. Utakta iwa niwatihi — O kamysapyrēta my — ityrykmyita wata motsasoko mybarawy ezeiksa soho waha natasokonaha.

²²Asa tihi:

— Katsakta Ebereutsa — mykaranaha. Uta kino niwatihi Ebereu tihi. — Katsakta Isareu ezeiksa — mykaranaha. Uta kino niwatihi Isareu ezeikta tihi. — Katsakta Abarão tsekokatsa — maha. Uta kino niwatihi Abarão tsekoka tihi my. ²³— Katsakta Kiristu tsumuēhītsa — mykaranaha. Uta kino niwatihi, Kiristu harere bo hy mynakara ana soho motsasoko zeka katyrykmyita wata my. Kiristu humo tarabaja abazuba ikykara itsumuēhīkī hy. Ihumo sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo kytsa zikoktyhyryknaha. Asakta batu sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo batu isty okty. Kytsa zikikinaha myraratsa hwyk ty tsizerēna ty zikikinaha. Asakta batu skiok. Kytsa asiba zikbezenaha zikikinaha. Asakta batu isty ba.

²⁴Taparaktsa Sudeutsa zikihikiknaha. Mytsyhyry wa zikikinaha. Kasukpetara baze zikikinaha. Tirīta nowe zikikinaha. ²⁵Homa ezeiksa kino niwatihi zikikinaha. Harakykbyi kasukpetara baze hwi ty zikikinaha. Asakta siakyriukrēnikitsa harahare ezeiksa ty zikarawowokonaha. Zikbeze tsihikiknaha iwa nikaranaha. Harakykbyi buburu zuba buruk ikukuruze tsaraha puētsikbyita niharazuk. Estubaka buburu zuba buruk unata iknatsutsuku okoroze iwa pihik eze ikapykyryk nymyra bo batu zuk.

²⁶ Nanabyitaba ziknaukuruze kytsa asiba zikbezenaha. Buburu inapokze. Sitsyhyryboarētsa kanamy ziaaksebaiknaha. Sudeutsa taparaktsa kasukyrytsitsa zikbezekyzykynaha. Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi zikbezekyzykynaha. Sihudikhudikwy burukze kytsa zikbeze kzyzykynaha. Jerukbara bo niwatihi kytsa zikbezekyzykynaha. Buburu zuba bo asiba ikarazuk. Kytsa tihi:

— Katsaktsa aharereziuwu tsimaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Si-humo asiba ikyrikosokda. ²⁷ Tarabaja tsizubarēna ikykara. Kahyritzikt-sokzawu humo batu kaōtutsa. Kadisahawu nepykze kadisahawybyita karapa zikziykyk. Karapukrēta ikykara. Batu kasuku. Kasukbyita iwarik zikziykyk.

²⁸ Iwa sinini mynakara. Pibytuhukutu Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa soho mytsaty mytsaty mykara. Kapetu kasopyk:

— Kytsa asahi Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha wasani ja mykaranaha — my. Sihumo kamypokzitsiarēta iwatahi mytsaty mytsaty mynakara. ²⁹ Aty Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykara wasani baraty my zeka uta ituk kasukatsihikrēta. Batu myku tsimaha. Aty Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykara imysapybyita mykara zeka uta ituk kasukatsihikrēta. Batu myku tsimaha.

³⁰ Kytsa sizubarētsa kasoho humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Kazikwybyita sihyrinymyrētsa. Ana kino motsaso tsihikik. ³¹ Deus hi kaharere piwabykyze atahi tsihyrinymyrēta hŷ. Ikiahatsa bo batu mybarapetu my atahi tsihyrinymyrēta. Deus mymypehaka Sesus Kiristuzo. Katsaktsa ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba koiknybaktatu hŷ amysapyrēnikita — tsimykaranaha.

³² Iwaze Damasko eze tuze sipehatsa Aretas inarokota atakta zikbeze tsihikik. Iwatahi iperytsitsa Damasko hokbowy baze zikuparahakanaha katsipa humo zikokty tsihikiknaha. ³³ Katukytsa ziktsumuēhīnaha. Unata eze zikoktyhyryknaha tsahi tsoromapeza eze tu iziksipikiknaha ape bo niaha. Hokbowy buruk iknasik. Iknawak. Iwaze Damasko ekze ikparakik, iwa ikwakik.

12

Pauro Deus hudikhudikwy zitsotospykykze ziny.

¹ Uta ahabo motsasokoro — kamysapyrēta my — ahape mykara. Anaharere batu imysapy iwatuze motsasoko. Mypehakatsa isapyrēnikia zikwatahawu, hinibytatu zitsotospyk wa ha isapyrēnikia iny, ana soho ahabo motsasoko.

² Tubabatu katorise niytyk tseheze Deus hudikhudikwy bo zikoktyhyryk. Uta zikoktyhyryk ja. Zitsotospykyrykze zuba ja. Batu kanyhy. Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. ³ Atsoko tasapy bo zikoktyhyryk tawa ihudikhudikwy bo iksukze tisapyrēna. Utakta zikoktyhyryk ja. Zitsotospykykze ja. Batu kanyhy. Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrēta. ⁴ Anaeze iharere tisapyrēna iwaby. Anaharere ty kino batu tyso. Mybarawy ezektsa bo batu harere my. ⁵ Deus hi zikoktyhyryk iwatahi usts bo — Kamysapyrēta — my batu tyso. Uta kino kazikwybyita tu kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa ana humo hi motsasokoro. Kapuni-hikbyita tu ana hi motsasokoro. ⁶ Utakta — kamysapyrēta — my zeka wasani my. Batu katyrykmyita. Hawa ha ty wasania ty zuba ahabo motsasoko. Iwaze kaharere ty — kamysapyrēta — batu tyso. Ikiahatsa kasoho humo botu ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa zikzuruku naha humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa motsasoko ana humo kino ahahyrinymyrētsa. Kasoho tyka sosobyi my, hawa sa kasoho mytsaty tsimykaranaha wasani my batu meky watu mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

⁷ Deus tahudikhudikwy bo zikoktyhyrykze isapyrēnikia tsizubarēna ikzinyre. Tawata iwaze Deus tapetu isopyk:

— Pauro isapyrēnikia ty ziny. Ana humo hi tozeka ja “aba zubata ja” my — niy. Iwaze Deus ziksininiwyky. Iharere humo Satanas pikmyitsapyriwyky iwatahi kamyitsapyrēta mozik. ⁸ Kamyitsapyrize harakykbyihi Deus pe iky:

— O Deus myzo tsikzororowykta! — iky. Deus bo ikzapykykyk. ⁹ Iwaze Deus kape niy:

— Ba zazororowy. Kazikwy ty zuba abo nyny mykara. Akubyita tuze kazikwy ty puētsik abo nyny mykara ahumo kamypokzitsiarēta hỹ — niy. Iwatahi kamyitsapyrēta my ana humo hi kakurēta. Utsa kytsa pe:

— Utakta kapunihikrēta — my. Iwa ba ziky. — Kamyitsapyrēta tuze kakurēta. Pibytuhukutu Kiristu zikwy ty kabo nyny mynakara — my. ¹⁰ Iwa ustsā kytsa pe mykara:

— Kamyitsapyrēta tuze kakurēta hỹ. Kiristu pokzi kamyitsapyrēta iwatahi kakurēta. Iwaze kytsa kahumo myziakarakanaha, zikmyijaikiknaha, batu kanamyky, asaktsa Sesus harere bo batu yhỹ nikaranaha ziksukyrykynaha iwatahi sinini mykara iwatatu kakurēta. Kazikwybyita tu mypehakatsa zuba tazikwy ty kabo nyny mykara — niy.

Pauro Sesus tuktsa bo paikpa mytsaty nikara.

¹¹ Kaharere ityrykmyita wata. Ikiahatsa kahumo tsiharereziubyikinaha iwatahi pikbetesaka. Ahaokzeka utakta amy tohibyita wata. Asaktsa ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Deus pehabyitsa tu mykaranaha sihumo ahakparawy asahi simyspihikbatanikitsa zuba mykaranaha. Ahaokzeka Deus pehakatsababatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranhaha. Hawa mykaranaha utakta niwatihi mykara.

¹² Ahatuk ikapykyrykze hawa Deus pehaha mykara atsatu ikykara. Deus zikwy katuk ziknapykyryk ana kino ziwatawy. Amy ty kytsa batu zikaha Deus zikwy humo ikykara. Siwatawyhytsa humo ikiahatsa tsipybyaiknaha. Ahatukze kakubyrisorokrēta ikykara iwa Deus harere humo wasani zahahyrinymyryky ana kino ziwatawykyry. ¹³ Deus wasania ty ustsā Sesus tuktsa, asaktsa inazuzuknaha Deus harere bo piwabykynaha, sibo Deus pehatsa nitsasokoronahaze nisisapywykynaha ahatsa watsa bo ikykara. Asaktsa tahanamy ty sibo nyny nikaranaha. Ikiahatsa batu. Ahanamy ty kabo batu nyny aha. Iwa ikzihikik. Ana kino batu tyso — O Pauro myhumo batu iakparawy — batu tyso. Aha humo kakparawy.

¹⁴ Utakta petok baba ahabo iknakozore. Abaka asiba mokymyky ahabozo. Ikiahatsa ahaokryrsaro ty ba zikzihik. Ikiahatsa zuba Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranhaha mozihikik, ahanamy batu mozihikik. Ikiahatsa kahyrytsa watsa. Sizotsa tahahyrytsa okryrsaro humo pikorohyk. Sihyrytsa sinamy ty tahazotsa bo batu nyny zikaha, ana hi sizotsa batu simozihikik. Iwa hỹ.

¹⁵ Utakta pahatsumuēhỹ tsihikik, kanamy ty ahabo nyny my zeka ana hi mozikykywyky. Kytsa ahatsyhyryze pikbezenaha zeka yhỹ my ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta hỹ. Ikiahatsa ja. Tsikaeni zuba kahumo ahakparawy.

¹⁶ Ikiahatsa kasoho ty tsimypamykysonahaze:

— Pauro mytukze mynamy batu ziaксе iwatsatu myokyryrsaro ty ihumo nepyk iwatahi mybo mybarapetu nikara, nimyspihikbataka — tsimaha.

¹⁷ Kaharereziuwyttsa ahabo iksi pehahik batu zahaspihikbatakanaha.

¹⁸ Kaharereze Titu ahabo zumu. Mytsy itukta niwatihi ahabo zumnaha. Asaktsa ahanamy ty batu tykse. Titu kawata, katsaktsa wasani tsimykaranhaha. Katsaktsa ahahumo mysopyk tsimykaranhaha hỹ.

¹⁹ Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Pauro tuktsa asa tu tahabetesaha tsihikiknaha — tsimaha. Mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranhaha Deus okze ka tsimytsasokonaha. Ihumo zuba

tsimybetesahakanaha. Kiristu nimywatawy ana humo hi tsimybetsahawynahaze ahatsyhyryze tsimytsasokonaha. Katsaktsa ahahumo mypokz-itsirētsa, iwatsahi pahatsumuēhī tsihikiknaha. Ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. ²⁰ Ahasoho bo mytsaty ziknakara. Ahabo pomoze ja mekywa tu tsimykaranaha. Iwa ha bo mytsaty mykara. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi. Kasoho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha, meky watu sa my. Ahabo pomoze ja tsimyyharape sapybyikinaha ja. Ahazokdiharētsa ja. Awakytza humo ja tsipahaukanikinaha. Ahabo zuba ja mytsaty tsimynakaranaha. Tsikaharapehudizuikiknaha ja. Ahaharere wabymybarētsa ja. Ahaharereziubyitsa tu metutu tsimopaparakanaha ja. Batu astsa bo tu mytsaty tsimykaranaha ja. Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka pahabetsak. Pahabetsakwyna-haze ahasukatsihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Batu ahaku.

²¹ Ahasoho bo paikpa mytsaty mynakara. Ahabo mynakozoreze ahahumo kasukatsihikrēta. Kytza ahatuk zeka simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha. Ustsa okeza bo nisioktyhyryknaha. Wastuhu kytsa makutsa tu mynaharapeokorokonaha. Ustsa nisimyibakanaha. Iwa tsikykaranaha zeka ana humo hi batu ahaku. Ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha ty moewy byizeka kasikpybyrēta mozik. Deus okze ka ahahumo kasikpybyrēta.

13

Pauro Sesus tuktsa nisisukpehe.

¹ Abaka harakykbyihi ahabo mynakozore. Aba ahabo mynakozorezo. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Aty zeka usta maku soho motsasoze: “O tohi batu mysapy my” ba hỹ taha. Petoktsa zuba harakykbyihitsa ja mopamykysokonaha iwa kytsa maha zeka: “O tohikta batu mysapy my” iwaze yhỹ tsimaha — niy. Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

² Utakta botu petok baba ahabo iknakozore. Asaktsa tahamysapybara ty batu moewy iwatahi iksibetsakak. Iwa mykarazo. Ahabo mynakozorezoze asaktsa tahamysapybara ty moewy ahabyizeka mysibetsakzo, sihumo kasakaniharēta mozik. Ustsa kytsa batu tysipeha niwatihi asa humo hi kasakaniharēta. ³ Utakta Kiristu harere zuba ahabo motsasokoro. Ana hi tsinymyry tsihikiknaha. Atahi ahatukze tsipunihikrēta niy, atahi zikwy ziwatawy hỹ, ana humo kino ahahyrinymyrētsa. Utakta simysapybyitsa humo mysibetsakze ikiahatsa hi:

— O anahi Kiristu harere hỹ — tsimykaranaha. ⁴ Kiristu mybarawy eze zikzurukuze tazikwy zerekik. Iwaze kytsa zibezenahaze iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha izikwybyita zibezenaha. Deus zihyryzikpowy abaka izikwyrēnikita niyzikzo iwa ispituzo my. Katsa ituktsa tsimaha. Katsa kino niwatihi mybarawy eze ktsa batu mypunihik. Abaka Kiristu harere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranahaze Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Katsa Korītio bo tsimopomonahaze izikwy humo mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahatsyhyryze izikwy katuk mynapykyryk iwatahi tsipahatsumuēhīekiknaha. Iwa hỹ.

⁵ Ikiahatsa hi ahasoho ty mytsatziutahaktsa! Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Sesus harere bo ja hyỹ tsimykaranaha. Iharere humo ja ahaspirikporētsa. Deus hyrikoso ja mytuk mynapykyryk baba — tsimykaranaha. Iwa ahape tu ahasopyk. Ikiahatsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyỹ tsimaha zeka iwaze ituktsa tsimoziknaha ana humo kino ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iharere bo hyỹ ahabyizeka Kiristu batu ahatuk ziknapykyryk.

⁶ Katsaktsa Kiristu humo myspirikporētsa babatsa tsimaha zeka, iharere bo zuba pykyhytu hyỹ tsimykaranaha ana humo kino ahahyrinymyrētsa,

ana hi tsimyzihikiknaha. ⁷ Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Katsahi:

— O Deus myzo Korītio ezeiksa tysitsumuēhīkta! Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha anahi pimoewynaha iwa tysitsumuēhīkta! — tsimaha. Ikiahatsa wasani tsimyzurukunaha ana hi mozihihikik. Utsa kytsa tihi:

— O Pauro tuktsa Korītio ezeiksa nisyhyrinymyryziukunaha iwatsahi siharere humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha — maha. Ana harere kino ba zikzihihikik. Utsa kytsa tihi:

— O Pauro tuktsa Korītio ezeiksa nisimyikinaha — maha. Ana harere kino batu waby iky. ⁸ Deus harere ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Ana harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze usts kytsa bo tsimysitsumuēhīnaha zikaha, hawa wasani mykara ana ty kino hỹ mykaranaha tsimysitsumuēhīnaha.

⁹ Iwaze katsaktsa mypunihikbyize wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa ahapunihikrētsa zeka mykurētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze ahatsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O Deus myzo Korītio ezeiksa tysitsumuēhīkta! Azikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi tahamysapybara humo nymyzihikbyrinaha abaka simysapyrētsa babatsa moziknaha awatahaktas — tsimaha. ¹⁰ Aba ahabo piwataha, papeu ty kaharaze pohyryktykta. Iwaze ahabo pomoze ba pahabetsakzo. Ahahumo batu kasakani Deus zikwy katuk mynapykyryk iwaze pahatsumuēhī ana hi mozihihikik. Deus hyrikoso bo yh̃ tsimaha ana hi mozihihikik. Atahi batu zaha my. Uta kino niwatihi. Ba pahabetsakzo iwatahi papeu ahabo ziskyryk. Hawa taeze ahabo pomo. Iwa h̃y.

¹¹ O katukytsa kawatahaha ahabo asiba nepyk. Ahamysapyrētsa ty-nakaranahaktas kytsa! Kaharere bo wabyziutaha. Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktas! Sesus tuktsa atsawatu mysaty tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa tuk yh̃ tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta, atahi pahahyrinymyryky ihumo ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus ahatuk tawahi mynapykyryk h̃y.

¹² Tynaharape hapryrykknahaktas iwa usts pe hawa taharapepokzitsikinaha tsimymywatawynaha. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa katuk hi:

— O Korītio ezeiksa humo myhyrizikbarētsa — mykaranaha.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykyso:

— O mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu Korītio ezeiksa tysisapywyky. O Deus myzo sihumo tysipokzitsiukta! O Deus hyrikoso situk tawahi mynapykyrykta! — my. Niwazuba.

Pauro niy

Karatas ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Taparaka Deus Sudeutsa zuba nisiwatawy iwaze hi ityryktsa niyziknaha, isopykwytsa nisispirikpoko, sihyrytsa sipiakzyzykyhytsa. Iwa ityryktsa ziwatawy. Sidisahawy kino niwatihi ikaty hi ziknatahadisahakanaha sibo zuba ziknakara. Aiba Sesus Kiristu izumuze mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda iwaze asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa myziknaha zeka Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Sesus Kiristu tazo bo ziksizozze ituk zinymyrykynahatsa paikpa tisapyrēna ty niharapespirikpokonaha. Sizubarētsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa, Sudeutsabyitsa tuze iwatsahi Sudeutsa sopykwy batu aha tahyrytsa ty batu isty piakzyzyk. Pauro Karatas niparakze wastuhu Sudeutsa Sesus tuktsa pe niaha. — Ahahyrytsa piak tysizyzyktaha anahi Deus myzihikik — nikaranaha. Anahi Pauro ziwabyze sibo ziwatahaka ispe niy:

— Tsimyinaha tahahyrytsa ty batu isty piakzyzyk, Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tu zeka Deus harere bo zuba ma tsimykaranaha anahi Deus myzihikik — niy. Iwa Deus Pauro ziapewywy iwaze aparakbaha tanymyryky.

Tapara aparakbaha bo mytsaty mykara.

¹⁻² Uta Pauro. Ikiahatsa tsinakypykbanahaze Deus harere tsipiwabynaha ahabo iwatahaka. Deus zikwatawy. Kytsa humo ka batu. Deus myzo hi zikwatawy iykzoho mozik. Sesus Kiristu humo kino niwatihi zikwatawy atahi Deus zihyryzikpowy. Katukytsa kabaze modyhydyhykynahatsa, asa harere ahabo piwatahakanaha. Tynakypykknahatsa Karatas eze tsimaha. Tsinazuzukbanahaze Sesus harere tsipiwabynaha.

³ Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Sesus tuktsa Karatas ezektsa tysisapywyky. O Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa tysiakusukniwyky — my. Iwa ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko.

⁴ Kiristu mysapyzeyki nihyrikosokda, kytsa zibezekenahaze hyŷ zuba niy, iwatahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ihumo Deus nimyokzohik. Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze Deus nawa hi nizihikik. Iwaze mymytsumuēhī. Abaka hawa kytsa sisopyk batu tsimykaranaha, katsaktsa Kiristu humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. ⁵ Iwatsahi Deus bo tynapamykysokonahaktsa! — O Deus ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — tsimaha. Iwa hi tsimynakaranaha.

Deus wasania ty zuba my.

⁶ Kyze tubabatu Deus zahawatawy. Sesus Kiristu myzahasapywyky. Asiba Deus tsierek tsihikiknaha ana hi iwaby. Hawa tsimykaranaha batu isapy my, ana humo hi batu kahyrinymyry kapetu kasopyk:

— Nawa ha ty Karatas ezektsa soho piwabyky wasani ja. Batu kanyhy — my. Usta maku mekywaha humo pahahyrinymyryky anahumo hi yhŷ tsimykaranaha. Atahi:

— Kaharere wasani my — mybarapetu nikara. Ikiahatsa iharere bo yhŷ tsimykaranaha zeka kaharere bo batu hŷ tsimaha. Kaharere humo tsimyspiriktsokdabanaha ana humo hi kamytsatyharēta mykara. ⁷ Tohi harere humo batu mysopyksapy my. Deus harere ana zuba wasani my. Simyknianikitsa ustsaharere ahabo motsasokonaha iwa tihi:

— Myharere wasani — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asahi Deus wasania ty hi myzapywak tsihikiknaha hỹ. Iwaze Deus wasania ty Sesus soho zisapybyrikinaha. ⁸ Aty zeka Deus wasania ty mekywaha tu pahahyrinymyry, iharere mysapybyri iwaze iharere meky watu my. Iwaze Deus ispe:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Sinini ykarawy bo pahapehahik — iwa Deus motsasoko zeka wasani my. Uta, katukytsa, bijoikpe iknykta iwatsa Deus wasania ty mekywahatu pahahyrinymyry zeka Deus mysininiwy bo wasani mytsaty mykara. ⁹ Tubabatu tapehawu iksaso. Abaka ahabo atsatu motsasokozo. Amakata ahabo mozumu zeka meky harere pahahyrinymyryky Deus hi:

— O atakta batu imysapy my. Sinini ykarawy bo pipehahik — niy. Deus wasania ty katsa botu ahabo tsiktsasokonaha ana bo hi zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. ¹⁰ Iwaze kino Deus wasania ty motsasokoze kytsa hi — O atakta mykparawy — iwa batu mozihikik. Deus kape my zeka:

— O atakta tsimysapyrẽta — my ana hi mozihikik. Deus kasoho ty motsasoziuku zeka kakurẽta hỹ. Myzubaha kasoho motsasoziukunaha zeka anahi mozihikik iwa zeka batu Sesus tsumuẽhĩtsa babata ziky.

Hawa niyta Pauro Deus ykzoho niyzik.

¹¹ Kyze — O katukytsa Deus harere ahabo motsasoko kytsa harere ba ziktsaso. Ataharere bo ka kytsa batu mytsaty zikaha. ¹² Ataharere ty ka kytsa batu katy hyrinymyry. Sesus Kiristu hi zikyrinymyry hỹ.

¹³ Kasoho botu tsiwabynaha hỹ. Utakta Sudeu my. Iwatahi Moises harere bo zuba hỹ ziknakara. Sesus harere humo hỹ nikaranahatsa iksisukyryky. Asahi inauzuzukbanahaze Sesus harere ziwabykynaha asahi ziknasisukyrykik. Iwa Sesus harere bo ka ja ba hỹ zikaha mytsaty ahabyitatu ikykara. ¹⁴ Taparaktsa myzotsa harere bo pykyhytu hỹ ikykara. Aparakbaha mysopyk humo zuba yhỹ ziknakara. Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrẽtsa mytsaty ahabyita tu iky, iwatahi nanabyi sisopyk humo hỹ ikykara.

¹⁵ Deus hi ziksapywy. Kapurukbyizetu Deus zikwatawy. Iwaze ikypykze Deus wasania ty ustsas kytsa bo zikpeha. Kakzohota tu Deus wasania ty ustsas kytsa bo motsasoko. ¹⁶ Deus tatse kabo ziwatawy iwaze Deus tse zikspirikpoziuku. Iwatahi aparakbaha Sudeutsabyitsa bo Sesus soho iksasoko. Iwaze aparakbaha bo batu tyso: “O amy ty Sesus soho mysihyrinymyry” — my. Iwa batu tyso. ¹⁷ Damasko eze tuze batu Serusarẽhe bo zuk. Batu Sesus ykzohotsa bo kozore. Atazuba Arabija imyra zubaha bo inakozore. Aiba tohi eze zuba Damasko bo ikziksizo. ¹⁸ Nawa harakykbyi niytyk tseheze Serusarẽhe bo ikparak. Peduru bo ikumu, ituk ikapykyrykspyk mytsyhyrytsa wa ikuruze iwaze Damasko bo iksizo. ¹⁹ Serusarẽhe eze tuze, ustsas Sesus ykzohotsa ty batu isty ny. Mypehakatsa Sesus tsy bo zuba ikozo. Tsiaku inarokota.

²⁰ Nawa ha ty ahabo piwatahaka wasapehe mykara. Deus okzeka piwatahaka batu kamyspihikbata.

²¹ Kyze Sirija bo ikukuru. Iwaze Sirisia bo ikukuru. ²² Kytsa Sesus tuktsa Sudeu Ezektsa batu katyny niaha. Asaktsa batu katy nyhabyitsa maha.

²³ Iwaze zuba kasoho ziwabynaha:

— O atakta tubabatu katsa nimysukyrykik abaka Sesus harere bo hỹ isopyk ihumo tspirikporẽta niyzik. Atahi myzubaha bo motsasoko hawa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranahaze hawa iharere bo zuba yhỹ mykaranaha iwa motsasoko — mykaranaha. Iwa kasoho ziwabykynaha. ²⁴ Iwaze Sesus tuktsa Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus katsaktsa mykurētsa. Hawa tsimykara Pauro humo mykurētsa tsimoziknaha — nikaranaha.

2

Pauro ustsakzohotsa tuk my.

¹⁻² — Nawa niytyk tseheze kīšī ziharamuze Serusarēhe bo ikziksizo. Deus kape niy: “Tkiakta Serusarēhe bokta!” — niy.

Hyŷ iky. Iwaze Serusarēhe bo ikparakzo. Baranabe katuk niukuru. Katsa Titu pe tsikaha.

— Ikia tihikta! — tsikaha.

Hyŷ niy. Titu Sudeubyita. Iwaze katsa Serusarēhe bo tsikukurunaha. Tsikumunahaze myspirikpokotsa bo tsikaha. Katsa myspirikpokotsa bo zuba tsiktsasokonaha. Sudeutsabyitsa ikshyrinymyryky myspirikpokotsa bo iktsaso. Kaharere Sesus soho Sudeutsabyitsa bo iktsasoikik iwa sibo iktsasoko. Uta kapetu kasopyk:

— O kaharere Sesus soho bo yhy zikaha byizeka hawa ty iktsasoko na haka mohokda — mytsaty ikykara. Iwatahi kaharere ty sibo iktsaso. ³ Hawa niy tisapyrēna. Mytukta Titu Sudeubyita batu ipe niaha:

— O tsiptakzykikta! — maha. Iwa batu tyso. ⁴ Kytsa asahi Sesus harere bo batu hy zikaha iwatsahi sispirikpoziubyitsa tu:

— Tsiptakzykik zeka wasani my — nikaranaha. Asaktsa sisukparatsitsa. Kytsa papatu nipupunaha. Batu Sesus tuktsabyitsa maha. Katsaktsa Sesus tuk atsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana hi nizokparakanaha. Sesus sopyk ty zuba tsimykaranaha iwatsahi mykurētsa hy. Asaktsa pykyhytu Moises sopyk bo zuba hy mykaranaha katsaktsa nawa tihi ana hi nizihikiknaha. ⁵ Utakta siharere bo hybyri ziknakara. Katsahi:

— Deus harere ty Sesus soho wasani zuba tsimaha. Iharere bo zuba hy tsimykaranaha — tsikaha. Iwaze siharere batu mywabyhy.

⁶ Asaktsa sihumo kytsa sizubarētsa myspirikpokotsa watsa mykaranaha. Asa harere ezytyk ty batu tyso. Deus okezeka kytsa batu abazubatsa maha ihumo myzubaha atsatu maha. Iwa utakta niwatihi mytsaty mykara. ⁷ Deus wasania ty Sesus soho nitsasoikik ana soho hi:

— Ikia Deus wasania ty Sudeutsabyitsa bo motsasoko atsawatu Peduru Deus wasania ty Sudeutsa bo motsasoko. ⁸ Deus hi ikia zapehahik iakzohota hi Sudeutsabyitsa bo, izikwy atuk mynapykyryk. Astatu Deus Peduru zipehahik iakzohota hi Sudeutsa bo izikwy ituk mynapykyryk. Abaka ana humo kino tsipinymyrykynaha — niaha. ⁹ Iwaze Tsiaku, Peduru, Suão iwatsa sispirikpokotsitsa Sesus tuktsa tuk mype niaha:

— O mytukytsa Deus hi Sudeutsabyitsa bo pahapehahik ana hi ahyrizikt-sokzawy izikwy ty ahabo nyny my. Tisapyrēna tsimaha — niaha. Iwatsahi mymykusukniwykynaha. Mytsyhyrypetsa humo paik niaha iwaze sihareziuwyttsa niyziknaha. Kyze mype niaha:

— O ikiahatsa mytuktsa babatsa. Ikia Baranabe kino niwatihi Sudeutsabyitsa boktsa! Utakta katyryktsa bo my. Iwa wasani my. ¹⁰ Tsimykurunahaze Sudeutsabyitsa bo katyryktsa sinamybyitsa bo ahamytsatyhu ja ispirikt-sokda spiriktsoda byijataha! — niy.

— Yhy. Sinamybyitsa humo mymypokzitsirētsa — tsikaha. Botu sinamybyitsa tsiksitsumuēhiknaha.

Pauro Peduru Sesus tuktsa okze zipehaka.

¹¹ Kyze Peduru Ātiokia bo inakozoreze Sesus tuktsa okze tu zipehaka. Imysapybyita hi zibetsakak. ¹² Tapara Peduru zumuze Sudeutsabyitsa asahi

Sesus tuktsa maha situk tahadisahakanaha. Kyze Tsiaku itukytsa Ātiokia bo nisipehahik. Peduru sibo nikozoze tisikpybyrēta niyzik. Tapetu nikara:

— O asaktsa Tsiaku tuktsa asahi Sesus harere bo hỹ nikananahaze sispirikporētsa. Sudeutsabyitsa mysipiakzyzykik tsihikiknaha iwaze kahumo siharerewabymybarētsa, iwatahi Sudeutsabyitsa tuk ba zikdisahazo metutu mozikdisahaka iky — niy.

¹³ Iwaze Sudeutsa Sesus harere bo hỹ nikananaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa Peduru humo sisikpybyrētsa niyziknaha. Sispirikporētsa nikananaha iwatsa tu nawa ha ty batu simysapy nikananaha. Peduru watsa nikananaha. Hawa nikananaha Baranabe kino niwatihi siwatu nikara.

¹⁴ Iwatahi Peduru ipehaka, Sesus harere humo batu h̃ niy iwatahi ibetsakak. Sesus tuktsa inazuzukbanahaze ibetsakak. Ipe iky:

— Tsiwabytoktokta! Ikia Sudeu tsimy. Hawa skaraba Sudeutsabyitsa sopyk ty mykara atsatu asopyk tsimy. Sudeutsa wata batu tsimykara. Iwatahi myzubaha Sudeutsa watsa sisopyk mozhikik. Ana kino batu imysapy my. Asopyksapy byihuja — iky.

Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa niwatihi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha asahi zuba Deus bo mysioktyhyryk h̃.

¹⁵ Kyze katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha. Myzotsa Sudeutsa niaha. Utsa kytsa simysapybyitsa nikananaha iwa Sētios mekywatsa soho nisinaropykyknaha.

¹⁶ Iwatsa tu katsa Moises harere ibyky bo zuba yh̃ tsimykaranahaze. Deus batu mytyso:

— O asaktsa simysapyrētsa maha — iwa batu tyso. Katsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranahaze Deus mysoho tihi:

— O asaktsa simysapyrētsa maha — my.

Katsa Sesus harere bo yh̃ tsimykaranaha humo Deus okzeka mymysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Batu aty tohi Moises harere ibyky bo yh̃ my zeka tsimysapyrēta mozik. Deus tatuk hi mymyoktyhyryk iwatsahi mysapyrētsa tsimaha. Moises harere ibyky bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka batu mysapy tsimaha, ana humo kino batu Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. ¹⁷ Deus tatuk mymyoktyhyryk iwatsahi Moises harere ibyky tsimoewynaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba yh̃ tsimykaranaha. Iwaze aparakbaha mype:

— O ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa zeka Sesus Kiristu humo ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Batu ba. Sesus Kiristu humo batu tymyi.

¹⁸ Kapetu kasopyk zeka:

— O Moises harere ibyky humo yh̃ mykarazo iwaze kasapybyita mykara zeka mohokda — my. Utatu pikspihikbataka. Iwa mytsaty mykara zeka iwatahi Moises harere ibyky batu h̃ mykara. Sizubarētsa kasoho tihi:

— O atakta batu imysapy my — mykaranaha. ¹⁹ Moises harere humo inymyrytohi iwa zeka iharere bo batu h̃ mykara. Iwatahi batu kasapy mozik iharere bo yh̃ mykara. Iwatahi Moises harere ibyky zimoewy. Abaka Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ mykara isopyk mykara. Kiristu kasapyzeky ihara-patawyhyta humo nihyrikosokda. Kasapyzeky nihyrikosokdaze kasopykwy nepykba, abaka ituk mynapykyryk ihumo zuba kamysapyrēta mozik.

²⁰ Utakta Sesus zuba mozhikik mykara, atahi kasapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi kahumo izihik bara ty ka pimoewy mykara. Kiristu hyrikoso katuk mynapykyryk ihumo zuba mozuruku, iwatahi abaka kasopykwy pimoewy. Abaka Deus tse humo kaspirikporēta. Atahi namykse nikara ana humo hi utakta batu kawahi zikara. Sesus kapokzi tsimpokzitsiarēta iwatahi ituk

mynapykyryk. ²¹ Deus mymysapywyky ana humo hi Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Iwatahi kakurêta. Deus mype my zeka:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrêta Moises harere ibyky humo tsimykaranaha — Iwa batu tyso. Iwa niy zeka hawa hâta sa Kiristu nihyrikosokda. Nawa batu ba. Kiristu harere bo hyÿ ikykara ihumo zuba kaspirikporêta iwaze Deus tihi:

— Ikia tsamysapyrêta. Kiristu katse asapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana humo hi tsamysapyrêta — my.

3

Ikiahatsa Moises Deus harere ibyky naha bo ja yhÿ tsimaha. Deus wasania ty bo ja yhÿ tsimaha. Na waha sa tsimyzihikiknaha.

¹ — O Karatas ezektsa ahakedepyktsa zuba. Aty sa zahaspihikbataka. Ahape mybarapetu nikaranaha. Hawa kytsa Sesus Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikiknaha iwa zibezenaha, ana kino botu ahabo iktsaso. ² Ahabo motsaso zeka my:

“Hawa sa Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk. Ikiahatsa Moises harere ibyky bo yhÿ tsikykaranahatsa ja Deus hyrikoso ahatuk napykyryk my. Ikiahatsa tihi:

‘Batu ba.’ Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyÿ tsikykaranahaze iharere humo myspirikporêta, ana humo hi Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk” — tsimaha.

³ — O ikiahatsa ahakedepyktsa. Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsikykaranahaze Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk. Abaka Deus hyrikoso tsiperek tsihikiknaha. Iwatsahi ahape tu tsimykaranaha: “Abaka myhumo zuba tsimyzurukunaha tsimaha” — my. Batu wasani my. ⁴ Hawa ahabo nikara ana bo hi batu mytsaty tsimykaranaha Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ihumo arek arek byitaha! ⁵ Deus hi tahyrikoso ahabo zipeha iwatahi ahatuk mynapykyk. Ihyrikoso humo hawaha kytsa batu zikaha atahi ahatuk ziknakara. Iwa humo nikara. Sesus harere bo hyÿ tsikykaranahaze ahatuk nikara. Iwa hÿ. Moises harere ibyky bo yhÿ tsikykaranaha zeka Deus hyrikoso batu ahatuk mynapykyryk.

⁶ Aba Abarão soho bo mytsaty tahaktsa! Deus papeu humo isoho botu ziwataha:

— O atakta Deus humo tispirikporêta iwaze Deus tihi: “O Abarão kaharere bo hyÿ nikara kahumo tispirikporêta tsimysapyrêta niyzik. Isapybyikia ty nikara nisiokzohik ikspiritsokdatawy” — niy. Iwa Deus papeu humo botu ziwatahaka niy.

⁷ Iwatsahi asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha iwatsahi Abarão watsa maha. Sispirikporêta Abarão tsekokatsa babatsa maha sisoho humo tsimaha. ⁸ Tubabatu taparaktsa botu Deus papeu humo ziwatahaba Sudeutsabyitsa soho botu ziwatahakanaha. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporêta maha. Iwaze Deus tihi:

— O asaktsa Sudeutsabyitsa kahumo sispirikporêta iwaze ispe: “O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrêta tsimoziknaha” — my.

Iwa Deus papeu humo taparaktsa botu ziwatahakanaha. Hawa Deus wasania ty Abarão bo nitsasoko aibani zuba atsatu mykara. Iwaze nawa ha ty botu nitsasoko atsatu wasani my ana kino aparakbaha ziwatahakanaha. Deus tihi:

— O Abarão ikia kahumo tsaspirikporêta iwaze mybarawy sizubarêta ahumo mysisapywyky. Myzubaha nanabyitaba ahumo mysisapywyky — niy.

Iwa taparaktsa Deus papeu humo ziwatahakanaha. ⁹ Iwatahi Abarão Deus harere bo hyĩ nikara iwatahi ihumo tispirikporêta iwaze Deus zisapywyky. Aty Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara ihumo mospirikpo zeka ibo pisapywyky. Abarão wata nikara. Iwa myhĩ.

¹⁰ Iwaze aty zeka:

— O utakta Moises harere ibyky bo yhĩ my zeka iwaze kamysapyrêta mozik — my. Mytsaty ahabyita mykara atakta Deus isoho tihi:

— Atakta batu isapy my — my. Taparaktsa Deus papeu humo ziwatahakanahaze:

— Aty zeka Moises harere bo yhĩ mykara iwaze iharere bo estuba zuba batu hĩ my iwaze Deus ipe my: “Ikia batu amysapy” my — iwa Deus ziwatahaka. ¹¹ Taparaktsa Deus papeu humo ziwatahakanaha:

— Ata zuba Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara ihumo mospirikpoko ata soho Deus hi “O wasani tsimozik” my iwa ziwatahakanaha. Batu aty tohi Moises harere ibyky tsizubarêna humo hyĩ mykara, anatyhi batu zikaha. Ana humo kino myhyrinymyrêtsa. ¹² Aty zeka estuba Moises harere ibyky bo hyĩ my zeka batu atsa botu Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara, atakta ihumo batu ispirikpo. Aty Deus humo tispirikporêta tu meky watu niyzik. Aty Moises harere ibyky bo yhĩ mykara atahi iharere bo zuba mykara hĩ. Aty Deus harere bo yhĩ mykara iharere humo mospirikpoko — my. Ana kino meky watu mozik. Iwa my.

¹³ Tubabatu Deus papeu humo:

— Aty kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo pibezenaha atakta tamysapybyizikyty zibezenaha. Iwatsahi pibezenaha zeka wasani my — iwa ziwatahakanaha. Katsa niwatihi. Mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Kiristu hi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. ¹⁴ Atahi kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikiknaha iwatahi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Nihyrikosokdaze mysapybyikitsa tsikykaranaha ihumo Deus mymyokzohik. Deus hi:

— Ikiahatsa kaokzeka tsahamysapyrêtsa — my. Tubabatu Abarão Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara ihumo nispirikpokoze Deus isoho tihi:

— O ikia tsamysapyrêta — niy. Katsakta Abarão watsa tsimaha. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimysapirikonaha iwaze Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwatu kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha zeka ihumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Deus hyrikoso sibo zipaha, ihyrikoso situk mynapykyryk. Iwa myhĩ.

Moises Deus harere taparaky nitsasoko. Hawa Deus harere ty wasani mykara.

¹⁵ — O katukytsa hawa tsimyzurukunaha humo motsasoko. Kytsa petoktsa astsatu mozhikiknaha anasoho papeu humo piwatahakanaha. Zikspirikt-sokdanaha bara ty hi petoktsa naro ziwatahakanaha. Iwaze batu aty tohi papeu humo ba zimyi. Estuba zikino batu arek ziky. Utsa harere papeu humo piwatahaka batu ziky. Hawa ziwatahakanaha anatzuba mykaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwata tubabatu Deus Abarão bo nitsasoko. “O ikia pasapywyky. Estuba zubata atsekoka iknykta ibo pisapywyky” nikara. Deus watahaha ty batu tyso atsekokatsa sizubarêtsa bo mysisapywyky iwatahaha tihi estuba zuba atsekoka iknykta ibo pisapywyky — niy. Abaka Kiristu soho humo myhyrinymyrêtsa hĩ.

¹⁷ Nawa ha ty motsasoko pahahyrynimry. Tubabatu Deus Abarão bo nitsasoko. Ipe niy:

— O ikia pasapywyky. Kaharere humo yhĩ tsimy hĩ — niy. Iwaze kwatero sêtos terĩta niytyk tseheze Deus Moises bo iharere nitsasoko. Nawa ha ty Deus

Abarão pe wasani my. Nawa ha ty Deus Moises pe wasani my. Petoktsa hatsa bo nitsasoko. Tapara Deus Abarão pe niy:

— O ikia pasapywyky — niy. Iwaze usta harere Moises bo nitsasoko taparaky harere batu meky watu ana kino tapara tu ituk nitsasoko.

¹⁸ Iwatsahi hawa Deus mymysapywy tsihikik iharere humo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Katsa Moises harere ibyky bo yhyĩ tsimaha zeka Deus isapyrēnikia ty batu mybo nyny my. Deus isapyrēnikia ty Abarão bo nyny niy. Amy humo niy. Iharere humo ipe niy iwatahi isapyrēnikia ty ibo nyny niyhy.

¹⁹ Iwaze kytsa mytsaty mykaranaha. Amo skaraba Moises harere ibyky nitsasoko. Moises harere puētsik ana hi Deus botu Abarão pe niy ninyhyrinymyryky, mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ninywatawyky. Abarão tsekoka Kiristu batu isukmo taziwazy iwaze Moises harere nitsasoko ana bo hi yhyĩ tsimykaranaha. Kiristu izumuze Moises sopyk tsmoewynaha. Deus bijoikpe iknyktsa inasipeha iharere nitsasoko Moises bo niaha. Inasiknahaze nitsasokonaha maku estuba zubata bo niaha. Iwaze zikiehe atakta Moises myzubaha bo atsawatu nitsasoko. ²⁰ Deus Abarão pe niy ibo zuba nitsasoko. Bijoi kpe iknyktsa bo batu tyso. Utsa kytsa bo batu tyso. Abarão bo zuba nitsasoko hyĩ.

Amy sa Moises Deus harere taparaky nitsaso wasani niy.

²¹ Kyze kytsa tahapetu sisopyk:

— O Moises Deus iwatahaka zika Deus harere meky watu ja. Katsa Deus tuk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha Moises watahaha humo ja ana humo hi tsimykaranaha — maha. Batu ba. Moises watahaha bo hyĩ tsimahaze batu mysapy tsmoziknaha. Iwa hyĩ. ²² Deus watahaha tihi:

— Aparakbaha mybarawy ezektsa imysapybara katsa mytuk. Asaktsa Deus humo sispirikporētsa amy ty Deus botu nitsaso isapyrēnikia ty sibō nyny mynakara — niy.

²³ Tapara Moises harere ibyky bo yhyĩ nikaranaha. Sihurukutsa watsa asahi ba zikwaknaha isopykwy batu zikaha. Bykyze Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwaze ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha.

²⁴ Iwatahi Moises harere ibyky myhyrinymyrytsa wata my. Nawa ha ty batu isapy ninyhyrinymyry. Isopykwy humo kino mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ninyhyrinymyryky iwaze Kiristu izumuze katsaktsa iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspirikporētsa tsmoziknaha ana humo hi mymysapyrētsa tsmoziknaha. ²⁵ Abaka Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspirikporētsa Deus okzeka mymysapyrētsa iwatsahi Moises harere ibyky tsmoewynaha.

²⁶ Ikiahatsa Kiristu Sesus harere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi Deus hyrytsa tsmoziknaha. ²⁷ Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa kytsa zahaharasusuhiknaha niaha. Ikiahatsa Kiristu watsa puētsik tsimyzihihiknaha. ²⁸ Iwatsahi myzubarētsa Sesus tuktsa maha, Deus okzeka Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa watsa my. Kytsa tarabaja batu okyrysaro humo sinamyrētsa watsa my. Maku kino wytykyryk wahaza my. Deus okzeka atsaesubaha maha. Sesus Kiristu humo sispirikporētsa Deus okzeka atsabarētsa maha. ²⁹ Iwatsahi Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspirikporētsa katsa Abarão tsekokatsa watsa. Katsaktsa Abarão sapyzeky tsimaha iwaze Deus isapyrēnikia ty ibo nitsasoko. Abaka atahi mybo nyny mykara.

4

¹ Makuskyry iykpykbyize batu ihyrinymyry. Batu inamyky. Puëtsik pyk myze taypykze iwaze tisokpykziurëta. Tsinamyrëta. Iykpyk byizeka maku tarabaja batu okyrysaro wata, tahawatu zipehakanaha. Ustsa kytsa harere bo yhÿ mynakara. ² Mytaypykze ihyrinymyrytsa zihyrinymyrykynaha. Amakata inamy perykytsa. Asaktsa ihumo simypokzitsiukrëtsa. Iwa isopyk. Kyze izo tihi:

— Aba katse itaypyk niy abaka batu zipokzitsinaha — niy.

³ Iwata katsa deustsabyitsa harere humo yhÿ tsikykaranaha. Sipokso mpybyrëtsa. Kyze Deus harere ty humo tsiwabyziunaha. ⁴ Kyze nawa zuruze Deus botu ziwatawy Deus tatse mybarawy ezektsa bo zipehahik. Atahi mybarawy eze nipuruk mywata niyzik. Mybarawy ezektatsa ije niyzik. Taypykykze Moises harere ibyky bo yhÿ ziknakara. ⁵ Iwaze myzubaha bo Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. Katsaktsa Moises harere ibyky bo yhÿ tsimyzi-hikiknaha katsa kino mymyoktyhyryk. Mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus nimyokzohik iwatsahi ihyrytsa tsikyzik-naha.

⁶ Iwaze Deus tse Sesus tazo hyrikoso mybo zipeha, mytuk tawahi my-napykyryk. Ata humo zuba katsa Deus bo mopamykysoikik:

— O myzo ikia humo ka mymypokzitsiarëta — tsimaha.

⁷ Iwa Deus niy. Tapara ikiahatsa nawaha ty batu isapy tsikykaranaha. Ahasopyksapyhu ja. Abaka Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha, ihyrytsa tuze is-apyrënikia ty botu nitsaso ahabo nyny my.

Pauro Karatas ezektsa humo paikpa mytsaty ziknakara.

⁸ Tubabatu Deus harere bo batu hÿ tsikykaranaha ahaspirikpobyitsa tsikykaranaha iwaze deustsabyitsa hyrikoso sapybara harere bo zuba yhÿ tsikykaranaha. ⁹ Abaka meky watu. Deus humo ahahyrinymyrëtsa. Deus hiba zahany, iwatuze hawa skaraba deustsabyitsa harere bo yhÿ tsimykaranahazo. Siharere humo ahabyitsa tu ana humo hi tsimyzihikik-zonaha.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa hawaze ja, byzoje pirahanahaze niytyk tseheze iwa ana soho ty pykyhytu tsiwabytoktonaha. ¹¹ Hawa tsimykaranaha paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwaze kapetu kasopyk:

— Nawa ha ty Sesus harere iksihyrinymyryky batu ja — mykara.

¹² — O katukytsa! Ahabo myzapykyky. Tubabatu Moises harere ty pykyhytu yhÿ ikykara. Kyze meky watu ikyzik. Ahawatu ikyzik. Abaka ikiahatsa Moises harere bo yhÿ tsimyzihikikzonaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamys-apyrëtsa tsimoziknaha mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Tsipimyikinaha zeka ba kahumo zikaha — my. ¹³ Ahaspiriktsokda byihuja tapara ahabo iknakozoreze kamyitsapyrëta ikykara iwatawu Deus harere ahabo iktsasoko. ¹⁴ Kamyitsapyre tuze kapokso batu ahasikpyby. Kaharere humo tsiwabytoktonaha. Bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhÿtsa Sesus Kiristu watihhi ahabo my zeka ja hawa siharere tsipiwabynaha iwa kaharere tsiwabykynaha. Kahumo ka tsamyharerewabyrëtsa hÿ. ¹⁵ Ahakurëtsa tsikaha. Kahumo tsimypokzitsirëtsa hÿ. Ahahyritzaktsa kabo tsiksibobokyzykynaha. Hawa ha ty ahabo ipokzitsia ty kabo tsinyny tsihikiknaha. ¹⁶ Utakta Deus harere baba humo ahabo iktsaso ana humo hi ja ahakuriukrëtsa tsimykaranaha.

¹⁷ Asaktsa Deus soho ty mybarapetu mykaranaha siharere baba zuba tsiwabyziukunaha. Ahahumo sizokdirëtsa. Ahaokzeka wasanitsa watsa mynapykyryknaha iwa zeka kaharere bo batu hÿ tsimaha, ana hi mozihihik-naha. Iwaze siharere bo zuba yhÿ tsimykaranaha mytsaty mykaranaha.

¹⁸ Aparakbaha ahaokzeka simysapyrêtsa mahaze pahasapywykynaha zeka wasani myhỹ. Ahatukbyitsa tuze pahasapywykynaha zeka wasani my.

¹⁹ — O katukytsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarêta. Utakta wytyk wata. Aty-watatsa tabykyhy pepurukze tsimyitsapyrêtatsa! Ikiahatsa Kiristu harere tsikaeni zuba ahahyrinymyrêtsa iwatahi ahatsyhyryze sinini mykara. Hawa wytyk ibykyhy humo tsimyitsapyrêtatsa wata ahatsyhyryze sinini mykara. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa babatsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi ahatsyhyryze sinini mykara. ²⁰ O katukytsa ahahumo kahyrizikbarêta. Ahabo tsimypamykyso tsihikiknaha. Batu zik utakta nokponi mynapykyryk. Kaharere humo pahatsumuêhĩ tsihikik. Ahasoho bo paikpa mytsaty mykara — my.

Deus harere wytykyryk petokorok waza my. Sara Aka niwatihi.

²¹ Aty zeka:

— Utakta Moises harere ibyky bo yhỹ mozihikik iwatahi Deus okzeka kamysapyrêta mozik — my. Ikiape my:

— O Moises harere ibyky tsiwabyziuku — my. ²² Tubabatu Abarão hyrytsa petoktsa niy. Taparaktatsa tsumuêhĩtsa Aka inarokotatsa atatsa humo estuba zuba nihyrytsa iwaze itse nipuruk. Bykyze ioke babatatsa Sara inarokotatsa humo niwatihi estuba zuba nihyrytsa iwaze itse nipuruk. ²³ Iwaze itse taparakta ije sitsumuêhĩtsa niy. Atahi nipurukze siza siza byiki hyrytsa wa tihi niy. Usta itse iykpykyhyzytykta batu. Deus harere hi nitsaso atsatu wasani niy. Abarão Sara ahatsa nipuruk sitsaibatsa tu Deus harere humo zuba itse iykpykyhyzytykta.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Iwa piwataha iwaze pahahyrinymyry. Wytykyryk petokokzahaza Deus harere petok zuba waha. Tapara Deus harere Moises bo nitsasoko atahi Deus tyryktsa bo nitsasoko. Anaharere wytyk sitsumuêhĩtsa watatsa my. Bykyze Deus harere Sesus soho nitsasoko asahi ihumo sispirikporêtsa Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Usa harere wytyk ioke babatatsa watatsa my. Asiza harere wytykyryk petokokzahaza soho humo pahatsumuêhĩ.

Moises iwatahaha soho ty mykara. Anaka hara bijobonita ikny inasikze anaharere aparakbaha bo nitsaso. Aparakbaha Sudeutsa hara bijobonikiha Sinija inarokoha mykaranaha. Aparakbaha Arabija ezektsa ana hara bijoboniki ha Aka inarokoha mykaranaha. Ana hara bijobonikiha atatsa watatsa atatsa katsa sitsumuêhĩtsa niy my. Iwatatsahi itsekokatsa batu ziksibetesanaha. Serusarêhe soho bo mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Asahi Moises harere ibyky humo zuba hyỹ mykaranaha. Asaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwatsahi asahi Moises iwatahaha bo zuba hyỹ mykaranaha sitsumuêhĩtsa tsekokatsa watsa maha.

²⁶ Katsaktsa Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze ihumo myspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi Deus okzeka mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha Serusarêhe myjewa. Usa Serusarêhe ezytyk bijoikpe ikny mynasik anahi myjewa. Atatsa itsekokatsa Moises iwatahaha soho tsikaeni zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Sesus harere bo zuba hyỹ mynakaranaha. ²⁷ Deus watahaha botu hi:

— O wytykyryk ikiahaka ahabykyhybyiza ahakurêza!

Ikiahaka ahabykyhybyiza hi ba itsapyriziyk ahakurêza!

Ikiahaka ahahyrytsa tsimysiubaranaha.

Ipytsakatatsa ihyrytsa sizubarêtsa ikiahaka ahapyitsabyiza waza tsi-moziknaha,

asiza hi simyiwyyhyza iwazatu ikiahaka ahhyrytsa tsimysiubaranaha.

Iwa Deus watahaha botu nitsasoko.

²⁸ Iwatahi katukytsa Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporẽtsa iwatsahi Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Tubabatu Isake Abarão tse nipuruk, Deus harere humo zuba nipuruk. Abarão tse babata. Atsawatu ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus harere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ahaspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Ahaspirikporẽtsa ziky Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha.

²⁹ Tubabatu Aka sitsumuẽhĩtsa tse Abarão ioke babatatsa Sara tse nizukyryky. Abaka atsatu mykaranaha. Asaktsa Moises harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha asahi Sesus tuktsa mysisukyrykiknaha. Aparakbaha Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk asa hi mysisukyrykynaha. ³⁰ Deus watahaha hi:

— Sitsumuẽhĩtsa tse humo kino mysiksiwyhik! Abarão oke babatatsa tse zuba tazo namy ty nyny mykara — iwa taparaktsa ziwatahakanaha.

³¹ Iwaze katukytsa katsa batu tsumuẽhĩtsa tsekokatsa watsa tsimaha. Moises harere ibyky humo ka ba hĩ zikaha. Katsaktsa ioke babatatsa tse watsa tsimaha. Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwaze ihumo myspirikporẽtsa iwatsahi Deus hyrytsa babatsa tsimoziknaha.

5

Aty sopyk humo sa tsimaha.

¹ Kiristu humo mysapyrẽtsa iwaze taparaktsa harere bo batu mysopyk. Iwaze Moises harere bo zuba batu mytsatyziu tsimaha. Kiristu mymybetesaka zeka ituk mywahi tsimyzurukunaktsa! Kiristu zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi hawa tsimyzurukunaha wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwa tsimypykyryknahaze usts kytza ahabo motsasonaha zeka:

— O taparaktsa sopykwy ty tsimaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Siharere bo yhĩ tsimaha! — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere bo batu waby zikaha. Sitsumuẽhĩtsitsa watsa batu tsimozikzonaha!

² Wabyziutaha! Uta Pauro ahape my:

— Ahanury ty myzyk myzyk byitahaktsa iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Kytza iwa maha zeka Kiristu ahasapyzekenihyrikosokdaze batu mysapy. Batu zahatsumuẽhĩ.

³ Kaharere ty ahape myzo: “Aty zeka Moises harere ibyky humo tanury ty pizyzykik atakta Moises harere ibyky tsizubarẽna bo hyĩ mykara. Batu estuba harere zuba, tsizubarẽna mykara ziky”.

⁴ Ikiahatsa Moises harere ibyky bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha, iwaze Kiristu metutu tsimypykyryknaha. Hawa tsimykaranaha humo batu pahasapywy batu ziky. Ikiahatsa tsipahanury zyzykiknaha zeka Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy Deus ba zahasapywyky.

⁵ Katsaktsa Deus okzeka mysapyrẽtsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspihikrẽtsa. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk ana hi taperyky. Myakubyrisorokrẽtsa tuze iwaze Deus mype tihi: “O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrẽtsa Sesus humo ahaspihikrẽtsa iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha” — mykara.

Ana harere hi tsipiperykynaha hĩ. Myspirikporẽtsa tu Deus zikwy humo anaharere hi ihyrikoso humo taperyky. ⁶ Iwatsahi Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Aty taty piak zyk zeka, usta taty piak zyk byizeka astsatu maha. Deus okzeka petoktsa harapewatu maha. Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinaha iwaze Deus mymysapywyky.

⁷ Tapara ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha iwaze ihumo tsisapybakanaha. Amo skaraba Sesus harere humo batu ahakparawy. Mektsa harere zuba tsiwabyziukunaha iwatsahi tsimyikiknaha. Sesus harere bo hyŷzo tahaktsa. ⁸ Deus zahawatawy iwatahi mektsa harere ty ka batu ahabo tyso. ⁹ Ana kino atsikara pytowy waha. Hawa katsaktsa pytowy tsikaeni zuba tiriko tuk ikykywy bykyze nawerekbaik. Pytowy na waha estuba zubata mektsa harere bo yhy my zeka ustsya mysimiywybaka. ¹⁰ Utakta ikiahatsa humo kahyrinymyrēta hy. Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporētsa kawata mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha kawatsa atsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Atakta imysapybara ty zahahyrinymyryky iwatahi zahamyiwyky sinini mykara. Deus hi ipe my:

— O ikia batu amysapy tsimy, hawa batu sapy kahyrytsa nisihyrinymyry — my.

Iwa Deus isoho humo mykara.

¹¹ — O katukytsa kahumo mytsatziutahaktsa! Amo skaraba kytsa zik-sukyrykynaha. Ahabo zeka ahanury ty tysizyzyknahaktsa iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha mykara iwa zeka ba zik sukyryknaha. Iwa batu tyso. Kaharere Kiristu soho ikykara ihumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha anahumo hi tahakyrikinaha. Hawa Sesus Kiristu ahasapyzky iharapatawyhyta humo zihyryzikiknaha, iwaze zibezena, anahumo hi katsa Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa anaharere humo hi tahakyrytyikiknaha. ¹² Asaktsa ahape ahanury tsizyzyknahaktsa iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Asaktsa sokorotsapu siakparawy, asaktsa tahapiakzyzykbaiknaha iwatsahi tahamyitsapyrikiknaha ana humo kino mozihihik — my.

¹³ — O katukytsa Deus humo ahamysapyrētsa. Iwatsahi ahaspirikporētsa tuze batu tyso. “O abaka hawa katsa tsimyzihikiknaha atsatu tsimykaranaha. Mysapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha” — Iwa batu tyso. Ahaspirikporētsa tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! ¹⁴ Moises harere ibyky taparaktsa mydiritsa kino niwatihi sisopykwy tu maha. Siwatahaha tihi:

— Aotutsa pauksitsa humo tynasipokzitsikinaha, ahumo tu tsinakaranaha wa tihi tysipokzitsiki — niy. ¹⁵ Katukytsa pykyhytutaha! Siraratsa sirerētsa watsa asahi nahapeboroikiknaha iwa ahasopyk zeka hawatsa tsimykaranaha ustsya ba ziksipokzi tsihikik. Ikiahatsa ahaharerewabymybarētsa iwatsahi ustsya ba mysipokzitsi iwaze siraratsa watsa ahasopyk.

Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyrykze mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁶ Kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk zeka iharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Iharere tawaby zeka ana hi Deus mozihihik. Hawaha tsimyzihikiknaha bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. ¹⁷ Hawa katsa tsimyzihikiknaha Deus hyrikoso batu hy niy. Hawa Deus hyrikoso mozihihik anatyhi katsa batu hy tsikaha. Deus hyrikoso harere bo zuba yhy tsimykaranaha zeka hawa tsimyzihikiknaha batu zikaha. ¹⁸ Deus hyrikoso harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha zeka Moises harere ibyky tsizubarēna bo batu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Anaharere humo hi tsimykaranaha zeka Deus okzeka batu mysapy iwatsahi Moises harere ibyky bo batu hy ahasopyk.

¹⁹ Hawa katsa tsimykaranaha ana humo hi mysoho baba tsihiwatawynaha iwatsahi aparakbaha myhumo sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwa tsimykaranaha. Asaktsa Deus harere bo batu hy zikaha iwa mozurukunaha. Asaktsa usta oke bo hua mynakaranaha. Usta maku piwohiknaha. Kytsa wytykyryk

mysipyriririkiknaha mowakryriwy waza sisopyk. ²⁰⁻²¹ Kytsa deustsabyitsa bo napamykysoikiknaha. Asaktsa tahanamy zuba motsasoko:

— O atakta mydeus hi — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Utsa kytsa namysukyrykynaha. Sisukyrytsitsa tu naharape huzeduikiknaha. Siokanirētsa simiywyhytsa tu mynasisuknikinaha. Sizokdirētsa. Sihyritzikzorētsa. Myharapepehaikiknaha iwatsahi metutu mopapahabakanaha. Mysiaknikinaha. Tsōsī humo pypykbeze mykaranaha. Utsa humo myharape huzezukunaha. Asaktsa iwa sisopyk batu Deus tyryktsa zikyriknaha. Deus harere humo batu siakparawy.

²²⁻²³ Deus hyrikoso mynamykse zeka mytuk mynapykyryk ihumo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrikoso humo ustsā aparakbaha bo tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Atahi mymykusukniwyky iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimykaranaha. Ihumo batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Mysopykziurētsa. Mykubyrisorokrētsa. Aparakbaha tuk ba ziksimyiki myhyrizikporētsa mysapyrētsa tsimaha. Mysakikihikrētsa. Batu tyso katsa zubatsa ty wasani tsimykaranaha. Mypetu mysopyk iwatsahi mysapybara ty batu h̃y tsimaha. Deus mysoho tihi:

— O ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — my. Mysapyrētsa tu zeka batu aty tohi mype ziky:

— O batu ahamysapy — maha. Iwa batu tyso zikaha. ²⁴ Katsaktsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha. Ihumo myspirikporētsa hawa ha ty tsimyzihikiknaha ana kino batu myty peha my. Hawa batu mysapy ana humo kino batu h̃y tsimaha. ²⁵ Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk zeka ata humo kino meky watu tsimoziknaha. Atahi mypehatsa mozik. Iwatsahi izikwy humo tsimyzurukunaha. Atazuba namypehaka iwatsahi iharere bo zuba ma tynakaranahaktsa! Hawa mymykzoze iwa tsimyzurukunaha. ²⁶ Batu tyso:

— O katsa zuba wasani tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. Aparakbaha tuk ahasakpare byihujataha! Utsa aparakbaha simysapyrētsa humo maha zeka ahazokdi byihujataha! kytsa — my.

6

Tyharape tsumuēh̃nahaktsa.

¹ — O katukytsa aty zeka imysapybyikia ty my zeka ikiahatsaktsa Deus hyrikoso myzahakse ibo tsitsumuēh̃naha — ipe tsimaha:

— O katsy amysapybyikia ty tsikapybywykta! — tsimaha. Ahaharereziu tuktu ja taha! Pykyhytutaha. Atsawatu tsimyzihikiknaha zeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. ² Aty zeka iakubyikita bo iktsa tsimaha zeka ibo tsakusuknikinaha. Tyhapetsumuēh̃nahaktsa kytsa! Iwaze anaharere humo Kiristu zahahyrinymyryky h̃y tsimykaranaha. ³ Aty tapetu isopyk zeka:

— O utakta abazubata — mytsaty ahabyita mykara, myhyrizikwybyita tu tapetu isopyk mybarapetu mykara. ⁴ Hawa tsimykara ana soho bohi mytsatyziu tsimykara. Tsipisapyky zeka tsakurētakta! Apetu asopyk. — Wasani mykara iwatahi kakurēta — my. Hawa ustsā mykaranaha sibo batu iktsa tsimy. Batu tyso:

— Utsaktsa batu wasani mykaranaha iwatahi utakta wasani mynakara — my. Iwa batu tyso. ⁵ Ahazikara byihuja kytsa! Ahahyritziksokzawy humo Deus ahabo nyny niy iwatsahi tsikahasopykziubananahaktsa!

⁶ Aty Deus harere ty pahahyrinymyryky tahanamy ty ibo nyny tahaktsa! Ahanamy isapyrēnikia ty ibo tsipibiaknaha.

⁷ Deus harere ty katy myi myiwy byitaha! Tsimytsasonaha zeka: — O uta kamysapyrēta my zeka Deus piksapywyky h̃y — tsimy. Iwa batu tyso

tapetu zuba isopyk mybarapetu tsimy. Deus ta ba zik mospihikbata, atahi tsihyrinymyrêta hỹ. Hawa tsimykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrêta. ⁸ Aty zeka amytsa mysiparikik zeka astsatu zuba pusukuknaha. Batu mektsatu zikaha. Katsa niwatihi siriktsa mysiparikik nahatsa watsa tsimaha. Hawa ha ty mys-apybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka Deus tuk batu mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Katsaktsa Deus hyrikoso harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

⁹ Iwaze tysapywykynahaktsa! Ahazikarabyitsa tu tsipisapywykynaha iwaze Deus isapyrênikia ty ahabo nyny mykara. Iwatsahi mykurêtsa tsimaha. ¹⁰ Iwatsahi tyharapetsumuêhĩkĩnahaktsa kytsa! Asaktsa mytukytsa Sesus tuktsa asa bo hi tsipisapywykynaha hỹ.

Abaka mopykykze katukytsa bo mytsaty mykara.

¹¹ Abaka kamywatahawy ty okok iky. Iwahahi ipamabara ty piwatahaka. ¹² Kytsa pahahyrinymyrykynaha asa hi:

— O ahanury ty tsizyzykiknahaktsa! iwa tsimaha zeka Deus okzeka ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa motsasokonaha kytsa harere humo zuba. Iwaze sizubarêtsa nisisokonaha:

— O simysapyrêtsa mykaranaha. Hawa ha ty msihyrinymyryky wasani my, Sudeutsa sopykwy bo yhỹ mykaranaha — maha. Iwa aparakbaha sisoho motsasokonaha anawahi mozihihiknaha. Sesus iharapatawy humo mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda motsasokonaha zeka aparakbaha mysisukyrikiknaha ana pokso sipybyrêtsa iwatsahi ahanury tsizyzykiknahaktsa mykaranaha. ¹³ Asahi ahanury pizyzyk tsihihiknaha iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha baija mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha, asahi Moises harere tsizubarêna bo batu yhỹ mykaranaha. Aparakbaha mozihihiknaha tihi:

— O Karatas ezektsa sinury zizyzykiknaha myharere humo abaka Sudeutsa sopykwy bo hyỹ mykaranaha — iwa mozihihiknaha hỹ.

¹⁴ Niwazubakta! Utakta Sesus Kiristu soho zuba motsasoko. Hawa mysapyzeky iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha iwa zibezenaha. Iwatsahi katsaktsa Deus okzeka mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Ana humo zuba motsaso tsihihik. Hawa ha ty aparakbaha bo ipokzitsianikia ty mytsaty mykaranaha kahumo ka hana bo ja batu waby. Anasoho ty hi batu hỹ my. Sisopykwy humo batu hỹ my. ¹⁵ Iwatsahi myty piak zyk zeka Deus mysoho humo ba mytsaty ziky. Myty piak zyk ahabyizeka mysoho humo ba mytsaty ziky. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha ana humo zuba mytsaty mykara. Katsaktsa mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha Sesus humo ana humo hi zuba wasani my. ¹⁶ Ikiahatsaktsa kaharere bo yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Deus bo mopamykysokoze ahasoho tihi:

— O Deus myzo Sesus tuktsa Karatas ezektsa tysisapywyky. Aharere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ahumo sispirikporêtsa moziknaha. Sispirikporêtsa tu ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha tysiakusukniki tsimy — my. Ana hi Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa mozihihik.

¹⁷ Abaka mopykyk. Batu aty tohi zikykni. Deus wasania ty iktsasoziuku. Utakta Sesus harere humo aparakbaha ziksukyrykynaha. Kapunihikrêta tu Sesus harere iktsasokoze sinini ikykara. Sesus pokzi sinini ikykara kanury humo iwatahawy, ana bo hi iktsa tsimykaranaha.

Deus pahasapywyky.

¹⁸ O katukytsa ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O Deus mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu Karatas ezektsa tysisapywyky — my. Iwa mozihihik hỹ. Niwazuba. Deba.

Pauro

Pauro Epeso ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Pauro Epeso ezektsa tuk niapykyrykspyk petok ziytyk tsehe. Sesus soho ty nisispirikpoko iwaze mekybotu niparakzo. Aibatohi Pauro sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyryk. Sesus soho kytsa nisispirikpoko iwatsahi kytsa sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy zioqtyhyryk anaeze hi Epeso ezektsa bo ziwatahaka, Deus soho ty nisispirikpoko. Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka, abaka katsa kino niwatihi iwatahaha humo tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Deus zikwatawy iyzkzoho my ikiahatsa Epeso ezektsa bo piwatahaka. Ikiahatsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyŷ tsimykarana iwatsahi ahaspirikporëtsa. Tubabatu Deus kape niy:

— Ikia myzubahatsa bo tsimy. Wasaniha ty sibo tytsasoko — niy.

Yhŷ iky.

² Uta tihi:

— O Deus myzo. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa my hŷ. Ikiahatsa Epeso ezektsa bo tysisapywyky. Ahahumo sakurëtsa moziknaha hŷ — my. Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze ikpamykysoko hŷ.

Kiristu humo Deus mymysapywyikik.

³ Kyze katsakta Deus Sesus Kiristuzo bo tsimypamykysoziukunahaktsa kytsa! Atahi isapyrënikia ty mybo nyny niy. Atahi ihyrikoso mybo zipaha atakta mytuk mynapykyryk hŷ. Iwatsahi katsa:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta. Ikia amysakihikynikita ahumo ka mykurëtsa — tsimykarana. ⁴ Deus mybarawy nizukni. Isuknihibyize katsa ityryktsa nimywatawy. Nawa Sesus Kiristu tuk nimywatawy. Tubabatu katsa mysapyrëtsa nimysukni tsihikik iwatahi nimywatawy. Deus tatyryktsa bete nimysukni iwa nizihikik asaktsa pisapywyikiknaha iwatahi Kiristu nimywatawy.

Tapara myhyritykyhybyri eze myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. ⁵ Atahi nimsukniwy iwatsahi ihyrytsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu mymytsumuëhŷ naha humo hi tsihyrinymyrëta iwaze ihyrytsa babatsa tsimoziknaha iwa niyzihihikik. Katsakta ihyrytsa babatsa tsimoziknaha iwa tatu tuka nikara. ⁶ Iwaze Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa!

— O Deus myzo ikia myhumo ka tsamypokzitsiarëta. Iwatahi Sesus mybo zipaha mymytsumuëhŷ, iwaze mybarawy ezektsa bo inasik mywata niyzik. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta. Batu aty tohi ikia wata. Katsa tynamysapywyikik batu ihuakbaratu tsimyzihikik iwatsahi ahumo mykurëtsa. Ikia wasani hŷ — tsimykarana.

⁷ Deus tse babata myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta ituk hi tsimynapykyknaha. Iwatsahi mykurëtsa. Atahi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikiziknaha iwaze zibezena. Iwaze Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. Nihyrikosokdaze imysapybara ty tsikykarana ana humo hi Deus nimyokzohik ihumo nispiriktsokda. Hawa batu imysapy tsimykarana abaka batu mykparawy. Deus tse humo mymysapywyikik. ⁸ Iharere baba ana kino mybo nitsasoko ana humo hi hyŷ tsimykarana iwatsahi myspirikporëtsa.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Iharere Sesus soho tisapyrëna hŷ. Tubabatu Deus tihi:

— O Kiristu zipehata sizubarëtsa pehatsa mozik. Nanabyitaba abazubata mozik. Bijoiupe ezektsa mybarawy ezektsa kino niwatihi iharere bo zuba hyŷ mynakarana — niy. Abaka iharere tsinymyrynaha. Iharere mybo

motsasoko. Nawa puruze piwatawy iharere Kiristu soho wasani my iwa botu nikara. Aba atsatu mybo motsasoko.

¹¹⁻¹² Tapara katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha Kiristu taperyikik. Atahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ata hi taperyky. Tubabatu Deus nimywatawy, Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimaha iwatsahi myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha anahi nizihikik. Mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha niyzihihikik. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa tihi:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta myzubatsa atyryktsa moziknaha. Simysapyrētsa moziknaha iwatahi tsamysapyrēta — mykaranaha. Katsaktsa Kiristu humo wasani tsimykaranaha ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa iwaze Deus bo motsasoziukunaha. Hawa Deus motsaso atsatu mykara. Iwatsahi Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha hĩ.

¹³ Ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa mytuk mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa niwatihi Kiristu tuk tsimynapykyknaha hĩ. Deus wasaniha humo mymyoktyhyryk ana soho botu tsiwabynaha iwatsahi iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu humo tsikspirikponahaze Deus hyrikoso ahabo zipeha. Ihyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk.

Kytsa tahanamy humo tahanaro ziwatahakanaha iwaze ustsā kytsa sinamy pinynahaze ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa. Ana wa hi Kiristu harere humo Deus hyrikoso ahabo zipeha iwaze ityryktsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa hĩ. ¹⁴ Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk bykyze Deus isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my. Sesus tuktsa myzubarētsa bo Deus isapyrēnikia ty botu ziperykynaha ana kino mybo nyny my. Iwa botu nitsaso. Iharere wasani my. Ana kino tsinymyrynaha. Deus hyrikoso mybo zipeha iwa iharere soho tsinymyrykynaha. Imysapybyikia ty batu mykparawy iwaze isapyrēnikia ty zuba mybo nyny my nawa botu nitsaso atsatu my. Iwatsahi katsaktsa:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia zuba tsapunihikrēta — tsimykaranaha hĩ.

Pauro Epeso ezektsa tsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykysoko.

¹⁵ Kyze kytsa ahasoho kabo nitsasokonaha. Siharere tisapyrēna. Asahi:

— O Epeso ezektsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwatsahi sispirikporētsa maha. Tyhapedokzitsikinaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Ana humo ziwabyze ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko. Deus pahasapywy tsihikik ibo hi mopamykyso. Kakurēta ibo mopamykysoikik utahi:

¹⁷ — O Deus myzo. Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa my. Ikia Sesus Kiristu pehatsa tsimy. Myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēnikita. Epeso ezektsa tysitsumuēhĩkta! Hawa ja mozurukunaha tsihyrinymyryky. Sihyrinymyrētsa zeka ahumo sispirikporētsa, ana humo kino myzapykyky. ¹⁸ Ikia isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny tsimy. Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny tsimy. Iwa botu tsiktsaso. Myzo isapyrēnikia ty tsipiperykynaha. Tsipiperykynahaze tymytsumuēhĩkta myzo, tsimaha.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ikia zuba tsapunihikrēta ba hawa tohi zasukninaha. Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze ikia hi tsikzihyrizikpowyhihiko. Ikia humo bijoikpe bo nido abaze apanuryk taba modyhyky. Ikia tuk kytsa mysipehaka. Azikwy ty Epeso ezektsa Sesus tuktsa sisopyk azikwy tuk mozurukunaha.

²¹ Atakta abazubata my. Myzubatsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Bijoiikpe iknyktsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Hyrikoso sapybara wakatsa kino iharere bo yhĩ mykaranaha. Mybarawy ezektsa pehatsa sizubarētsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Atahi abazubata tsizikwyrēta hĩ. ²²⁻²³ Sesus Kiristu hi mybarawy ezektsa iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Atakta koikny bakta tu batu

amy tohi mykara iwatahi tsihyrinymyrêta hỹ. Ihyrikoso nanabyitaba my. Ihyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwatahi Sesus Kiristu mype niy:

“Ikiahatsa kanury wata” niy. Hawa kytsa tahanury nisipehakanaha nawa Sesus Kiristu ituktsa mysipehaka. Ikia Sesus Kiristu tuktsa humo tsamypokz-itsiukrêta. Iwaze ikia Sesus Kiristu humo tsimymysapywyikik myzo — my. Iwa ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko.

2

Kiristu humo mspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹ Tapara ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwaze Deus okzeka batu ahaspirikpo iwatsahi siakbatsa watsa tsikykaranaha. Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsikaha. Hawa siakbatsa sityryk niakba naha tsa wa. Iwa batu ahaspirikpo. Deus zahasapywyky ihumo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha ihumo mekywa tu tsimyzurukunaha. ² Taparaka sispirikpobyitsa harere bo yhỹ tsikykaranaha. Asaktsa Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa harere pi-wabyziukunaha siharere bo kino yhỹ tsikykaranaha. Satanas bijoikpe ikny mybarawy bo izumu anaeze mozuruku. ³ Katsa Sudeutsa niwatihi ahawatsa zikzurukunaha. Mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha, hawa mytsaty tsikykaranaha ana kino mysopyk. Taha bo zuba ziknakaranaha. Katsaktsa wasani tsimaha mytsaty ahabyitsa tsikykaranaha iwa mypepetu mysopyk. Deus mype niy:

— Ikiahatsa Sudeutsa usts kyttsa watsa tsimaha, kaokzeka batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Sinini ykarawy bo pahapehahik — niy.

⁴ Deus hiba myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta. Katsaktsa iharere bo ma mysopyk byitsa tu iwatatu myhumo imysapyrêta mymysapywy tsihikik hỹ. ⁵ Katsaktsa tsikyhyrikosokdanahaze iwaze mspitu tsikyzikzonaha tsawatsa. Katsaktsa mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwaze siakbatsa watsa Deus inamyhyrizikpowyhykzo. Sesus wata inamyhyrizikpowyhykzo iwatsahi iharere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranaha. Iharere zuba mykparawy iwa hawa Deus mozihikik katsa kino niwatihi tsimyzihikiknaha. Ana humo niyze mynamy batu ziake. Batu amy tohi ty zihuaknaha. Atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta babata iwa niy.

⁶ Deus Kiristu zihyryzikpowyze jobo bijoikpe bo nido. Anaeze ituk tawahi mynapykyryk. Katsa kino niwatihi iharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze isoho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Botu Sesus Kiristu tuk tsimynapykyryknaha, mybarawy ezektsa Deus hyrikoso botu namykse iwatsahi ituk tsinapykyryknaha hỹ. ⁷ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi Kiristu Sesus nymytsumuêhĩ. Nymytsumuêhĩze hawa Deus mozihikik ziwatawyky. Isapyrênikia mybo pinyny tsihikik ana hi tsinymyrykynaha. Usts kyttsa mysoho tihi:

— Hawa Deus mysisapywyky — mykaranaha.

⁸ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi mymysapywyky. Sesus izumuze tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk niy. Katsa zuba zeka Deus bo ba zikumunaha. Iwatahi Deus myzo Sesus zipedahik atahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ihumo zuba Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. Katsa ibo batu amy tohi ihuak ty nyny zikaha. Deus zuba isapyrênikia ty zuba mybo nyny niy.

⁹ Katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hi tatyryktsa nimysukniwy iwatsahi katsa batu tyso.

— O mysapyrêtsa iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha — tsimaha. Iwa batu aty tohi tyso. Deus zuba katsa ityryktsa nimysukniwy Sesus humo Deus bo mymyoktyryk my. ¹⁰ Abaka Deus tyryktsa tsimaha mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo

myspirikporëtsa mekywa tu tsimyzurukunaha. Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa ihumo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Tubabatu Deus tihi:

— O katyryktsa Sesus Kiristu watsa mozurukunahaze ana kino mozihihik. Utsa kytsa mysitsumuëhĩnaha iwa mozurukunaha hỹ — niy.

Iwaze mymytsumuëhĩnaha nawa kytsa bo mozihihik atsa tu mymytsumuëhĩkĩnaha hỹ.

Parakbaha Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha.

¹¹⁻¹² Tapara ahaspirikpobyitsa zikzurukunaha. Ana bo mytsatytaha Kiristu harere bo batu hỹ tsikaha isoho humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ikiyahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa tsimaha. Ahanury humo iwatawyhybyitsa Deus wasania ty batu ahawabyhy. Sudeutsabyitsa tu batu Isareu tsekokatsa ka. Bipyritsa tsikaha. Deus wasania ty Sudeutsa ziperykynaha ana kino batu ahawabyhy iwatsahi hawa tisapyrëna batu mytsaty tsikykarana. Deus kytsa mysitsumuëhĩ tsihihik ana humo hi batu ahahyrinymyry.

¹³ Abaka meky watu tsimaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrizikiknaha iwaze zibezenaha. Mysapyzekenihyrikosokdaze Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk niy. Katsa ihumo mysipirikporëtsa tsikyziknaha iwaze Deus bo mymoktyhyryk. Iwatsahi ahape mysopykmytukytsa tsimykaranaha. Batu bipyritsaka tsimaha. Myzubarëtsa iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha.

¹⁴ Taparaka katsa sisukyrytsitsa abaka myzubarëtsa Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi taharapepokzitsikinaha. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi ihumo mysipirikporëtsa iwaze myharereziuwyttsa tsimoziknaha. Taparaka metutu ziknakaranaha ipokpedawy waha abaka ihumo nihokda. Katsaktsa ikiyahatsa kino niwatihi Deus tyryktsa tsimaha.

¹⁵ Tubabatu Deus harere Moises bo nitsaso. Anaharere Moises ziwatahaka. Sudeutsa anaharere tsizubarëna bo yhỹ ziknakaranaha. Tsihokdaharëna. Anaharere bo yhỹ nikaranahaze simysapybyitsa nikaranahaze iwaze Deus nisiokzohik. Anaharere humo hi yhỹ nikaranahaze batu zikaha. Abaka Deus harere ezytyk wasani iwaze iokzeka mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu myzubaha sapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi ihumo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi abaka atsaesubaha tsimyzurukunaha. Iharere bo zuba yhỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi taharapepokzitsikinaha hỹ. Iwa Deus okzeka mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa ikiyahatsa kino niwatihi Deus tyryktsa tsimaha.

¹⁶ Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo zihyriziknahaze nihyrikosokda kytsa sizubarëtsa sapyzekenihyrikosokda iwaze Deus simysapybyitsa nikaranahaze nisiokzohik. Abaka Deus Sesus tuktsa bo mysisapywyky. Asaktsa Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa mysisapywyky. Ihumo mysipirikporëtsa Sesus harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi batu mysukyrytsitsa tsimaha. Ihumo taharapepokzitsikinaha, Sudeutsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi, abaka atsaesubaha ityryktsa tsimaha.

¹⁷ Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo inasik iwaze Deus wasania ty tsiwabynaha. Tapara ikiyahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa Deus harere batu ahahyrinymyry abaka Deus wasania ty tsiwabynaha iwatsahi ahakurëtsa. Katsaktsa niwatihi tapara Deus harere Moises ziwatahaka ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Abaka Deus wasania ty tsiwabynaha iwatsahi mykurëtsa. Deus Sesus humo batu iakyri, myhumo batu iakyri iwa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Deus Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa mysisapywyky batu iakyri. ¹⁸ Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi mykurëtsa Deus myzo okzeka mysapyzekeniyzik.

Ihyrikoso mybo natasapy. Sesus humo myspirikporētsa iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze myharere piwabyky.

¹⁹ Iwaze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Abaka Deus tyryktsa tsimaha. Iki-ahatsa taparaka bipyritsa abaka batu, Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrytsa tsimaha.

²⁰ Ikiahatsa Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa tuktsa tsimaha. Katsaktsa Deus yk-zohotsa wasania ty ahabo tsinatsasokonaha iwatsahi Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimaha. Deus sohokotsa niwatihi siharere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi katsaktsa mysopyk mytuk kytsa tsimaha. Hawa kytsa wahoro mozoknikinaha haraharetsa mysizozokonahaze kywa anawahi myharere Deus sohotsa sihyrinymyrykytsa kino niwatihi Sesus tuktsa siharere bo hyŷ mykaranahaze Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Hawa kytsa wahoro mozoknikinahaze tapara harahare tsiziurēta zik mahaze ustsahararetsa ty ibaze zozo mykaranaha wa. Ata harahare tsiziurēta humo ustsahararetsa buruhuwa babatu zozozo mykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu hi harahare tsiziurēta wata atakta tapara piziknahaze tawata iwaze ituktsahararetsa watsa ihumo buruhuwa zozozo mykaranaha iwaze Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu humo atahi myhyrizikwanita.

²¹ Hawa kytsa haraharetsa iharahorokwytsa ty, hwitsa iwa wahoro humo zozozo mykaranaha ana waha Deus Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi kytsa sizubarētsa ityryktsa moziknaha.

²² Tapara Deus wahoro zubata anaeze ziknapykyryk. Abaka Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa sizubarētsa situk mynapykyryk. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi sizubarētsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha, situk mynapykyryk. Iwahoro zubata wata my. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze ahasopyk mytukytsa. Deus hyrikoso mytuk atsaesubaha mynapykyryk katsa Deus wahoro zubata watsa tsimaha.

3

Pauro Sudeutsabyitsa bo tarabaja nikara.

¹ Iwaze uta Pauro ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoikik. Ikiahatsa Sudeutsabyitsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Deus wasania ty ahabo iktsasoko iwatahi kytsa katsipa humo zikoktyhyryknaha, siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha. ² Deus imysapyrēnikita my wasania ty ahabo zikpehahik ana soho botu ziwatahaka. Ana kino kok tsiwabynaha.

³ Tubabatu Deus tihi:

— O tapara Sudeutsa zuba katyryktsa abaka kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa kino niwatihi katyryktsa moziknaha mysitsihikik — niy. Ana harere humo hi batu kahyrinymyry. Batu aty tohi hawa nizihikikze batu ihyrinymyry. Kyze Deus kape niy:

— Pauro Sudeutsabyitsa bokta! Wasaniha ty sibo tytsasokta! Asahi katyryktsa moziknaha mozihihikik, iwatahi sibo papeha my — niy.

⁴ Hyŷ iky. Deus soho kabo nitsasoko ana soho humo hi ahabo tsikaeni zuba botu ziwatahaka.

⁵ Deus Sudeutsabyitsa soho mozihihikik kytsa batu sihyrinymyry. Aba zuba Deus ykzohotsa bo, isohotsitsa iwatsa taharere soho ihyrikoso humo nisihyrinymyryky hŷ. ⁶ Sudeutsabyitsa tu Deus wasania ty Sesus harere bo yhŷ mykaranaha zeka Sudeutsa atsatu maha. Sudeutsa sisopyk mytukytsa maha. Deus isapyrēnikia ty Sudeutsa bo botu nitsasoko, ana kino Sudeutsabyitsa bo niwatihi mysisapywyky. Iwaze Sudeutsa, Sudeutsabyitsa niwatihi

asahi sizubarêtsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporêtsa atsa watsatu maha sibo hi Deus mysisapywyky hĩ.

⁷ Deus wasania ty Sesus soho motsasoikik nawa kahyriziktsokzawy my. Utakta Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja mykara. Kahyriziktsokzawy humo ziktsumuêhĩkĩ. Izikwy humo zuba tarabajaziu mykara, Deus kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi zikpeha kytsa sizubarêtsa bo wasania ty motsasoko.

⁸ Taparaka uta kamysapybyita tu ziknakara abaka mahani. Sesus tuktsa simysapyrêtsa maha. Taparaka Sesus tuktsa humo kakyirirêta ziknakara. Deus hi kahumo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi zikwatawy. Sudeutsabyitsa bo zikpeha iwaze wasania ty sibo motsasokoro. Kiristu koikny baktatu hawa tisapyrêna ituk zuba mynakara, ana soho humo batu myhyrinymyry. Abaka Deus harere wasania ty motsasoko. Kiristu isapyrênikia ty myhyrinymyryêtsa anahumo hi Deus zikpeha.

⁹ Tapara Deus mybaratsa harere ty batu tyso. Aiba zuba tsasohowy kytsa sizubarêtsa bo msihyrinymyry tsihikik iwatahi zikpeha. Iharere motsaso ana humo hi zikpeha. ¹⁰ Iwa niy. Deus hyrinymyrywy baba ty myzubaha bo motsaso tsihikik. Sizubarêtsa bo ihyrinymyrywy baba motsaso tsihikik. Bijoikpe iknytsitsa sitsumuêhĩtsitsa sibo motsaso tsihikik. Hyrikoso sapybara watsa niwatihi sibo motsaso tsihikik. Abazubatsa Sesus tuktsa bo iktsa mynakaranahaze Deus soho humo sihyrinymyryêtsa. Sesus tuktsa sisapyrêtsa moziknaha iwaze sizubarêtsa Deus hyrinymyrywy baba humo sihyrinymyryêtsa hĩ. Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha sibo Deus hyrinymyrywy baba motsasokonaha.

¹¹ Hawa Deus mytsaty nikara, atsatu wasani mykara. Abaka Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha, Deus sohowy atsatu wasani my. Iwaze ihyrinymyrywy baba atsaesubaha bo ziwatawy.

¹² Iwaze mypehakatsa harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Abaka batu mpyby. Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha. Atahi mymywabyky. Atahi mymykusukniki. Ibo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi mspirikporêtsa abaka batu mpyby.

¹³ Iwatsahi ahakurêtsaktsa! Kaharere tsiwabyziukunahaktsa! Deus wasania ty ahabo iktsasoko iwatsahi kytsa piksukyrykynaha. Kahumo ahasukat-sihik byihuja! Deus pahasapywyky iwatahi kakurêta. Ahatsyhyryze sinini mykara ikiahatsa humo tisapyrêna iwatahi kakurêta my.

Hawa Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta.

¹⁴ Iwatahi ahatsyhyryze myzo bo mopamykysoikik. ¹⁵ Deus myzo koikny baktatu mynakara katsaktsa Sesus tuktsa ihyrytsa tsimaha. Asahi myzubaha bijoikpe eze tu mybarawy ezektsa kino niwatihi ihumo sispitu maha. Myzubarêtsa ihyrytsa tsimaha hĩ. ¹⁶ Ahatsyhyryze ipe my:

— O myzo ikia zuba tsapunihikrêta. Azikwy tisapyrêna. Ahyrikoso Epeso ezektsa tuk mynapykyryk asa kino ihumo sipunihikrêtsa moziknaha.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ O myzo tysitsumuêhĩkta. Iwa tsimykarahe aharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha, iwa Sesus situk mynapykyryk ana kino myzapykyky. Hawa hwi puêtsikbyita iharatatsa zihiboani iwatahi ba ziknatsihipetok. O myzo Epeso ezektsa Sesus tuktsa ikia humo sipunihikrêtsa moziknaha. Iwa hwi iharatatsa zihiboani watsa asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha ikia humo sipunihikrêtsa moziknaha. Iwaze asaktsa batu tyso Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta ja. Batu mynyhy. Iwa batu tyso. Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarêta ana kino myhyrinymyryêtsa maha hĩ. Sispirikporêtsa tybyi zubataha.

O myzo Sesus tuktsa myzubarëtsa ahumo tsihyrinymyrytohikta! Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta hÿ ana humo kino tsihyrinymyrytohikta. Sesus mymypočkzitsiki ba zipyk tawahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Ana kino sihyrinymyryëtsa hÿ ana humo hi mozihičik. Iwa batu aty tohi hawa Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta tsihyrinymyryëta babata.

¹⁹ O kazo isapyrënikia ty sibo tsinyny tsihičik ana kino botu tsiktsaso. Aharere isapyrënikia soho atsatu wasani sitsyhyryze myzapykyky — my.

Iwa Deus myzo bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

²⁰ O Epeso ezektsa Sesus tuktsa Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa! Ipe tsimaha:

— O myzo ahyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk hÿ. Iwaze ahyrikoso humo azikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi mykurëtsa hÿ. Ičia zuba tsamysapyrëta. Ičia zuba apunihikrënikita. Ičia zuba amysakihikynikita. Hawa abo tsimyzapykykynahaze Sesus humo yhÿ tsimykara. Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ana humo hi tsihyrinymyryëta. Katsa tsimyzapykytohinahaze mymytsumuëhĩĩ azikwy tisapyrëna hÿ.

²¹ O myzo katsaktsa Sesus tuktsa ičia bo mywahi tsimysakibazikiknaha. Sesus Kiristu mymysapywyky iwatsahi atuk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha hÿ. Yhÿ tsimaha — iwa myzo bo tsiksakibazikiknaha hÿ.

4

Sesus tuktsa atsatu ty mytsaty mykaranaha.

¹ Utakta Sesus soho iktsasoikik naha humo siakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha.

O kytsa kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Deus hi zahawatawy iwatsahi ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha iwaze wasani tahaktsa! ² Katsa zuba myhyrinymyryëtsa batu ahasopyk. Ahahokani byrihuja. Ahakubyrisorokuja! Batu ahabo zuba tsimykaranaha tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa!

³ Myzo hyrikoso mymysapywyky iwatsahi mykurëtsa tsimykaranaha. Katsaktsa atsa botu mytsaty tsimykaranaha iwatsahi aharape hahokbyitsa abaka tyharape pokzitsinaha. Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Utakta Sesus tuktsa mysisapybaka. Yhÿ wasani mysisapy tsihičik — my. Iwa Deus myhumo mozihičik.

⁴ Myzo nimywatawy iwatsahi ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Nimywatawyze Sesus humo myspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha, iwaze Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu harere bo zuba hyÿ tsimykaranaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Deus hyrikoso estuba zubata atahi mytuk mynapykyryk. Deus hyrikoso estuba zubata atahi mytuk mynapykyk zeka Kiristu nury estuba zubata tsimaha. Iwatahi kytsa Kiristu tuktsa soho:

— Asaktsa Sesus nury maha — my. ⁵ Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa atazubata my. Astatu mymyoktyrykta my. Kytsa nimyharasusuhiknahaze Sesus Kiristu mektsa botu nisiwatawy.

⁶ Deus zuba koikny baktatu atazubata my. Atahi mypehakatsa. Izikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwa mymytsumuëhĩĩ. Atahi tawahi mytuk mynapykyryk hÿ.

⁷ Kiristu myhyriziktsokzawy humo nimywatawy ana humo hi mymytsumuëhĩĩ. ⁸ Tubabatu Kiristu mybarawy bo izumuze Deus sohokotsa botu ziwatahaka:

— Bijoikpe bo ziksizozе tasukyrytsitsa nisioktyhyryk.

Ipunihikrënikita tu tasukyrytsitsa sizubarëtsa tatuk nisioktyhyryk. Abaka iharere bo zuba yhÿ nikaranaha.

Iwaze bijoikpe bo ziksizozе isapyrënikia ty tatuktsa bo nyny my — niy.

Iwa botu ziwatahaka, aba zuba wasani my.

⁹ Hawa Kiristu nidoze Deus sohokotsa ziwatahaka. Tapara Kiristu mybarawyo bo inasik iwaze nido. ¹⁰ Atakta Sesus bijoikpe ikny mybarawyo bo inasik astatu bijoikpe bo nido. Nanabyitaba mypehakatsa myhyrizikwani mozik. Mypehatsa abazubata iwaze ihumo mybarawyo tisapyrēna mozik.

¹¹ Atakta Kiristu wastuhu kytsa nisiwatawyo. Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa kakzohotsa tsimaha iwatsahi Deus wasania ty tytsasonaha kytsa tsihyrinymyry — niy.

Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa bo Deus wasania ty motsasonaha. Iwa Deus tuk mynapykyknaha iharere humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Nanabyitaba Deus wasania ty tsimytsasonaha.

Utsa kytsa nisiwatawyo. Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa Deus sohokotsitsa kaharere Sesus tuktsa bo tytsasokonaha — niy.

Utsa kytsa niwatihi nisiwatawyo. Ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa wasania ty ziknapamykysokonahatsa tsimaha. Nanabyitaba sizubarētsa bo wasania ty tsimytsasonaha — niy. Utsa kytsa niwatihi nisiwatawyo ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa tsinymyrykynahatsa Sesus tuktsa tsihyrinymyry. Tysisapywykynaha sihumo tynasipokzitsikinaha — niy. Iwa my. ¹² Iwaze tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Siharere humo usts Sesus tuktsa tynasitsumuēhĩ tsihikiknaha. ¹³ Katsaktsa Kiristu watsa tsimoziknaha, ana hi Kiristu mozihihik. Hawa tisapyrēna my Kiristu mykara. Kyze mopyk tsawa ihumo myhyrinymyrētsa. Katsaktsa astatu tsawatsa mytsaty tsimykarana. Deus tse Kiristu isapyrēnikia soho humo myhyrinymyrētsa hỹ. Iwaze katsaktsa usts Sesus tuktsa niwatihi atsaesubaha iwata tsimoziknaha hỹ.

¹⁴ Kyze Kiristu humo myspirikporētsa tsimykarana iwatsahi iharere humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Ihyrinymyrywyo baba humo myhyrinymyrētsa. Utsa mymispihikbatakanaha zeka batu waby tsimaha. Utsa mybarapetu mykarana zeka siharere humo hi batu hỹ tsimaha. Katsaktsa jabyitsa sopykbyitsa asahi paikpa mytsaty mynakanaha. Katsaktsa Deus harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykarana. ¹⁵ Ihyrinymyrywyo baba humo zuba yhỹ tsimykarana. Iwa tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Sesus myharek wata tsimaha. Iwaze katsa wasanitsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁶ Sesus Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwatahi mybo tawahi myzisapywyky. Parakbaha mysitsumuēhĩekik. Iwatsahi katsaktsa niwatihi usts bo tahatsumuēhĩnahaktsa! Katsaktsa inury tsimaha. Myni mypoiktsa humo pyryk pyryk mahaze kyik rikto maha. Myni byizeka batu kyik rikto zikaha. Anawata Sesus tuktsa estuba estuba zubata tahahyritzokzawyo tsimykarana iwaze katsaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ tsimykarana ihumo myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Kytsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha myharere humo iwa tahatsumuēhĩnaha hỹ. Iwatsahi taharapepokzitsinahaktsa!

Hawa Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykarana ihumo myspirikporētsa, meky watu tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ O katukytsa kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Mypehatsa Sesus harere ahape my. Kytsa Deus soho humo sispirikpobyitsa watsa batu ahasopyk. Asahi paikpa mytsaty nikarana kytsa harere humo zuba yhỹ mykarana. Ikiahatsa batu. Niwazubaktsa. Siwatsa batu hỹ zikaha.

¹⁸ Asaktsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ niaha, iwatsahi batu sihyrinymyry. Batu ma zikaha Deus hyrinymyrywyo baba humo batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi kytsa miwa eze nizaranahatsa watsa niyziknaha. Siharerehakyrētsa

asaktsa hawa mykaranaha batu sihyrinymyry. Deus harere humo batu sihyrinymyry, iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha. ¹⁹ Nisikpybybyinahatsa hi ustsā bo mysisapybyrikinaha. Tsōsī zikuikik naha tsahi ihyriziktsopyryryk izumu. Nahapewohiknaha. Sisapybyikitsa tihi nikaranaha.

²⁰ Ana hi Sesus Kiristu soho humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Ahamysapybara tsimoewynahaktsa! ²¹ Kytsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hyŷ mykarana-haze simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Ana hi botu tsiwabynaha. Ana humo hi tsikahahyrinymyrykynaha iwaze ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana-ha tsimoewynaha. Myharere tyziwabzyiukunahaktsa hŷ.

²² — O katukytsa! Taparaka amy ty batu imysapybara zuba tsikzihikiknaha. ²³⁻²⁴ Anabo hi wasani mytsaty ahabyitsa tsikykarana-ha. “Iwa tsimaha zeka ahakurētsa tsimaha ahape tu ahasopyk” mybarapetu tsikykarana-ha. Ana kino batu imysapy iwatsahi batu ahaku. Iwa tsikzurukunaha. Ahasopyk meky watu tsimyzurukunaha. Ahasuk ibykta mysykbaik zeka typapykik kyze ahasuk ezytyk ty korobyk tsimaha. Atawahi ahasopyk batu imysapy tsimoewynaha. Mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Ahasopykwy ezytyk Sesus humo mytsaty tahaktsa! Sesus tuk tsimyzurukunaha! Ahasuk ezytyk ty korobyk tsimaha asa watsa tihi Sesus sopykwy humo zuba tsimyzurukunahaktsa! Iwaze wasani my tsimykaranaha. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha iwa tsikahahyrinymyrykynaha hŷ — my.

Hawa Kiristu ziknakara ikia niwatihiktsa!

²⁵ — O katukytsa! Taparaka ahamyspihikbatarētsa ziknakaranaha. Abaka ahamyspihikbata byihuktsa wasape tynakaranaha. Hawa wasani haty zuba tsimykaranaha hŷ. Katsaktsa atsaezubaha Sesus tuktsa tsimaha ana humo hi ahamyspihikbata byrihuja.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Kytsa humo ahakuri zeka niwazubakta! Haramwe junubabyizetu tynakokozonaha ahakoko byizeka Satanas harere bo yhŷ tsimykaranaha. Aty wahoro hokbowy zoksapare my zeka usta mytsuk, katsa mykoko byizeka Satanas mytuk mymykniki. Iwatsahi ahakuri byihuja.

²⁸ Aty ahatuktsa tsitsyhyryboarēta ziknakara zeka ustsā namy ty ka tyakse akse byity. Abaka tarabaja tykta. Iwaze tsipanamy ustsā kytsa bo nyny tsimy. Tsipanamyze hi wastuhu anamy ty sinamybyikitsa bo nyny tsimy.

²⁹ Asaktsa ahatuktsa siharerewabymybarētsa tu zeka niwazubakta. Aha-harere tisapyrēna humo zuba ustsā bo tynapamykysonaha iwaze tyharape hapokzitsikinaha. Ustsā bo tysitsumuēhīnaha hŷ. Iwaze kytsa ahaharere piwabynaha zeka: “O anaharere hi tisapyrēna my” maha.

³⁰ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus hyrikoso ahahumo tsakurēta my-napykyryk. Imysapybara tyty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus hyrikoso ahahumo batu iaku. Deus hyrikoso zahawatawy iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa Deus hyrikoso imysapyrēnikita my ikiahatsa ni-watihi ihumo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa Deus hyrikoso tuk tsimynapykyknaha atahi bijoikpe bo mymyoktyhyryk. Deus ipe my:

“Hana puruze Sesus tuktsa kabo tysioktyhyryk” my. Iwaze pahaoktyhyryk. Deus bo bijoikpe bo pahaoktyhyryk hŷ.

³¹ Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Harape humo ahaty kyri kyri byitaha! Ahape ty myija myija byitaha. Ahaty betsak betsak byitaha! Aty iotutsa pau-ksitsa humo takyriki tsiharerewabymybarēta mozik. Iwaze ana kino tsi-moewynaha!

³² Ikiahatsa hi kytsa bo tysisapywykynahaktsa! Ahahyrizikporētsa ty-harape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana-ha Deus pahaok-zohik. Sesus Kiristu humo Deus mymyokzohik ispiriktsokdatawata my.

Iwatsahi ikiahatsa niwatihiktsa. Aty batu imysapy abo my zeka ikia imysapybara ty nikara tsipiokzohik, mahani byitatu tsimyzuruku. Ikspiriktsokdatawata. Deus ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana Sesus humo pahaokzohik iwatsahi usts a imysapybara tsipiokzohik hŷ Deus wata my — my.

5

O myzubaha Sesus watsa tsimyzurukunaha.

¹ Ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Atahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta hŷ. Iwatsahi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa kytsa hyrytsa taha-zotsa mysisopykzukunaha ikiahatsa Deus watsa tsimykaranaha. Ahazo watsa tsimoziknaha. ² Usts a tysisapywykynahaktsa! Kiristu watsa tsipisapywykynahaktsa! Atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwatahi mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Tapara kytsa siraratsa ziknasibakanaha iwaze Deus bo ziknasiwezokonaha ana humo hi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus nisiokzohik atawatsa Sesus nihyrikosokdaze mymysapybyitsa tsikykarana Deus ihumo nimyokzohik. Deus tihi:

— O Sesus Kiristu mybarawy ezektsa sapyzeky nihyrikosokda ta humo kakurēta. Hawa jokmorēnikia waok myze kakurēta anawahi Sesus nihyrikosokda iwatahi ibo iktsa myze kakurēta my. Mybarawy ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiarēta babata ziwatawy — niy.

³ Ikiahatsa hi Deus tyryktsa tsimaha. Iwaze hawa wasani zuba tahaktsa! Kytsa ahatukze usts a okeza bo iktsa zuba taha. Taokeza zuba mysipyrirynaha. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi tahabariktsa humo zuba ziktahasipihiknaha. Amy ty batu sisopyksapy wytykyryk nisiakzobyrikinaha batu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahazokdi byihuja! Ahazokdibyitsa zeka mektsa namy ba zikzihikiknaha. ⁴ Ikiahatsa zuba wytykyryk nury soho tsimypamykysokonahaze ahamysupehe byihuja. Ahaharerewabymybarabyihu ja. Anawaze ahaharere humo usts a kytsa bo batu mysimiwyky. Ahamykni byihuja tynapykyknaha. Wasaniha ty tsimaha zeka ikiahatsa Deus pe tihi:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Nawa nizukni tsizubarēna tisapyrēna iwatsahi mykurētsa — tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasokonaha. ⁵ Atakta ustatsa bo tahyrizikwy zeka Deus tuk batu tawahi zikakpykyk. Wytyk usta maku bo tahyrizikwy zeka atatsa katsa Deus tuk batu tawahi zikykykyk imysapybara bo mytsaty mynakaranaha asahi Deus tuk batu tahawahi zikakpykyknaha. Usts a namy tsihitsa watsa mynazihikiknaha batu Kiristu tyryktsa asahi sizokdirētsa Deus tuk batu tahawahi zikakpykyknaha.

Kiristu harere bo zuba hyŷ tahaktsa kytsa!

⁶ Kytsa asahi Deus harere bo batu hŷ zikaha Deus tuk batu tahawahi zikykykyknaha. Kytsa ahape naha zeka:

— O hawa tsimyzurukunaha wasani tsimaha. Iwatsatu ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka ikiahatsa Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Anaharere batu wabyziu zikaha. Asaktsa mopamykysonaha zuba. ⁷ Siharere bo waby waby byitaha! Deus tihi:

— Kytsa kaharere bo batu hŷ zikahaze katuk batu tawahi zikapykyryknaha — my. Iwatsahi siharere bo ka waby waby byitahaktsa.

⁸ Taparaka wasaniha humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Kiristu harere humo batu ahahyrinymyry. Iwatsahi ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana. Kytsa miwa ezektsa watsa tsikzurukunaha iwatsahi Kiristu harere bo batu hŷ tsikykarana. Deus harere humo batu ahahyrinymyry hŷ. Abaka meky watu tsimykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha ihumo meky watu ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa kytsa iwororo haburuk

tu mokurunaha ezektsa watsa tsinymyrykynaha iwatsahi imysapybara bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha meky watu tsimoziknaha. ⁹ Ikiahatsa hi Kiristu harere bo hyỹ tsimaha zeka kytsa humo tahasapywykynaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Kytsa bo ahaspihikbata byihuja ahaharere wasani zuba tsimykaranaha.

Iwa Kiristu harere bo hyỹ tahaktsa! ¹⁰ Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Hawa Deus mozihihikik naha zuba tsimyzihikiknaha iwatsahi isopyk ty tanymyry tsihihikik. Deus ykparawy humo tanymyryky — tsimaha.

¹¹ Kytsa Sesus harere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha.

¹² Ikiahatsa batu situk tsimaha. Asaktsa kytsa watsa asahi miwa eze pyrikpyrik mykaranaha kytsa papatu simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ana soho tihi batu tyso. Mysikpybyrẽtsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha humo. Ikiahatsa ispe tsimaha:

— O kytsa ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha ana ty kino “niwazubakta” tsimaha — my.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Miwaka rika ty pok mahaze kywa mypubyize mynamy bo iktsa tsimaha. Anawahahi Kiristu harere kytsa bo tsimypamykysokonahaze simysapybyitsa mykaranaha anasoho humo hi sihyrinymyrẽtsa. Ahaharere rika wata mozik. Iwororo ha eze kywa mypubyi mozik. Anawahahi Kiristu harere tsimysasokonahaze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha nisihyrinymyrykynaha iwaze iharere humo simysapybyitsa nikaranaha sitsyhyryze piwatawyky. Tapara aty zeka:

— Ikiakta tsipuruziukze popotyкта kyiktyкта ikia amysapybyita tsikykarana humo ibezehe tawata tsimy.

Tsikahazoziknahaktsa! Kiristu harere bo zuba yhỹ tahaktsa!

Hawa kytsa iwororo ha eze kywa mokurunaha ikiahatsa siwatsa tsimaha hawa wasani tsinymyrykynaha.

Kiristu harere humo wasanitsa tsimoziknaha — nikaranaha.

Iwa botu ziwataha.

¹⁵ Kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— O hawa haeze tsimyzurukunaha wasani ja tsimaha. Sispirikponikitsa — tsimaha. Iwa ahasopyk. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha pykyhytu tahaktsa!

¹⁶ Mybarawy ezektsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa batu. Meky-watu tsimoziknaha. Kytsa tysisapywyikiknahaktsa! Tysitsumuẽhĩnahaktsa.

¹⁷ Iwatsahi mypehakatsa Sesus harere bo wabyziutahaktsa! Ahasopyksapybyihuja! Ikiahatsa hi mypehakatsa harere bo mytsatyziu tsimynakaranaha iwatsahi iharere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykaranaha.

¹⁸ Tsõsĩ ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha. Kytsa tsõsĩ ty pikukunaha zeka batu saku. Tahakyri humo sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha. Tsõsĩ humo batu imysapy mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa batu. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk ana kino tuzihikiknahaktsa!

¹⁹ Tsikzumubanhaze Deus bo tysakibazikiknahaktsa! Ikia zubaze kino niwatihi Deus bo tysakibazikikta! Hawa taparaktsa Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsimaha. Hawa Deus sohotsitsa nisakibazikiknaha ikiahatsa atsatu tsimaha. Deus hyrikoso humo iharere tuk tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa! ²⁰ Iwaze nanabyitaba ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba amysapyrẽnikita. Ikia zuba apunihikrẽnikita, ikia amysakikynikita iwatsahi ikia humo ka mykurẽtsa tsimaha — my.

Iwa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha hỹ.

Kytsa, wytykyryk kino niwatihi tuharape pokzitsinaha.

²¹ Kyze Deus harere bo yhỹ tynakaranaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranaha iwatsahi ahaspirikporëtsa tsimoziknaha. Utsa Sesus tuktsa harere bo kino niwatihi yhỹ tsimykaranaha.

²² Wytykyryk ikiahaka kino Kiristu harere bo hỹ taha. Atsawatu ahapytsa harere bo yhỹ tynakaranaha. ²³ Kiristu mypehakatsa harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. ²⁴ Katsaktsa ituktsa tsimaha. Atahi myharek wata my. Katsaktsa inury watsa tsimaha. Sesus Kiristu tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk mykara. Iwatsahi iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Atsawatu wytykyryk kino ahapytsa harere bo zuba tynakaranaha iwazahi ahapytsa ahapehatsa harere bo yhỹ tynakaranaha.

²⁵ Kytsa kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Ahaokeza humo ahamypokzitsiukoktsa! Tysitsumuëhñahaktsa! Hawa Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukoktsa ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahaokeza tysipokzitsinaha! Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Aparakbaha bo nihyrikosokda.

²⁶ Kiristu harere humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Kytsa momurunaha zeka siziurëtsa moziknaha. Astatu Kiristu harere bo yhỹ tsimykaranaha zeka siziurëtsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere humo ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.

²⁷ Kiristu hi:

— O katuktsa katuk ahawahi tynapykyryknaha. Wasani tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha anawahi mozihihikik — niy.

²⁸ Atsawatu kytsa ahaokeza tysipokzitsinaha. Hawa Kiristu aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta iwatsa kytsa ahaokeza tysipokzitsinaha. Amy ty tisapyrëna tsimyzihikiknaha batu ahabo zuba zikaha. Isapyrënikia humo ahaokeza bo kino niwatihi tsimyzihikiknaha.

²⁹ Isapyrënikia ty ahaokeza tsyhyryze tsiberinaha niwatihi. Ikiatu tsizapokzitsiki. Araparëta zeka tsipadisaha. Arapukrëta zeka tsipuku. Iwatahi isapyrënikia ty hyryk tsimy zeka atsatu ahaokeza bo nyny tsimy. ³⁰ Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha. Atahi namypokzitsihikik. Atahi:

— O katuktsa ikiahatsa kanurywatsa, iwatahi pahapokzitsihikik — my. Iwa mysopyk mykara. — Kiristu tatuktsa humo tsimypokzitsiarëta iwatahaktsa kytsa ahaokeza humo ahamypokzitsihu. ³¹ Deus harere mype maku tasukzaze tazo perek taje perek my. Taparaka atazuba zikzuruku. Tasukza zeka mahani, taoke tuk mynapykyryk. ³² Kiristu tuktsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta ana watsa hi kytsa tahaakeza humo simypokzitsiukrëtsa. Anasoho hi piwatawyky. Tapara ana soho humo batu myhyrinymyry aba zuba tsinymyrykynaha. ³³ Kiristu tatuktsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta babata, atawahi ahaokeza tysipokzitsinahaktsa! Tapara isapyrënikia ty ahabo zuba hyryk zikaha, abaka batu, isapyrënikia ty ahaokeza bo kino niwatihi taha. Wytykyryk ikiahaka ahapytsa harere bo yhỹ tsimykaranaha hỹ. Iwa tuzurukunahaktsa — niy.

6

Hawa sizotsa tahahyrytsa humo mysisakihikynaha.

¹ — O jabyitsa ahazotsa harere bo hỹ tahaktsa! Siharere tsipiwabyziunaha zeka ma tsimaha. Ahajeza harere bo niwatihi hỹ tahaktsa! Siharere bo ma tsimaha zeka Deus ispe my: “O asaktsa wasani mykaranaha” — my. ²⁻³ Tubabatu Deus tyryktsa pe niy. — Ahazotsa harere bo hỹ taha. Ahamyharerewabyrëtsa zeka aibani zuba tsimyyhyrikosokdanaha — niy. Deus harere tisapyrëna iwatsahi ahazotsa ahajeza kino niwatihi siharere bo ma taha. ⁴ — O myzotsa ahahyrytsa humo ahahokani byrihuja ahaharere humo siakubyitsa mykaranaha. Siaku byizeka sioktsiukrëtsa moziknaha.

Ikiyahatsa hi ahahyrytsa Kiristu harere humo tysihrinymyrynaha. Iwaze Sesus sopyk wa mozurukunaha iwa ikiahatsa soho humo ahasopykwatu mykaranaha — my.

Hawa sipehatsa tahatsumuēhĩtsa humo sisopyk.

⁵ Abaka kytsa ahahyritzokzaharētsa kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Ahapehakatsa pahapehanaha zeka yh̃ tsimykaranaha. Sihyritzokzawy soho pahapehanahaze yh̃ tsimykaranaha. Ahape tu ahasopyk batu tyso. — O ana hyritzokzawy humo batu h̃ — tsimaha. Ahahyritzokzawy humo ahapykyhytutaha! Ahapehatsa harere bo yh̃ tsimykaranaha watihi Kiristu harere bo hỹ tynakaranaha. ⁶ Tarabajaziu tykaranahaktsa! Ahapehatsa pahasukparanaha zeka tarabajaziutaha. Ahapehatsa ahaty sukpara habyize kino niwatihi tarabajaziutaha. Kiristu tuktsa humo ahasopykziurētsa h̃. Iwa Deus mozihihi ana humo hi ahasopykziurētsa tsimoziknaha. ⁷ Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— O kahyritzokzawy kapehatsa bo mykara. Sesus Kiristu bo kino niwatihi. Iwatahi pisapybaka — tsimaha. ⁸ Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa babata. Atakta abazubata. Mybarawy ezektsa pehakatsa babata my, atahi ihuak ty sihyritzokzawy humo kytsa aparakbaha bo nyny my. Anabo hi mytsatziu tahaktsa kytsa! ⁹ O sipehatsa abaka ikiahatsa pe my:

— Asaktsa ahatsyhyryze ahahyritzokzawy humo mykaranaha tsysapywykynaha. Ahamypybyty byihuja. Ahasakimyskyry byihujataha. Asaktsa ahatsyhyryze tarabaja mykaranaha. Deus hyrytsa maha ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Iokzeka astsabani. Iwatsahi ahakzozihuktsa! Myzo bijoikpe eze mybarawy ezektsa aparakbaha bo mysisapywyky. Ana humo hi ahaspiriktsokda byihuja kytsa! — my.

Deus sodadu suk imiokbyita wata ahabo nyny my, iwaze ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁰ Aba pepykyk, kaharere ahabo motsaso pahatsumuēhĩtsihikik. Ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi pahatsumuēhĩ. Ikiyahatsa Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspihikrētsa iwatsahi ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi ipunihikrēnikita my ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Iharere bo ma tsimykaranaha zeka izikwy ahatuk mynapykyryk.

¹¹ Sodadutsa pehakatsa sisuk ty mekywahaty ty sodadutsa bo nyny my. Sisuk ty imiokbyita iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa ba ziksibanaha. Deus zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha izikwy sodadutsa suk imiokbyita wata my. Katsahi:

— O myzo azikwy ty mybo nynytyny — tsimaha. Yh̃ mykara. Iwaze Satanas harere bo batu h̃ tsimaha Deus zikwy humo, Satanas pahaspihikbatakaze iharere bo batu h̃ tsimaha.

¹² Mybarawy ezektsaktsa mysukyrybyitsitsa maha. Hyrikoso sapybara watsa mysukyrytsitsa maha. Sinurybyitsa tu mysukyrytsitsa babatsa maha. Hyrikoso sapybara myhumo batu siakparawy mymysukyryikiknahatsa maha. Iwatsahi siharere bo batu h̃ tsimaha. Asaktsa mysukyrytsitsa babatsa h̃. Asahi namysapybyrikinaha. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa hi siharere bo yh̃ mykaranaha. Sizubarētsa mysipehakanaha iwatsahi sisopyk watsa mozurukunaha. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo batu h̃ zikaha sispirikpobyitsa tu hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa sipehakatsa niyzik. Asaktsa unata zuba siakparawy kytsa papa tu simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iwaze miwa siakparawy.

¹³ Iwatsahi Deus zikwyty tsimyzapykykynaha. Sodadutsa sisuk imiokbyita watsa ikiahatsa hi Deus zikwy tsimyzapykykynaha. Deus zikwy ahatuk

mynapykyrykze ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha Deus zikwy humo hyrikoso sapybara harere bo batu hỹ tsimaha.

¹⁴ Mybarawy ezekeza niwatsorokonahaze sisuk ty mekywaha tu korobyk niaha. Sisuk imiokbara ty korobyk niaha iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa ba ziksi-banaha. Ikiahatsa sodadutsa watsa tsimaha. Tapara sodadu tasukpesuk ty izezehirēnikia ty korobyk niy. Tazikoikaĩwy ty haĩ niy. Ikiahatsa batu ahamyspihikbata. Wasani zuba tsimytsasonaha ikiahatsa sodadu zikoikaĩwy watsa. Iwaze wasani tsimyzurukunahaze ikiahatsa sodadu suk imiokbyita ty korobyk niy tawata tsimaha. Hawa isuk imiokbyita humo ba zibezena, ikiahatsa wasani tsimykarana humo hyrikoso sapybara humo ahakyo-hokbyitsa maha.

¹⁵ Deus mybarawy ezekeza humo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwaze wasania ty Sesus Kiristu soho tsimytsasonahaze sodadutsa watsa. Sodadutsa pyry-suktsa ty simiokbyitsa ty korobyk maha siwatsa tsimaha.

¹⁶ Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa! tsimynakaranaha. Ihumo tsimyspirikponahaze sodadutsa watsa tsimaha. Sodadutsa orokpedawy imiokbyita. Iwaze sisukyrytsitsa orobiktsa ty iharazōrō ba zizaknaha. Atawahi hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa mybo nimykzoikik iwatahi imysapy-bara myhumo nazihikik. Niwazubakta! Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu humo mspirikporētsa imysapybara humo ba hỹ tsimaha.

¹⁷ Sesus Kiristu mymyoktyhyrykta tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk. Sesus watsa tsimoziknaha ana hi mozihikik. Taperykyze sodadutsa watsa. So-dadutsa tsorik imiokbyita taharek humo pu maha. Ikiahatsa hawa myt-saty tsimykarana pykyhytutaha. Iwaze Deus harere humo mytsaty ty-nakaranahaktsa! Deus hyrikoso iharere ty pahahyrinymyryky iwatsahi iki-ahatsa sodadutsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Sodadutsa sokorotsapuzeze tyryeze kiiwa. Hawa sodadu isukyrytsa nisiba sokorotsapuzeze tyryzekihiwa ty ikiahatsa Deus harere humo Satanas harere nepykba.

¹⁸ Deus bo tynapamykysonahaktsa! Hawa Deus hyrikoso mozihikik ana hi tyzapykynahaktsa! Ahazikara byihuja tsiperykynahaktsa. Deus bo ty-pamykysonaha. Tsibytuhukutunaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— O myzo Sesus tuktsa tsyhyryze tsimyzapykynaha. Nanabyitaba atyryktsa tsyhyryze tsimyzapykynaha. ¹⁹ Asaktsa mysitsumuēhĩ. Pauro kino niwatihi tsipitsumuēhĩ. Hawa wasania ty Sesus soho motsasoko tsipit-sumuēhĩ iwaze usts kysa bo ihumo sihyrinymyrētsa moziknaha. Tsi-akusukniki. Atahi ahumo ipybybyita tu wasania ty motsasozi! myzo tsimaha — my. Taparaka Deus Sesus Kiristu soho humo batu mymy-hyrinymyry abaka kysa sizubarētsa mymyhyrinymyrykynaha.

²⁰ Deus zikpeha iwatahi iharere motsasoikik. Abaka iharere humo kysa siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha. Iwatsahi Deus bo katsy-hyryze tsimyzapykyikiknaha. Wasani mykara ana hi ibo tsimyzapykyikik-naha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— Myzo azikwy ty Pauro bo nyny tsimy iwaze aharere motsasoziuku. Ipybybyita azikwy humo tsipunihikrēta mozik — tsimaha.

Aba mopykykze kysa bo mytsaty mykara.

²¹ Tikiko kasoho ahabo motsaso. Ata humo kamypokzitsiarēta mytsy babatawa my. Mypehatsa Sesus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu mynakara. Tsiak-zoziurēta tarabaja my. Tsiakubyrisorokrēta. ²² Iwatahi ahabo pipeha, hawa mynakara ana soho ahabo motsaso. Iwaze ikiahatsa batu tyso:

— Pauro ja. Yhỹ ja — tsimaha. Atahi ikiahatsa tuk mopamykyso.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²³ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoikik. Ipe my:

— O Deus myzo, mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu niwatihi ahyrytsa bo tysis-apywykynaha. Ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha, ikia hi tysiakuwyky. O myzo tysi sumuēhĩ ustsā kytsa wasani sisopyk. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwaze ihumo mospirikpotohinaha iwa tysi sumuēhĩkta!

²⁴ O myzo tysisapywyky. Amy humo siaku byizeka sibo tyzapykykta iwaze atuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Sesus humo sipunihikrētsa moziknaha — my.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoikik. Nepyk niwazuba.

Pauro

Pauro Piripos ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Pauro Piripos ezektsa bo Sesus soho nitsasoko iwaze wastuhu Sesus humo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Bykyze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyrykze sibo ziwatahaka. Deus hyrikoso Pauro tuk niapykyrykiwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi Sesus soho humo tanymyrky.

¹ Uta Pauro Timoteo niwatihi ahatsa katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu tsumuēhītsa tsimaha. Timoteo katuk my. Uta Sesus Kiristu tsumuēhītsa ahabo piwatahaka. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa Piripos ezektsa ahabo piwatahaka. Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokotsa sitsumuēhītsitsa kino niwatihi sizubarētsa bo piwatahaka.

² Deus myzo bo mopamykysoko. Sesus Kiristu kino niwatihi iharere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Sibo hi mopamykysoko. Uta hi ispe my:

— O Deus myzo Piripos ezektsa Sesus tuktsa tysipokzitsikta! Ikia humo sakurētsa moziknaha ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha — my. Iwa ahatsyhyryze mykara.

Pauro Piripos ezektsa tsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykysoko.

³ Ahasoho humo mytsaty mykaraze Deus bo mosakibaziki:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — mykara. ⁴ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysokoze kakurēta. Ahazubarētsa tsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysokoze kakurēta hŷ. ⁵ Hawa tapara tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha bo mytsaty mykara. Deus harere ahabo iktsasokoze ikziakbata zuba iharere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha nawaze tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha iwatahi kakurēta hŷ.

⁶ Ikiahatsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa ahatuk mykara hawa mozihihik Deus zikwy humo yhŷ tsimykaranaha. Aibani zuba Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze hawa Deus mozihihikze mopykba.

⁷ Ikiahatsa soho mytsaty mynazaraze ana humo hi kakurēta. Ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Kytsa sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknahaze, ziktsumuēhīnaha katuktsa tsikyzyknaha hŷ. Abaka sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha. Iknakuruze Deus wasania ty ziwatawyky. Iharere zibetesaka ana humo hi kytsa iharere bo hyŷ nikaranaha sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha. Iwatahi ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta iwa wasani my hŷ. ⁸ Sesus Kiristu kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta hŷ. Iwatahi utakta iwata my ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta:

— Wasape my. Iwa Deus okzeka motsasoko ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta hŷ. Ikiahatsa humo ka kahyrizikbarēta iwa Deus zikyrinymyryky — my.

⁹ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze ipe my:

— O myzo Sesus tuktsa Piripos ezektsa ahumo simypokzitsirētsa. Ikia humo hi myharape pokzitsikinaha. Asoho pinymyrytohinaha! Ba ziksimiyiwy hawa myhyrinymyrywy baba humo sihyrinymyrētsa iwa tysitsumuēhīkīkta — my.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykyso. ¹⁰ O Piripos ezektsa hawa tsimykarana naha humo ahahyrinymyrētsa hawa wasani haty ahahyrinymyrētsa. Ba zikmyinaha. Nawa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Sesus myziksizozze batu ahasikpyby. Ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze batu ahasikpyby. ¹¹ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasania ty zuba tsimykaranaha. Hawa wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa ahahumo hi Deus bo motsasokonaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia zuba wasani tsimy kara — maha. Iwa ahahumo Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha.

Kabo ka Kiristu zuba mozihi kik.

¹² O katukytsa hawa kytsa piksukyrykiknaha Sesus harere iktasokoze, kytsa sizubarētsa humo wasani niyziknaha. Abaka kytsa sizubarētsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Sinini ikykaraze Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatahi kakurēta. ¹³ Ana kino sodadutsa pikperyknaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa kino niwatihi kasoho botu ziwabynaha. Uta kino sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze tu Sesus harere motsasoko ana hi ziwabynaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze katukytsa kabo iktas mykaranahaze sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze tu sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Deus hi nisiakuwyky iwatsahi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa. Sipunihikrētsa tu nanabyitaba Sesus harere motsasokonaha. Sipybybyitsa mykaranaha Sesus harere motsasokonaha batu pyk zikaha.

¹⁵ Wastuhu zuba kytsa niharapepehakanahatsa humo Sesus soho motsasokonaha. Kahumo sizokdirētsa iwatsahi Deus wasania ty Sesus soho motsasokonaha. Utsaktsa batu. Asahi simyzihikrētsa Deus harere siakparawy iwatsahi Deus wasania ty motsasokonaha. ¹⁶ Asahi kahumo simypokzitsirētsa iwatsahi Deus wasania ty motsasokonaha. Tubabatu Deus kape niy:

— Ahyriziktsokzawy humo wasania tytsaso. Myzubaha bokta! Kaharere wasania ty sibo tsiwatawykta! — niy. Iwatsahi asaktsa simyzihikrētsa katsyhyryze Deus wasania ty motsasokonaha. ¹⁷ Utsaktsa batu. Sizokdirētsa tu Sesus soho motsasokonaha, taha bo zuba mynakaranaha. Batu wasani zikaha. Asahi:

— Katsaktsa Sesus soho motsasokonaha zeka katsa Pauro watsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze kytsa mysoho “O asahi sihyrinymyrētsa maha” mytsaty ahabyitsa zikaha. O Pauro sakyriukanikitsa hurukwy eze mysoho ziwabyze iaku byita niyzik mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha — nikaranaha.

¹⁸ Wasaniha ty Sesus soho motsasonahaze anahumo hi kakurēta. Kytsa taha bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha zeka Sesus soho motsasonahaze. Kytsa kino niwatihi simyzihikrētsa mykaranaha zeka Sesus soho motsasonaha iwatahi kakurēta mykara. Wasaniha ty Sesus soho motsasonahaze ana humo hi kakurēta mykara. ¹⁹ Iwatatu sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tu kakurēta. Hawataeze piksukēnaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Ikiahatsa katsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha atahi pahawaby iwaze piksukēnaha. Sesus Kiristu hyrikoso piksumuēhī iwatahi piksukēnaha anahumo hi kahyrinymyrēta.

²⁰ Kiristu tuk zuba mynakara ana hi mozihi kik. Kamysapyrēta mynakara Kiristu kabo iktas my zeka batu kasikpyby. Abaka Kiristu soho motsasokoze batu kapyby. Kapunihikrēta tu Deus wasaniha motsasoko. Iwaze kytsa hi:

— O Sesus Kiristu imysapyrēnikita h̃y — maha. Utakta kaspitu mopykyryk zeka yh̃y my. Kytsa pikbezenaha zeka niwatihi yh̃y my. Kiristu ihyrinymyryta babata harere mozihi kik. ²¹ Uta kaspitu zeka Kiristu harere kytsa bo motsasoko. Kytsa Deus pe — O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — maha. Mohyrikosokda zeka uta Deus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk.

²² Uta kaspitohitu zeka kahyriktsokzawy humo tybyri zuba mynakara wasani my. Hawa ha ty ja myzihi kik batu kanyhy. Uta kaspitu mynapykyryk zeka hawa my. Kytsa pikbezenaha zeka wasani. Hawa ja mozihi kik. Paikpa mytsaty mykara. Ske myparawy waha bo ikzumu. ²³ Mohyrikosokda tsihi kik. Iwaze Kiristu tuk kawahi mynapykyryk. Iwatahi abaka pikbezenaha zeka wasi. ²⁴ Nawa tatu napykyryk zeka pahatsumuēhī iwaze ahahumo

wasani. Iwatahi ahahumo mynapykyryk. ²⁵ Yh̄y ahatuk mynapykyryk iwaze pahatsumuēh̄i ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Iwaze ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hȳy tsimykaranaha ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha iwa pahatsumuēh̄i. Ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi pahatsumuēh̄i iwaze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁶ Iwaze ahabo mynakozoreze ikiahatsa hi:

— O katsaktsa mykurētsa Sesus Kiristu zikwy Pauro mybo ziwatawy iwatsahi mykurētsa h̄y — tsimaha

Deus harere humo ahapunihikrētsaktsa!

²⁷ Kyze Sesus Kiristu harere bo hȳy tsimaha ahaspirikporētsaktsa! Iharere bo zuba hȳy tahaktsa kytsa! Kyze ahabo mynakozore zeka, kaku zuba piwabyky. Ahabo zuk byizeka, kytsa ahasoho kabo motsasonaha:

— O Sesus tuktsa Piripos ezektsa wasani mykaranaha. Asaktsa atsa botu mytsaty mykaranaha. Iwaze Sesus harere bo tarabaja ziknakaranaha. Tyharape tsumuēh̄ik̄naha. Sesus harere bo hȳy mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa Deus wasaniha humo tarabajaziu ziknakaranaha — mykaranaha. Iwa ahasoho ty mopamykysonaha. ²⁸ Ahapyby byihuja. Ahasukyrytsitsa pokso ahapyby byihuja. Ahapunihikrētsaktsa! Ahasukyrytsitsa ahabo iktsa maha zeka asahi sipybyrētsa moziknaha, Deus zikwy ahatuk zeka iktsa mahaze ana humo hi sipybyrētsa. Ahapunihikrētsa tu Deus zikwy mysiwatawyky iwatsahi Deus wasaniha ba zikpykba sihyrinymyrētsa h̄y.

²⁹ Kyze Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa Deus pahahyrinymyryky ikiahatsa iharere bo hȳy tsimykaranaha abaka itsyhyryze tsitsumuēh̄ik̄naha. Nimywatawyhik ihumo ahaspirikporētsaze iwa itsyhyryze tsitsumuēh̄ik̄naha. Ikiahatsa Kiristu tsyhyryze sinini tsimykaranahaze ana humo kino niwatihi nimywatawyhik iwa sitsumuēh̄ik̄naha. ³⁰ Katsaktsa mykubyrisorokrētsa! Kytsa nimysininiwykynaha atsatu pahasininiwy botu iktsaso. Abaka tybyri zuba mykarazo ana hi tsiwabyynaha.

2

Kiristu wata tasopykzu.

¹ Abaka Kiristu zuba myzahapehaka iwatsahi ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwatsahi ba paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Ikiahatsa hi ihumo ahakurētsa. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk. Iwaze tyharape pokzitsikinaha zikahabyitsa tu ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. ² Iwatahi ahape my:

— O kytsa batu ahasopyk iwatsahi ba zikarapepehanaha! Hawa Sesus mymypokzitsiki iwa ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tynaharape pokzitsikinaha! Parakbaha atsa botu mytsaty tsimykaranaha! Ikiahatsaktsa tsahamykpyriziurētsaktsa my — iwa tsimykaranaha zeka ahahumo kakurēta h̄y.

³ Ahabo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! — Uta zuba kahyrinymyrēta — batu tyso. Asahi iwa mykaranaha zeka siharererētsa zuba. Ikiahatsaktsa tsahasprikporētsa tsimahaktsa! Kytsa tuk ahakubyrisorokoktsa tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ustsasoho hi:

— O atakta tsimysapyrēta. Utakta batu — tsimaha. Iwa ustsasoho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ⁴ Ustsas ahatukytsa tysisakihikyknahaktsa. Batu ahasoho bo zuba mytsaty zikaha. Ustsas tsumuēh̄inahaktsa.

⁵ Hawa Sesus Kiristu mytsaty ziknakara astsa botu tahaktsa isopyk watu tahaktsa! Hawa Sesus Kiristu nikara isopyk watu kytsa bo ahasopyksapyhu ja tsimykaranaha!

⁶ Atakta Deus wata ziknakara.

Sesus Kiristu Deus wata iwatatu tabo zuba mytsaty ahabyita nikara.
 Sesus Deus wata hi. — Utakta abazubata — iwa batu mytsaty nikara.

⁷ Atahi tazikwy zerekik. Atahi tsumuēhĩtsa niyzik.

Atahi ihyriziktsokzawy humo ity huak ahabyita wata. Mybarawy ezekta niyzik maku babata.

⁸ Maku niyzikze Deus harere bo zuba hyĩ ziknakara. Kyze Deus nizihikik nahahumo nihyrikosokda iwa sinini nikara.

Kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikiknahaze iwatatu Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakara.

⁹ Iwatahi Deus okzeka Sesus myhyrizikwani niyzik.

Atahi:

— O Sesus imysapyrēnikita. Sesus wasani nikara. Ata zuba myhyrizikwani — niy.

¹⁰ Iwaze Sesus myhyrizikwani bijoikpe ezektsa bo piwatawy, mybarawy ezektsa bo kino niwatihi piwatawy, siakbatsa sizubarētsa kino niwatihi bo piwatawyky iwa Sesus myhyrizikwani mysiwatawyky.

Iwatsahi tsezubaha iharere bo yhy mykaranaha.

Sesus okeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk mykaranaha iwaze mypehakatsa mozik ziwatawykynaha.

¹¹ Kytsa sizubarētsa piwabynahaze asa hi:

— O Sesus zuba mypehakatsa. Atazuba mypehakatsa.

Atahi wasani mykara. Atahi imysapyrēnikita — mykaranaha.

Iwa motsasokonahaze Deus myzo bo mopamykysoziukunaha hy.

Sesus tuktsa myzubaha bo Deus mysiwatawyky.

¹² Katukytsa wabyziutaha! Ahatuk ziknapykyrykze kaharere bo hyĩ ziknakaranaha hy. Abaka nokponi iksapy mynapykyryk atsawatu kaharere bo hyĩ tsimykarannahaktsa puētsik kaharere bo hyĩ tynakaranahaktsa. Hawa Kiristu mozihihik ana kino tsimykarannahaktsa kytsa! Iwa iharere bo ma tsimaha. ¹³ Hawa Kiristu mozihihik ana ty hi tsimykarannaha iwa Deus pahatsumuēhĩkĩ. Iwatahi zikwy ty ahabo nyny my iwatsahi ihumo hawa Kiristu mozihihik atsatu tsimyzihikiknaha. Iwa Deus harere bo zuba yhy tsimykarannaha hy.

¹⁴ Hawa tsimykarannaha ahaharereharakyhyk byihuja. Ahahyriziktsokzawy tsimykarannahaze ahapepehaka byihuja. ¹⁵ Ahaharereharakyhyk byizeka Deus okzeka batu ahasikpyby. Wasani tsimykarannaha. Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Mybarawy ezektsa kytsa simyspihikbatarētsa mykaranaha. Asahi simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha. Asatuk tsinapykyryknaha. Ikiahatsa situkze byrisoiktsa hyrity watsa tsimaha. Hawa bijoikpe miwa eze byrisoiktsa natahyrizikubannahaze amypubyri mozik. Iwata ikiahatsa wasani tsimykarannaha Deus harere tisapyrēna mysiwatawyky. ¹⁶ Deus harere mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Deus wasania ty iharere humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha ana humo hi mysiwatawykynaha. Iwa zeka kakurēta. Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze nawa puruze Sesus kytsa soho motsaso:

— O atahi wasani mykara. Usta bo atakta batu. Batu wasani mykara — my. Nawa puruze Sesus myziksizozze ikiahatsa iharere bo hyĩ tsimykarannaha iwaze ahahumo kakurēta. Hawa tsikykarannaha kahyriktsokzaharēta mykara ahatsyhyryze wasani ikykara, kahyriktsokzawy ahatsyhyryze kasokpykziurēta mykara iwa tsahayrinymyrētsa.

¹⁷ Pikbezenaha zeka ja. Tubabatu kytsa hozipyrykzatsa nisibanahaze Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Pikbezenaha zeka utakta hozipyrykza zikziwezokonaha nawata mozik. Deus bo uta tu piknyny. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahaspirikporētsa babatsa zeka anaty hi Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Hozipyrykza hyrity wata. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarana iwaze ihumo tsimyspirikpokonahaze ana ty hi Deus bo nyny tsimaha. Kytsa pikbezenaha zeka kakurēta my. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi katuk ahakurētsa tsimykarana iwaze uta kino pahakusukni. ¹⁸ Ahakurētsaktsa! Tsahakurētsa zeka uta kino niwatihi kakurēta my.

Timoteo Epaporodito ahatsa sisoho motsasoko.

¹⁹ Mypehakatsa Sesus yh̃ myzeka Timoteo ahabo myzipaha. Iwa mytsaty mykara. Hawaze ahasoho piwaby zeka kakurēta mozik. Ahasoho piwaby zeka batu paikpa mytsaty mykara. ²⁰ Atakta kawata pahatsumuēh̃ tsihikik. Katukytsa tuk zeka atahi zuba ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta h̃. ²¹ Utsa katukytsa taha bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu pitsumuēh̃naha zeka batu mytsaty zikaha. Timoteo batu. Atahi Sesus harere bo zuba hỹ mynakara.

²² Hawa nikara ana hi botu tsahahyrinymyrētsa. Isapyhanikia ty zuba ziknakara. Katuk tarabaja ziknakara. Hawa itse tazo tuk tarabajaziu nikara iwata atakta katuk tarabaja nikara. Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo tsiktsasokonaha iwaze kytsa Sesus harere bo zuba hỹ nikaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha, iwa tarabajaziu tsikykarana. ²³ Atakta ahabo myzipaha. Tapara hawa ja my mykara kahyrinymyrēta iwaze uta ahabo myzipaha. ²⁴ Uta kino ahabo mynakozore tsihikik. Mypehakatsa yh̃ my zeka abanurytu ahabo mynakozore. Iwa mytsaty mykara.

²⁵ Kyze mytsy Epaporodito ahabo myzipaha. Atakta katukta my katsa petoktsa tsikyziknaha Deus wasania ty tsiktsasokonaha h̃. Mykubyrisorokrētsa tsikykarana. Atahi ahasapyzeky kabo tsikzipahanaha tahi ziktsumuēh̃k̃. ²⁶ Atakta ahahumo tsihyrizikbarēta. Tsimyitsapyrēta niyzik anasoho tsiwabynaha. Tisukatsihikrēta nikara paikpa mytsaty mytsaty nikara.

²⁷ Ata kino tsimyitsapyrēta asiba nira Deus ihumo zipokzitsiki iwaze zizororowy. Mohyrikosokda zeka kasukatsihikrēta mozik. ²⁸ Iwatahi aidy ahabo myzipaha tsihikik. Ibo iktsa tsimahaze ahakurētsa. Ahahumo hi uta niwatihi abaka batu kasukatsihik.

²⁹ Myzumuze ihumo ahakurētsaktsa kytsa! Sesus tuktsa tyharape kusuknikinaha! Kytsa tahawatu simyhyrizikwynikitsa mozikanaha. Hawa Epaporodito nikara. Kytsa isoho — O atahi tsimysapyrēta — maha. Ahasopyksapyhu ja! ³⁰ Atakta Kiristu nizihikik naha humo hi asiba nihyrikosokda. Nymytsumuēh̃ze Kiristu humo asiba nira. Iwa ahatsyhyryze nikara. Ikiahatsa zikahabara iwatahi ahasapyzeky niyzik.

3

Hawa Deus okzeka wasani my.

¹ O katukytsa nepykykze ahape my:

— Mypehakatsa Sesus humo ahakurētsaktsa! tsimaha — my, ana hi mozihihikik. Kyze kapehawy botu iktaso ahabo iwatahakazo. Kapehawy humo pahatsumuēh̃ iwatahi batu kasikpyby, kapehawy humo ahabo piwatahazo:

² — O kytsa pykyhytutaha! Kytsa simysapybyikitsa humo pahaspihikbata tsihikiknaha. Sakmyitsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Utsa kytsa

nisipiakzyzykyknaha iwaze Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. — ³ Katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa babatsa tsimaha. Tubabatu Moises harere hi:

— O kytsa tsikapiakzyzyknahaktsa iwaze iwatahata niyzik Deus tyryktsa kytsa bo tsiwatawynaha — niy. Ana kino mytsaty mykaranaha. Katsaktsa batu. Abaka katsaktsa ustsā kytsa bo mysipokzitsikinaha iwaze katsaktsa Deus tyryktsa tsipiwatawykynaha. Deus hyrikoso mymytsumuēhī iwatsahi Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba wasani tsimykarā. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia humo ka mykurētsa hỹ — tsimykarā. Deus hyrikoso humo, katsaktsa mykurētsa, Sesus Kiristu sopykwy humo tsimykarā. Iwaze kytsa sinury humo nisipiakzyzykyknahaze ana humo hi batu sispirikpo. Sisopykwy humo batu sispirikpo. Sesus sopyk ty zuba tsimykarāhaze katsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha ana hi tsiwatawynaha.

⁴ Katsaktsa Deus okzeka mymysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Taparaktsa sopykwy ty zuba batu hỹ tsimykarā, sihumo batu mospirikpo. Kytsa Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa mypehaktsa harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwa zeka utakta motsasotohi. Aty zipiakzyzik zeka wasani mytsaty my zeka utakta wasani tohi mytsaty mykara.

⁵ Utakta kapurukwy zumuze, estuba tsyhyryze ipykze kytsa zikpiakzyzykiknaha. Utakta Isareu ezekta my. Kazotsa Sudeutsa niaha. Utakta Bēsami tukytsa. Kazotsa Ebereutsa niaha iwa taypyk. Utakta Pariseutsa Moises harere bo yhỹ ziknakara. ⁶ Hawa wasani my ana hi mozihihik. Sesus tuktsa iksisukyrykik ana kino wasani mytsaty ahabyita ikykara. Moises harere bo yhỹ ikykara. Batu aty tohi kasoho ziktsaso:

— Atakta Moises harere bo batu hỹ nikara — niaha. Moises harere humo yhỹ ikykara iwaze Deus okzeka kamysapyrēta mozik mytsaty ahabyita ikykara.

⁷ Abaka batu. Mektatu Sesus harere bo zuba yhỹ mynakara. Hawa wasani mykara mytsaty ahabyita ikykara abaka batu mysapy kahyrinymyrēta my. Iwatahi kazotsa sopykwy iksimoewybaik. Tapara taparaktsa sopykwy humo kakparawy. Abaka mahani, sisopykwy humo batu kakparawy.

⁸ Sisopyk tsizubarēna botu imoewybaik. Abaka isapyrēnikia zuba mozihihik. Kiristu zuba mozihihik ana kino tisapyrēna atahi kapehaktsa mozik, iharere bo zuba hỹ mykara ana hi mozihihik iwa Sesus tuk mozuruku. Hawa ikykara naha ykpyri wa. Kytsa ykpyri pipaparakanaha atsawatu ustsā sopykwy humo imoewybaik. Iwatahi Kiristu tukta babata mozihihik. ⁹ Sesus tuk mynapykyryk. Utakta Sesus tuk atsatu mytsaty tsimykarā. Atahi amy ty tisapyrēna ty kabo nyny niy. Tisapyrēna ty kabo nyny niyze batu Moises harere ibyky humo yhỹ iky. Tisapyrēna ty kabo nyny niyze, Sesus harere bo hỹ mykara iwatahi ihumo kaspirikporēta ikyzik. Iwa. Kiristu inahyrizikpo utakta niwatihi abaka ituk mynapykyryk.

¹⁰ Iwaze Kiristu harere bo hỹ mykara ihumo mospirikpoziu zeka ituk mozuruku. Iwa Kiristu tuk mozuruku. Hawa Kiristu sinini nikara utakta niwatihi iharere bo hỹ mykara zeka moziksukyrykynaha. Iwa Kiristu wata mozik. Kiristu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwatahi kytsa mysapyzeky zibezenaha. Katsa iwa tsimoziknaha batu mybo zuba mytsaty tsimykarā. ¹¹ Iwatahi Deus mozikyryzikpowy ana hi taperyky, iwaze ituk kawahi mynapykyryk.

Katsa Deus ske buruk tsimykurunahaze kytsa motururukunahaze tapara zumuta wata tsimaha.

¹² O kytsa batu tyso:

— O uta botu kamysapyrēta ikyzik tsizubarēna inymyrybaik. Sesus harere bo hỹ mykara iwatahi kaspirikporēta ikyzik iwatahi batu kahyrinymyry tsihik — my. Iwa batu tyso. Utakta tarabajaziu mykara iwaze Deus okzeka kamysapyrēta mozik iwatahi kapaikrēta tarabajaziu mykara. Batu kakubyri zikzumu. Ana humo hi Kiristu zikwatawyhik. Itukta ziknyhik, iwatahi kaspirikporēta babata mozik ana humo hi mynakara h̃y, tybyri zuba mykara.
¹³ O katukytsa batu mytsaty mykara:

— O utakta botu ikspirikpo baba — my. Iwa batu kapetu kasopyk. Hawa isapyrēnikia batu epyk. Nawaha ty ikykara naha ikspiriktsokda. Abaka hawa isapyhanikia ty ana ty zuba mykara. Kaspirikporēta ikyzik ana hi mozihihik.
¹⁴ Kytsa motururukunahaze. Ata para pomota itypyhanikita my. Ata hi batu tasukpe bo iktsa ziky. Batu paikpa iktsa ziky. Utakta iwata my. Deus Sesus Kiristu humo zikwatawyhik, ituk kawahi mynapykyryk, meky watu mozik ana hi piperyky h̃y.

¹⁵ Iwatsahi katsakta Sesus Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha ihumo myspirikporētsa h̃y iwatsahi mytsaty tahakta! Aty mektatu mytsaty my zeka Deus anahumo pahahyrinymyry. Nawaha ty wasani my Deus hi pahahyrinymyry. ¹⁶ Hawa Kiristu sopyk humo yh̃y tsikykaranaha atsatu iharere bo hỹ tahakta kytsa!

¹⁷ — O katukytsa! Hawa ahatuk zikzurukuze kasopyk watujataha tsimykaranaha. Utsa kytsa asakta kawatsa mozurukunaha sibo iktasaziu tsimykaranaha. Hawa mykaranahaze ahasopykzukuktsa tsimykaranaha! — my ¹⁸ Hawa ha ahabo motsasoko botu iktasaso. Tsizubarēna iktasasoko abaka ahabo motsasokozo. Kytsa sizubarētsa hawa mozurukunaha Kiristu sukyrytsitsa moziknaha, iwatahi kasukatsihikrēta. Hawa mozurukunahaze Kiristu sisapyzeken harapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokdaze nispisokdanaha. ¹⁹ Asakta Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Deus harere bo batu h̃y zikaha, hawa myzehikiknaha ana humo kino mytsaty mynakaranaha. Sisikpybyyikitsa:

— O kytsa mysopyk bo iktsa tahakta — maha. Sisikpybyyitsa tu taha bo zuba sisopyk iwatsahi atsatu mykaranaha.

²⁰ Katsakta batu tsimaha. Meky watu tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu humo myspirikporētsa iwaze bijoikpe mysapy baba my. Myhudikhudikwy tsimyzurukunahaze mysapy baba eze taperykynaha. Sesus Kiristu Deus bo mymyoktyhyrykta taperyky. Atahi bijoikpe ikny myziksizo. Mynasikzoze mybarawy bozo atahi taperyky. ²¹ Myziksizoze mynury ezytyk ty mybo nyny my. Abaka mynury humo mykubyrizumu. Mymyitsapyrētsa tsikyziknaha. Mynury mohyrikosokda. Iwaze Sesus mekta tu mynury ty mybo nyny my. Tsimyharabokzonaha. Mynury ezytyk mozikzo Sesus nury wata maha. Inury tisapyrēta h̃y. Sesus Kiristu tsipunihikrēta. Hawa tohi zikaha ba. Izikwy humo mynury huak ty iwaze izikwy humo mekta tu nury ty ezytyk mybo nyny my h̃y, ezytyk zuba mynury mozik. Hawa tohi zikykbanahabyitsa.

4

Mypehawy ahabo my.

¹ O katukytsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiukrēta. Ahahumo kahyrikzibarēta. Tsipikykusuknikinaha. Ahahumo kakurēta ahasoho kytsa bo motsasoko. Uta hi:

— O Piripos ezektsa humo kakurēta. Sesus tuktsa humo kakurēta h̃y — mykara. Iwa ziknakara. — O kytsa hawa Sesus sopyk tsimykaranaha ana humo kino ahakubyrisorokrētsakta tsimaha — my.

² Kyze utakta:

— O wytykyryk Eudia, Sītike ahaza wabytoktotahatsa! Tyharape pokz-itsinahaktsa! Ikiahaka ahatukytsa Sesus Kiristu humo ahaspirikporēza iwazahi Sesus harere bo yh̃y tahaktsa! — mykara. ³ — Ikia Sizikus katukta mynasitsumuēhī. Wytykyryk petoku asizahi myharape betsakaknahaze tysitsumuēhīkta — my.

Tubatu asizahi katuk tarabajaziu nikaranaha. Deus wasani haty sizubarētsa bo nitsasokonaha. Keremente kino niwatihi ustsā mytuktsa Deus wasania ty kytsa sizubarētsa bo nitsasokonaha. Katsumuēhītsitsa Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja nikaranaha sinaro botu ziwatahaba. Bijoikpe eze Deus nisiny papeu humo sinaro ziwatahabaik, Sesus humo meky watu niyziknaha.

Ikiahatsa mytsaty mytsa byitaha Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha.

⁴ — O katukytsa Sesus tuk tsinapykyryknahaze ahaku tsiwabykynaha! Ahape myzo. Ahaku tsiwabykyzonaha! — my. ⁵ Sizubarētsa tysipokz-itsinaha ahakubyrisoroku ja. Sesus atsoko myziksizo ana bo hi mytsaty tahaktsa. ⁶ Batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Batu ahape tu ahasopyk:

— O Deus myzo kahumo pipokzitsi ja. Batu kanyhy — tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. Ikiahatsa hi Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha, amy humo ahakubyri ibo tsimyzapykykynaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus myzo amy humo pikykubyri eze ka abo myzapykyky. Hawa ha myzehikik zeka kabo nyny tsimy iwatahi kakurēta mykara — tsimaha. ⁷ Iwa zeka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha, Deus pahapunihikwyky myzubaha ana humo kino batu sihyrinymyry ziwabykynaha zuba. Sesus tuk tsinapykyryknaha zeka mekywatsa tu tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa tsimykaranaha zeka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha tsimaha, Deus hi ahapokzitsikitsa my ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi ihumo ahakurētsa.

⁸ Pykyhytutahaktsa! Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha ana humo hi pykyhytutaha. Amy wasani zuba mytsatyziutaha! Kytsa pipokzitsikinahaze ana humo hi mytsatyziutaha! Isapyrēnikia bo mytsatyziutaha! Iwa mytsatyziutaha. Wasaniha bo wabyziutaha ana humo hi kytsa sakurētsa moziknaha ana bo hi mytsatyziutaha. Deus okzeka, kytsa okze kino niwatihi wasani my. Sizubarētsa bo wasani my. Iwa ana bo kino mytsatyziutahaktsa. Iwa tsiziurēna. Batu tymyi. Tisapyrēna iwa ana bo kino mytsatyziutahaktsa! Tsizubarēna humo kino ahasikpyby byihuja ana bo hi mytsatyziutahaktsa kytsa! ⁹ Kaharere bo yh̃y tynakaranahaktsa! Nawa ha ty ahahyrinymyryky naha ty tynakaranahaktsa! Hawa mozuruku ikiahatsa tihiktsa! Kaharere tsizubarēna bo hỹy tahaktsa! Iwaze Sesus mymykusukniki ahapaok baze tu mynapykyryk.

Pauro Piripos ezektsa humo tsakurēta.

¹⁰ Abaka tsiktsumuēhīzonaha. Tapara tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha. Iwaze tsepyknaha. Tsihokdaharēna tu tsepyknaha. Ikiahatsa kahumo tsahampokzitsirētsa ana humo kino kahyrinymyrēta. Abazuba kahumo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa tsipiwatawyzonaha. Utakta Sesus tuk mynakara kakurēta, ikiahatsa tsipiktsumuēhīnahaze niwatihi kakurēta mykara.

¹¹ Batu kasopyk:

— O kanamy nepykta tu batu kasopyk. Kanamybyita tu wasani my. Kanamyrēta mykara zikino wasani my, iwaha tu yh̃y — mykara. ¹² Utakta kanamy tsikaeni iwaha humo tu kakurēta. Kanamy tsizubarēna ana humo kino kakurēta. Hawa mozuruku wasani my. Hawa mykara iky niwatihi kabo wasani mykara. Kasorokrēta zeka wasani my. Karaparēta kino

niwatihi wasani mykara. Kanamyrēta zeka wasani mykara, kanamybyita zikino niwatihi wasani mykara. ¹³ Hawa kahumo mykara ana humo hi kapunihikrēta mozik. Iwaze Sesus humo kaspirikporēta ikyzik. Kiristu humo hi pikpunihikwyky iwatahi kakurēta mozik. Izikwy humo ba hawa tohi zikaha. Iwatahi kapunihikrēta mozik.

¹⁴ Iwaze tsiktsumuēhīnahaze wasani tsimykarana. Kytsa zikykniknahaze batu katy arek iwaze tsikpokzitsikinaha. ¹⁵ Ikiahatsa Piripos ezektza zuba tsiktsumuēhīnaha. Masedonia ikny iknaparakze ikiahatsa zuba tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha. Anaeze tuze Deus wasania ty ykbata zuba ikyze iksasoko kyze kino tsiktsumuēhīkīnaha. Ikiahatsa zuba okyrysaro ty kabo nyny tsikaha.

¹⁶ Utakta Tesaronika eze tuze kanamy nepyk hana bo ja. Anaeze ahanamy kabo tsibiakaknaha. Tsizubarēna okyrysaro ty kabo nyny tsikaha.

¹⁷ Ahanamy humo ka batu kamyzehik. Deus isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny my anahi mozihikik. ¹⁸ Nawa ha ty ikiahatsa kabo nyny tsikaha Epaporodito zebykyryk. Tsizubarēna ty kabo nyny tsikaha. Abaka piwatahaka utakta ahanamy humo kakurēta iwaze kakurēta hỹ. Iwatahi batu kakubyri. Isapyrēnikia ty topyririk koro tosikwaka. Deus ana okmorē pioksaze ana humo hi tsakurēta. Pahapokzitsiki hỹ. Ahanamy usts Sesus tuktsa bo nyny tsimykarana zeka atahi tsakurēta hỹ. Hawa tsikykarana topyririk koro tosikwaka. ¹⁹ Amy humo ahakubyri zeka anatyhi Deus ahabo nyny my. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuk tsimykarana. Atahi tsinamyrēta hiba iwatahi amy humo ahaku byri zeka ahabo nyny my atahi imysakihikyrenikita my.

²⁰ Iwatahi Deus koikny baktatu ipe my:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsahyryzikporēta. Ikia zuba amysapyrenikita tsimy — my. Iwa hỹ.

Abaka asiba nepyk kytsa bo mytsaty mykara.

²¹ Kyze Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarētsa. Katukytsa katuk ahahumo sihyrizikbarētsa. ²² Sesus tuktsa katuktsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarētsa. Asaktza sipehakatsa myhyrizikwanikita humo tarabajaziu mykarana asahi ahahumo sihyrizikbarētsa mykarana.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²³ Iwaze utakta ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Sesus tuktsa Piripos ezektza tysisakihikyta! Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu tysipokzitsikikta! — mykara. Niwazuba. De.

Pauro

Pauro Korose ezektsa bo ziwatahaka

Amata, Epaparas tihi ziky Korose ezektsa Sesus harere nitsasoko. Sizubarētsa ihumo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha. Bykyze ustsā myhyrinymyrykynahatsa wasanibara ty nisihyrinymyryky iwaze nisimiwykynaha, wastuhu Sesus humo batu sispirikpohuk. Iwaze Pauro ispe niy:

— Sesus humo zuba ma tahaktsa atahi zuba mysopyksapybyri humo mymyokzohik —. Deus hyrikoso Pauro tuk niapykyryk iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi Deus soho humo tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Kiristu Sesus zikygzota. Tubabatu Deus kape niy:

— Ikiakta myzubaha bokta. Wasaniha ty sibo tytsaso — niy.

Hyĩ iky. ² Abaka ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka Timoteo katuk. Atahi mytuky mytuk Sesus harere bo hyĩ mynakara. Ikiahatsa Korose ezektsa bo tawatahaka. Ikiahatsa mytukytsa niwatihi Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ihumo ahaspirikporētsa. Uta Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo. Ikiā Korose ezektsa tysipokzitsiki, ahumo sakurētsa moziknaha — my.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko. Iwa Deus nizihikik.

Pauro Deus bo nipamykysoko, ihumo tsakurēta nikara.

³⁻⁴ Hawa ikiahatsa Kiristu Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa Deus tyryktsa humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa anahi botu tsiwabynaha. Iwatsahi katsa ahatsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze mykurētsa. Deus Sesus Kiristuzo bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha.

— O Deus Korose ezektsa humo mykurētsa. Tynasipokzitsiki — tsimaha.

⁵ Tapara Sesus soho wasaniha tsiwabynahaze yhyĩ tsikaha. Katsaktsa ahape tsimaha:

— Sizubarētsa asahi Sesus humo sispirikpotsa Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha tsimaha, iwatsahi ahaspihikrētsa tsikykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka Deus tuk tsimypykyryknaha. Ana harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha ana humo hi ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa. ⁶ Deus pahapokzitsiki. Mywatu namypokzitsiki anahumo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Deus wasania ty nikaraze tsiwabykynahaze wasani tsikaha. Abaka ustsā kytsa Deus wasaniha piwabykynaha. Ahawatsa Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa. Deus tyryktsa humo simypokzitsiukrētsa. Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha anahi aha watsa piperykynaha.

⁷ Epaparas Sesus soho ahabo nitsasoko. Atakta mytuk nikara. Sesus pokzitsiwy tuk tarabaja ziknakara. Kiristu tsumuēhĩtsa niyze mytsyhyryze nimitysumuēhĩkĩ. ⁸ Ata hi:

“O Korose ezektsa Sesus tuktsa humo tyharape pokzitsinaha. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa humo simypokzitsiukrētsa” — niy.

⁹ Ana tsiwabynahaze ahatsyhyryze Deus bo ziknapamykysokonaha. Katsa ahatsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O Deus Korose ezektsa mytukytsa tsihyrinymyry. Hawaha mozurukunaha humo tsihyrinymyry. Imysapybara sibo tsiwatawy. Aokze

wasaniha humo tysihrinymyry. Ahyrikoso msihrinymyryky iwatsahi hawaha humo mozurukunaha zeka mytsaty maha — tsimaha. Ispe tsimaha:

— O Deus hyrikoso pahahyrinymyryky — tsimaha. ¹⁰ Iwa zeka ihyrinymyrytsa hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka hawa ha sa Deus mozihikik tsimykaranaha. Myzibytuhukutu mypehakatsa ahahumo tsakurēta. Hawa haty tsimyzurukunaha zeka tsakurēta. Kytsa kino niwatihi tysipokzitsikinaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha Deus soho tsipinymyrytohinaha.

¹¹ Iwatahi Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O myzo ikia Korose ezektsa ahumo sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Ikia zuba tsapunihikrēta. Ikia tsamysapyrēta iwatahi tysipunihikwyky. Iwaze sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Kytsa mysimiyakaranaha zeka tysibetesa. Sinini mykaranahaze ahumo siakubyrisorokrētsa — my iwa Deus ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko my. ¹² Deus myzo mypehakatsa my. Okoroze kywaha tisapyrēna bo iktsa tsimaha. Katsaktsa mypehakatsa harere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka kytsa watsa tisapyrēna bo iktsa maha my. Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Tatyryktsa mysipokzitsiki. Amy isapyha piperyky iwaze hi ikiahatsa bo nyny my, ana hi taperyky. Ahakuhuktsa. Deus pe tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia humo ka mykurētsa. Katsa ikia tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Mykurētsa tsimoziknaha — my.

¹³ Satanas batu imysapy. Kytsa papatu ituktsa imysapybara ty nikaranaha iwororobara siakparawy unata kywaha my. Ityryktsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Imysapybyikia ty mykaranaha anatyhi ityryktsa mykaranaha. Deus babata zuba mymybetesaka iwatsahi Satanas tserekeknaha. Abaka Satanas harere bo ba ma tsimaha. Deus tse harere bo zuba hỹ tsimynakaranaha. Deus tse zuba myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Atahi namybetesa.

¹⁴ Sesus tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk. Nihyrikosokdaze Deus mysapybyri ihumo nimyokzohik. Abaka Deus okzeka wasani niyzik iwatsahi mykurētsa h̃y.

Kiristu myhyrizikwy babata my.

¹⁵ Nanabyi isuknihyize ba amy tohi bo zikozonaha Kiristu ta Deus wata. Kiristu tsinynaha. Deus bo ka ba zikozonaha. Kiristu zuba tsinynaha. Kiristu ta Deus tse babata niy. Estuba zubata itse. Deus nanabyity tysukni ahabyize Kiristuta koikny baktatu ituk ziknapykyryk. Atahi taparakta tu.

¹⁶ Deus nanabyi Kiristu humo nizukniki. Deus bijoikpe mybarawy ahapetuk nizukninaha. Nawa ha ty nanabyi bo natanykynaha. Deus Kiristu tuk nizuknikinaha. Nanabyi zinynahabikia mybarawy humo kino niwatihi Deus Kiristu tuk nizuknikinaha. Bijoi kpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēh̃itsitsa niwatihi nisisuknize. Wastuhu hyrikoso sapybara niyziknahatsa kino niwatihi Deus hi nisisukni. Deus, Kiristu harapetok sihumo nanabyi nizukniba. Atahi tazo tuk myzubaha nizuknikinaha. Anatyhi Kiristu bo niy, iwatsahi myzubaha Kiristu harere bo yh̃y mykaranaha.

¹⁷ Tapara nanabyi suknihyize tu Kiristuta tapara kino niwata tu koikny baktatu. Bijoi kpe mybarawy iwaha ihumo mynapykyryk. Iwaha hi tasapy eze tu mynapykyryk. Ihumo nanabyi tisapyrēna maha. ¹⁸ Sesus Kiristu parakbaha mysiakzo. Sizubarētsa mozumubanahaze iharere piwabynahaze mysiakzoko. Mypehakatsa babata my. Atahi myharek wata. Hawa myharamitsi humo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha iwa tsimykaranaha katsaktsa Kiristu harere humo tsimykaranaha. Myzubaha hi mynury wata. Iwaze Kiristu tyryktsa iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha. Atahi Deus tse babata. Nihyrikosokdaze Deus zihyrikpowyze tsimysapyrēta niyzik. Myzubaha iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Atahi myhyrizikwyrēnikita babata niyzik atahi abazubata niyzik, ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha.

¹⁹ Deus tatuktuka nikara — O katse kawata mozihikik — Kiristu Deus atsatu my.

²⁰ Mybarawy ezektsa Deus bo ma zikahabyitsa. Sinini ykarawy ezektsa kino niwatihi Deus humo tahakyrikinaha. Iwaze Deus mybarawy ezektsa humo taokaniki iwatawu mahani iokani hyrinymyry iwaze hawa meky watu moziknaha mytsaty nikara. Atahi:

— Katse babata iharapatawyhyta humo pibezenhaze iwaze meky watu mytsaty mykaranaha. Kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha — niy. Iwa Deus tatuktuka nikara. Mybarawy ezektsa humo mahani iokanihyrinymyry.

Abaka Kiristu harereziuwytša tsikyziknaha.

²¹ Taparaka Sesus harere bo ma ahabyitsa iwatsahi Deus sukyrytsitsa moziknaha. Ikiahatsa ihumo batu ahakparawy. Iwatsahi hawa sa batu ahasopyksapy ana humo hi mytsaty tsikykaranaha. Hawa sa batu imysapy tsikykaranaha. Deus ahakparawybyitsahi iwatsahi ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. ²² Abaka meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus harereziuwytša zuba tsikyziknaha. Itse babata ahasapyzaky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi itukytsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi wasani tsimykaranaha. Iokzeka tsimyzumunahaze batu ahasikpyby tsimaha. Batu aty tohi ahasoho humo:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahasopyksapy — maha. Ikiahatsa hi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha h̃y.

²³ Ikiahatsa hi Deus harere humo tsimyspirikpotohinaha. Iharere bo ka hỹ tynakaranaha. Katsakta Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi taperyky. Ipery humo ahapunihi ku ja. Utakta Deus wasania ty motsasoikik anahi kahyrikzokzawy. Nanabyitaba kytsa bo Deus wasaniha motsasokonaha h̃y.

Pauro Sesus tuktsa nisitsumuēh̃ekik.

²⁴ Abaka kakurēta. Ahatsyhyryze sinini mykaratatu kakurēta. Kiristu myzubaha bo sinini nikaraze. Asakta mozumubanhaze iharere piwaby-naha sihumo sinini mykara. Asahi Kiristu nury watsa. Iwatahi uta kino niwatihi sinini mykara. Ikiahatsa pokzi Kiristu nury watsa sinini mykara.

²⁵ Deus kape niy:

— Wasaniha ty tytsasokokta. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa asahi katyryktsa maha iwatsahi sibo wasaniha tsimytsasoziuku! Katyryktsa tysitsumuēh̃ — niy. Atahi anaty kabo ziwatawy iwaze hi nanabyitaba wasania ty motsasoziuku.

²⁶ Taparaka Deus batu harere aha kytsa iharere batu siwabyhy. Deus wasaniha batu aty tohi ty tyhyrinymy. Abaka meky watu. Kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi wasani haty pinymyryknaha.

²⁷ Abaka myzubaha iharere piwabyknaha ana hi Deus mozihikik. Taparaka batu ahahyrynymyry abaka wasania ty pahahyrynymyryky. Iharere tisapyrēna, iwatahi myzubaha bo motsasoko. Sudeustsabyitsa bo kino motsasoko. Tapara Kiristu ahatuk ziknapykyrykze batu ahahyrynymyryhu abaka ahahyrynymyrētsa h̃y. Deus humo hi ikiahatsa ituk tsimynapykyryknaha nizihikik iwatahi tsakurēta.

²⁸ Katsakta Sesus Kiristu soho tsimytsasokonaha. Nanabyitaba Sesus soho tsimytsasokonaha. Hawa imysapybara humo maha zeka tysispirikpokonaha. Nawa mozurukunaha zeka mysihyrynymyrynaha. Nawa Deus mozi-hikik iwa mozurukunaha. Tymyi habytša tsiksihyrynymyrybanaha. Iwaze Deus okze mozumunahaze atahi:

— O asahi wasani mykaranaha. Kiristu tuk mozurukunaha iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha — my. ²⁹ Iwatatu utakta mysitsumuēhīkī. Deus tazikwy ty kabo nyny mykara iwatahi ihyriziktsokzawy humo mynakara. Atahi moziktsumuēhīkī, ana humo hi mysihyrinymyryky.

2

¹ — O kytsa kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa. Hawa ahatsumuēhīekik, naha hi tsinymyrynaha. Raodisija ezektsa kino niwatihi asahi Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa, iksitsumuēhīkī. Utsa kytsa Sesus tuktsa kanyhybyitsa kino iksitsumuēhīkī. ² Iwatsahi sizubarētsa sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Kahyritzokzawy humo ikiahatsa ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Tsimyharape pokzitsikinaha zeka Deus harere tsipinymyryziunaha iwaze ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Taparaka Deus harere batu aha ana humo hi Kiristu kino pahayrinymyryky. ³ Ata zuba Deus mspirikpowy mynatsasoko. Deus tasopyk mynatsasoko. Katsaktsa Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranahaze wasaniha humo myhyrinymyrētsa.

⁴ Iwatahi ahabo piwatahaka “Mytsatzyiutaha kytsa!” Iwaze ba aty tohi ahabo zahaspihikbata. Siharere wasani mykaranahatsa watsa. Iwatsahi siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha! Pahaspihikbatakanahaze pahamyikinaha.

⁵ Iwatahi utakta ahasoho bo mytsaty mynakara. Utakta ahatur byitatu ahasoho bo mytsaty mynakara. Ikiahatsa Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa ana humo hi kahyrynymyrēta. Ikiahatsa Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimykaranaha iwaha humo kakurēta — my.

Kiristu tuk tsimyzurukunahaze meky watu tsimoziknaha.

⁶ Ikiahatsa hi:

— Sesus imysapyrēnikita. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. Iwaze iharere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranahaktsa! ⁷ Hwi jobonitakta iharatatsa wytyk zihiboani tahasapynaha niy. Katsaktsa hwi watsa Sesus humo mspirikporētsa iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi ihumo tsimyspirikpotohinahaktsa! Nawa isoho tsinymyrykynaha ana ty hi tsimyzurukunaha. Deus myzo bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — tsimykaranaha.

⁸ O kytsa pykyhytutaha! Sesus soho humo mytsatzyiutahaktsa. Utsa kytsa hi:

— Sesus harere bo batu h̃y — zikaha. Asa hi ihumo batu sispirikpo. Siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha. Ikiahatsa siharere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha zeka pahaspihikbatakanaha asahi Deus harere bo batu h̃y mykaranaha. Myzotsa siakbatsa harere humo zuba pahayrinymyrykynaha. Siharere ty pahaspihikbatakanaha ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁹ Kiristu Deus wata. Sesus mybarawy bo inasikze nymyhyrinymyryky. Nawa haty Deus mykara anatyhi nymyhyrinymyryky. Kiristu mytukze zikzurukuze astsatu Deus niy. Kiristu bo tsikozonahaze Deus soho humo tsinymyrykynaha. Kiristu Deus wata anahumo hi Deus soho tsinymyrykynaha. ¹⁰ Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka Deus tazikwy ty mybo nyny my. Mymysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu imysapyrēnikita atahi abazubata my. Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Hyrikoso sapybara Satanas tsumuēhītsitsa iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha.

¹¹ Kiristu tazikwy ty mybo nyny mykara. Tazikwy humo ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha anahi tsmoewynaha. Deus nymyokzo iwatsahi ihumo tsimynapykyknaha. Mekywatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha Deus humo zuba

meky watu tsimoziknaha. Sudeutsa tahanury humo tahapiakzyzyknaha iwa meky watu nikaranaha. Siwatahawy humo Deus okzeka meky watu niyziknaha. Katsaktsa niwahabyitsa. Deus hi mybo nimywatawy iwaze ihumo meky watu mytsaty tsimykaranaha iokzeka metutu tsimykaranaha. Iwaze mynury humo batu mytywataha. Katsaktsa Sesus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha ana humo hi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹² Kytsa nimyharasusukunahaze moranahaze mymyhatoto nahaze kywa Kiristu nury nitsahoroknahaze kywahi. Deus Sesus izihrizikpowy iki-ahatsa kino niwatihi tsinahrizikpobanaha Kiristu watsa, Deus zikwy humo meky watu mytsaty tsimykaranaha ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus Sesus Kiristu izihrizikpowy ana hi sizikwy atsatu. Ata bo hi hyŷ tsimykaranaha zeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹³ Taparaka ikiahatsa siakbatsa watsa. Deus harere bo yhŷ ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Moises harere bo yhŷ ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Abaka Deus humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Hawa Kiristu mytsaty mykara ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha humo nimyokzohik. ¹⁴ Deus harere humo tsikspirikponaha ka iharere katsa myhumo tsihokdaharēna iwatsahi ma ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha, iharere ty waby byizeka ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwaze Kiristu iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokdaze iwatahi Deus mysapybyi humo nimyokzohik. Ana humo hi nispiriktsokda baba mysapybyi zipykbaik. Hawa kytsa namy zibykykspyknaha bykyze tysirezo tsikaha, batu amy tohi ty zikaha. Iwaze astatu Sesus mysapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha humo iwahatu niokzo. Abaka ba zikzisirezona tsizubarēna nepykba.

¹⁵ Kiristu hiba Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa zikwy imysapybara zepykbaik. Iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokdaze Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa zikwy imysapybara zepykbaik. Iwaze myzubaha iwa zihyrinymyryknaha iwatsahi sisikpybyrētsa niyziknaha. Sesus ipunihikanikita ipokso sisikpybyrētsa nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Kytsa pahakzo zeka:

— O kytsa ana disahawy ty ka hauk hauk ahabyitaha. Ahaokpuwy ty ka tsō tsō byitaha! Nawa puruze tarabaja byitaha! Byzoje iokpezubakata mynayzikze tsikahamyikahanahaktsa sabado eze mybyrywy zuba iwaze tarabaja tarabaja byitaha! — mykaranaha. Iwa motsasokonaha zeka siharere bo waby waby byitaha.

¹⁷ Tapara Kiristu izumuze siharere bo yhŷ tsikykaranaha. Hawa ebuhuka bo iktsa tsimahaze anaka bamytohi, iwaze siharere ebuhuka hyrity waha Kiristu harere baba zuba my. Abaka Kiristu izumu iwatsahi siharere bo batu hŷ tsimykaranaha Kiristu harere bo zuba ma tsimykaranaha. ¹⁸ Asahi pahasapybyi tsihikiknahaze hi:

— Myharere bo yhŷ habyi zeka Deus sinini ykarawy bo pahapeha. Deus okzeka batu ahamysapy — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere bo batu waby zikaha! Asa hi:

— Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrētsa babatsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. — Mytsotospyk eze Deus bo tsikozonaha tsimykaranaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Hauk byize kytsa hi:

— O asaktsa simyharerewabyrētsa — maha niwahi mozihihiknaha. Bi-joikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa bo iktsazuba maha. Hawa Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha asahi astatu bijoikpe iknyktsitsa bo maha. Hawa mozihihiknaha zuba ana hi mykaranaha. Kytsa watsa mytsaty mykaranaha iwatsahi siharere batu ahawabyhy.

¹⁹ Abaka asahi Sesus Kiristu humo batu sispirikpo. Hawa imysapybara ty mytsaty mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa pahamyi tsihikiknaha. Kiristu myharek wata. Ituktsa inury watsa. Mynury humo tsimynapykyknahaze iwa Deus humo mozhikik. Tsimymypuhyrinahaze mypaikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Nawa tatu Deus zikwy humo wasani mytsaty tsimykaranaha ihumo hi zuba myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha Kiristu humo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

Katsakta mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus nimyokzo. Kiristu mysapyzēky nihyrikosokda. Abaka Kiristu tuk meky watu mysopyk tsimaha.

²⁰ Katsakta mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ana hi tsmoewynaha. Tsiykbakanahaze ba mytsaty zikaha anawahi katsakta Kiristu harere bo hỹ tsimynakaranaha, mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Kiristu zikwy humo tsmoewykynaha. Iwatsahi hyrikoso sapybara perytsa Satanas harere humo batu mykparawy. Iharere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha. Kytsa mysimiywyna-hatsa ahape maha: ²¹ — Ikiahatsa na ahadisahawy my zeka hauk hauk ahabyitaha! Tummy humo kino niwatihi tsō tsō byitaha. Ahanamy humo ka paik paik byitaha! — mykaranaha. Siharere bo batu hỹ tsimaha.

²² Disahawy soho humo ba hỹ ahasopyk. Mydisahawy tsipihauknaha zeka kyze ity tsipikaranaha. Mynamyhuhuk zeka moryryba. Asakta Deus mymyhyrinymyryky nahatsa batu tyso zikaha, hawa mytsaty mykaranaha zuba ana humo hi mymyhyrinymyryky tsihikiknaha.

²³ Kytsa sisopyk zubaha siharere piwabykynahaze mytsaty mykaranaha: — O asakta ja sihyrinymyrētsa babatsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Sihyrinymyrētsa hyritywatsa asakta mybarapetu nikaranaha. Zimyikinaha. Kytsa asatu tahamyitsapyrikinaha zeka Deus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha. Kytsa tihi:

— Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēh̃itsitsa bo tsimysakibazikiknaha — maha. Iwa Deus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Asahi:

— O Deus katsakta ikia zuba mykparawy. Tsizubarēna ty abo nyny tsimaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Siharere ba zikmytsumuēh̃. Batu isapy. Imysapybara ty tymoewy ahabyizeka ba ziksitsumuēh̃. Zimiyihikiknaha iwatsahi batu simysapy nikaranaha.

3

¹ Ikiahatsa kino tsiknahyrikponahatsa watsa iwatsahi Sesus tuk tyzuru-kunahaktsa kytsa! Sesus harere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranahaktsa! Sesus Kiristu Deus wata my, atahi Deus tuk mynadyhyky siharere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranahaktsa!

² Sibō bijoikpe bo mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa. Hawa mynakaranaha bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Hawa Deus ahatsyhyryze mykara ana soho humo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ³ Ikiahatsakta siakbatsa watsa. Tapara kytsa harere bo yhỹ ziknakaranaha. Abaka batu. Kiristu harere bo zuba ma tsinakaranaha. Atahi bijoikpe eze mynapykyryk. Deus tuk atatu my, iwatahi Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Asakta Sesus harere bo batu ma zikaha batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi batu sispirikpo. ⁴ Ikiahatsa hi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kiristu humo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Iharere bo zuba ma tynakaranaha. Iwatahi ata kino mybarawy bo myziksizoze ikiahatsa ituk tsimyzahakahazonaha. Kiristu humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi isopykziuhanikita my.

Taparaka mysopykwy. Abaka Sesus sopykwy ezytyk ty tsinakaranaha iwa Kiristu tuk tsimyzurukunaha.

⁵ Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyity ziknakaranaha bo yh̃ yh̃ ahabyitahaktsa! Imysapybara ahamyzihik zeka awatutaha. Utsa kytsa okeza ty ka hua hua byitaha. Kytsa wytykyryk mysioktyhyryknaha zeka myi myi byitaha ahasopyksapyhu ja. Makutsa ba zikarapewonaha. Ahabo zuba mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Ahazokdi byihuja! Sizokdirētsa kytsa deusbyitsa pe yh̃ sisopyk watsa maha. ⁶ Ikiahatsa ana ty hi tsimykaranaha zeka Deus aha humo takyri. Ikiahatsa anatyhi ahasopykze Deus ahahumo takyri iharere bo batu h̃ zikaha.

⁷ Taparaka ikiahatsa kino iwa zikzurukunaha. Ikiahatsa tsimyikiknaha ana humo zuba mytsaty tsikykaranaha.

⁸ Abaka mekywatutaha! Ahamysapybyiri tsimoewynaha. Ahaokani byihuja! Ahamysapy byihuja. Ahaharerewabymybara byihuja. Ahasakpare byihuja! Kytsa humo ka ahasakimyija byihu.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Taparaka ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha. Abaka Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Abaka Kiristu wata tsimoziktohinaha iwaze Deus soho humo ahahyrinymyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi ahape ty spihikbata spihikbata byitaha! ¹¹ Kiristu humo mekywa tu tsimaha, Sudeustsa Sudeutsabyitsa iwa Deus okzeka astsatu. Kytsa asahi sipiakzyzyktsa sipiakzyzykbyitsa Deus okzeka astsatu. Bipyritsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa, sitsumuēh̃itsa siokyrarobyitsa asa kino Deus okzeka astsatu. Asaktsa Kiristu harere bo zuba ma mykaranaha. Ana bo hi zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Kiristu abazubata niyzik.

¹² Katsaktsa Sesus harere bo ma tsimykaranaha ana humo hi meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta babata iwatahi nymywatawy ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iokzeka wasani tsimaha. Mysapybyi ty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus mybo iksa myze Sesus humo mymyokzohik iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Tyharape sakihihknaha. — Uta zuba kahyrinymyrēta — ba ziky usts kytsa harere bo wabytaha! Ahamyzi-hikrētsa iwaze usts harere tsihiwabynaha. Ahakubyrisorokuja!

¹³ Hawa hatsa kytsa pahasapybyikinaha zeka tysipokzitsinaha. Simymy-ijanikitsa tysipokzitsinaha. Ba sihumo ahasakpare. Ahakubyrisorokuja! Ahamysapybara ty tsikykaranaha ana hi Kiristu zahaokzo iwatsahi kytsa pahasapybyikinaha zeka tysiokzonaha awatutaha mytsaty mytsaty byijataha tysipokzitsinaha iwaze Kiristu watsa tsimoziknaha. ¹⁴ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasani my. Atsezubaha tsimypykyryknaha zeka ahakurētsa. Astsatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. ¹⁵ Kiristu zuba pahakusukniki iwatsahi astsa botu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Kiristu tymytsumuēh̃ikta. Iwaze myhyrinymyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa Kiristu humo atsa botu mytsaty tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. Ana humo hi Deus nymywatawyhik. Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia humo ka mykurētsa — tsimykaranaha. ¹⁶ Deus wasania ty Kiristu soho humo tyzurukunahaktsa! Kiristu wasaniha humo tyharape hyrinymyrynaha. Iwaze myhyrinymyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso humo tysakibazikiknahaktsa! Deus harere ty tysakibazikiknahaktsa! Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — iwa tsimysakibazikiknahaze. ¹⁷ Iwatsahi nawa ha ty tsimykaranaha zeka ana hi Sesus tuktsa pokzi tsimykaranaha. Nawa ha ty tsimytsasokonaha zeka ana hi Sesus pokzi tsimykaranaha. Iwaha hi Deus mozihikik astsatu tsimykaranaha. Deus bo tsimypamykysoikiknaha:

— O Deus myzo tsamysapyrēta. Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi tsamysapyrēta — tsimykaranaha.

Abaka Kiristu humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze wasania ty tsimyzurukunaha.

¹⁸ — O witykyryk sipytsakaza ahapytsa harere bo yh̃ tynakaranaha. Ikiahaka Sesus tuk tsiza iwazahi ahapytsa harere bo yh̃ tynakaranaha. Iwa zeka wasani my — my.

¹⁹ Makutsa pe my — O kytsa ahaokeza humo ahamypokzitsihuktsa. Ba sihumo ahasakpare. Tysipokzitsikinaha. Iwa zeka wasani my — mykara.

²⁰ — O ahahyrytsa kino niwatihi. Ikiahatsa ahazotsa harere bo ma tynakaranaha iwaha hi Deus mozhikik. Sesus tuktsa humo ahazotsa harere bo hỹ tynakaranaha. Iwa zeka wasani my — mykara.

²¹ — O sizotsa ahahyrytsa iwastuhu hatyty tynasipehakanaha. Tsimysibet-sakikiknaha zeka siakubyitsa mozhiknaha — mykara.

²² — O sitsumuēh̃tsitsa siokyrysarobyikitsa. Tyzibytuhukutunaha azihitsa harere bo zuba hỹ tynakaranaha. Iwaze “O ikia wasani tsimy” my, ana hi tsiwaby tsihikiknaha. Siharere eze zuba ba tarabajaziu zikaha. Sesus pokzi ahahyrytsokzaw pykyhytutaha! Tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha humo tyzibytuhukutu naha. Azihitsa pahasukparaka zeka tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha. Azihitsa ahaty sukparabyize kino niwatihi tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha h̃. Iwa zeka wasani my — mykara. ²³ Ahahyrytsokzaw humo. Ahakubyrisorokoktsa. Ikiahatsa azihitsa tsihyryze tarabaja tsimykaranaha h̃. Deus humo kino niwatihi tsihyryze tatsumuēh̃k̃ tsimykaranaha ana humo kino mytsatyziu tsimaha. Iwatsahi ipokzi tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha.

²⁴ Kiristu mypehakatsa babata my, ikia ituk hi tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha. Atahi isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my. Iwatsahi tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha zeka hawa ihuak ty mybo nyny my. ²⁵ Katsa hi tami zeka sinini tsimykaranaha. Deus babata zuba mysoho humo tsihyrinymyrēta amy ty mysoho motsasoko wasani my. Iwa h̃.

4

¹ — O sitsihitsitsa ahatsumuēh̃tsitsa asahi batu siokyrysaro humo nyny hukbyikitsa asa humo hi wasani tahaktsa! Tysisakihiknahaktsa! Mytsatyz-iutaha! Ikiahatsa humo kino ahapehakatsa bjoikpe ezekta my. Atahi pahapokzitsiki ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsimaha, ahatsumuēh̃tsitsa tysipokz-itsikinaha — my.

Mysprikpowy.

² O kytsa Sesus tuktsa Deus bo tynapamykysoikiknahaktsa. Ahazikabyihuktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze wabyziutaha! Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus ikia humo ka mykurētsa — tsimynakaranaha. ³ Deus bo tsinapamykysokonahaze katsa mybo kino tsimyzapykynaha. Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty tsimytsasokonahaze kytsa ba zikmykninaha ana humo hi tsimyzapyky tsihikiknaha. Taparaka Deus wasania ty Kiristu soho ty myzubaha bo batu tyso, abaka myzubaha bo wasaniha mybo motsasoko katsa eze tu tsimytsaso tsihikiknaha h̃. Ikiahatsa Deus bo mytsyhyryze ty-pamykysonahaktsa. Deus harere humo zuba ikykara tahi sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha. ⁴ Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze tsimyzapykykynaha:

— O myzo Pauro tuktsa tysitsumuēh̃. Wasani mypubara ty motsasoziukunaha iwatsahi kytsa iharere piwabytoktokonaha — tsimaha. Iwa tahaktsa.

⁵ Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa wasani taha. Ahaspirikpohuktsa ana hi pinynaha. Iwaze Sesus soho sibo tytsasonaha. ⁶ Kytsa bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahaharere tisapyrēna tsimaha. Kytsa ahaharere wasaniha humo siakparawy my. Iwaze piwabytoktonahaze. Ahaharere piwabynahaze — O siharere humo mykurētsa. Wasani my. Tahawaby tsihikik — maha.

Abaka pepykyk iwatahi mytukytsa bo mytsaty mykara.

⁷ Tikiko kasoho ahabo motsasoko. Atakta Sesus harere bo hyŷ mynakara tahi atakta katsy wata. Atakta kakparawy, mytuk Sesus soho humo mymytsumuēhīekik. Sesus tsumuēhītsa babata my. ⁸ Iwatahi ahabo pipeha. Mysoho motsasokoze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa tsimyzurukunahaze anahi motsasoze pahakusukniwyky hŷ. Wasani my.

⁹ Onesimu Tikiko tuk mokuru. Ata kino niwatihi Sesus harere bo hyŷ mynakara iwatahi ihumo tspirikporēta. Wasani mozuruku. Katsaktsa ihumo mypokzitsirētsa. Atakta Korose ezekta my. Hawa tsimykaranaha ahabo motsasonaha.

¹⁰ Aristarakus katuk sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze mopykyryk. Atahi:

— O Korose ezektsa humo kahyrizikbarēta mykara — niy. Marakos kino niwatihi ahahumo tsihyrizikbarēta, atahi Baranabe tsy. Isoho botu ziwatahaka ahabo pomo zeka ipe tsimaha:

— O pakutynykta! Kawahoro humo awanu ty hāitykta. Mytuk tsikadisaha! — tsimaha. ¹¹ Sosue atsatu Sustas inarokota kino niwatihi ikiahatsa humo tsihyrizikbarēta. Ata kino Sudeu. Harakykbyi Sudeutsa asaktsa katuk Sesus humo myzitsumuēhīkīnaha. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa ana humo hi tarabaja mykaranaha. Iwatahi kakurēta. Ziktsumuēhīkīnaha humo kakurēta hŷ.

¹² Epaparas Sesus tsumuēhītsa niwatihi. Atakta ahudikhudikwy ezekta my ahahumo tsihyrizikbarēta. Atahi Sesus harere bo hyŷ mynakara. Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mynapamykysoko. Atahi:

— O Deus myzo Korose ezektsa tysipunihikwyky iwatsahi Sesus humo batu sisikpyby. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ mynakaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporētsa. Sispirikporētsaze Sesus humo mospirikpotohinaha — my.

¹³ Atakta ahatsyhyryze tarabajaziu mykara ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta. Kytsa Raodisija ezektsa, Hieraporis ezektsa iwatsa sizubarētsa tsyhyryze tarabajaziu mykara. Wasani mykara.

¹⁴ Rukas mediko mozororowykytsa katsaktsa ihumo mypokzitsirētsa. Atakta simyitsapyritsa nasipokzitsiki. Atakta Demas tuk aha humo sihyrizikbarētsa, ahasoho bo mytsaty mynakaranaha.

¹⁵ Katsa ustsā Sesus tuktsa humo myhyrizikbarētsa. Asaktsa Raodisija ezektsa. Ninapa bo asaktsa iwahoro eze ziknapykyknaha asa humo hi myhyrizikbarētsa.

¹⁶ Kyze papeu iwatahaha tsipinynahaze Raodisija ezektsa bo nyny tsimaha. Iwaze Raodisija ezektsa kino niwatihi tsipinynaha. Utakta usa papeu sibo iwatahaka ana hi kytsa zibykyryknaha. Asahi anapapeu ty ahabo nyny maha. Iwaze papeu zisapyzikynaha. Sipapeu iwatahaha tsipinynaha.

¹⁷ Arakipus pe tsimaha:

— O Arakipus mypehakatsa Sesus hyriziktsokzawy humo zipeha. Anaty tsimykta — tsimaha.

¹⁸ Abaka utatu piwatahaka, *Pauro ahahumo tsihyrizikbarēta mykara* ana kino piwatahaka. Deus bo katsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha. Siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy ezektatu mykara. Kahumo ahaspiriktsokdabyihu!

Deus pahasapywyky.

Deus bo uta kino ahatsyhyryze mopamykyso:

— O Deus myzo Korose ezeiksa tysipokzitsi — my. Iwa. Niwazuba.

Pauro

Pauro tapābabaky Tesaronika ezeiksa bo ziwatahaka

Pauro Sesus tuktsa Tesaronika eze ziwatahaka anaezeiksa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo nisisukyrykynaha iwaze Pauro Sesus tuktsa nisiakusukniki. Deus Pauro ziapewywyky iwatahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro ahabo piwatahaka. Siras Timoteo iwatsa katuk ahabo tawatahaka. Ikiahatsa mywatsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha Tesaronika ezeiksa ahabo katsa tawatahaka. Deus myzo. Ikiahatsa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu ahapehatsa niyzik. Deus pahapokzitsiki iwatsahi Deus humo ahakurētsaktsa kytsa.

Hawa Sesus tuktsa Tesaronika ezeiksa ustsā mysipokzitsikinaha ana soho hi motsasokonaha.

² Katsaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahatsyhyryze ibo tsina-pamykysokonaha ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrēta iwatahi Tesaronika ezeiksa tysipokzitsi iwatsahi asaktsa Sesus tuktsa sakurētsa moziknaha — tsimaha. ³ Deus myzo bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahasoho bo mytsaty tsimykarana. Hawa Sesus harere bo hyŷ tsimykarana iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi mytsaty tsimykarana. Ihumo ahapunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus humo ahamypokzitsirētsa iwatsahi ihyriziktsokzawy tsizubarēna humo tsimykarana. Hawa ahapehakatsa Sesus Kiristu humo taperyky iwatsahi ahaspihihrētsa. Ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁴ Iwaze tatukytša, iwaze hi Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Atahi zahawatawy ityryktsa tsimoziknaha niy iwatahi botu zahawatawy. ⁵ Deus wasania ty Sesus soho ahabo tsiktsasokonaha. Deus wasania ty tsiktsasokonahaze myharere zuba baeze. Katsa hi mykzohotsa tsikykarana. Deus hyrikoso humo mykzohotsa tsikykarana. Deus hyrikoso kino izikwy humo tsikykarana. Deus wasaniha humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa ahatuk tsikzurukunahaze naha humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa tsikzurukunaha nawaha ty tsikahatsumuēhīkīnaha. ⁶ Katsa mywatsa mysopyk watu tsikykarana. Sesus watsa tsimyzurukunaha. Hawa tsikzurukunaha ahatukze ikiahatsa niwathiiktsa mysopyk watu tsikykarana. Mytuk tsinymyrykynaha. Myharere tsiwabytoktokonaha. Iwatsahi Sesus humo ahakurētsa tsimykarana. Deus hyrikoso humo ahakurētsa tsimykarana.

Iwa sinini tsikykarana haze iwatsa tu ahakurētsa tsimykarana. Kytsa zahasukyrykynahaze Deus hyrikoso humo ahakurētsa. ⁷ Iwaze hawa tsikykarana ana humo Deus tuktsa tsikyziknaha. Masedonia ezeiksa Keresia ezeiksa kino niwatihi ahasoho motsasokonaha:

— O Tesaronika ezeiksa Sesus tuktsa babatsa maha. Katsa asa watsa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasani tsimaha — mykarana.

⁸ Nanabyitaba kytsa ahasoho ziwabybanaha. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykarana ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha ana kino ziwabybanaha. Masedonia ezeiksa, Keresia ezeiksa kino niwatihi Sesus soho wasania ty ikiahatsa humo ziwabykynaha. Iwaze katsaktsa ahasoho ty batu tyso. Botu tsiktsasonaha abaka ba ziktsasonaha. Sesus soho ahahumo botu ziwabybanaha iwatsahi katsaktsa batu tyso. ⁹ Atsa tu mybo nipamykysokonaha. Hawa ahabo tsiknakozorenaha soho ty hi nitsasokonaha. Tsikumunahaze myhumo ahakurētsa ana kino nitsasokonaha. Hawa Deus byitsa batu

ahakparawy iwatsahi tahaerikiknaha. Deus tuk zuba tsimynapykyryknaha. Deus koikny bakta tu ituk zuba tsimynapykyryknaha. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. Deus babata harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa Sesus zuba tsimyziperykynaha. Atahi Deus tuk mynapykyryk aibatohi zuba mybo myziksizo. Sesus Deus tse. Deus zihyrizikpowy. Atahi mymytsumuēhĩ myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Deus mymysapybara humo takyriki iwaze sinini ykarawy bo mymypehahik. Sesus wy nĩmytsumuēhĩ mysapy ziky nihyrikosokda iwatahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Iwaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo ba zik mypeha. Iwa ana soho ty nipamykysobanaha.

2

Pauro Tesaronika eze tarabaja nikara.

¹ — O katukytza katsakta ahabo tsiknakozorenahaze wasani tsikykaranaha. Ana humo ahahyrinymyrēta —. ² Tapara Piripos ezektsa wasanibytza nikaranaha. Ana Ezektsa nĩmysapybyrikinaha. Kytsa Deus soho humo batu sispirikpotsihik katsa Deus wasania ty tsiktsasokonaha. Iwatsahi katsa ahabo tsikumunaha. Deus humo mypunihikrēta tsimoziknaha. Deus humo batu mysikpyby. Iwatsahi Deus wasania ty tsiktsasokonaha h̃y.

³ Hawa ahabo ziknatsasokonaha imyibara ty tsikykaranaha. Deus wasaniha humo tsiktsasokonahaze batu ahaty spihikbata, ahabo tsikt-sasokonahaze wasani tsikykaranaha. Ba aty tohi ty tyspihikbata. ⁴ Katsakta Deus harere wasani tsimysasokonaha. Deus kino mype niy:

— O ikiahatsa kaharere ty tynapamykysokonahaktsa! — niy. Iwatsahi iharere kytsa bo tsimynatsasokonaha. Iharere tsimysasokonahaze mysoho humo — O wasani — mykaranaha. Katsa kytsa bo iharere tsimysasokonaha. Deus mozihikik ana hi tsimysasokonaha. Iharere tsimysasokonahaze iwaha humo kytsa batu siakparawy. Katsakta Deus okzeka wasani tsimaha, atahi nĩmypeha iwatahi mysoho humo:

— O ikiahatsa wasani tsimykaranaha — iwa myzeka mykurēta. Ata kino mysopyk humo tsihyrinymyrēta hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyryrēta. ⁵ Katsakta ahaspihikbatabytza. Ahasoho humo:

— O Tesaronika ezektsa simysapyrēta — batu aha. Tsiktsasokonahaze okyrysaro ty batu tykse. Deus zuba myharere humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Hawa tsikykaranaha humo tsihyrinymyrēta.

⁶ Kytsa myhumo harereziy mykaranaha zeka ba zikzihikiknaha. Kytsa mype maha:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrēta — maha. Ana kino ba zikzihikiknaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi iwa mybo batu tyso batu h̃y tsimaha. Utsa kytsa iwaha ba zikzihikiknaha. ⁷ Katsakta Kiristu nĩmywatawy. Kiristu mypehakatsa ahape niy:

— O ikiahatsa ahanamy ty ykzohotsa bo nyny tsimahaze. Okyrysaro ty sibo nyny tsimahaze — niy. Katsakta iwa ahabyitza mysopyk. Batu ahanamy ty tytsihik. Ahahumo mymypokzitsiukrēta. Katsakta ahajeza wa hi tsipahapokzitsikinaha. Ije tadisahawy ty tahyrytsa bo nyny mykara ziktatsawa. Katsa kino niwatihi ahahumo mymypokzitsirēta atatsa watatsa.

⁸ Tsipahapokzitsikinaha. Iwatsahi Deus harere tsiktsasokonaha. Deus wasania ty tsiktsasobanaha. Kytsa pahabeze tsihikiknaha zeka katsa tsipahasapyzekynaha. Iwa ahahumo mypokzitsi. Katsakta ahahumo mymypokzitsiukrēta h̃y.

⁹ O katukytša mytsatytahaktsa. Hawa ja ahatukze zikzitsumuēhīkīnaha. Okoroze unata myhyriziktsokzawy humo tsikykarana. Mynamyhuak bete iwaze hi mydisahawy tsikzibykyknaha. Iwatsahi ahanamy ty ba mybo nyny zikaha. Iwaze Deus wasania ty ahabo tsikpamykysokonaha. Ahanamy ty batu mybo nyny zikaha.

¹⁰ Katsaktsa ahatukze nawa tsikykarana ana humo kino ahahyrinymyrētsa. Deus kino niwatihi tsihyrinymyrēta. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarana mysoho humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Katsaktsa ahatukze wasani tsikykarana. Deus okze wasani tsikykarana. Ikiahatsa myhumo batu tymi.

¹¹ Katsaktsa ahazo tsawatsa tsikyziknaha, ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Myhyrytsa watsa ahahumo mysopyk. ¹² Ana humo ahape tsikykarana.

— Ahakurētsaktsa! Deus harere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! — tsikykarana. Sisukatsihikrētsa pe tsikykarana:

— O ahasukatsihikbyihu ja. Deus pahakusukniki — tsikykarana. Nawa tyzurukunaha. Iwa zeka Deus ahasoho humo my:

— O wasani mykarana. Sihumo kakurēta — my. Deus kino ityryktsa tsimyzihikiknaha humo pahakzo. Ityryktsa ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi pahakzo niy.

Deus harere humo sinini tsikykarana.

¹³ Katsaktsa Deus wasania ty tsiktsasokonahaze tsiwabyziukunaha. Iharere bo hỹ tsikykarana. Iharere bo pykyhytutaha tsiwabytoktonaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— Kytsa harere zubahabara Deus harere baba zuba — tsikaha. Wasani mytsaty tsimykarana. Deus harere bo yhỹ my. Iharere humo ka meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa harere humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze ahahumo mykurētsa. Deus okze mykurētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁴ O mytukytša! Sesus tuktsa Sudeja eze tahatukytša humo sinini nikarana. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi ahaōtutsa pauktsitsa humo sinini tsimykarana. Astsatu Sudeja ezektsa watsa sinini tsimykarana. ¹⁵ Asahi Sudeutsa Sesus mypehakatsa zibezehiknaha. Tubabatu sizotsa Deus nit-sasokonahatsa nisibaiknaha. Abaka Sudeutsa katsa mymysukyryknaha. Asahi sakyriwytsitsa tu mozurukunaha. Deus sisoho humo my:

— O asahi simysapybyrikitsa mykarana iwatahi takyriki — mykara.

¹⁶ Sudeutsabyitsa bo tsikykarana. Deus wasania ty Sudeutsabyitsa bo tsimytsaso tsihikiknaha. Asahi Sudeutsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ niaha iwatsahi myharere pepyk tsihikiknaha. Sudeutsabyitsa Deus bo mysiockyhyryk tsihikiknaha. Asaktsa Sudeutsa batu yhỹ niaha iwatsahi myharere pepyk tsihikiknaha. Tapara simysapybyitsa nikarana. Abaka simysapybyi niubara. Iwatahi Deus takyriki. Simysapybyitsa humo takyriki. Atahi:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy niy. Ahahumo pahasininiwyky — Deus niy.

Pauro Tesaronika bozo mynakozore tsihikik.

¹⁷ O mytukytša kytsa pokso tsikwakiknaha, ahatuk tsimymysapy tsihikiknaha zetu. Ikiahatsa humo myhyrizikbarētsa. Ahasoho bo mytsaty ziknakarana. Ahabo tsipiksizo tsihikiknaha zetu. ¹⁸ Ikiahatsa bo tsiksikyzyknaha ezetu. Uta hi ikzihikik ezetu batu zik. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa humo wyzik batu. Iwatsahi ba ahabo zikumunaha.

¹⁹ Uta ezetu ahabo mynakozore tsihikik. Ikiahatsa humo hi mykurētsa. Utsa kino niwatihi aha humo sakurētsa. Sesus mybarawy bo myziksizozze katsaktsa ituk tsinapykyryknaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo hỹ

tsimykarana ha humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha, iwahatu tu ahakurētsa. Sesus myziksizoze ipe tsimaha:

— O aharere Tesaronika ezektsa bo tsiktsasokonaha. Ana hi ziwabykynahaze hyĩ nikaranaha — tsimaha. Ikiahatsa ituk tsimypykyryknaha ana hi taperyky. ²⁰ Ikiahatsa humo mykurētsa. Iwahatu katsaktsa usts kyt sa pe:

— O Tesaronika myzubaha ezektsa simysapyrētsa maha — tsimaha. Iwa ahasoho bo mytsaty tsimykarana ha.

3

¹ Iwaze batu ahabo iktsa tsimaha. Ahahumo myhyrizikbarētsa iwatsahi batu mykubyrisorok. Iwatahi uta hi:

— O katsaktsa Atenas eze tsimypykyryknaha. Utakta, Siras ahatsa niwatihi katsa zuba tsimynapykyknaha.

² Iwaze Timoteo pe:

“O ikiakta tsiksikta. Tesaronika ezektsa bo tsimy” — iky.

— Hyĩ iky — niy. Iwatahi ahabo zipeha. Timoteo mytsy. Mytuk botu Deus tsyhyryze myhyriziktsokzawy mynakara. Deus wasania ty Kiristu soho natsasoko. Utakta ipehata tihi iwatahi pahakusukniki. Kiristu harere bo yhyĩ tsimykarana ha, ihumo ahaspirikporētsa ana soho humo pahatsumuēhi. Iwatahi zipehahik. Iwaze Timoteo niparak.

³ Iwatsa tu batu aty tohi Sesus harere bo batu hyĩ zikaha, ihumo batu ahaspirikpo isukyrywy humo. Sesus humo sinini tsimykarana ha zeka iwatuze iharere bo ma tsimaha. Kytsa pahasukyrynaha zeka iwaze ikiahatsa Sesus harere bo ma tsimaha. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykarana ha anahumo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Deus botu zahahyrinymyryky. Kytsa mymysukyrynaha humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. ⁴ Tubabatu katsa ahatukze tsiktsasokonaha. Hawa sinini tsimykarana ha soho botu tsiktsasokonaha. Ahabo botu tsiktsasokonaha atsawatu nikaranaha. ⁵ Iwatahi ahasoho iwaby tsihikik. Tozeka ja Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa ana soho hi iwaby tsihikik. Ahahumo kahyryzikbarēta. Iwatahi Timoteo ahabo iakzohik. Ahabo ipeha tahi niparakze ipe iky:

— Tesaronika bokta. Tesaronika ezektsa hawa ja mykarana ha sibo iktsaty — iky. Kapetu ikykara tozeka ja Sesus humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Tozeka ja Diabo hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa mysisapybyikik. Tozeka ja myharere piwabyziukunaha. Tozeka ja myhyriziktsokzawy anaeze zimyikinaha ana humo nikaranaha. Iwa ha humo mytsaty ikykara. Iwatahi Timoteo ahabo zipeha iwatahi niparak.

⁶ Abaka Timoteo botu ziksizo. Ahasoho ty nipamykysoko iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimykarana ha. Atahi:

— O Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykarana ha, ihumo sispirikporētsa wasani mykarana ha. Kytsa humo simypokzitsiukrētsa mykarana ha — niy. Atahi mybo nipamykysoko, hawa mysoho bo mytsaty tsimykarana ha nikara. Atahi:

— O ahasoho humo sihyrizikbarētsa mykarana ha. Hawa ikiahatsa mybo tsimykozore tsihikiknaha. Katsa kino niwatihi ahabo tsimynakozore tsihikiknaha — nikara. ⁷ Iwatsahi katukytsa sinini tsimykarana haze ahahumo mykurētsa. Amy tsihokdaha rēna zeka ahahumo mykurētsa tsimaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi mykurētsa.

⁸ Abaka ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Iwatsahi katsa ahahumo mykurētsa. Sesus humo tsimyspirikpokonaha zeka mykurētsa hyĩ. Katsaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze tihi:

⁹ — O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Sesus tuktsa Tesaronika ezektsa aharere bo hyĩ mykarana ha sihumo mykurētsa hyĩ — tsimykarana ha.

Iwatsahi batu mykubyri zikzumu Deus bo ahasoho ty tsikpamykysokonaha. Deus okzeka, ahahumo mykurētsa. ¹⁰ Natabyituhukutu Deus bo tsinapamykysokonaha. Ahabo tsimykozorenaha zeka Deus harere tsimyt-sasobanaha. Iwaze Sesus humo tsimyspirikponaha baba.

¹¹ Deus myzo. Sesus myhyrinymyrytsa atahi mymytsumuēhīnaha. Iwatsa tu ahabo tsimynakozorenaha. Tsipahatsumuēhīnaha. Abaka amy ihokdaha humo tsipahatsumuēhīnaha. Iwatsahi ahabo tsimynakozorenaha. ¹² Deus namysapywyky iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa. Taharape pokzitsitohinahaktsa. Kytsa sizubarētsa bo kino niwatihi sihumo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa tsimykaranaha. Katsa mywatsa tsimoziknaha. Myzubaha humo mypokzitsiukrētsa, ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tynakaranahaktsa kytsa.

¹³ Iwatsahi ahamysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka anaka tsimoewynahaktsa. Kyze Sesus myhyrinymyrytsa myziksizozze wasanitsa tsimaha. Tsimyharape pokzitsikinaha zeka ba ahasikpyby. Deus myzo okeryk tsinamykahanahaze ba ahasikpyby. Sesus mypehakatsa myziksizozze tatyryktsa tatuk mysioktyhyk. Deus tatyryktsa soho pe my — O Tesaronika ezektza wasani mykaranaha. Tahamysapybyi zimoewynaha. Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ mynakaranaha — mykaranaha.

Iwa Deus tyryktsa mykaranaha. Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

4

Wasani zuba ty tsimykaranaha anahi Deus mozihihik.

¹ Aba ahabo botu tsiktsasokonaha katukytsa. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha anahi ahabo botu tsiktsasokonaha ana kino tsiwabzyiunaha. Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha ana humo hi ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze Deus ahahumo tsakurēta. Aba iwa zubahaty tsimaha zeka tisapyrēna ty tsimykaranaha. Abaka tisapyrēna ty puētsiktahaktsa. Abaka ahape my:

— Deus harere bo hyŷ tynakaranahaktsa kytsa. Mytsasokozo mypehakatsa Sesus humo ahape my. Deus harere humo pykyhytu tynakaranahaktsa kytsa —. ² Myharere bo mytsatytaha! Myspirikpowy tynakaranahaktsa kytsa. Myhyrinymyrywy iwa ahabo tsimykaranaha. Mypehakatsa Sesus humo hi ahabo tsimytsasokozonaha.

³ Wasani my ana humo kino Deus mozihihik. Sesus harere humo pykyhytu tahaktsa kytsa. Ikiahatsa ahaokeza humo zuba tsizahaspihiknaha. Mektsa okeza bo ka hua hua byitaha. Wytykyryk kino niwatihi mekykyry pyitsa bo iktza zuba tynakaranaha. ⁴⁻⁵ Ikiahatsa aokeza humo pykyhytutaha, Deus okzeka pykyhytutaha. Kytsa okzeka humo niwatihi pykyhytutaha. Ikiahatsa tsipasukzanaha zeka ahaokeza ty myiwy myiwy byitaha. Kytsa asahi Deus harere humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa ikiahatsa ba siwa zikaha mektsa okeza bo hua mynakaranaha. Ikiahatsaktsa ahaokeza bo zuba tynakaranaha.

⁶ Ahatukytsa humo ba zikaha. Siokeza bo hua hua byitaha. Ahatukytsa humo, ba zik sispihikbatanaha. Botu ahabo tsiktsasokonaha aba katsa tsimytsasokozonaha. Tisapyrēna ty tsimykaranaha. Atakta meky watu my zeka Deus ihumo takyri. Atahi:

— O batu imysapy my —. ⁷ Deus ta wasaniha mozihihik ana humo hi zahawatawy. Hawa wasania tyhi tsimykaranaha hŷ. Tamyikik zeka batu mymysapy. Usta oke tsipihuahua zeka batu amysapy tsimozik. ⁸ Aty kamyspirikpowy ahabyi zeka atahi Deus harere bo batu hŷ my. Ana kino kytsa harere zeky batu, Deus harere baba zuba. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi iharere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha.

⁹ Ikiahatsa ahatukytša humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha iwatsahi ahatukytša humo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa iwaze ana soho batu tywataha. Deus pahahyrinymyryky iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinaha. ¹⁰ Iwa tsimykaranaha iwatahi ana soho hi batu tywataha. Sesus tuktsa Masedonia: ezektsa asa humo niwatihi ahamypokzitsiukrētsa. Abaka ahape my.

¹¹ — O tyharape pokzitsitohinahaktsa kytsa — tsimaha. Tapara ahabo tsiktsasokonaha hi:

— Ahaokanihinymyrybyihu ja! Ahaharerewabymybarabyihu ja. Ahahyriziktsokzawy humo tahaktsa iwatsahi ahadisahawy humo tsipahazisakanaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Tsimytsasokozonaha iwa tuzurukunahaktsa kytsa. Iwa tsimyzihikiknahaktsa kytsa — tsimaha.

¹² Iwaze kytsa Sesus harere bo yh̄y ahabyitsa ihumo batu sispirikpo ahasoho:

— O asaktsa wasani simysapyrētsa — mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ahanamy humo zuba tsizahaspīhikiknaha iwatsahi ustsā bo ba zikzapykyzonaha — kaboja kaboja — byi tsimaha. Ikiahatsa iwaze ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

Sesus myziksizo naha soho.

¹³ Mytukytša katsa tsipahaspirikpokonaha siakbatsa soho humo ahahyrinymyrētsa tsimoziknaha h̄y. Siakbatsa soho motsasoko iwatsahi sihumo batu ahasukatsihik. Asaktsa Sesus harere bo hȳy nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa nikaranaha abaka siakbatsa humo kino batu ahasukatsihik. Kytsa asahi Sesus ba ziperykynaha sisukatsihikrētsa. Maku estuba situk mohyrikosokda zeka sisukatsihikrētsa. Mohyrikosokdaze ba Sesus tuk zikapykyryk iwatsahi sisukatsihikrētsa. Ikiahatsaktsa batu, Sesus tsipiperykynaha.

¹⁴ Sesus nihyrikosokda. Iwaze inahyrizikpo ana humo hi myhyrinymyrētsa. Siakbatsa kino niwatihi mynahyrizikponaha Sesus watsa. Deus Sesus mybarawy bo pipeha iwaze myziksizo. Siakbatsa Sesus humo sispirikporētsa asahi ituk mynasiknaha. Sesus tatuk mynasiokty. Ana humo kino myhyrinymyrētsa.

¹⁵ Amy ty ahabo motsasoko mypehakatsa katsa botu nymyhyrinymyryky. Ahabo motsasoko amy ty Sesus nymyhyrinymyryky. Sesus bijoikpe ikny myziksizo, atahi siakbatsa nasihyrizikpowy. Myziksizoze siakbatsa mynahyrizikponaha. Iwaze hi katsa mykbabyitsa tahahobyknaha. Ibaze tsinazuzukbanaha. Tapara siakbatsa inahyrizikpobanahatsa iwaze katsa ibo tsinazuzuknaha. ¹⁶ Sesus myziksizoze kytsa iaksoho opykani huawa maha piwabynaha. Bijoiḱpe iknykta Deus tsumuēh̄itsa huawa myze anahi piwabynaha. Deus porawy itsumuēh̄itsa pioke hu hu nahaze ana kino niwatihi piwabynaha. Iwaze Sesus bijoikpe ikny mynasik. Tapara siakbatsa Sesus humo sispirikpotsa asahi mynasihyrizikpobanaha. ¹⁷ Iwaze katsa mykbabyitsa Sesus bo bijoikpe bo jobo tsimydoknaha. Siakbatsa Sesus nasihyrizikpowy situk bijoikpe bo tsimydoknaha. Anaeze tahahobyknaha. Anaeze tsimynazuzuknaha. Anaeze Sesus pauk baze tu mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha h̄y.

¹⁸ Iwatsahi iharere humo batu ahasukatsihik tsimaha. Iharere humo kytsa tysitsumuēh̄inaha. Iharere humo tysiakuwyryknaha.

5

Sesus myziksizo naha taperyky.

¹ O katukytša ikiahatsa hi:

— Hawa taeze ja Sesus myziksizo. Hana wa byzoje pitsuze ja Sesus myziksizo — tsimaha. Ana soho ka batu piwataha. Ikiahatsa botu tsinymyrybanaha, Sesus myziksizo naha humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Atsoko myziksizo. Kytša humo zipery nahabara tu atsoko myziksizo.

² Itsyhyryboarēnikita unata mozumuze tawata. Kytša ibo mytsaty ahabyitsa tu mykaranaha, iwaze atsoko anamy pebykbaik. Nawa puruze Sesus myziksizoze itsyhyryboarēnikita wata ity pery ahabyita bo sibo zumu. Sesus niwatihi my kytša ity pery ahabyitsa tu myziksizo atsoko myziksizo.

³ Atsoko wytyk ibykyhy natapyrize atatsa watatsa. Anawa hi Sesus myziksizoze atsoko myziksizo. Kytša mytsaty ahabyitsa tu atsoko sibo mozumu. Kytša hi:

— O abaka batu amy tohi mahaze abaka tisapyrēna niyzik my — mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha. Iwa mytsaty mykaranahaze atsoko Sesus myziksizo. Atsoko ipokso sipbyrētsa moziknaha. Ba aty tohi ipokso zikwak. Iwa my Sesus myziksizoze atsoko myziksizo. Wytyk tabykyhy pepurukze imyitsapyri ziktatsa watatatsa Sesus myziksizoze kytša sinini mykaranaha hỹ.

⁴ Mytukytša Deus harere tsiwabyziukunaha hỹ. Ikiahatsa ahahyrinymyrētsa. Sesus myziksizoze ky humo tsipiperykynaha. Ikiahatsa itsyhyryboarēnikita ahapapa tu mozumu nahaze kywa anawahi Sesus taperyky tsimaha. Kytša miwa haburuk tu pyrik mykaranaha zeka ba zikozonaha. Okoro eze zuba mokozoneha. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa batu kytša watsa miwa haburuk tu pyri mykaranaha tsawatsabyitsa. Wasani tsinymyrykynaha, hawa kytša okoro eze mokozoneha, siwatsa wasani tsinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi Sesus myziksizoze ikiahatsa kino tsipiperykynaha, iwaze hawa wasani tsimyzurukunaha. ⁵ Deus harere humo ahahyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa kytša okoro eze pitabakanaha siwatsa tsimaha. Hawa tsimykaranaha okoro ezektsa watsa tsimaha, ahahyrinymyrētsa. Kytša Deus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha, asahi kytša unata ezektsa watsa maha batu sihyrinymyry. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa hi paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha, siwatsa miwa haburuk pyrik mykaranahatsa watsa. Katsaktsa batu.

⁶ Iwatsahi ahapasatsihikrētsa tsimykaranaha batu siōtutsanikitsa watsabyitsa. Iwa zeka batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Tykymybanahaktsa kytša. Ba zikwakyrinaha. Wasani mytsaty tahaktsa! Utsa kytša mowakyririknaha zeka ikiahatsa batu zikaha iwa ba zikzurukunaha.

⁷ Unata hi tsizurubakanaha iwaze hi unata tsōsĩ zikzikuikiknaha asaktsa simysapybyrikitsa pypykbe mynakaranaha. ⁸ Katsa batu. Katsa okoro ezektsa tsipitabakanahaziktsa watsa tsimyzurukunaha, Sesus taperyky. Tsipiperykynaha Sesus humo myspirikporētsa iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi Satanas harere bo batu hỹ tsimaha. Mymysapybyitsa tu mahani tsimykaranaha. Deus humo mymypo kzitsirētsa. Kytša humo niwatihi mypoko kzitsirētsa. Sesus katsa mymyoktyhyryk ana hi taperyky.

⁹ Deus nimywatawy. Iwatsahi katsa kino ituk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha. Mysapybyi ty tsikykarana tamoewy iwatahi Deus pahaokzohik ana humo hi nimywatawy. Mysapybyitsa tsikykarana ana humo hi sinini ykarawy bo Deus mymypeha ana humo hi Deus batu mytywatawy. Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu takino Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ana humo nimywatawy.

¹⁰ Atahi mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi katsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze aibatohi eze zuba Sesus myzik-sizo ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Mohyrikosokda byizeka aibani zuba Sesus myziksizo astatu, katsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha.

¹¹ Iwatsahi iharere humo usts kysa tysitsumuēhīnaha. Tynasiakuwyknaha. Katsa aba tsimyzurukunaha Sesus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana humo hi tynasiakuwyknaha.

Aba myspirikpowy pepykykze ahape mykarazo.

¹² O mytukysa asahi pahahyrinymyryknaha pykyhytu siharere bo wabyziutaha. Asahi ahahumo simypokzitsiukrētsa mykaranaha, hawa mypehakatsa Sesus motsasoko naha tihi mykaranaha. Asahi pahahyrinymyryknaha. Ahatsyhyryze pahatsumuēhīkīnaha ahapehatsa moziknaha. ¹³ Iwatsahi sihumo ahamypokzitsiukrētsa tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi mykparawysa. Mypehakatsa Sesus nisiwatawy nahatsa pahatsumuēhīnaha, iwaze pahatsumuēhīnahaze tysipokzitsikinahaktsa kysa! tsimaha. Ahatuk zeka awatu tynakaranaha! Ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁴ O mytukysa kaharere motsasokozo. Kysa asaktsa sidikarēnikitsa pe:

— Myhyriziktsokzawy humo tyzikbyituhukunahaktsa — tsimaha. Siakubyitsa tynasiakuwyknaha. Kysa Sesus harere humo tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymy zeka iwatsahi ihumo puētsik zuba nisispirikponaha asahi tysitsumuēhīnaha. Sipybyrēnikitsa tysitsumuēhīnaha, ahapybybyihu ja tsimaha. Kysa sasabyitsa humo ja ahakubyrisoroku. Tohi ahatuk imysapybyita ty my zeka ba zik taokani, ihumo wasani tynakara iwa ahatuk tynakaranaha. ¹⁵ Pykyhytutaha! Ikiahatsa aty pahakyrity zeka ba zikatsapusare. Aty pahakyrityzeka ba zikaha tsapusare. Ikiahatsa tsipokzitsinaha. Ahatuk sasabyitsa humo tysipokzitsikinaha hỹ.

¹⁶ Ahahakurētsa tynapykyknaha!

¹⁷ Deus bo zuba tynapamykysokonaha kysa! Deus bo tsimykaranaha.

¹⁸ Deus bo tyzikbyituhukunahatu nawa tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia humo mykurētsa tsimaha. Amy ty mybo nyny tsimykara naha ty wasani my — tsimaha. Iwa tsimypamykysokonaha Deus pe tsimykaranaha. Ahaku zeka iwa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ahakubyize kino iwa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Hawa ha tsihokdaharēna zeka iwa tsimypamykysokonaha. Ana hi Deus mozihikik, Sesus tuktsa bo mozihikik. Wasani my tsimykaranaha Deus hyrikoso batu meky watu tsimaha.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Aty ahatuk motsasoko zeka Deus hyrikoso humo tsiwabytoktokonahaktsa. Deus hyrikoso abo motsasoko zeka pykyhytu wabyziutaha. Wabyziu byizeka ba abo motsasozo my iwatsahi iharere bo pykyhytu wabytaha.

²¹ Kysa tihi:

— O kaksaktsa Deus hyrikoso humo tsimysasokonaha — nikaranaha. Siharere soho humo mytsatzyiutaha. Siharere wasani habo zuba hỹ tsimaha. Siharere sapy byizeka ana bo ka ba hỹ tynakaranaha iwaze kysa mybarapetu nikaranaha. ²² Hawa mysapybyiwy zeka tsimoewynahaktsa!

²³ Deus hi mymyakuwyky hỹ. Utakta ipe my:

— O Deus tysipokzitsikikta. Iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha — my. Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze ahamysapyrētsa hỹ. Batu ahasikpyby. Deus pahapokzitsiki iwatsahi mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze batu ahasikpyby my. ²⁴ Deus hi nimywatawy iwatahi namypokzitsiki. Iharere wasani my hawa ziknakara atsawatu mynakara.

²⁵ Ikiahatsa mytsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Katsa atukytsa tsimaha.

²⁶ Mytukytsa bo tuharapehapyryknahaktsa kytsa.

²⁷ Uta ahabo motsasoko Sesus harere ty motsasoko. Amy ty ziwatahaka usts a mytukytsa sasabyitsa bo tsipinyaha.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²⁸ Abaka Deus pe my:

— O Sesus Kiristu tysipokzitsikikta. Sihumo amypokzitsiukta — my. De.
Pauro

Pauro Tesaronika ezektsa bo ziwatahakazo

Pauro usa papeu Tesaronika ezektsa bo ziwatahakazo. Sesus myziksizo naha soho ziwatahaka. Deus Pauro ziapewywyky iwatahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka. Siras Timoteo iwatsa katuk mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa Tesaronika ezektsa, Sesus tuktsa tsimaha. Ahabo hi piwatahaka. ² Deus myzo. Atahi pahapokzitsiki. Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu kino niwatihi pahapokzitsiki. Deus Sesus Kiristu ahatsa pahapokzitsikinaha. Iwatsahi Deus humo ahakurētsaktsa anawa hi Deus mozihihikik.

Kiristu myziksizoze hawa imyzubaha mozurukunaha, ana soho motsasoko ihuak ty mybo nyny my.

³ O mytukytsa ahamumo mykurētsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze:

— O Deus Tesaronika ezektsa, asahi Sesus tuktsa humo mykurētsa — tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi wasani mykaranaha. Sesus humo tsimyspirikpotohinaha. Tyharape pokzitsikinaha. Tyharape pokzitsitohinaha. Iwatsahi mykurētsa. ⁴ Kytsa bo niwatihi ahasoho ty tsimypamykysokonahaze mykurētsa. Asahi Deus harere wabytsitsa izumubanhaze ahasoho ty tsimypamykysonaha. Katsaktsa ahasoho ty ustsas Sesus tuktsa bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Hawa ahapunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsatu sinini tsimykaranaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwaze ustsas kytsa pahasininiwykynaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa tsimykaranaha. Ana soho hi ustsas tuktsa bo katsa tsimypamykysokonaha. ⁵ Ahasininiwy humo tsimykaranaha. Anatyhi Deus ahabo wasani mykara piwatawyky.

Ahasininiwy humo Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Ahasininiwy soho humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. ⁶ Iwatahi Deus wasani mykara. Hawa hata pahasininiwyky iwaze Deus tihi mysisininiwyky. Iwa Deus wasani piwatawy. ⁷ Sesus myziksizoze ba sininizo zikaha. Katsa niwatihi mytsaty mytsaty byija taha. Mypehakatsa Sesus myziksizoze mykurētsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus bijoikpe ikny mynasik naha humo taperyky. Sesus mynasikze ituk bijoikpe iknyktsa mynasiknaha. Sizikwyrēnikitsa.

⁸ Mynasikze izo hyrizik waha my. Hawa izo mokoroba nahawa atahi amy imysapybara pepykwy. Iwa my. Myziksizoze asahi Deus humo simy-parawybyitsa mysisininiwyky. Myziksizoze asahi Deus harere humo hŷbyi ziknakaranahatsa mysisininiwyky. ⁹ Asaktsa Deus pauk baze ba zikaha metutu tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Iwa mysisininiwyky. Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita my ana humo kino batu sihyrinymyry. ¹⁰ Sesus myziksizoze iwa pomoze. Ityryktsa isoho ty mopamykysoziukunaha. Asahi ihumo sispirikporētsa iwaze ipe maha:

— O Sesus ikia zuba wasani tsinakarata. Ikia hi tsamysapyrēta — maha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi situk Sesus bo tsimypamykysoziukunaha. Ihumo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi ibo tsimypamykysoziukunaha. Isapyha humo hŷ tsikykaranaha iwatsahi Sesus bo myharere tsiziubakanaha.

¹¹ Iwaze katsa Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze. Pororo tsimykaranaha Deus bo ikiahatsa tsyhyryze tsimypamykysonaha. Ikiahatsa botu Deus harere bo hŷ tsikaha. Iwatsahi ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus Tesaronika ezektsa ahamo atyryktsa moziknaha. Ikia tysitsumuēhīkī iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Asahi wasaniha mozihihiknaha iwatahi tysitsumuēhīkī. Hawa wasani mozihihiknaha iwa sibo

tsimykara. Azikwy humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Hawa ha ty Sesus humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha — tsimaha. Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze tsimaha.

¹² Iwaze kytsa mypehakatsa Sesus soho ahahumo mopamykysoziukunaha. Iwa zeka ahatuk tu niwatihi Deus humo tsinakokonaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Sesus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha. Iwaze Deus pahapokzitsiki. Mypehakatsa Sesus zipehata kino niwatihi pahapokzitsiki, asahi pahapokzitsikinaha.

2

Sesus sukmo sohowy myziksizoze sa hawa maha.

¹ O katukytsa. Aba mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu myziksizo naha soho humo mytsaty taha. Katsa ibo harape bo tsinazuzuknaha ana humo hi mytsaty tsimaha. Katsa ahape tsimaha. ² Mytsaty mytsaty byijataha. Kytsa ahabo motsasonaha zeka:

— O iwaha pomoze Sesus myziksizoze botu ziharamu — mykaranahaze. Ikiahatsa waby waby byitaha. Asahi mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asahi mymypsihikbatakanaha zeka:

O iwaha pomoze Sesus myziksizoze botu ziharamu Deus hyrikoso mype nikara asahi mybarapetu mykaranaha. Utsa kino:

— O iwaha pomoze Sesus myziksizoze botu ziharamu Pauro mybo ziwatahaka asa kino niwatihi mybarapetu mykaranaha. Anaharere humo hi waby waby byitaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha.

³ Siharere humo ka ja paikpa mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha. Mymypsihikbataikiknaha zuba. Ikiahatsa pykyhytutaha. Iwa ha mozumuze kytsa sizubarētsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Tapara iwa maha. Simysapybyitsa mykaranaha ana humo kino siakparawy. Tapara kytsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ mykaranaha. Kyze maku mozumu atakta sipehakatsa mozik. Atahi Deus sukyrytsitsa pehatsa mozik. Ata kino Deus siakbatsa sapy bo myzipaha. Mopykba. ⁴ Tapara kytsa mysimiwy. Nanabyitaba kytsa bo mybarapetu mykara. Imysapybyita mozuruku. Kytsa pipehanaha zeka atahi batu ma ziky batu isopyksapy. Amy humo kytsa wasani mytsaty mykaranaha ana humo hi batu hỹ my. Uta zuba abazubata my. Deus wahoro zubata bo mytsuk. Anaenze dyhy my. Atahi — Utakta Deus my — iwa mybarapetu mykara. Imysapybyita mynakara iwatahi pispihikbataka.

⁵ Uta ahatuk ikykaraze Tesaronika eze ana soho hi iktsasoko. Kaharere kok tsihokdaharēna! Uta ahatukze botu iktsasoko imysapybyita pehatsa soho humo botu iktsasoko. ⁶ Abaka Deus zikwy humo ba zikzumu. Iwaze pehatsa imysapybyita batu isukmo. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Deus yhỹ my zeka imysapybyita mozumu. Isukmo byizeka mahani. Deus hyỹ myze zuba imysapybyita mozumu.

⁷ Abaka kytsa sizubarētsa imysapybyita pehatsa harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Deus harere bo yhỹhabyitsa mykaranaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo. Deus imysapybyita pehatsa soho mymywatawyky. Aibani zuba imysapybyita pehakatsa mozumu. Aba Deus hyrikoso myzubaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Atahi imysapybyita pehatsa pe batu hỹ my. Abahi atahi mymypokzitsiki piksispyk zeka. Iwaze imysapybyita pehatsa mozumu.

⁸ Iwaze imysapybyita pehatsa natakaha. Mypehakatsa Sesus Deus zipehata myziksizoze imysapybyita pehakatsa pibeze. Hu my humo zuba pibezehik. Myziksizoze okoro zikywa mozik. Niytahi imysapybyita pibeze-hik.

⁹ Iwaze imysapybyita pehakatsa Satanas harere bo hyĩ mykara. Satanas harereze mozumuku. Iwa mozumuze Satanas tamyravy myziskyk. Itsapyriwy humo mysispihikbataikik. Amy ty kytsa zikaha baraty ana kino mykara. Tsapyriwy humo mykara. Iwa itsapyriwy piwatawyky. Kytsa bo mybarapetu mynakara. Ana pokso hi mpybyrētsa mykaranaha itsapyriwy pokso iwatsahi mysimiwyikiknaha. ¹⁰ Kytsa mysispihikbataikik. Asahi mohokdanaha hĩ. Imysapybyita mykara sibo mybarapetu mykara. Asa kino mohokdanaha amy ty wasani humo batu siakparawy. Amy ty wasani ana humo hi batu waby zikaha. Iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mozihihikiknaha. Deus bo mysiothyhyryk batu hĩ sisopyk.

¹¹ Iwaze kytsa Deus harere humo batu siwaby. Myspihikbatawy zuba siakparawy. Iwatahi Deus kino niwatihi:

— Ikiahatsa mospihikbatawy zuba ahakparawy. Iwa za iharere tsipiwabynaha — my. Iwaze mysispihikbatakanaha. ¹² Iwatsahi tisapyrēna ty Sesus soho humo batu hĩ sisopyk. Simysapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka sakurētsa mykaranaha. Imysapybara siakparawy. Iwatahi Deus ispe my:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy. Iwatsahi batu katuk tynapykyryknaha. Ahawahi sinini ykarawy bo pahapeha ana bo metutu tsipahasapynaha — my.

Ikiahatsa hi Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimaha.

¹³ O katukytsa ikiahatsa meky watu tsikyziknaha. Katsakta Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ipe tsimykaranaha:

— O Deus Tesaronika ezektsa asahi Sesus tuktsa humo sakurētsa moziknaha — tsimaha. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatahi zahawatawy. Iwatsahi mykurētsa. Tubabatu zahawatawy. Iharere tsiwaby tsihikiknaha ikiahatsa bo ziwatawyky. Iwatsahi Deus hyrikoso humo iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Ityryktsa tsikyziknaha.

¹⁴ Deus hi zahakzoko. Wasaniha humo zahakzoko. Katsa tisapyrēna ty tsiktasokonahaze zahakzoko. Sesus mypehakatsa nimykzo iwatsahi ituk tsimyzurukunaha. Katsa mykurētsa ituk tsimyzurukunaha. Zipehata Deus bo nimyokthyhyryk iwatsahi mykurētsa tsikyziknaha.

¹⁵ Iwaze mytukytsa amy ty katsa tsipahahyrinymyrykynaha pykyhytutaha tynakaranahaktsa! Amy ty katsa ikiahatsa bo tsiwatahakanaha pykyhytutaha tynakaranahaktsa! Tapara usts kytsa nimyhyrinymyrykynaha ana hi mysopyk niyzik. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mysopyk humo tsikspirikpotohinaha hĩ. Ana tyhi tsimykaranaha.

¹⁶ Mypehatsa Sesus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta babata. Deus myzo kino niwatihi myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Botu mybo nitsasoko:

— O ikiahatsa katuk ahawahi tsinapykyryknaha — my. Iharere humo mykurētsa. Mymypunihikwyky. ¹⁷ Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus tysitsumuēhĩ, tysipunihikwyky. Iwaze hi pisapybakanaha. Wasape ha zuba motsasokonaha. Ikia humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha sakurētsa moziknaha — tsimaha.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha.

3

Ikiahatsa mytsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha.

¹ Abaka katukytsa ikiahatsa Deus bo mytsyhyryze typamykysonahaktsa! Iwa typamykysokonaha:

— O Deus tisapyrēna ty Sesus soho ty situk typamykysonahaze tysitsumuēhī. Aidy sizubarētsa bo typamykysoziukunaha. Kytsa bo mopamykysokonahaze iwaze aharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. ² Sakurētsa tisapyrēna humo maha. Ikiahatsa mywatsa my. O Deus sisakimyijanikitsa ba ziksisininiwynaha. Kytsa tisapyrēna humo sispirikpobyitsa siaknitsitsa mysibakzykynaha. Asahi simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Ikia batu h̃y tsimy zeka ba ziksibanaha — tsimaha my.

Iwa Deus bo mytsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha.

³ Mypehakatsa kino pahatsumuēhīekik. Pahakuwyky. Imysapybyita ba pahasininiwy. Sesus humo ka ba zahabezenaha Sesus ahahumo tsimpokzitsiukrēta. Iwatahi imysapybyikita pokso ja ba ahapybyhuk. ⁴ Katsa ahahumo mykurētsa Sesus hi mymypoکزitsiki ikiahatsa soho humo mspihikrētsa. Amy ty tsikahahyrinymyrykynaha ty atsatu tsimyzurukunaha. Myharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha.

⁵ Katsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ahatsyhyryze niwatihi:

— O Deus sihumo tsimpokzitsiukrēta. Ana soho ty hi tsihyrinymyryky. Sihyrikbarasorykrētsa moziknaha. O mypehakatsa tysitsumuēhī Kiristu wata sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Zipehata tsipunihikrēta ituktsa kino niwatihi iwata sipunihikrētsa moziknaha — tsimaha.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze tsimypamykysokonaha, de.

Sesus tuktsa tarabaja mahatsa.

⁶ Kyze mytukytsa usa spirikpowy tsimaha. Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu iharere ahabo tsimytsasonaha. Wastuhu kytsa ahatuk zeka batu tarabaja zikaha. Ba ziksitsumuēhīnaha. Tarabaja batu h̃y zikaha. Sizikarētsa. Myspirikpowy soho humo batu waby zikaha iwatsahi sibo batu tyso. ⁷ Ikiahatsa botu ahahyrinymyrētsa. Katsakta ahatukze tsikahatsumuēhīkiknaha. Tarabajaziu tsikykaranaha. Iwa zikzurukunaha. Katsakta mypasaratsihikrētsa. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa astatu namysopykzuku mywatsa ikiahatsa ahapasaratsihikrētsa tsimoziknaha.

⁸ Katsakta tarabajaziu tsikykaranaha. Okoroze unata kino niwatihi tarabaja tsikykaranaha. Ahadisahawy ty mybo nyny tsikykaranahaze katsa okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny tsikykaranaha. Ihuak ty okyrysaro nyny tsikykaranaha. Kytsa nymtsumuēhīkīnaha zeka okyrysaro ty sibo nyny tsikykaranaha. ⁹ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Ikiahatsa astatu mysopykzukutsa kytsa. Mywatsa tihi tsimyzurukunahaktsa! Katsakta Sesus ykzohotsa disahawy ty mybo nyny tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Katsa mykzohotsa ahawahoro tsarawybyita humo haīhaī tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Katsakta batu h̃y tsimaha. Katsa hi tsipahatsumuēhīnaha okyrysaro ty ahabo nyny tsikykaranaha. Iwaze myhyriziktsokzawy bo iktsa tsimaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa mywatsa tu tahaktsa! ¹⁰ Botu tsiktsasokonaha ahape tsimaha:

— Aty mytuk mytytsumuehi ahabyizeka ba zik tadisaha. Aty mytuk yh̃y habyi zeka iwatahi idisahawy ty batu ibo nyny tsimaha — tsikaha.

¹¹ Wastuhu kytsa ahatukze batu ahaty tsumuēhī. Sizikarētsa maha mopamykysoikiknaha zuba. Batu iktsa zuba zikaha. Ana hi tsiwabynaha sizikarētsa soho iwatsahi tsinymyryzonaha ihyriziktsokzawy soho tsimaha.

¹² Myspirikpowy tsiwabytoktonaha. Wabyziutaha! Sihyriktsokzahabyitsa pe my:

— Mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu humo tsipahakzonaha. Ihyriziktsokzawy humo zikbyituhukutu! Iwatsahi atukytsa tsimysidisahawykynaha. Pykyhytutaha humo, wasani tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. ¹³ Ikiahatsa, mytukytsa

hi batu ahaku byrizikzumu tisapybakanahaktsa! Ahamysapyrētsa tsimozik-naha.

¹⁴ Aty myharere bo ahabyi zeka tsinytoktonaha. Aty myharere papeu humo batu hỹ my zeka ba ituk zikpamykyso. Batu ituk zikparak iwaze hi tisikpybyrēta mozik. ¹⁵ Iwata humo ba zikmykyriwy. Atsy wata ipe tsimy:

— O katsy Deus harere bo wabyty! Iharere bo hyỹ tsimy. Ikia Sesus humo tispirikporēta tsimyкта — tsimaha.

Aba kaharere mopykyk.

¹⁶ Katsa Deus humo ahatsyhyryze tsikzapykykynaha. Katsa hi:

— O mypehakatsa ikia tsimymykuwyky. Iwaze batu paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahakurētsa tsimynakaranaha hỹ — tsimaha.

¹⁷ Abaka uta babata tu, piwataha. *Utakta Pauro ahahumo kahyrizikbarēta* my. Iwa piwatahaka. Papeu humo tsizubarēna iwa piwatahaka.

Deus pahasapywyky.

¹⁸ Abaka Deus pe my:

— O mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu tysipokzitsiki. Sizubarētsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta — my. De.

Pauro

Pauro Timoteo bo tapara ziwatahaka

Timoteo Pauro tuk zinymyrykyta, iwaze Pauro Timoteo zerikikze papeu ibo ziwatahaka. Hawa Sesus tuktsa nisipokzitsiki iwatahi ispirikpowy ibo ziwatahaka. Deus hyrikoso Pauro ziapewywy iwaze katsa kino niwatihi ana humo hi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Timoteo abo piwatahaka. Kiristu Sesus zikykhohik. Sesus Kiristu Deus tazo bo mymyoktyhyrykta niwatihi zikpehahiknaha iwatahu iakzohota my. Sihumo Deus wasania ty mopamykysoko. Katsa Sesus humo mspihikrētsa. ² Ikiakta katse wata. Iki katuk Sesus humo aspirikporēta. Deus pe my:

— O Deus kazo Timoteo humo tyzipokzitsikita iwatahi kytsa nasipokzitsi. O kazo Kiristu Sesus mypehatsa humo niwatihi ahahumo tsakurēta mykara — my.

Kytsa asahi tahaspirikpowy baratyty mynakaranaha asa bo hi — niwazuba pyktaha — tsimy.

³ Iki Epeso eze tsimytare. Nezeba Masedonia bo niukuruze ape:

— Iki Epeso eze tsimytare tsihikik iki. Abaka atsatu mykara Epeso tsimytare iwatahi asaktsa nisihrinymyrykynahatsa asahi mybarapetu nikaranaha tysipehahik. Amy baratyty mysihrinymyrykynaha. Deus harere batu mysihrinymyrykynaha tahaharere ty zuba kytsa bo mysihrinymyrykynaha. Iwatahi iki tysipehahik ispe tsimy:

“O meky watu tsmysihirinymyrykynaha. Niwazuba pyktaha! Ahahirinymyry byiziky tsimy. ⁴ Ahazotsa niakbakaranahatsa soho ty ka soso byitaha. Amy sinaro nikaranaha ana soho ty ka soso byitaha. Anatyhi tsimypamykysokonaha zeka kytsa Deus harere bo h̄y ahabyitsa. Tsimyhapepehakanaha zuba. Deus mybo tsimysapyrēta ja mykaranaha, iwa motsasokonaha. Iwahatu ahazotsa harere ty ka soso byitaha” tsimy — my.

Iwa sibo tsimytsasoko. ⁵ Iwa sibo tytsaso iwatsahi simypokzitsirētsa mynakaranaha. Simysapybyitsa soho humo batu mytsaty mykaranaha zeka simypokzitsirētsa mykaranaha. Sesus humo mospirikpotohinaha zeka, kytsa humo simypokzitsiukrētsa mynakaranaha. Deus harere bo h̄y mykaranaha zeka iwaze kytsa humo simypokzitsirētsa. ⁶ Kytsa ahatukze kaharere humo batu siakparawy. Asahi batu wasani zikaha. Kytsa mekta ske buruk tu myzaranahaze tsa watsa mozikhaha. Myzaranahatsa tihi:

— Hāta sa iske — maha, tsawatsa kytsa Deus soho mopamykysokonaha zuba. Hawa mospirikpo maha. Asahi saksoho humo piwabynaha zuba ana humo hi siakparawy. ⁷ Asa kino kytsa mysihrinymyry tsihikikhaha. Mahani. Moises harere ty mysihrinymyrykynaha batu zikaha. Amy ty motsasokonaha ana humo hi batu sihrinymyry. Batu wabyziuhu zikaha iwatsahi batu sihrinymyry. Motsasokonahaze:

— Katsaktsa myhrinymyrētsa — asaktsa mybarapetu mykaranaha, iwatsahi waby waby byitaha.

⁸ Deus harere ana hi Moises ziwatahaka tisapyrēna my. Ana humo hi myhrinymyrētsa. Ana humo kino mytsaty tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Ana humo hi h̄y tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha. ⁹ Iwahatu Deus harere ty Moises pe niy. Astatu Moises iharere ziwatahaka. Kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha asa bo hi ziwatahaka. Kytsa batu simysapy asa bo hi ziwatahaka. Kytsa batu wasani mykaranaha asa bo hi ziwatahaka. Taparaka Deus

harere ty sibo nyny niy. Kytsa iharere humo batu siakparawy. Kytsa mypehatsa harere bo batu yhỹ niaha. Kytsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo, asaktsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha. Asahi tahazotsa nasibakanaha, ustsā kytsa kino niwatihi nasibakanaha iwatahi sibo ziwatahaka. Taparaka Moises Deus harere ziwatahaka.

¹⁰ Kytsa ustsā okeza nasihuahuakanaha, wytykyryk kino niwatihi asizahi tahawaktykyryk pytsa batu iksa zuba zikaha. Kytsa naharapewowokonaha. Asahi jabyitsa nasiaksekenaha. Kytsa okyrysaro yksetsitsa sitsyhyryboarētsa maha. Simyspihikbatanikitsa. Siharerewabymybarētsa bo imysapybyitsa mykaranaha iwa asa kino zuba Deus harere ziwatahaka, ana humo hi hỹ maha zeka tahamysapybyi pimoewynaha. ¹¹ Deus kape niy:

— Wasania ty tytsasokta! niy. Nanabyitaba kaharere tytsaso niy. Anaharere zuba motsasoko. Ana pe wasani ty my. Deus imysapyrēnikita, ata zuba wasani mykara — niy.

Hawa Deus Pauro zipokzitsiki.

¹² Kiristu Sesus mypehatsa kape niy:

— O ikia zawatawy iwaze tsimysapyrēta tsimozik. Iwaze nanabyitaba kasoho wasani tsimytsasoko iwa katsyhyryze tarabajatykta tsipiktsumuēhī — niy.

Kyze Sesus tazikwy ty kabo nyny niy iwahatu isoho wasani motsasoko. Atahi kahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatahi kakurēta. ¹³ Taparaka ihumo batu kakparawy. Sesus tuktsa ziknasisukyryky, Sesus kino batu kakparawy. Deus batu kanyhy. Kaspirikpobyita hi batu kahyrinymyry. Atahi iwatahu mozikpokzitsiki. ¹⁴ Iwaze mypehatsa uta kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Ihumo kaspirikporēta ikyzik. Abaka ustsā kytsa humo kamypokzitsiarēta ana humo hi zikyrinymyryky. Kiristu Sesus tuk tsinapykyryknahaze iwa tsimyzurukunaha. ¹⁵ Katsa hi:

— Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo inasik. Kytsa simysapybyri humo izumu. Zumuze kytsa asahi tahamysapybyri pimoewynahaze asa kino Deus bo mysioptyhyryk nikara — iwa tsimytsasokonaha. Wasi my. Utakta kamysapybyita tu ikykara Deus Sesus humo zikyokzohik niy.

¹⁶ Sesus Kiristu kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Mahani ziksininitsihikik. Iwatahi kahumo batu iakyri. Uta ihumo kaspirikporēta ana humo hi zikperyky. Zikperyky zeka ustsā bo niwatihi mysiperyky. Utakta kamysapybyita ikykara kahumo ziperyky iwaze ustsā bo niwatihi taperyky. Deus ustsā pe:

— Pauro imysapybyita ziknakara. Utakta batu pimyiwy kasopyk. Iwatahi mozipokzitsiki — niy. Aba kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo kahumo Deus harere bo hỹ maha. Hawa Deus kahumo isopyk asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa hỹ. Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha niwatihi. Mytuk ibaze mynapykyryknaha.

¹⁷ Iwaze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaktsa!

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta hỹ. Aharere pykyhytuty tsiwabyziunaha. Tubabatu ikia taparaktsa pehatsa tsiky. Abaka katsa mypehatsa tsimozik. Mytsekokatsa pehatsa tsimozik niwatihi. Ikia zuba awahi koikny baktatu. Katsa abo ba zikozonaha. Ikia zuba awahi tsimynapykyryk batu aty tohi awata. Iwatsahi katsa abo ikia zuba abazubata tsimy, bjoikpe eze mybarawy eze kino niwatihi abazubata tsimy, ikia zuba wasani tsimykara — tsimaha.

Iwa tsimypamykysokonaha.

¹⁸ Iwaze Timoteo ikia katse wata. Iwatahi pahyrinymyry. Tubabatu Deus sohokotsitsa abo nitsasokonaha, siharere bo hi mytsatzotykyta! Siharere bo

mytsatyziu tsimy zeka Sesus humo tarabajaziu tsimykara. Kytsa aharere humo tahamysapybyri pimoewykynaha. Iwahatu ikia sodadu wata ikia hi amy ty isapybara tsipimoewyky. Hawa sodadu sisukyrytsitsa bo niwat-sorokonaha ikia isapybara humo batu yhỹ tsimykara.

¹⁹ Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykara. Batu pyk ziky. Amy ty wasani my tsihyrinymyrēta. Atsatu tsimykara. Utsa kytsa usa wasaniha humo batu sihyrinymyry. Iwatsahi wasani ha humo batu yhỹ zikaha. Asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Tsaraha pihik bo moharazuk ezekta hyritywata. Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tu iwatsahi iharere humo batu ma zikaha. Hawa tsaraha niharazuk asahi Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ziknakaranaha.

²⁰ Situk tu makutsa petoktsa maha. Estuba Himeneu inarokota usta Aresādere inarokota. Iwaze ispe iky:

— Ikiahatsa Satanas harere bo yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Atahi za ahapehatsa mozik — iky. Iwa nitsasoko. Deus soho zisapybyrikinaha, kaharere humo mopyk tsihiknaha iwatahi iksibetsakak. Deus soho humo batu zikaha iwatahi iksibetsakak tozeka ja aibani Sesus humo mospirikpozonaha iwa mytsaty iky.

2

Hawa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha ana soho hi piwatahaka.

¹ Tapara ahape my:

— Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa! Myzubaha tsyhyryze Deus bo ty-pamykysonahaktsa.

“O Deus tysitsumuēhīkī tsimaha. O myzo sihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta tsimaha. Ikia zuba wasani tsimykara” tsimykaranaha — iky.

Iwa ibo tsimypamykysonaha. Kytsa tsyhyryze Deus bo tyzapykykynahaktsa! Amy tisapyrēna anahi istsyhyryze tsimyzapykykynaha.

² Mypehatsitsa tsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa. Sihudikhudikwy pehakatsitsa tsizubarēna tsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysonahaktsa. Iwa hi:

— O Deus mypehatsa myhumo simypokzitsiukrētsa h̃y. Iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimaha. Ba zikahapebetsaknaha kyzekta tsimykaranaha. Katsa mykurētsa zuba tsimoziknaha. Deus harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze wasani tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. ³ Katsa tsimyarape pokzitsikinaha zeka Deus tsakurēta. Deus mymyoktyrykta my takino myhumo tsakurēta. Utsa kytsa kino niwatihi myharape pokzitsikinahaze tsakurēta h̃y. ⁴ Myzubaha Deus humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha ana hi mozihihik. Iharere wasani my kytsa iharere piwabynaha anahi mozihihik. Iharere bo hỹ maha zeka sinini ykarawy bo ba zikmypeha. Iwahatu myzubaha iharere bo hỹ maha mozihihik.

⁵ Iwatahi Deus babata ikaha tahi zuba. Kytsa simysapybyritsa humo takyriki. Iwaze Sesus Kiristu mytsapuhyripyrywyta mybarawy bo inasikze maku niyzik. Nihyrikosokda kytsa zibezenaha. Nihyrikosokdaze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha iwatsatu nisiokzo. Atahi mysapyzeky ni-hyrikosokda ata zuba myhumo. ⁶ Iwatahi Sesus humo Deus ba ziktakyri. Iwa Sesus humo Deus kytsa ty batu ziktakyriwy. Deus wasaniha nitsaso tsihihikze Sesus nihyrikosokda naha soho nitsasoko. Sesus nihyrikosokda ana humo hi kytsa sihyrinymyrētsa. Deus bo mysiohtyhyryk h̃y ana humo kino sihyrinymyrētsa. ⁷ Deus zikpeha kakzohota mozik. Iharere motsasoko ana humo hi zikwatawy. Kytsa Sudeutsabyitsa mysihyrynymyryky sibo zikykhohik. Wasi my. Kamyspihikbatabyita mykara. Ata hi:

— “Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha” ispe tsimy iwa kape niy: “Iharere bo hyĩ tahaktsa kytsa” ispe tsimy: “Iwa kape” — niy. Iwa.

⁸ Iwaze abo motsasoko. Kytsa hudikhudikwy eze tu Deus bo typamykyson-ahaktsa. Izumubanahaze Deus bo mopamykysokonaha. Simysapyrêtsa tahatsipatsa ty jobo bazuzu sisopyk iwa Deus bo mopamykysokonaha. Sibetsakokbyitsa Deus bo mopamykysokonaha. Siakyriukbyitsa kino niwatihi mopamykysokonaha. Izumubanahaze Deus bo mopamykysokonaha.

Wytykyryk Sesus humo sispirikporêza.

⁹ Wytykyryk kino niwatihi. Sesus humo sispirikporêza. Tahasuk ty korobyk mahaze sisapyrêza moziknaha. Sisuk wasani my zeka kytsa batu sibo iksaziu zikaha. Siharadi meky watu batu mykaranaha iwatsahi kytsa sibo batu iksaziu zikaha. Sinaha tisapyrêna. Sisuk tsipokzitsarêna ty batu korobyk zikaha. Sisuk tsiziurêna korobyk maha. Iwatsahi kytsa sihumo batu iksaziu zikaha. Wytykyryk tahasuk soho bo batu mytsaty zikaha. Hawa sizubarêtsa mysipokzitsinaha mytsaty maha. Ana bo hi mytsaty maha.

¹⁰ Wytykyryk motsasokonaha:

— O katsa za Sesus humo mospirikpoza tsimaha — maha. Asizahi pipokzitsikinaha zeka kytsa sisoho:

— O siza hi simysapyrêza hĩ — maha.

¹¹ Sesus tuktsa izumubanahaze wytykyryk tahabyri mopykyryknaha. Ahatuk ka soso byitaha:

— O katsaza myhyrinymybyiza iwazahi waby zuba — mykaranaha. Iwa soso byitaha. Asiza mypehatsa harere pinymyrykynaha. ¹² Kytsa bo amy batu imysapybara ty ka isty spirikpo spirikpo byitaha! my. Iwa wytykyryk pe my. Asiza kytsa ba ziksipehanaha. Asiza pe my — Ikiahaka ahabyri ahakso byitaha — my.

¹³ Iwa asiza bo motsasoko. Tapara Deus Adão nizukni. Iwaze Ewa nizukni.

¹⁴ Hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Satanas inarokota Adão bo mybarapetu niy. Wytyk zuba iharere humo yhĩ niy. Barapetu niye atatsa iharere humo yhĩ niy. Atatsa hi tapara Deus harere bo batu ma niy. ¹⁵ Iwazahi simyitsapyrêza. Ibykyhy mopurukze ky tsapyriwa. Siza Sesus humo mospirikponaha zeka tahahyrytsa tuk sakurêza moziknaha. Utsa humo mysipokzitsikinaha zeka sakurêza moziknaha. Tahasuk ty korobyk maha zeka tisapyrêna mozurukunaha Deus asiza mysioqtyhyryk. Tahamysapybyri pimoewynaha zeka Deus mysiocko. Iwa hĩ.

3

Sesus tuktsa sispirikpokonahatsitsa soho motsasoko.

¹ Myspirikpowyhani baba wabytoktotaha! — Aty Sesus tuktsa pehakatsa zispirikpokota mozihihik zeka wasani my — my.

² Iwaze atakta bazimyi. Wasani mozuruku. Iwa zeka atakta estuba zubatatsa piakse. Batu paikpa mytsaty ziky. Utsa harere piwabyzi. Kytsa iwahoro bo pomonahaze:

— O kawahoro bo pakutyny. Awanu tyhãity — my. Mypehakatsa Deus harere ty kytsa mysihyrynymyryziuku.

³ Kytsa opuwy tsōsĩ ba ziku. Kytsa ba ziksike. Ba ziktasakpare. Atahi kytsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Utsa kytsa okyrysaro ba ziake.

⁴ Namyspirikpokotsa tahahyrytsa mysipokzitsiki. Tahyrytsa iharere bo ma mykaranaha. Tahyrytsa simysapyrêtsa maha. ⁵ Tahyrytsa humo imypokzitsi byizeka iwaze Sesus tuktsa humo kino niwatihi batu imypokzitsiuk.

Tahyrytsa humo imypokzitsi byizeka Sesus tuktsa mozumubanahaze ba ziksipokzitsi batu ziky.

⁶ Maku Sesus humo abaka iharere bo yhy mykara batu myspirikpokotsa zikyzik. Ata kino mypehakatsa Sesus tuktsa tuk batu ziwatawy. Mypehakatsa Sesus tuktsa tuk tsipiwatawy zeka batu imysapy my. Atahi mytsaty mykara:

— O uta mypehakatsa my. Kytsa kaharere ty myspirikpo uta zuba wasani my zeka — my. Iwa mytsaty mykara. Tubabatu hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa Satanas inarokota atsatu mytsaty nikara.

— O uta zuba wasani my — nikara. Iwatahi Deus ipe niy:

— Batu ba. Ikia batu amysapy — niy. Iwaze Sesus humo ispirikpoziubyita mozik zeka Satanas wata mozik. Deus tihi — Ikia batu amysapy tsimy — niy.

⁷ Maku Sesus tuktsa namyspirikpota mozik zeka kytsa sizubarëtsa isoho humo piziukunaha. Asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo mykaranaha:

— O atahi tsimysapyrëta iharere tsiwabykynaha — maha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa iharere humo siakparawy byizeka tisukatsihikrëta mozik. Tisukatsihikrëta zeka jokaraharëta hyrity wata. Irara tawerykywy bo mynatsukze ba zikzoihik iakubyri mozumuze ta wata kytsa sizubarëtsa sispirikponahatsa soho zisapybyrikinahaze siakubyri mozumu niwatihi. Satanas werekywy hyrity wata bo mynatsuk. Iwatahi kytsa isoho tihi:

— O atahi tsimysapyrëta. Wasani my — maha. Iwaze isukatsihikbyita mozik.

Sesus tuktsa tsumuëhëtsitsa soho motsasoko.

⁸ Abaka Sesus tuktsa tsumuëhëtsitsa soho piwatahaka. Asahi sitsumuëhëtsitsa namyspirikpokotsa watsa mozurukunaha. Kytsa sisoho:

— O asaktsa simysapyrëtsa — maha. Sitsumuëhëtsitsa harere wasani mykaranaha. Ba zik mospihikbatanaha. Kytsa opuwy tsösi ba ziku. Utsa kytsa namy ba zikzihiknaha. Okyrysaro ba zikzihitsa naha. ⁹ Taparaka kytsa Deus harere humo ka batu sihyrinymyry. Abaka sihyrinymyrëtsa. Deus sibo taharere nitsasoziuku, sitsumuëhëtsitsa harere humo sispirikporëtsa. Iwatsahi wasani mykaranaha mospirikipokonaha.

¹⁰ Tsikzumubanahaze sitsumuëhëtsitsa soho humo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O atahi wasani mozuruku ja tsimysapyrëta ja — tsimaha. Iwa tsimypamykysokonaha. Kytsa isoho humo yhy maha zeka tsimysapyrëta hy. Iwaze sitsumuëhëtsa mozik.

¹¹ Sitsumuëhëtsitsa okeza kino niwatihi simysapyrëza maha. Ba zikaha pisohonaha. Ba zikaha pimyijanaha. Batu paikpa mytsaty zikykaranaha. Wasani mykaranaha. Wasape ha zuba motsasokonaha. ¹² Sitsumuëhëtsitsa tasukza zeka wasani maha. Estuba zuba tatsa piakse, iokeza petokuruk zeka batu imysapy my. Maku petok okeza zeka ba ziwatawynaha. Sitsumuëhëtsitsa hyrytsa siharere bo yhy mykaranaha. Iwahoro ezeaktsa sisopyk wasani mykara. ¹³ Sesus tuktsa nasitsumuëhëtsitsa zeka kytsa sisopyk tisapyrëna maha. Deus wasania ty usts kytsa bo motsasokonaha. Batu sisikpyby. Sisikpybybyitsa Deus wasania ty Sesus soho motsasokonaha.

Taparaka batu myhyrinymyry abaka myhyrinymyrëtsa.

¹⁴ Aba Timoteo abo piwatahaka. Iwaze zuba abo mynakozore tsihikik. ¹⁵ Hawa my zeka aibani zuba abo mynakozore iwatahi papeu abo piwatahaka. Anapapeu humo iwatahaha tsipinyze hawa tsimyzuruku ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus tyryktsa mozumubanahaze Deus

wahoro hyrity wata maha. Wahoro harakurukwy wata tyrikto niy ba ziknat-sihyrikpetok. Iwa Deus tyryktsa iharere bo hyŷ mykaranaha iharakurukwy watsa sipunihikrētsa moziknaha. Deus harere bo hyŷ mykaranahaze ituk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Batu simyiwy sipunihikrētsa moziknaha.

¹⁶ Kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Hawa katsaktsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsa ana humo hi batu sihyrinomyry. Sihyrinomyrybyitsa tu Deus wasaniha ahabara ty sihumo tsihokdaharēna. Abaka batu. Abaka katsa myhyrinomyrētsa. Abaka Sesus Kiristu sibo motsasoko. Sesus maku wata niyzik. Deus hyrikoso isoho hi:

— O ikia wasani my. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — my.

Atakta bijoikpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa ibo iktsa nikaranaha. Sesus tuktsa ustsā bo mopamykysokonaha, kytsa nanabyitaba sizubarētsa bo mopamykysoikiknaha.

Sizubarētsa ihumo sispirikporētsa niyziknaha.

Deus ity zihyrikpowyze ispitu niyzikzo

bijoikpe bo nido.

Deus tuk mynadyhyky. Iwa hŷ.

4

Simyhyrinomyryziubyikitsa.

¹ Aiba tohi kytsa hyrikoso sapybara hyritywatsa harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha. Asa soho hi ahabo motsasokonaha. Deus hyrikoso mybo botu nitsaso. Kytsa hyrikoso sapybara harere piwabykynaha, Deus hyrikoso mybo mypubara ty nipamykysoko. Iwahi:

— Bykyze wastuhu kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Sesus zerekeknaha. Sesus soho humo nispiriktsokdanaha. Hyrikoso sapybara humo Sesus humo nispiriktsokdanaha. Hyrikoso sapybara harere bo zuba hyŷ mykaranaha. Asahi nisispihikbatakanahatsa harere humo yhŷ maha. Hyrikoso sapybara meky watu siharere ana humo hi mysihyrynomyrykynaha — niy.

² Simyspihikbatanikitsa. Hyrikoso sapybara hyritywatsa harere bo yhŷ mykaranaha. Asahi hyrikoso sapybara situk tsahi nisispihikbatakanaha. Nisimyiwykynaha. Wasani ja mykaranaha batu sihyrinomyry. Batu imys-apy ja batu sihyrinomyry. Paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Asahi siakbatsa watsa iwatsahi batu harere zikaha. Sihyritywatsa asahi batu tahapetu sisopyk. Iwatsahi wasani ja mykara batu sihyrinomyry, siakbatsa watsa.

³ Asahi mype nikaranaha:

— O ikia asukza byizeka wasani mykaranaha: — mybarapetu sisopyk. Mydisahawy soho humo niwatihi mype maha:

— O ikiakta siraratsani ty hauk hauk byity! — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Deus hi siraratsa ty mybo nyny niy. Myzohotsa ty nyny niy. Iwatahi siraratsa sizubarētsa myhumo wasani my. Siraratsa sizubarētsa tsimynasiborokonaha zeka wasani my. Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi siraratsa sizubarētsa tsimynasiborokonaha. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrēta ikia zuba mydisahawy ty mybo nyny tsiky — tsimykaranaha.

Iwaze mydisahawy ty haukbaiktaha myzohotsa kino niwatihi tahaborobaiknaha. ⁴ Deus suknihi ka wasaniha zuba. Iwatsahi nanabyity tsinamydisahakanaha. Iwatsahi mydisahabyitu Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha:

— O myzo ikia hi mydisahawy ty mybo nyny tsimykara. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta iwatsahi mykurētsa — tsimaha. ⁵ Deus hi:

— Nanabyi nizukni wasani my. Kytsa bo wasani my — my. Mydisahawy ty tsimymydisahakanaha zeka Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— Ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta — ipe tsimaha. Iwatsahi mekywaha tu tsimymydisahakanaha.

Sesus Kiristu tsumuêhîtsa imysapyrênikita.

⁶ — O Timoteo hawa abo motsasokonaha ikia kino mytukytsa bo tytsaso. Hawa Sesus Kiristu tsumuêhîtsa tisapyrêna mykara. Atsatu tsimytsasoko — mykara. Iwaze tu ikia Sesus Kiristu tsumuêhîtsa babata tsimozik. Botu Sesus harere tsiwaby. Ana harere wasani my. Atsatu hỹ tsimykara. Ikia kyry tsibik wata. Atahi taopuwy pezukukze taypyk. Ikia Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaraze tsahyrinymyrêta tsimozik. Kyry tsibik taopuwy humo tsakurêta mozik. Deus harere niwatihi zatsumuêhîkî. Mypowy waha. Ikia Deus harere bo hỹ tsikykara. Abaka niwatihi iharere bo hỹ tsimykara. Iwa tsimyzuruku.

⁷ Kytsa siakbatsa harere soho ty motsasokonaha zeka waby waby byitaha. Anahi batu iakparawy my. Ana harere bo yhỹ tsimy zeka Sesus harere humo ba h̃y ziky. Iwatahi ana humo hi batu awabyhy. Ikia hi Deus hyrikoso iaksoho bo hỹ tsimykara. Iwatatu Sesus humo tsimyspirikpotohi.

⁸ Ahanury humo ahapaikrêtsa zeka wasani my. Tsimyzibytuhukutu zeka Deus harere humo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka wasani h̃y tsimy. Iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka wasani my iwa zeka tsimyzurukunaha. Bykyze tsimyokbabanaha zeka Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Ituk tsimynapykyryknaha myspituzo tsimaha. ⁹ Anaka iharere wasani h̃y. Ana humo hi tspirikporêta h̃y. ¹⁰ Iwatsahi tarabajaze tsimykaranaha. Katsakta Sesus humo mspirikporêtsa. Sesus tawahi ispituzo atahumo kino mspirikporêtsa. Katsakta itsyhyryze tatsumuêhîkî tsimykaranaha iwatsahi usts kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa. Sesus humo mysispirikpokonaha iwatsahi tahatsumuêhîkînah tsimykaranaha. Deus kytsa sizubarêtsa mysiokyhyryk.

¹¹ O Timoteo ana humo kino kytsa tysihyrinymyry. Ana kino kytsa tysipehaka. ¹² Timoteo ikiakta apykyhyzytykta pykyhytuty. Usts kytsa asoho ty batu tyso:

— O Timoteo mykyryburukta wata iharere ty batu tywaby — maha.

Iwa abo batu tyso. Ikia hi wasani tsimyzuruku. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa asahi tysipokzitsi. Usts kytsa kino niwatihi tysipokzitsiki. Tsimytsasozuiku. Deus humo aspirikporêta h̃y. Amysapybyi ty tsimykara zeka tsimoewyhyk. Ikia wasani tsimyzuruku iwaze tu usts Sesus tuktsa awatsa mozurukunaha. Amy ty tsimykara siakparawy iwatsahi wasani mykaranaha niwatihi pasopykzukunaha.

¹³ Tspikperykyze abo mozumu papeu tsipiny. Papeu Deus harere my. Ana papeu humo iwatahaha tsipinykyze opykani tsimytsasoko iwaze hi Deus harere kytsa piwabynaha. Asahi mozumubanhaze papeu humo iwatahaha tsipinyze. Deus harere tsimytsasoko. Sesus harere ty tysihyrinymyrykykta:

¹⁴ Jatuba tu Deus tazikwy ty abo nyny niy. Tarabaja humo tazikwy ty abo nyny niy. Deus sohokotsa ibo nitsasokonahaze iwa zuruze Deus tazikwy ty abo nyny niy. Sesus tuktsa nasipirikponahatsa tahatsyhyrypetsy ty aharek humo paik paik nikaranahaze, iwaze Deus tazikwy atuk nizapywy. Nasipirikponahatsa sopyk humo tahatsyhyrypetsy ty aharek humo paik paik nikaranaha. Iwa zuruze mytsatzyo tsimy. Iwa kytsa ahasopyk Deus hyrikoso humo nikaranaha. Abaka Deus zikwy atuk mynapykyryk.

¹⁵ Hawa motsasoko mytsatzyiu tsimy! Iwa tsimyzuruku zeka kytsa asoho tihi:

— O Sesus harere bo hyĩ mykara. Pykyhytu iharere bo hyĩ mykara — maha. Iwa asoho ty mykaranaha.

¹⁶ Ikia tu pykyhytuty tsimykara. Hawa tsimysihyrinymyry pykyhytu tsimy. Iwa tsimysihyrinymyryky. Wasani tsimyzeka tsamysapyrêta tsimozik. Kytsa asahi pawabykynaha simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Iwa isopyk zeka ikia Deus tuk awahi tynapykyryk. Kytsa asahi pawabykynaha asa kino niwatihi Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha hĩ.

5

Hawa Sesus tuktsa ty tsimaha.

¹ Maku iktsaikbata imysapybyita mykara zeka betsak betsakbyity. Ituk tsimypamykysoko zuba hawa imysapybyita mykara ana humo hi tsimypamykysoko. Azo wata humo tsinakara nahawa tihi. Kytsa siypykyzytyktsa bo tsimypamykysokoze atukytsa babatsa humo tsinakara naha wa.

² Wytykyryk sistsaikbaza simysapybyiza mykaranaha zeka asiza bo tsimypamykysokoze ajeza humo tsinakara naha wa tihi.

Sipyitsabyiza bo tsimypamykysoko zeka atukykyry babaza humo tsinakara naha wa tihi. Wytykyryk tsimypamykysokoze batu mytsaty ziky:

— O uta piaksetsihikik — tsimy. Iwa batu mytsaty tsimy. Ba ziksimyi.

³ Aba haramukukaka soho motsasoko. Hawa asiza tysitsumuẽhĩnaha motsasoko. Haramukukaka babaza.

⁴ Haramukukaka sihyrytsa sispitu zeka iwatsahi tahajeza bo mysisakihikynaha! Asahi tahajeza humo simypokzitsiukrêtsa. Atatsa istiokatsa kino ipokzitsitsa moziknaha. Kytsa tatukytsa hi mysipokzitsikinaha wasani my. Deus niy:

— O kytsa tatukytsa humo mysipokzitsikinaha zeka wasani — niy: Tuba batu asahi tahahyrytsa nisipokzitsikinaha. Abaka sihyrytsa kino tahajeza mysipokzitsikinaha. Sihyrytsa tahajeza disahawy ty nyny mykaranaha. Isuk humo niwatihi ibo nyny mykaranaha!

⁵ Haramukukaka asiza zubaza atatsa Deus bo mopamykysoikik. Atatsa usts tsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoikik. Pibytuhukutu atatsa Deus bo myzapykyikik. Unata eze kino niwatihi atatsa Deus bo mopamykysoko. Atatsa Deus humo tispirikporêtsa. Kytsa atatsa bo disahawy ty nynyta! Atatsa bo isuk ty nynyta tsimaha.

⁶ Haramukukaka atatsa zuba mytsaty mykara zeka batu tytsumuẽhĩ. Asiza hi nawakyriki naha zuba ana humo hi mytsaty mykaranaha. Asizahi sispituze niakbakanahatsa waza batu wasani mykaranaha. Niakbakanahatsa usts batu isty tsumuẽhĩ asiza usts batu isty tsumuẽhĩ iwazahi niakbakanahatsa waza. Mymysapybyikinaha. Iwatsahi batu isty tsumuẽhĩ.

⁷ Amy abo motsasoko atsatu sibo tsimytsasoko. Haramukukaka situkytsa bo. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarêtsa sisoho hi:

— O asiza siza wasani mokurunaha — maha. ⁸ Katsaktsa mytukytsa isty pokzitsiu byizeka batu mysapy tsimaha. Iwa tsimykurunaha zeka katsa Sesus humo batu mospirikpo. Katsa Sesus taereke iwata mytukytsa mysopyk zeka. Kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo asahi situkytsa mysipokzitsikinaha. Iwatsahi katsaktsa mytukytsa humo mypokzitsi byizeka katsa tu tsimysapybyikinaha.

⁹ Haramukukaka sizubarêza sinaro ty papeu humo batu tywataha. Sitsaikbaza zuba papeu humo tsipiwatahaka, asizahi humo Sesus tuktsa mysipokzitsikinaha. Iwatsahi sinaro ty papeu humo tsipiwatahaka. Sitsaikbaza sesêta

anos zuba papeu humo tsipiwatahaka. Atatsa ibarikta estuba zubata zeka papeu humo tsipiwatahaka. ¹⁰ Utsa kytsa sisoho mopamykysokonaha:

— O atatsa tsimysapyrētatsa. Nimysapywyky. Ihyrytsa kino iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Batu pimyiki. Kytsa iwahoro zumunahaze atatsahi: “Pakutyny niy. Tsikadisaha my papyrytsapik” my iwa mykara. Sudeutsa sopyk ty kytsa mysipyrytsapikik. Zikbyituhukutu Deus tyryktsa mysitsumuēhĩ, asahi mozurukunahaze tsihokdaharēnaze atatsa kytsa mysitsumuēhĩ. Utsa kytsa tsyhyryze mymysapywyky — maha. Iwa mozuruku. Atatsa kino papeu humo tsipiwatahaka, atatsa haramukuka babatatsa h̃y.

¹¹ Sitsaikbabyiza tu niharamukukakanahaza papeu humo tywataha wataha byitaha. Asiza siza mekta maku tuk. Kiristu tsyhyryze batu tarabaja zikaha. Maku mektatu piakse mykaranaha bo mytsaty mykara. ¹² Atatsa hi nitsasoko zeka:

— O batu kazeky niy. Kiristu tsyhyryze zuba tarabaja mykara — niy. Bykyze maku atatsa ziaксеhyryk. Iwaze kytsa atatsa soho:

— Atatsa nitsasoko “Kiristu tsyhyryze zuba tarabaja my niy.” Aba maku atatsa ziaксеhyryk. Kiristu tsyhyryze batu tarabaja nikara maha. Taharere ty batu h̃y niy — maha. ¹³ Haramukukaka sistsaikbabyiza mowakyririknaha zuba. Nipamykysoikiknaha zuba. Siharerewabymybarēza maha. Batu sipasaratsihik. Wahoro taba zuba paikpa mynapamykysoikiknaha. Imysapybara ty zuba mynatsasoikiknaha. ¹⁴ Iwazahi tahapytsazonaha maha. Sitsaikbabyiza tu tahapytsazonaha zeka jokboha mytsaty mykaranaha. Tahabykyhynahaze. Tahabykyhytsa mysipupuruknahaze mysipokzitsinaha. Iwaze kytsa asahi Sesus tuktsa batu siakparawy sisoho batu siharerewabymybara. Mysukyrytsitsa haramukukaka soho batu siharerewabymybara. ¹⁵ Wastuhu haramukukaka botu Sesus harere bo batu h̃y niaha. Ibaze zerekiknaha. Abaka Satanas harere bo yh̃y maha. Kaharere haramukuka soho tsipiwaby.

¹⁶ Iwaze wytykyryk Sesus tukykyryk iwa mozurukunaha. Atatsa itukytsa haramukuka zeka, atatsa kino haramukuka humo tsimypokzitsiarētatsa. Sesus tuktsa asahi mozumubanhaze atatsa humo batu ipokzitsi. Iwatsahi haramukukaka hi asizazubahaza mysipokzitsikinaha. Sesus tuktsa haramukukaka sibo zuba mysitsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Iwazahi haramukukaka sinamybyikiza tysitsumuēhĩnaha.

¹⁷ — Mymyspirikpokotsa Sesus tuktsa tysitsumuēhĩziukunahaktsa! kytsa. Ahanamy ty sibo nynytaahaktsa, ahadisahawy ty sibo nynytaahaktsa! Sesus tuktsa mysitsumuēhĩziukunaha zeka nynytohitaha! Asahi Sesus harere ty mymyhyrinymyrykynaha zeka asa kino ahanamy ty sibo nynytohitaha. Siharere tsiwabyziukunaha — my. ¹⁸ Iwa ikiahatsa ahasopyk. Deus harere botu ziwatahaka. Moises Deus harere botu ziwatahaka:

— Ahararatsa ahatsyhyryze tarabaja mykaranaha zeka isty sakiwara sakiwara byitaha iwatsahi tadisahanaha. Ahararatsa ty pahatsumuēhĩnaha zeka mytadisahanaha — my. Usta papeu Deus harere tihi:

— Aty atsyhyryze pahatsumuēhĩkĩ anamy ty ibo nynytykta! Wasani my. Iwatsahi nasipirikponahatsa Sesus tuktsa ahanamy ty sibo nynytaahaktsa. Sesus tuktsa sizubarētsa tahananamy ty nasipirikponahatsa bo nynytaahaktsa! — tsimaha.

¹⁹ — Estuba maku Sesus tuktsa myspirikpokotsa soho tsiharerewabymybarēta zeka ba ziwaby. Atahi:

“O myspirikpokotsa imysapybyita nikara” my. Ana kino ba ziwaby. Kytsa petoktsa myspirikpokotsa soho motsasokonaha zeka:

“O imysapybyita nikara” maha. Wabytahaktsa. Kytsa harakykbyihi myspirikpokotsa soho motsasokonaha zeka:

“O myspirikpokotsa imysapybyita nikara” maha. Asa kino wabyziutaha tsimy — my. ²⁰ Myspirikpokotsa Sesus tuktsa pisapybyi zeka myzubaha okzetu tsibetsakaknaha. Imysapy byizeka batu pykzeky iwaze kytsa sizubarëtsa okze tu tsibetsakik. Ibo tsipibetsak zeka usts a myspirikpokotsa sipbyrëtsa maha:

— O katsa kino niwatihi tabetsakiknaha — maha. Iwatsahi sipbyrëtsa. Imysapybyitsa mykaranaha humo sisikpybyrëtsa.

²¹ O Timoteo kaharere bo hyÿ tykta! Ana hi papehaka atsa tyty tsimy. Deus kaharere piwabyky Sesus Kiristu niwatihi kaharere piwabyky. Bijoikpe iknyktsa asahi Deus nisiwatawyky kaharere piwabykynaha, sizubarëtsa kaharere piwabykynaha ape ikykara naha ty piwabykynaha. Iwatahi myspirikpokotsa atsawatu asopyk. Ba ziktsaso:

— O atakta maku kaharereziuwu kapokzitsikitsa ihumo batu kasakpare. Usta maku imysapy byita zeka tsipibetsak! — my. ²² Maku myspirikpokotsa mozikze atsyhyrypetsa ty iharek humo paik tsimy. Iwa tsimy mysopyk ty zuba. Pykyhytuty. Ikia ahyrizik watuty atsyhyrypetsa ty maku harek humo paik tsimy. Usts a kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka ikia batu. Ba situk zikasapy. Atazuba mozik zeka bazimy. Tsimysapyrëta tsimozik.

²³ O Timoteo pihik baba ty zuba ba tsö tsimy. Ahakuki tsapyri myzibiyi-tuhukutu iwatahi duabohotsa tsik tsipiku. Myhakoki hwi waha duabohotsa tsik ty tsö tsimyze iwaze ahakuki jokboha mozik.

²⁴ Wastuhu kytsa sizubarëtsa okzeka pisapybyikinaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ana soho humo sihyrinymyrëtsa. Deus my-sisininiwyky ana humo hi sihyrinymyrëtsa. Usts a kytsa pisapybyikinahaze kytsa papatu mykaranaha iwaze kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha soho humo batu sihyrinymyry. Aibani zuba kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha soho humo sihyrinymyrëtsa. ²⁵ Iwaze wastuhu kytsa sizubarëtsa okzeka simysapyrëtsa nikaranaha. Kytsa sizubarëtsa amy tisapyrëna maha ana soho humo sihyrinymyrëtsa. Usts a kytsa simysapyrëtsa mykaranahaze kytsa papatu mykaranaha. Tisapyrëna hi piokpitsiknaha. Abaka batu aty tohi hawa simysapyrëtsa mykaranaha sihyrinymyrëtsa. Aibani zuba kytsa hawa tisapyrëna nikaranaha ana soho humo sihyrinymyrëtsa hÿ.

6

¹ Sesus tuktsa asahi mysitsumuëhiknaha okyrysaro perykytsa batu sibo nyny ziky. Iwatsa tu nisitsumuëhiknaha zuba. Asahi maku sitsihitsa wasani sisopyk maha iwa sihumo tsimy. Iwa ihumo sisopyk zeka kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo.

— O Deus harere bo wasani my — mykaranaha, ahahumo Deus harere bo wasani my mykaranaha. Myhyrinymyrywy batu amy tohi siharere-wabymybara maha. Iwa sihumo tsimy. ² Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa tahatukytsa humo nisitsumuëhiknaha. Usts a Sesus tuktsa sihumo sitsihitsa niyziknaha. Iwatsahi batu tyso:

— O atakta Sesus tukta niwatihi. Iwatahi iharere bo batu hÿ — my. Iwa batu tyso. Ikia ispe tsimy:

— Asa bo hi tysitsumuëhiknahaktsa Sesus tukta niwatihi iwata tu tsit-sumuëhiknaha. Ata maku Sesus humo tsimypokzitsiarëta iwatsahi tsit-sumuëhiknaha — tsimy. Timoteo ana humo hi tsihyrinymyryky. Sesus tuktsa tsihyrinymyryky:

— Tsisapybakanahaktsa! tsimy. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha tsimy. Sesus humo tsimypokzitsiarêta iwatahi tytsumuêhĩnahaktsa! — tsimy.

Iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

Sesus spirikpowy tsihyrinymyrykta.

³ Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa iharere wasani my. Aty iharere bo hyĩ my zeka Deus hi:

— O atakta tsimysapyrêta — my. Aty tohi meky watu msihyrinymyryky zeka Sesus harere humo batu ihyrinymyry. Iharere batu iakparawy.

⁴ — Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrêta tsimaha — maha. Mahani ba. Si-hyrinymyrybyitsa tu sisopyk. Myharapepehakanaha zuba. Sizokdirêta. Mopamykysoikiknaha zuba. Siharerewabymybarêta maha. Utsa kytsa soho humo myharape ziubyikinaha. Iwazeka simytsatyharêta moziknaha.

⁵ Kytsa tuk mopamykysoikiknaha zuba. Sesus Kiristu harere batu siakparawy. Iharere pimikinaha. Iwa mytsaty mykaranaha.

— Katsa Deus humo tsimyspirikponaha zeka mynamyrêta tsimoziknaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa zikaha. Iwa tahape tu sisopyk mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁶ Sesus tukta tsinamyrêta wata. Deus humo tsinamyrêta wata. Mynamyrêta zeka mydikrêta. Mynamy tsikaeni zikino mydikrêta. Deus mytuk mynapykyk iwatsahi mykurêta. Takino tsimysapyrêta hĩ. ⁷ Katsa tsikpupuruknahaze batu mynamykyryk. Iwa tsimhyhyrikosokdanahaze batu amy tohi ty mytuk wabehyryk zikaha. Katsa zuba Sesus mymyoktyhyryk. ⁸ Iwatsahi mykurêta. Katsa mydisahawy mysuk iwaha humo mykurêta.

⁹ Kytsa tihi:

— O kanamy tsizubarêna zeka kakparawy, okyrysarowaka kino niwatihi kakparawy. Kanamyrêta mozik hĩ — my. Asahi okyrysaro msysapybyikinaha. Amo batu sapy my okyrysaro soho humo mykaranaha. Asahi siraratsa watsa maha. Sirara tsaraparêta zeka tawerykywy bo mynatsuk. Anaeze mora. Iwa maku tahi:

— O uta kanamyrêta hĩ — my ta kino okyrysaro humo amy ty imysapybyitsa mykara. Bykyze tisukatsihikrêta mozik. Sinini ykarawy bo ba zikzoizo. Hawa siraratsa tawerykywy bo ba zikzoik atahi sinini ykarawy eze ba zikzoik. Deus tuk ba ziktasapy. ¹⁰ Asahi okyrysaro humo simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Asahi okyrysaro siakparawy iwatsahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Sesus soho humo nispiriktsokdanaha. Okyrysaro tsizubarêna ziaксеkenaha. Sisukatsihikrêta nikaranaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tu sisukatsihikrêta nikaranaha.

Abaka Timoteo ikia bo zuba motsasoko.

¹¹ O Timoteo ikia hi Sesus tukta babata tsimy. Iwatahi amo imysapybara humo tsimoewykta! Wasani tsimyzuruku. Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykara. Deus humo tispirikpoziurêta. Utsa kytsa tysipokzitsikikta. Kytsa humo batu apyby. Sinini tsimykara zeka tsapunihihrêta tsimozik. Batu tyso!

— O uta zuba myhyrizikwanita — iwa batu tyso. Utsa kytsa harere bo wabyziuty. ¹² Timoteo Sesus humo tispirikpoziurêta tsimykta! Kytsa asahi motururukiknahatsa watsa. Sipaikrêta moziknaha. Ikia siwata tsimozik. Ikia Deus bo zuba mytsaty tsimykara hawa kytsa motururuknaha iwaze aty tapara pomo tawata. Ikia hi Sesus humo tsaspirikporêta babata iwatahi tsapunihihrêta tsimozik. Sesus humo tsaspirikporêta hĩ. Tsimhyhyrikosokda zeka Deus tuk awahi tsimynapykyryk. Ikia kytsa sizubarêta okze botu nitsasoko:

— O utakta Sesus harere humo mospirikpoko — tsiky. Iwa kytsa okze tsiktsasoko. Iwaze Deus zawatawy. ¹³⁻¹⁴ Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyĩ

tsimyкта! Iwaze batu amysapybyita tsimykara. Sesus asoho humo batu amysapy ziky. Sesus harere humo zuba tsimyzuruku, mekywaha myharere bo ka ba yhỹ tsimy. Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze mymyoktyhyryk. Atahi tsipiperykyze wasani tsimyzuruku. Ana hi motsasoko, Deus okze tu abo motsasoko. Sesus Kiristu okze tu niwatihi abo motsasoko. Deus kino kytsa abazubatsa ihumo sispitu. Siraratsa sisarakatsa kino niwatihi ihumo sispitu. Sipehakatsa niwatihi ihumo sispitu. Iwaze Sesus Kiristu tsipunihikrēta batu ipyby. Sipehatsa Pōtios Piratus iokeryk tu amy ty wasani my atsatu nikara. Batu ipokso ipybybyita ziknakara wasapeha ty zuba nikara.

¹⁵ Deus mozhikik zeka Sesus mybo myzipeha iwa mybo myziksizo. Deus tsimysapyrēta mykara. Atahi zuba abazubata. Utsa pehatsa iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Ata pehatsa kino myhyrizikwani my. Deus zuba mytsihitsa kytsa sizubarētsa humo sitsihitsa my.

¹⁶ Katsa tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. Deus koikny baktatu. Tawahi mynapykyryk. Amy skaraba tisapyrēna ihumo zuba tisapyrēna. Isapy haramwe jekwaha humo tisapyrēna. Haramwe bo iksa tsimy zeka batu isapy iwa zeka ihumo tisapyrēna zuba motare. Iwaze katsaksa ituk ahabyi zeka hawa haramwe bo batu iksa tsimaha katsa mymysapybyri humo ba ibo iksa tsimaha. Katsa batu ibo iksa zikaha. Mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka ba ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Katsaksa iharere bo hỹ tsimahaze mekywatsa tu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi iharere bo hỹ tsimahaktsa kytsa! tsimaha. Iwatsahi katsa tihi:

— O Deus ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Myhyrizikwanita awahi tsimynapykyryk. Azikwy kino niwatihi atuk awahi mynapykyryk — tsimaha. Iwa ibo tsimypamykysokonahaktsa kytsa.

¹⁷ Timoteo Sesus tuktsa asahi sinamynikitsa pe tsimy:

— O sinamynikitsa batu tyso “O katsa zuba myhyrizikwanitsa tsimaha.” Ahanamy byizeka sa hawa tsimaha Ahanamy humo tsikaeni zuba ahakparawy zeka. Deus humo tusprikpokonahaktsa! Atahi mynamykusukniki. Amo wasani my anaty hi mybo nyny my — tsimy.

Iwa sibo tsimy:

¹⁸ — Utsa kytsa tysipokzitsikinahaktsa. Sibo tsisapybanahaktsa! Ahanamy usts bo tsibiakaknahaktsa! Iwa sinamynikitsa bo tsimypamykyso. ¹⁹ Ahanamy ty nyny tsimaha zeka, usa ahanamy ka Deus baze tu mynapykyryk. Ahanamy mekywaha tu Deus baze tu maha, anaeze tawahi ahanamy mynapykyk. Iwaze ikiahatsa Deus tuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha h̃ — tsimy.

Iwa Timoteo ikia sinamynikitsa bo tsimytsaso.

Aba nepyk.

²⁰ — O Timoteo Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarakta! Pykyhytuty iharere bo hỹ tsimyкта! — my. Kytsa asahi Deus harere humo batu siakparawy sibo batu motsaso. Tsikaeni zuba sibo tsimypamykysoko. Siharerewabymybarētsa maha. Asa hi:

— Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrētsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Situk ba zikmysapynaha. ²¹ Kytsa siharere piwabykynahaze sibo yhỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Sesus zerekiknaha siharere humo. Iwa my.

Deus pahasapywyky.

Aba ikia pe Deus kino ahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta Sesus tuktsa sihumo mysipokzitsihiki niwatihi. De.

Pauro

Pauro Timoteo bo ziwatahakazo

Pauro siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyrykze Timoteo bo ziwatahakazo. Timoteo tatse wata ziknazukniki. — Atsoko pikbezenaha — nikara. Deus Pauro ziapewywyky iwaze katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Timoteo ikia bo papeu humo piwatahaka. Tubabatu Sesus Kiristu kytsa bo zikpeha, kape niy:

— Ikia sizubatsa bo tsimy. Deus wasania ty tsimytsaso. Kytsa kaharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha zeka kahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha asaktsa tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha tsimy — niy.

² Timoteo ikiakta katse wata tsikyzyk. Utakta ikia humo kamypokzitsiarēta. Deus myzo, Sesus Kiristu mypehakatsa sibo atsyhyryze mopamykysokoze ispe my:

— O kazo Timoteo humo amypokzitsiukta. Ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. O kazo ahumo tsakurēta mozik — my. Iwa Deus bo atsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

Hawa Deus humo kakurēta my. Abaka kasoho ahabo piwataha.

³ Kyze uta Deus bo motsasoko:

— O kazo ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — mykara. Deus tsyhyryze pitsumuēhĩ mykara. Pykyhytu iharere bo hyĩ mykara. Iharene humo batu kaspiriktsokdahu. Myzotsa niwatihi iharene bo hyĩ ziknakaranaha. Deus bo mopamykysokoze ikia soho ty okoroze unata ibo mopamykysoikik. Ikia soho humo mytsaty mynakara. ⁴ Ikparakze tsasukatsihikrēta. Tsikpuziuku ana bo hi mytsaty mykara. Ikia bo mynakozore tsihikik. Ikia bo mynakozore zeka kakurēta. Kakurēta hĩ. ⁵ Ikia Sesus humo tsimyspirikpoko ana bo hi mytsaty mykara. Ihumo aspirikporēta hĩ. Tubabatu aikiwa Roide atatsahi Sesus humo tispirikporētatsa. Iwaze aje Eunise kino niwatihi ihumo tispirikporētatsa. Abaka ikia kino niwatihi ihumo tsimyspirikpoko ana humo hi kahyrinymyrēta.

⁶ Iwatahi abo motsasoko. Tubabatu Sesus tuktsa tuk ispirikpokota tsikyzyk. Uta katsyhyrypetsa ty aharek humo paik paik iky. Ispirikpokota tsikyzykze katsyhyrypetsa ty aharek humo paik paik iky, Sudeutsa sopykwy ty iky. Ana bo hi mytsatyzotyкта! Deus zikwy abo izumu. Ihyrikoso atuk mynapykyryk. Pykyhytuty ihyrikoso tuk tsimyzuruku. Izikwy humo tsimyzuruku. Ana bo hi mytsatziutyкта! Iwaze izikwy humo tarabajaziu tsimykara.

⁷ Deus hyrikoso mybo izumu. Ihyrikoso humo batu mpyby. Deus mybarawy nizuknikita tazikwy mybo inazukmywy. Izikwy humo katsa sizubarētsa humo mymypoکزitsirētsa. Katsa mypetu mysopyk iwatsahi mysapybyitsa ba tsinakaranaha. Deus hyrikoso humo mpytu mysopyk.

⁸ Kytsa asahi Sesus harere bo batu hĩ nikaranaha sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha. Sesus harere iktsasokoze katsipa humo zikoktyhyryknaha. Abaka sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tu mopykyryk. Iwatatu kahumo batu asikpyby. Sesus harere humo kino niwatihi batu asikpyby. Sesus harere humo sinini mykara. Ikia kino niwatihi Sesus harere tsimyt-sasokoze sinini tsimykara. Iwatuze sinini tsimykara Sesus harere tsimyt-sasoikikze Deus patsumuēhĩ. Sinini tsimy zeka atahi papunihikwyky. ⁹ Deus kino botu ityryk nimywatawyhik. Tapara mybarawy eze ky nizukni iwaze bijoikpe nizukni iwaze botu nimywatawyhik. Katsa mysapyrētsa humo batu myty watawy. Myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta ana humo hi nimywatawyhik. Deus tihi:

— O amy ty isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny my — niy. Katsa mysapyrētsa humo batu nyny aha.

— Asahi Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha iwatsahi myspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze amy ty isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny my — niy. ¹⁰ Taparaka ana soho humo batu myhyrinymyry abaka myhyrinymyrētsa. Sesus Kiristu humo tsinymyrykynaha. Sesus mymyoktyhyrykta humo tsinymyrykynaha. Sesus botu mybarawy bo inasik iwatahi tsinymyrykynaha. Sesus kino isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny mykara. Sesus nihyrikosokda. Iwaze harakykbyri zuruze nahyryzikpo ispitu niyzikzo. Iwatsahi katsaktsa mohyrikosokdanaha humo batu mypyby. Sesus wasaniha nitsasoko.

— Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze namyhyrizikpowyzo. Mywahi Deus tuk tsimypykyryknaha — niy. Iwaze katsaktsa Sesus humo tsimyspirikponahaze iwatsahi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha humo batu mypyby.

¹¹ Deus botu zikwatawyhik. Sesus kape niy:

— Wasania ty motsasoko katuktsa tsihyrinymyryky — niy. Tsihyrinymyrykyta my. Sesus zikwatawyhik iwatahi mykzohotsa. ¹² Ana humo hi sinini mykara. Sesus wasaniha humo sinini mykara. Kytsa Sesus harere humo batu sispirikpo asahi ziksukyrykynaha. Utakta Sesus humo kaspirikporēta. Ihumo batu kasikpyby. Abaka Sesus zikny iwatahi pikspirikpoko hŷ. Ata kino tsihyrinymyrēta. Atahi imysapyrēnikita. Nawa ha ty ibo nyny iky tahi ana hi myziperyky. Hawa ha taeze Sesus myziksizo naha humo kaspihikrēta iwaze kabo nynyzo my.

¹³ Deus wasania ty ikia abo iktsasoko. Deus harere anahi abo iktsasoko hyŷ tsimykara. Hawa zikzuruku naha humo kawata tsimyzuruku. Tyzikwatuku Sesus humo aspirikpotohikta! Kytsa humo tsamypokzitsiarēta. Iwa tsimyzuruku. Sesus Kiristu tuk zeka iwa tsimyzurukunaha. ¹⁴ Deus harere ty pykyhytu tynakara. Iharere iktsasoko. Ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykara. Ba aspiriktsokda huk. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Atahi mymytsumuēhīkī iwatsahi Deus harere humo ba zikspiriktsokdanaha.

Iwa Pauro Timoteo bo ziwatahaka.

¹⁵ Kytsa Asia Ezektsa zikarekbaiknaha. Ana hi botu tsiwaby. Situk Piseri zikarekek. Eremosenes kino niwatihi zikarekek. ¹⁶ Onesiporo zuba ziktsumuēhīkī. Kabo inakozore sakyrikrēnikitsa hurukwy eze kabo nikozore. Kahumo batu isikpyby. Atahi zikykuwyky. Ihumo kakurēta ikykara. Iwaze Deus pe iky:

— O kazo Onesiporo itukytsa humo kino niwatihi tysipokzitsikikta tsimy — iky. ¹⁷ Atahi Homa bo niukuru. Izumuze paikpa zikberiki iwatahu kabo zumu. ¹⁸ Tapara Onesiporo Epeso eze tuze ziktsumuēhīkī. Ana soho humo hi tsahyrinymyrēta. Iwatahi Deus pe my:

— O kazo ikia Onesiporo tsimypokzitsikikta. Sesus myziksizoze ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta — my.

Iwa Deus bo itsyhyryze my.

2

Sesus Kiristu tukta babata tsipunihikrēta mozik.

¹ — O Timoteo ikiakta katse wata tsikyzyk. Deus Sesus Kiristu mymypokzitsiki. Katsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha. Mymypokzitsiki, iwatahi batu apyby. Amo wasani tsimykara! — my.

Tubabatu uta ahyrinymyryky. ² Amy ty ahyrinymyryky naha ty tsiwabyba hŷ. Aba ustsá tsimysihyrinymyryziuku. Kytsa tysiny asaktsa aharere pykyhytu pinymyrykynaha. Ahyrinymyryky naha ty atsatu mysihyrinymyryziuku. Bykyze asahi atsatu mykaranaha ustsá kytsa mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Kytsa aharere humo motsasoziukunaha pykyhytuty mykaranaha.

³ Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa sinini mykaranaha. Ikia sinini tsimykara zeka batu apyby. Ikia sodadu wata tsimozik. Ikia Sesus Kiristu sodadu wata tsimozik. Iharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykara. ⁴ Sodadu tapehatsa harere bo zuba hyŷ mykaraze tawata. Ikia niwatihi Sesus harere bo zuba hyŷ tsimynakara iwatahi sodadu wata tsimozik. Iwa tsimykara. Sodadu amy iakparawy ha humo batu yhŷ ziky. Tapehatsa harere bo zuba hyŷ mynakara. Ihyriziktsokzawy humo zuba mynakara. Ikia iwahaty tsimyzuruku. Sesus apehatsa my. Iwaze amy akparawy ba yhŷ ziky, iharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykara, sodadu wata tsimozik.

⁵ Iwaze ustsá kytsa motururuknahaze tapara pomoze mozihihik. Iwaze sisopyk humo yhŷ nikara iwaze motururuknaha, niwazuba nikara. Ikia atawata tsimozik amy Deus myzehihik nahaty zuba tsimykara. Amy ty Sesus mynazihik naha ty zuba tsimykara, iwatahi tapara zumuta wata tsimozik.

⁶ Iwaze usta maku tatsuhuk mozihezoe. Atahi tadisahawy sukpesapy myzekezokoze tapara tadisaha. Ikia niwatihi Sesus Kiristu tsyhyryze hyriziktsokzawy humo tsimy. Hyriziktsokzawy humo tykta! Kytsa mysihyrinymyryky iwa ahyriziktsokzawy. Iwaze Sesus asoho humo:

— O ikia tsamysapyrêta — my. Iwaze ikia Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykara sodadu wata. Ikia tyzibytuhukutu hawa Sesus mozihihik yhŷ tsimy maku kytsa nitururuknahaze tapara izumuta wata. Ikia Sesus tsyhyryze hyriziktsokzawy humo tsimykara maku itsuhuk eze wata. ⁷ Kaharere bo mytsatyziu tykara. Amy kaharere piwatawyky atsatu mypehatsa mykara. Atahi pahyrinymyryky.

⁸ Deus wasaniha abo nitsasoko. Sesus Kiristu soho bo mytsaty tsimykara. Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokda. Deus hi zihyrizikpowy iwaze ispitu niyzikzo. Dawi tsekoka Sesus niy. Ata hi zihyrizikpozo. Deus wasaniha nitsasokoze ana hi iktsasoko. ⁹ Deus harere iktsasoko ana humo hi sinini mykara. Kytsa sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy bo zikorokiknaha. Karikutsitsiwytsa ty zikektsawarakanaha. Iwatahi batu pã my. Iwatatu Deus harere sihumo ba zikpyk. Deus sohowy ba pyk ziky. ¹⁰ Iwatahi sinini mykara. Kytsa asahi Deus nisiwatawyhik sitsyhyryze sinini mykara, iwatsahi Deus wasania ty piwabykynaha. Sinini mykaraze iwatsahi Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa. Sesus Deus bo mysioqtyhyryk katsa mywatsa Deus bo mysioqtyhyryk. Simysapyrêtsa moziknaha. Deus tuk asatu mynapykyryknaha tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. ¹¹ Hawa botu katsaktsa tsiwabynaha ana harere wasani my. Utakta niwatihi ahabo iktsasoko aba motsasokozo.

— Kytsa Sesus pokzi mymybanaha zeka iwatsa tu ituk namyhyrizikpobawyo.

Tsinahyrizikponaha zeka ituk mywahi tsinapykyryknaha.

¹² Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka Sesus Kiristu pokzi mypehakatsa watsa tsimoziknaha.

Katsaktsa kytsa pe tsimaha zeka: “O utakta batu Sesus tukta my. Sesus batu kanyhy” tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Sesus niwatihi mype my: “O uta kino batu kanyhy my.

Asahi batu katuktsa my” niy.

¹³ Iharere bo hyŷ ahabyizeka iharere humo mynapykyryk.

Iharere wasani my.

Tapara nitsasoko atsatyty mykara
 iharere tisapyrëna hỹ.
 Tawahi nitsasoko iwaze atsatu — mykara.

Deus tsumuëhĩtsa tsimysapyrëta.

¹⁴ Ikia awabytsitsa bo tsimy. Iwa tsimysihyrinymyryky. Mytsatyziu tsimy Deus pawabyky. Deus okzeka tsimysihyrinymyryky. Ispe tsimy:

— Pykyhytutaha kytsa! Ahaharere humo ahape ty peha peha byitaha iwa zeka ustsā kytsa mysisapybyrinaha. Iwazeka kytsa ba ziksitsumuëhĩnaha. Kytsa pahawabykynahaze Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Iwazeka ahaharere humo ba zikspirikponaha — tsimy. Iwa awabytsitsa bo tsimy.

¹⁵ Wasani tyzurukukta! Pykyhytuty wasani tyzurukukta! Iwaze Deus asoho tihi:

— Atakta tsimysapyrëta. Kaokzeka wasani mykara — my. Wasani tsimyzuruku zeka batu asikpyby. Deus ahyriziktsokzawy bo iksa myzeka batu asikpyby. Deus harere ty kytsa tsihyrinymyryikik. Tsihyrinymyry baba iwa abo my.

¹⁶ Kytsa asahi siharerewabymybaranikitsa ana ka Deus batu iakparawy. Ikia kino batu situk tsimypamykysoko asaktsa kytsa ba ziksitsumuëhĩ. Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa ba ziksitsumuëhĩ. Iwa siwabytsitsa batu imysapy nikaranaha. Iwaze sibo ba ziktsaso. Siharere ba ziktsaso. Asaktsa ustsā kytsa mysisapybyrikinaha.

¹⁷ Sispirikpowy mykõrõrõtsa watsa. Inury piokbakanaha. Hawa inury mykõrõrõtsa humo piokbakanaha, kytsa Sesus humo ba sispirikpo tahaspirikpowy zimyikiknaha iwatsahi sispirikpowy mykõrõrõtsa watsa. Asahi myhyrinymyrykynaha zeka kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Situk estuba maku Imeneu inarokota, usta Pireto inarokota, iwatsa sispirikpowy kino mykõrõrõtsa watsa. Sispirikpowy humo kytsa Sesus harere bo batu yhỹ niaha. ¹⁸ Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa siharere ziwabykynaha. Asahi siharere bo asiba yhỹ niaha. Iwaze Sesus harere humo asiba ziaabatanahaze batu yhỹ niaha. Asa tihi:

— Kytsa niakbakanahatsa botu bijoikpe bo nidoknaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha.

— Deus mybarawy ezeaktsa nisierekek — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Kytsa anahi ziwabynahaze paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Kytsa jakara bo nizaranahatsa watsa niyziknaha. Sispirikpowy humo paikpa mytsaty nikaranaha. Iwatsahi wastuhu Sesus tuktsa Sesus harere bo asiba batu yhỹ nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Katsa hiba Deus harere humo tsinymyrykynaha. Ustsā kytsa simyspihikbatanikitsa sihumo batu mospirikpo. Deus harere zuba tsiwabynaha. Mypehakatsa tahyrytsa humo tsihyrinymyryëta hỹ. Aty motsasoikik:

— O katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa — tsimaha. Deus ispe my:

— Ahasapybyri tsimoewynaha! — niy. Iwa Deus tahyrytsa bo motsasoko.

²⁰ Myporosuktsa mywahoro eze sizubarëtsa tsimykaranaha. Wastuhu zuba piyituhukunaha tu tsimykaranaha. Ustsā batu. Katsa mymyikaha boktsa zubatsa myporosuktsa sisapyrëtsa tsimykaranaha. Mymyikaha humo morosuk tisapyrëna tsimykaranaha. Katsaktsa myporosuktsa watsa.

²¹ Hawa katsa morosuk tisapyrëna tyakse tsihikik mymyikaha boktsa zubatsa, Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo mymykse tsihikik. Deus okzeka wasani tsimoziknaha. Iwaze Deus mype my:

— O ikiahatsa katsumuëhĩtsa tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa humo kakurëta. Amy humo wasani tsimykaranaha! — mykara. Iwatsahi morosuktsa watsa tsimoziknaha atakta mymyikahaze tsimykaranaha. Deus mysoho:

— O ikiahatsa tsamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Iwatahi ikiahatsa katsyhyryze tarabaja tsimykaranaha — my. Tarabaja tsizubarēna humo mykyzodiharētsa tsimykaranaha kahumo kytsa Sesus harere mysihyrinymyryky my. Mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha botu tahamoewyhi ana humo hi Deus tsakurēta hŷ.

²² — O Timoteo ikia ba mykryburuktsa wata tsimykuru! Asahi imysapybyitsa zuba mykaranaha. Utsa okeza mysihuahuakanaha. Ikiakta hawa wasani zuba tsimyzuruku. Imysapybara humo ka ikiakta batu yhŷ ziky. Sesus Kiristu humo aspirikpohukta! Kytsa tysipokzitsiki. Kytsa humo batu akyri. Maku tsimysapyrēta Deus bo mopamykysoko. “O Deus myzo tisapyrēna humo tsiktsumuēhī my”. Ikia niwatihikta ituk tawata tsimysapyrēta tsimozik — my.

²³ Kytsa asahi sipehatsitsa zuba batu siharere ty batu tyso. Ikia sibo tsimypamykysoko zeka tsipahabetsakwynaha.

²⁴ Mypehakatsa tsumuēhītsaktsa ba zikmybetsaknaha. Kytsa mymypo-kzitsiki. Deus harere mysihyrinymyryziuku. Kytsa harere piwabyziuku, iwatahi mysihyrinymyryziuku. ²⁵ Aty myharere ty wabyziu zeky byizeka batu ziksibetsak. Wasanikia ty tsimy. Sibo tsimytsasoko. Aibani tozeka ja aharere humo simysapybyitsa mykaranaha mysimoewyhi knaha Deus mysitsumuēhī iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mykaranaha mysimoewyhi knaha. Aharere humo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. ²⁶ Tubabatu hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa nisispihikbataka iwaze tahawerekywy nahatsa watsa niaha. Siraratsa tahawerekywy bo nipupunaha. Astsatu kytsa hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa harere bo yhŷ mykaranaha. Siraratsa tahawerekywy naha tsawatsa. Iwa kytsa sispirikpobyitsa zeka hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa harere bo yhŷ nikaranaha. Iwa mozurukunaha. Bykzehu tozeka ja aharere humo hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa bo ba yhŷ zikaha. Amy ty wasania ty zuba yhŷ mykaranaha.

3

Aibani zuba ziharawybabaka tsihokdaharēna iwatsahi pykyhytutaha.

¹ Kaharere bo mytsatzyiutaha. Sesus harazetu kytsa sinini mynakaranaha. Sesus tuktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mynakaranahaze tsihokdaharēna mozik. Kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha sihumo tsihokdaharēna mozik.

² Kytsa asa zuba mynakaranaha. Sisorekanikitsa. Sisakimyijarētsa mykaranaha okryrsaro tsihitsa mozihikiknaha. Motsasokonaha — Katsa zuba myhyrinymyrytsa — mybarapetu mynakaranaha. Myhyrinymyrytsa mytsaty ahabyitsa mynakaranaha. Siharerewabymybarētsa. Kytsa tahanamy ty harape bo nyny maha zeka:

— O ikia tsimysapyrēta ana humo hi mykurētsa — iwahaty batu harere. Tahazotsa harere bo batu ma zikaha. Deus harere humo batu wabyziu zikaha. ³ Tatukytsa humo niwatihi tahasopyksapybyri mynakaranaha. Batu aty tohi humo simypokzitsiu. Kytsa sizubarētsa humo sisopyksapybyitsa mynakaranaha. Zikaharapeziunahabyitsa. Batu tahapetu sisopyk iwatsahi tahamysapybyrity mykaranaha batu tymoewy. Sizokdirētsa. Zikasihokyknahabyitsa. ⁴ Situkytsa sisukyrytsitsa bo mysioktyhyryknaha. Mysibanaha bo. Simytsatyhybyitsa tu iwatsahi batu simysapy mynakaranaha. Motsasokonaha:

— O uta zuba wasani. Uta myhyrizikwani — mykaranaha. Deus humo batu siakparawy iwatahi Deus batu iaku. Asa zuba sakurētsa. Mynazihikiknaha ty zuba mykaranaha. ⁵ Asahi:

— O katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Deus zikwy humo batu sihyrinymyry. Amy mozihihikiknaha humo zuba mykaranaha. Deus harere bo batu hỹ mynakaranaha. Deus hyrikoso humo batu sihyrinymyry. Ikia situk tsimykara zeka tyserekeka my.

⁶⁻⁷ Wastuhu wytykyryk mysispihikbatakanaha. Wytykyryk asizahi batu mytsaty zikaha. Mysimiwykynaha. Siwakyrizerēza.

— O katsaktsaza Deus harere tsipinymyrynaha — mykaranaha. Batu sihyrinymyry. Tsikaeni zuba zinymyrynaha. Iwazahi batu sispirikpo Deus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwaze kytsa asahi mybarapetu ziknakaranaha wytykyryk pe maha. Siwahoro bo kytsa papatu ziknapupukunaha. Inapupunahaze imysapybara ty ziknasihyrynymyrykynaha. Iwazahi wytykyryk Deus harere humo batu sispirikpo.

⁸ Tubabatu Moises Deus harere baba ziknatsasoko. Sābores Sānes ahatsa Moises harere humo batu siakparawy. Deus harere baba humo batu siakparawy. Kytsa simyspihikbatanikitsa watsa. Astsatu mykaranaha. Kytsa bo mybarapetu mykaranaha, iwatsa tu Deus harere humo batu siakparawy. Sesus harere humo batu sispirikpo. ⁹ Kytsa sihyrinymyrytsa pe:

— Batu amy tohi ty isty hyrinymyry — nikaranaha. Taparaktsa tubabatu astatu Sānes Sābores ahatsa bo niwatihi ziknakaranaha. Astatu kytsa bo ziknakaranaha. Iwatsahi sizubarētsa tihi:

— Batu amy tohi ty ziksihyrinymyrynaha iwatsahi batu mywabyhy — nikaranaha.

Abaka kasohowy asiba nepyk wabyty tsimy.

¹⁰ O Timoteo hawa mozuruku naha humo tsahyrynymyrēta. Kytsa nasihyrinymyryky anaha humo kino tsahyrynymyrēta. Hawa Sesus humo kaspirikporēta ana humo kino niwatihi tsahyrynymyrēta. Hawa kytsa humo batu kasakpare uta hi nasipokzitsiki ana humo kino tsahyrynymyrēta. Kakubyrisorokrēta. Hawa sinini ikykara ana humo kino tsahyrynymyrēta.

¹¹ Kytsa asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo asahi zikziksininiwykynaha. Ātiokia eze sinini ziknakara. Ikonio eze niwatihi sinini ziknakara. Risitera eze niwatihi sinini ziknakara. Sesus hi mypehakatsa zikbetesaka. Ziktsumuēhĩkĩ. Ana humo hi tsahyrynymyrēta. ¹² Katsaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka kytsa mymysininiwykynaha. Asahi Sesus Kiristu humo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi mymysininiwykynaha.

¹³ Kytsa asahi batu simysapybyitsa mykaranaha mysihyrynymyrykynaha. Simysapybyitsa babatsa mynakaranaha. Kytsa mysispihikbatakanaha. Utsa kytsa kino niwatihi sibo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Paikpa myharape spihikbataikiknaha.

¹⁴ Hawa zahyrynymyryky nawa tsimyzuruku. Hawa taparaktsa sihyrinymyrētsa zahyrynymyrykynaha nawa tsimyzuruku. Siharere wasani my ana humo hi tsahyrynymyrēta. Iwatahi siharere bo hỹ tynakara.

¹⁵ Ikia jabastuze Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha tsinykyry. Iharere humo tspirikporēta tsimozik. Ana papeu tsipinykyze hawa Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi tsinymyryky. Sesus Kiristu humo tsimyspirikpo zeka Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk.

¹⁶ Tubabatu mydiritsa Deus harere ziwatahakanaha. Iharere ziwatahakanahaze Deus zikwy humo sihyrinymyrētsa. Iharere wasani my. Ana papeu tisapyrēna niy. Iwatsahi Deus harere wasani humo tanymyryky. Amysapybyita tsimykara zeka amysapybyri ka tsimoewybaik. Aty pimiyiki zeka papeu humo amiywyhy piwatawy. Hawa wasani haty papeu humo mysopyk mymywatawyky. Hawa Sesus tuktsa mozurukunahaze anahi mymywatawyky. ¹⁷ Deus tsumuēhĩtsa iharere papeu humo iwatahaha

pinymyryky. Deus iakparawy ty zuba pinymyryky. Ana bo zuba Deus tsumuēhĩtsa papeu humo yh̃ mykara. Imysapyhaty zuba mynakara mekywa humo tisapyrēna mykara, Deus harere papeu humo. Utsa niwatihi mysitsumuēhĩ. Nanabyi humo niwatihi wasani mynakara myziwatawyky Deus harere papeu humo. Iwaha h̃y.

4

¹ Abaka Deus okzeka abo motsasoko tsiwabytoktokta! Sesus Kiristu okzeka niwatihi abo motsasoko. Atakta myziksizozze hawa kytsa mozurukunaha soho motsasoko. Atahi kytsa simysapyrētsa pe my:

— O ikiahatsa wasani ziknakaranaha — my. Utsa kytsa simysapybyitsa pe my:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha — my. Iwa kytsa myzubarētsa pe my. Kytsa sisputitsa pe my iwaze niakbakanahatsa pe kino niwatihi my. Myzubaha pe my. Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze iwa my. Simysapybyitsa ziknakaranahatsa pe my:

— Ikiahatsakta sinini ykarawy bo taha! — my. Anabo mysipehahik. Iwaze simysapyrētsa pe my:

— O ikiahatsakta pahasapywyky — my.

Iwa myziksizozze tatuktsa tuk my. ² Iwatahi iharere tynatsasokokta! Tsihokdaharēnaze kino iharere tytsasoikik. Ihokdaha byize kino niwatihi tytsasoikik. Kytsa imyitsitsa tynasibetsakak:

— O amo imysapybyitsa zeka tysimoewyhihta! Sesus humo tyspirikponahakta! Ahapunihikrētsakta — tsimy iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Asakparebyijaty. Akubyrisorokok ja tsimy. Iwa tsihyrinymyryky.

³ Bykzehu kytsa ispirikpowy babata ba ziwabynaha. Iharere atakta batu ziky. Amo siakparawy zuba ana bo hi yh̃ mykaranaha. Kytsa amy zimyikinaha ana ty hi msihyrinymyrykynaha. Ana hi siakparawy. Iwatsahi sihyrinymyrytsitsa bo piwaby tsihikiknaha iwaze amy ty siakparawy piwabykynaha. ⁴ Deus harere batu siwabyhy. Amy imysapybara zuba piwabykynaha. ⁵ Ikia Timoteo pykyhytuty. Hawa tsimyzuruku naha humo pykyhytuty iwazeka wasani tsimynakara. Sinini tsimylaraze tsapunihikrēta tsi mozik. Deus wasaniha tsinatsasoko. Deus zawatawy itsumuēhĩtsa tsi mozik, iwatahi tsipitsumuēhĩkĩ.

⁶ Hawaeze ja kytsa pikbezenaha batu sispirikpo. Utakta sirara wata. Tubabatu kytsa siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranahaze tapara nibakanahaze ky wa. Uta niwatihi hawa eze ja kytsa pikbezenahaze utatu Deus bo katy nyny my Deus pokzi pikbezenahaze Sesus pokzi ba ziktakyri.

⁷ Uta kaokzetuze Deus harere motsasoziuku zuba mynatsasoikik. Sesus humo kaspirikporēta ziknakara. Utsa kytsa kahumo Deus harere bo yh̃ mykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu zikzitsumuēhĩekik pyk ahabyita ziknakara, zikziyituhukutu Sesus Kiristu tsyhyryze zikzitsumuēhĩekik. Hawaeze ja mohyrikosokda amy ty Deus kape ziknakaranaha ty tsizubarēna humo ma ikykara. ⁸ Kakubyrisorokrēta Deus tsyhyryze zikzitsumuēhĩkik. Hawa kytsa sizubarētsa motururuknahaze tapara estuba siharaze pomo tahi iwaze kytsa ipe maha:

— O ikiakta tsipisapybaka — mykaranaha. Iwa mypehakatsa Sesus kytsa sizubarētsa okzeka kape my:

— O ikia tsisapybaka ikia wasani tsikykara. Deus zabetesaka iwatahi amysapyrēta tsikyzyk — my.

Kakubyrisorokrēta Sesus kasoho humo harereziu mykara. Myziksizoze kasoho kytsa bo iwa motsaso. Mypehakatsa wasani mykara. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha bo iksa ziknakara. Myziksizoze ustsā bo niwatihi:

— Ikiahatsa wasani tsikykaranaha. Deus okzeka wasani tsikykaranaha — my. Iwa motsaso taperytsitsa bo motsaso. Iwatsahi taperyky myziksizo naha humo tsimyzihikiknaha.

Timoteo ikia bo zuba mopamykyso.

⁹ Abaka kabo aidytynykta asukmotsihik zeka. ¹⁰ Kytsa katuktsa zikarekbaiknaha. Demas tanamy bo zuba mytsaty mynakara. Zikarekek zuba. Tesaronika bo niparak. Keresēte Karatas bo niparak. Titu Daramasia bo niukuru iwa nikaranaha. ¹¹ Rukas zuba katuk nitare. Ikiakta Marakos tyziberikta! Ibo tsipomo zeka atuk tyziokty. Marakos Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo piktsumuēhī. ¹² Tikiko pe my:

— O ikia Epeso bokta! — iky. Hyŷ niy. ¹³ Kabo tsinaparak zeka kakpyzazawy tuk tuja. Toroadē eze Karapo wahoro eze tihi ikzerekek. Papeu tuktu. Riweros tisapyrēna asahi siraratsa hwyk hi tyzibykyk. Riweros kino tynasibykykta tsimy.

¹⁴ Aresādere zikmyijaka. Atahi pero tuk tarabaja ziknakara. Hawa zikmyijaka naha humo mypehakatsa tsihyrinyrēta atahi ana sohotyhi ibo mykara. ¹⁵ Ity pykyhytuty ihumo tsimy. Ihumo amytsatyhyhokta tsimykara. Myharere iakparawy byita tsakryiukrēta. Atahi:

— Ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha — niy. Tsipihobyk zeka amytsatyhyhokta tsimy.

¹⁶ Tapara Sesa abazubata tuktsa okzeka iktsasoko utakta kasoho iktsasoko. Batu aty tohi zikbetesa:

— O atahi tsimysapyrēta my. Amy imyiki batu mykara — niy. Batu aty tohi iwa kasoho ty batu tyso. Sizubarētsa zikarekbaiknaha. — O mytuktsa tsimaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwaze Deus tihi sisoho batu hŷ my. Deus ispe:

— O ikiahatsa Pauro tsikzerekbaiknaha. Kaokzeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Pauro tsikzerekiknaha humo ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha — my.

Iwa Deus sisoho motsaso zeka kasoho humo batu hŷ my. Iwaze utakta Deus bo mopamykysoko:

— O kazo kasoho humo kytsa humo aty kyri kyri byity. Uta sihumo batu kakyri. Asahi zikarikiknaha sihumo batu aty kyri kyri byity — my. ¹⁷ Asahi zikarikiknaha. Mypehakatsa zuba katuk nitare. Atahi ziktsumuēhī. Iwatahi Sudeutsabyitsa bo Deus wasania ty motsasoko. Kytsa sizubarētsa Sudeutsabyitsa Deus wasania ty motsasobaka mypehakatsa zikwy ziktsumuēhī. Atahi zikoktyhyryk. Kytsa parinita watsa, sakryiukrētsa zikbezekyzykynaha mypehakatsa zikoktyhyryk. ¹⁸ Mypehakatsa, kytsa zikbezekyzykynahaze zikbetesaka. Mohyrikosokdaze pikoktyhyryk ituk kawahi mynapykyryk, mynahyrykpoze Sesus tuk kawahi mynapykyryk. Atahi abazuba sipehatsa mozik. Iwaze sizubarētsa tihi:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta awahi amysapyrēnikita — tsimaha hŷ. Iwa ibo tsimytsasokonaha hŷ.

Myzubaha humo kahyryzikbarēta.

¹⁹ Uta Pirisira Akiro ahatsa humo kahyryzikbarēta. Onesiporo itukytsa niwatihi iwatsa humo kahyryzikbarēta. Iwa sibo tsimytsasoko, sihumo kahyryzikbarēta hŷ. ²⁰ Erasto Korīto eze nitare. Teropemo tsimytsapyrēta iwatahi Miretus eze ikzerekek. ²¹ Ikia kabo tyzumu. Hyrytsik wōbyitu tyzumu

hỹ. Katukytsa Euburus, Pudēs, Rinus, Kaudio ustsā niwatihi iwatsa ahumo tsihapyrykyknaha maha.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²² O Timoteo atsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko ipe mykara:

— O Deus myzo ikia humo Timoteo tsipunihikrêta mozik. O myzo Sesus tuktsa kino niwatihi tysipokzitsiki — my. Iwa atsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko. Iwa hỹ. De.

Pauro

Pauro Titu bo ziwatahaka

Titu kino niwatihi Pauro tuk zinymyrykyta. Titu itsikzikdihi Sipire inarokota anaeze hi Sesus tuktsa nisipokzitsiki. Pauro papeu humo zispirikpokozi. Deus Pauro ziapewywyky iwatahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Pauro. Titu bo piwatahaka. Utakta Deus ykzoho my. Sesus Kiristu zikpeha ahabo iwatahi pahahyrinymyryky. Iwaze Deus kape niy:

— O ikia awatawyhyta tsihyrinymyrykta. Iwatahi Sesus humo mysipirikpotohi. Iwatsahi amy ty wasani my sihyrinymyrëtsa. Iwa kaharere bo hyÿ mahaze mozurukunaha — niy. ² Deus ykparawy zuba anatyhi yhyÿ tsimahaze mywahi ibaze tsimynapykyknaha. Iwatsahi iharere bo hyÿ tsimaha. Tapara Deus mybarawy izuknihibyize atahi:

— O asaktsa kawatawyhytsa kabaze mynapykyknaha. Sisipitu tahawahi kabaze mynapykyknaha — iwa mysoho ty niy. Deus harere zuba wasani mynakara. Batu mybarapetu ziky. ³ Kyze utakta Deus harere bo hyÿ myze iwazehi iharere motsasoko. Iharere Sesus soho kytsa sizubarëtsa bo motsasoko. Deus zikpeha iharere motsasoko. Deus zikpehata hi hyÿ iki iwatahi ikiahatsa bo motsasoko, Deus mymyoktyhyrykta naha soho humo mykara.

⁴ Titu bo piwatahaka. Ikia katse wata tsikyzik. Katsaktsa Sesus humo myspirikporëtsa Deusta myzo. Sesus Kiristu mymyoktyhyrykta. Iwaze Deus bo atsyhyryze mopamykysokoze ipe my:

— O myzo Titu tsipokzitsikikta, iwatahi mytsaty mytsaty byri my. Sesus Kiristu humo tsakurëta mozik — my. Iwa atsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko.

Titu hyriziktsokzawy soho.

⁵ Kereta tsikzikdihi sihezōnike taeze. Anaeze tarabaja tsimy kara. Uta ikia tuk tarabaja tsikykarannahaze batu ipykba. Myhyriziktsokzawy batu ipykba tsikaha. Iwaze uta Kereta tsikzikdihi ekze niparak. Iwatahi mytarabaja tsipykbata. Ikia hi myspirikpokotsa tysiawatawy asahi Sesus tuktsa tisyiny. Iwaze Sesus tuktsa tysi sumuëhñaha. Mysihyrinymyrykynaha maha. Kytsa hudikhudikwy taba paikpa tsimy kara myspirikpokotsa tysiawatawy. Hawa abo botu iktsaso atsatu tsimy kara. Iwa tsimy.

⁶ — Sesus tuktsa myspirikpokotsa wasani mykarakta! tsimy. Kytsa sizubarëtsa isoho tyhi:

“O tahi wasani my” — mykaranaha. Atakta ikahatatsahi zuba ioke. Ihryrytsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha. Kytsa ihryrytsa soho motsasonaha zeka:

— O ihryrytsa batu simysapy maha. Tahazo harere bo batu hyÿ maha — nikaranaha atahi ba ziwatawy. Atahi Sesus tuktsa myspirikpokotsa tuk ba zitasapy.

⁷ Myspirikponahatsa Sesus tuktsa tuk Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja mynakara. Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo. Wasani mykarata iwaze kytsa ihumo batu siharerewabymybara. Atahi batu tyso:

— Uta zuba kahyrinymyrëta ba ziky — nikara. Sesus tuktsa myspirikpokotsa batu sisakpare. Atahi tsōsī kasasa ba ziku. Ba zikokyknaha. Okyrysaro tsihitsa ba zikyziknaha. Ba mybarapetu ziky. Iwa mozuruku.

⁸ Ata kino kytsa iwahoro bo mozumukunahaze atahi:

— O pakutyny tsimy. Kabaze dyhy tyny — my. Amy ty wasania ty ana kino iakparawy zuba. Kytsa bo pisapywyky. Kytsa bo wasani isopyk mykara. Ata kino Deus harere bo hyŷ mykara. Tapetu isopyk iwaze amy ty takparawy zuba batu mynakara. Iwatahi wasani mozuruku. ⁹ Deus harere humo tispirikporēta. Deus harere wasani baba mytsaty mynakara. Iwatahi Deus harere tuk ba zimy. Deus harere mysihyrinymyryziuku. Amy soho Deus harere humo ziwaby anatyhi mysihyrinymyryky. Deus harere humo tsihyrinymyrēta. Kytsa Deus harere tsikaeni zuba siakparawy mysihyrinymyryky. Iwatsahi Deus harere bo hyŷ mynakaranaha. Kytsa Deus harere humo batu sispirikpo asahi mysihyrinymyry iwaze iharere bo zuba hyŷ mykaranaha tsiky.

¹⁰ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa Deus harere bo batu hŷ mykaranaha. Asahi Sudeutsa maha. Myharere bo yhŷ zikahabyikitsa. Mopamykysoikiknaha zuba. Siharekykarētsa Deus harere soho humo mybarapetu mykaranaha.

¹¹ Tysiharerepykikta. Niwazubakta tsimy. Asahi tatukytsa nisiaknikinaha amy ty batu wasani my ana humo kino mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi situkytsa Sesus harere bo batu hŷ maha. Asaktsa batu sisikpyby maha. Asahi okyrysaro zuba siakparawy. Okyrysaro humo zuba mysihyrinymyryky-naha. Iwatahi ikia tysiharerepykwy niwazubakta tsimy.

¹² Kereta tsikzikdihitaparakta tihi:

— O Kereta ezektsa simyspihikbatarētsa maha. Mybarapetu ziknakaranaha. Sakyriukrētsa maha. Tahadisahawy humo zuba mynakaranaha. Batu sipasaratsihik — niy.

Iwa Kereta ezektsa soho nitsasoko. Atahi Kereta ezekta niwatihi iwatuze tatukytsa soho nitsasoko. ¹³ Iharere wasani my. Kereta ezektsa asahi batu simysapy maha. Iwatahi Titu ikia tysibetsak tsimysipeha:

— Tysoso byitaha — tsimy. Asaktsa siharere piwabyikiknaha tysibetsak. Iwaze siharere wasanibara ana hi mopykba. Iwazehi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa babatsa moziknaha. ¹⁴ Iwaze Sudeutsa taparaktsa harere batu ahawabyhy niakbakaranahatsa harere batu ahawabyhy. Siharere wasanibara humo iwatsahi batu ahawabyhy. Kytsa harere batu wasani my asaktsa zimyikinahatsa siharere bo batu yhŷ maha iwahahi siharere kino batu ahawabyhy. Atukytsa ispe:

— Siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha — tsimy.

¹⁵ Asahi wasani mykaranaha. Simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Hawa mozurukunaha tisapyrēna bo zuba iktsa mykaranaha. Asaktsa batu imysapy mykaranaha. Sisopyksapybyitsa tu mykaranaha. Hawa mozurukunaha pisapybyikinaha. Imysapybara bo zuba iktsa mykaranaha. Asahi Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Deus tihi:

— O anahi wasani — my. Ana humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Deus tihi:

— Anahi batu wasani — my. Anatyhi batu sihyrinymyry. Imysapybara zuba ana bo mytsaty mykaranaha. ¹⁶ Asa tihi:

— Katsaktsa Deus soho humo myhyrinymyrētsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Hawa mozurukunaha Deus tyryktsa byitsa watsa mykaranaha. Deus harere humo batu hŷ zikaha. Kytsa ustsahumo tahakyrikinaha. Deus humo batu siakparawy. Wasani baraty ziknakaranaha, isapybara ty ziknakaranaha iwatsahi Deus soho humo batu sihyrinymyry.

2

Hawa ha ty ahyrinymyry naha ty atsatu tsimyкта.

¹ O Titu ikia sisopyksapybyitsa humo pykyhytuty. Ikia mekywata tu tsimy kara. Amy ty wasania ty zuba Sesus tuktsa tysihrinymyry. Deus harere ty tysihrinymyryky iwaze iharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha. ² Ikia sitsaibatsa pe tsimy:

— O kytsa tsõĩ ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha tsimy. Ahapyrirybyihu ja. Wasani zuba tynakaranahaktsa. Sesus humo ahaspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Utsa kytsa humo tynaharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Iwa kytsa ahasopyk ahakubyrisoroku ja. Iwa Deus humo tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha — tsimy.

³ Tsimytsasoko wytykyryk sistsaibaza pe kino niwatihi tsimy. Ispe tsimy: — Ikiahaka kino Deus harere bo hyĩ taha. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa soho ahaharerewabymybara byihuja. Tsõĩ ty ka tsõ tsõ byitaha. Ikiahaka wasani haty zuba tynasihrinymyrykynaha — tsimy.

⁴ Tapara kykyryk sipyitsahazytykza mysispirikponaha. Asiza hi: — Ikiahaka katsa mywa ahapyitsa tynasipokzitsikinaha ahahyrytsa humo kino niwatihi tynasipokzitsikinaha — tsimy.

Iwa wytykyryk taparakykyry sipyitsahazytykza mysispirikponaha. Taparakykyry ypykyhyza pe tihi: ⁵ — Ikiahaka wasani tsimahaktsa! — maha. Ahamysapyrẽtsaktsa! Usta maku bo ka hua hua byitaha. Ahawahoro ezektsa humo ahamypokzitsiukuktahaktsa. Ahapytsa harere bo yhyĩ tynakaranaha. Iwa taparakykyry ypykyhykza wytykyryk mysispirikponaha. Iwa mozurukunaha zeka ustsasiso humo maha:

— O Deus harere wasani kok my maha. Aty tohi iharere bo hyĩ my zeka wasani mykaranaha — maha. Batu aty tohi Deus harere ba zisohometunaha.

⁶ Atsaty ty siypykyhydytyktsa pe tsimy:

— Ahasakparebyihu ja! Wasani tynakaranaha — tsimy. ⁷ Titu ikia kino tsipisapywyky. Niahatsahi ustsas kytsa ikia watsa pisapywykynaha, iwaze hi asa kino pasopykzukunaha. Amy ty wasape haty zuba mysihyrinymyryky. Iwa mysihyrinymyry zeka wasani zuba mytsaty tsimykta. Ba zimy. Deus harere isapyrẽnikia tyzuba asopyk.

⁸ Aharere ty wasani zuba tsimykta! Deus harere humo mysihyrinymyrykik iwatsahi kytsa ikia batu siakparawy asoho pisohometu tsihikiknaha ba zikaha. Aharere soho pisapybyrikyzykynaha. Aharere wasani tsimy zeka iwaze sisikpybyrẽtsa. Aharere tisapyrẽna humo sisikpybyrẽtsa moziknaha.

⁹ Kyze kytsa asahi tarabajaziu mykaranaha batu okyrysaro humo sibonynyhukbyitsa iwatsahi asaktsa usta tsumuẽhĩtsa zubata. Asa pe tsimy:

— Ahakzohotsa atahi okyrysaro humo ahabo nynyhukbyitsa. Iharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Hawa sa iakparawy humo zuba tsimykaranaha. Ihumo batu ahakryi! Batu ahaokanihuk — iwatsahi ahahumo tsakurẽta mozik.

¹⁰ Inamy ty ka aokok aokok byitaha. Ikiahatsa tarabajaziu tynakaranahaktsa kytsa. Tarabaja tsizubarẽna iwatsahi kytsa ahasoho tihi:

— O asahi tarabajaziu nikaranaha asahi Deus harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha iwatsahi Deus harere wasani my. Deus harere humo tarabajaziu nikaranaha — maha tsimy.

¹¹ Deus mype niy. Aba pahasapywyky iwatahi kytsa sizubarẽtsa zipenhata bo mysiockyhyk. Ikiahatsa kabo myzahaoktyhyryk. ¹² Iwaze Titu ikia hi kytsa tysihrinymyryky. O Sesus tuktsa imysapybara ka tsimoewynahaktsa! Kytsa ykparawy, asahi Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ana kino tsimoewynahaktsa! Iwatsa tu wasani tsimyzurukunaha. Abaktsa kytsa okzeka wasani tsimyzurukunaha niwatihi. Deus ykparawy ty zuba hyĩ tynakaranaha.

Anabo hi zuba hyĩ tynakaranaha. ¹³ Iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Katsakta tsip-
iperykynaha. Katsakta mymyoktyhyrykta myziksizo naha humo taperyky.
Taperykynahatsa hi mykurẽtsa tsimykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze
kytsa sizubarẽtsa ipe maha:

— O Deus ikia tsamysapyrẽta — my. Deus zuba wasani my. Iwaha
mozumuze mymyoktyhyrykta myziksizoze tisapyrẽna hĩ maha. ¹⁴ Sesus
Kiristu mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Iwatsatu katsa mysapybara humo Deus
mymyokzo ihumo hi mysapybyi tamoewy. Sesus nihyrikosokdaze iwatsahi
mysapyrẽtsa tsimozikanaha. Ityrykta tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi tisapyrẽna ty
zuba tsimykaranaha hĩ.

¹⁵ O Titu iwa ikia Sesus tuktsa bo tsimytsaso. Mysisapywy. Mysi-
hyrinymyryikik. Sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka tysibetsak. Ispe
tsimy:

— Niwazubakta ahamysapybara ty pyktaha — tsimy. Aharere piwaby-
naha. Aharere pykyhytu piwabykynaha. Aharere tsikaeni zuba piwabyky-
naha zeka ispe tsimy:

— Kaharere bo wabytoktotaha. Sesus Kiristu hi botu zikpeha iwatahi
ahabo motsasoko iwatsahi kaharere tsiwabytoktonaha — my. Iwa. Pauro
Titu bo ziwatahaka.

3

Titu Sesus tuktsa bo motsasoko.

¹ Ikia hi:

— O ahapehatsa harere bo hyĩ tynakaranaha. Sitsumuẽhĩtsitsa harere bo
kino niwatihi hyĩ tynakaranaha. Pahapehanaha zeka tarabajaziu tsimaha.
Tsisapybanaha ana tarabaja tsimahaktsa kytsa — tsimy.

² — Utsa kytsa soho humo ba ahaharerewabymybarahuja tsimaha. Ikia-
hatsa humo ka batu mykyriuk. Kytsa sizubarẽtsa humo taharape pokzitsiki-
nahaktsa tsimaha. Iwa kytsa bo ahasopyk tsimaha — tsimy.

³ Tapara kino katsa Deus harere bo batu hyĩ mysopyk. Kytsa kino niwatihi
nimymyikiknaha. Myzokdiarẽtsa tsikykarana. Katsa mykparawy ty zuba
atsatu tsikykarana. Katsa imysapybara ty zuba tsikykarana. Anatyhi
tsikykarana batu mypetu mysopyk. Kytsa myhumo tahakyrikinahaze
katsa kino niwatihi sihumo tsikmykyrikinaha, iwa kytsa humo mysopyk.

⁴ Deus mymyoktyhyrykta. Hawa myhumo nimypokzitsiki nimywatawy.
Ata kino mymyoktyhyryk. ⁵ Katsakta wasani ahabyitsa tu tsikykarana
iwatatu nimyoktyhyryk. Katsakta batu mysopyksapy iwatatu nimyokty-
hyryk. Ata zuba mymypo-kzitsiki iwa humo namykse. Ihyrikoso mymysapy-
byri humo mymyokzohik. Aba wasani tsimaha. Taparaka katsakta myzotsa
hyrytsa zubatsa. Abaka ba. Katsa Deus hyrytsa tsikyziknaha. Mopurukzon-
ahaze tsawatsa. Taparaka imysapybara ty tsikykarana. Abaka ba, Deus
hyrikoso humo wasani tsimykaranaha.

⁶ Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Deusta isorokbyita babata katsa
mybo tahyrikoso ty nyny niy. Sesus Kiristu mymyoktyhyrykta. Iwatahi Deus
hyrikoso mybo zipaha mytuk mynapykyryk. ⁷ Deus hi tahyrikoso zipaha
atahi mytuk mynapykyryk. Sesus Kiristu humo zuba wasani tsimyzuruku-
naha. Iwaze Deus mysoho humo niy:

— Kaokzeka wasani tsimaha. Ahawahi kabaze tsimynapykyknaha —
niy. Abaka ana hi taperykynaha. Mykurẽtsa. Katsakta Deus tuk mywahi
tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi taperyky. ⁸ Amy ty abo iktsasoko wasani my.

Atukytša bo tsimytsasokta! Amy ty abo iktsasoko atsatu atukytša Deus humo sispirikporëtsa bo tytsasokokta. Tyzibytuhukutu mysisapywykynaha. Mysisapywykynaha zeka ustsä kytsa mysitsumuëhĩkĩnaha. Iwa tsimähaze Deus ahahumo tsakurëta mozik. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha.

⁹ Kyze kytsa asahi mopamykysoikiknaha zuba. Siharerewabymybarëtsa maha. Asahi taparaktsa harere soho ty mopamykysoikiknaha. Asahi taparaktsa soho piwataha tsihikiknaha.

— O aty sa mydiritsa sinaro tsipiwatahakanaha — mykaranaha ana soho hi mopamykysoikiknaha. Moises harere humo kino niwatihi mopamykysoikiknaha. Iwa tahapetu nikaranaha siharere ty batu pykyhytu waby zikaha. Siharere bo batu hỹ tsimy. Siharere humo kytsa ba ziksitsumuëhĩnaha iwatatu batu awabyziuhu. Asahi mopamykysonaha zuba.

¹⁰ Ustsä Sesus tuktsa mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Amy ty imysapybara ty mysihyrinymyrykynaha. Katsaktsa myhyrinymyrëtsa mybarapetu mykaranaha iwatsahi Sesus tuktsa mysimiwykynaha. Deus harere tsikaeni zuba mysiwaby tsihikiknaha. Ikia hi tysibetsakak. Ispe tsimy:

— Batu tyso. Imysapybara ty batu tyso. Niwazubakta. Pyk tsimy — tsimy. Isty hyrinymyry ahabyizeka tysibetsakakzo.

— Batu tyso. Amy ty kino imysapybara kino ba ziktsaso — tsimy. Aharere ty waby byizeka situk ka pão pão byity. Batu situk tsimynapykyryk my. ¹¹ Ikia kino sisoho humo tsahyrinymyrëta. Hawa sisopyksapybyitsa ziknakaranaha humo tsahyrinymyrëta. Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. Imysapybara ty zuba mynakaranaha. Asahi isopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha ana humo hi sihyrinymyrëtsa iwatsahi kytsa sizubarëtsa sisoho:

— O asaktsa simyihitsa mynakaranaha — mykaranaha.

Abaka pepykbahaniki.

¹² Kyze Aretemas abo pipeha. Tyzeka ja Tikiko abo pipehaka. Aty ja pipeha batu kanyhy. Myzumuze aidykta ikia Nikoporis bokta tsimy. Anaeze kabo tsimykozoreze. Nabo hyritsik pokteze zuba mynapykyryk. ¹³ Kytsa petoktsa maha. Atuk tu maha. Estuba Aporo inarokota. Usta Senas inarokota. Atahi kytsa harere humo pitsumuëhĩekik. Petoktsa motururuknahaze ikia anamy ty sibo nyny tsimy. Mykurunahaze sidisahawybyitsa tu iwaze adisahawy ty sibo nyny tsimy. ¹⁴ Sesus tuktsa pe tsimy:

— O tsiapybakanahaktsa kytsa! Ahanamy ty sinamybyitsa bo nyny tahaktsa. Wasani tahaktsa kytsa. Tarabajaziu tahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha — iwa ape my.

¹⁵ Kytsa katuk ahumo sihyrizikbarëtsa mynakaranaha. Atukytša pe:

— Uta Pauro ikiahatsa humo kahyritzikbarëta.

Deus pahasapywyky.

Deus bo mopamykysoze uta tihi:

— O Deus Titu ituktsa sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta tsimy — my. Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko. De. Iwa ziwatahaka Titu bo nepyk.

Pauro

Pauro Onesimu tsyhyryze Piremo bo ziwatahaka

Tubabatu wastuhu kytsa tarabaja ziknakaranaha sitsihitsa batu okyrysaro ty sibo nyny nikaranaha. Kytsa sinamy wa niyziknaha paikpa sihumo okyrysaro ty ziknasihuakaknaha iwaze hi ziknasitsihitsakanaha. Iwatsatu sisakihikytsa tahatsumuëhĩtsitsa nasisapybyriki. Onesimu tatsihitsa papatu niwakik iwaze Pauro harere ziwabyze Sesus tukta niyzik. Pauro itsihitsa bo ziksiwyhikzoze itsyhyryze papeu humo ziwatahaka. Onesimu tsihitsa Piremo inarokota atahi Pauro iharereziu ata bo hi Onesimu humo ziwatahaka.

¹ Uta Pauro. Ikia Piremo bo piwatahaka. Sesus Kiristu soho iksasoko ana humo hi kytsa siakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha. Mytuky Timoteo katuk mykara. Ata kino katuk papeu humo piwatahaka. ² Katsakta Sesus tuktsa bo papeu humo tawatahaka. Asahi awahoro bo inauzuzuknaha. Myzawy Apiä bo piwatahaka. Arakipus kino niwatihi atakta sodadu wata atahi mytuk Sesus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu mynakara. Sesus tuktsa awahoro bo mynakypyknahaze papeu ty sibo tsipinyny. Ikia mytuk Sesus tsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykara. Katsakta ikia humo mymypoکزitsirëtsa.

³ Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko. Sesus Kiristu mypehatsa bo niwatihi mopamykysoko. Ispe mynakara:

— O Deus myzo Piremo bo tsisapywyky. Sesus tuktsa iwahoro bo inazuzuknahaze tysisapywyky. Tysipokzitsikikta! Ba paikpa mytsaty ty-nakaranaha. Ikia humo sakurëtsa moziknaha — mykara.

Piremo Sesus humo tispirikporëta. Iwaze kytsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta.

⁴⁻⁵ O kaharereziuwytša Piremo. Kytsa tihi:

— O Piremo mypehakatsa Sesus humo tispirikporëta hỹ. Atakta Sesus tuktsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta — mykaranaha. Ana iwabyze Deus bo asoho mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Piremo humo kakurëta mykara. Tsipisapywyky Piremo bo ustsä Sesus tuktsa bo niwatihi — my. ⁶ Katsakta ikiahatsa tuk Sesus humo myspirikporëtsa. Myspirikporëtsa babatsa zeka hawa Sesus tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk naha humo tanymyrytohinaha. Sesus humo mykurëtsa babatsa tsipinymyrykynaha.

⁷ O kaharereziuwytša ahumo kamypokzitsiarëta. Ikia Deus hyrytsa humo tsamypokzitsiukrëta ana iwabyze kakurëta. Iwatahi ikia humo kapuni-hikrëta mozik. Ikia kytsa ba ziksimyiywytša Sesus tuktsa nisiakusukni.

Pauro Onesimu tsyhyryze myzapykyky.

⁸ Iwaze katsakta Sesus tuktsa humo mymypoکزitsiukrëtsa. Hawa tykta tsimyzeka ba zapeha. Sesus Kiristu humo aziky wata ikia bo zuba motsaso.

⁹ Katsa tsimyharape pokzitsikinaha. Kaharere bo yhỹ tsimykara ikia kino tsimyzihikik. Iwa abo motsasoko. Taparakta ypykyhy Sesus Kiristu wasania ty iksasoikik ana humo hi kytsa siakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy bo zikoktyhyryknaha.

¹⁰ Abaka Onesimu soho motsaso. Utakta siakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze tuze atahi Sesus humo tispirikporëta. Kaharere bo Sesus soho humo hỹ nikaraze iwaze Sesus humo tispirikporëta niyzik. Iwatahi katse wata niyzik. Ihumo kamypokzitsiarëta. Ikia tsipiktsumuëhĩ naha humo hi mozihihikik.

¹¹ Taparaka atakta asohometuwytša. Aharere bo batu yhỹ ziknakara. Abaka

ataкта Sesus humo mektatu niyzik. Kaokzeka tsimysapyrēta patsumuēhĩ. Botu ziktsumuēhĩkĩ. Ata hi tsimysapyrēta iwatahi mymytsumuēhĩ.

¹² Onesimu humo kamypokzitsiarēta. Iwatatu abo piserezo. ¹³ Siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze Sesus soho wasania ty iktsasoko naha humo, atakta katuk natasapy tsihikik, iwaze piktsumuēhĩ. Atahi asapyzey mozik. ¹⁴ Aharere piwaby tsihikik. Ibete yhỹ tsimyzeka uta kino niwatihi hyỹ my. Ba zapehariziubyi.

¹⁵ Atakta nokponi niukuru. Taparaka atuk batu are. Tozeka ja inaparak iwaze myziksizoze atuk tawahi mynapykyryk. ¹⁶ Taparaka atuk tarabajazi ziknakara batu okyrysaro ty ibo nyny tsiky. Ipehakatsa tsikyzik. Abaka atsy hi Sesus humo tspirikporēta. Ihumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Ikia kino ihumo tsamypokzitsiarēta babata atsyhyryze tarabaja mykara. Atsy wata Sesus humo tspirikporēta. Iwatahi ihumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

¹⁷ Ikia hi:

— O Pauro katukta. Sesus harere humo harapetok tarabaja tsimykaranaha — tsimykara. Uta awahoro bo my zeka kape:

— Pakutyny — tsimy. Onesimu bo ka wa tsimy my. ¹⁸ Taparaka abo imysapybyita tu nikara. Anamy ziake zeka zamyi. Amy ziake zeka papeu humo tsiptiwataha. Anatyhi itsyhyryze pisirezo. ¹⁹ Abaka katsyhyryty piwatahaka:

— *Uta Pauro abo pisirezo.* Amy ty Onesimu ziake zeka ana kino uta pisirezo — my. Ikia Sesus humo tsaspirikporēta kaharere humo. Deus tuk awahi tsimynapykyryk. Deus wasania ty tyso byizeka batu aspirikpo. Anahi kabo tsipisirezo wata anasoho bo mytsatzyiutykta! ²⁰ Iwaze katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporētsa ikia Onesimu humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta! Katsy my. Awahoro bo pomoze:

— O pakutynykta — iwa tsimyzeka kakurēta mozik.

²¹ Botu iktsaso:

— O Onesimu katsy humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta — my. Ikia kaharere bo hyỹ tsimykara kahyrinymyrēta. Hawa Onesimu tsyhyryze myzapykyky wasani isopyk. Iwa piwatahakaze ta botu mytsaty mykara. ²² Iwaze kawanu sapy tsikymynahaktsa! Hawa ikiahatsa katsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokona utakta iharere piperyky. Amy ty ibo tsizapykykynaha anahi Deus ahabo yhỹ my. Kytsa tihi:

— Tsiptiksi za — maha hi piperyky.

Abaka pepykykze kytsa bo mytsaty mykara.

²³ Epaparas ikiahatsa humo tsihyrizikbarēta. Atakta katuk siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze tu. Atahi Sesus soho nitsasoko iwatahi kytsa siakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo zioctyhyryknaha. ²⁴ Katuktsa Marakos, Aristarakus, Demas, Rukas iwatsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarētsa mykaranaha.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²⁵ Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Sesus Kiristu ikia tysisapywyky. Siwahi tsimynapykyryk — my. Iwa Deus bo mynapamykysoko. De. Niwazuba.

Pauro niy

Sudeutsa asaktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha sibo ziwatahaka

Tubabatu Deus Sudeutsa isopykwytsa nisispirikpo asahi iharere bo tsikaeni zuba ma zikaha iwaze aty ja Sudeutsa bo ziwatahaka, Sesus soho ty nisispirikpoko. Sesus zuba Deus bo mymyoktyhyrykta atahi myhyrizikwanikita ana hi ziwataha. Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk tahi iwatahi Deus harere ziwataha. Abaka katsa kino niwatihi Sesus soho humo tanymyryky.

Deus tse babata.

¹ Tapara Deus taparaktsa bo ziknapamykysoko iharere ziwabykynaha. Hawa hatsa myzotsa Sudeutsa bo ziknapamykysokonaha. Deus sohokotsa taparaktsa bo iharere ziknatsasokonaha. ² Abaka Deus tatse mybo zipeha, atahi Deus harere mybo motsasoko. Atahi mybarawy nizukni Deus harere eze. Deus isuknihyize ipe:

— Mybarawy tsizubarēna abo nyny my — niy. ³ Atahi imysapyrēnikita my. Atahi imykyzonikita my. Deus wata my, hawa Deus mykara mymywatawyky. Iharere humo mybarawy ezektsa bo pisapywyky. Mybarawy iharere humo wasani mykara. Atahi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda iwaze mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsmoewynahaze atahi mymyokzohik. Iwaze bijoikpe bo nido. Deus humo ba hawa tohi zikaha ibaze tadyhy. Deus tihi:

— Kapanuryk taba dyhyty — niy.

Deus tse bijoikpe iknyktsitsa ahatsa soho.

⁴ Atahi taparakta my. Bijoiḱpe iknyktsitsa Deus tsumuēh̄tsitsa simysapyrētsa maha atakta tsimysapyrēta babata my. Deus bijoiḱpe iknyktsitsa soho — Ikiahatsa katsumuēh̄tsitsa tsimaha — my.

Deus ipe niy: — O katse babata tsimy — my ⁵ Ba bijoiḱpe iknykta soho Deus ipe: — Ikia katse tsimy. Aba azo mozik — niy.

Ana harere ty hi batu tyso. Iwaze tihi: — Ikia kape kazo asopyk.

Utakta ipe katse my — niy.

Anaharere batu bijoiḱpe iknyktsa bo ziky.

⁶ Iwaze Deus tse babata estuba zubata mybarawy bo zipehaze Deus tihi: — Bijoiḱpe iknyktsitsa sizubarētsa katsumuēh̄tsitsa ibo mynasakibazikiknahaktsa!

“Ikiakta tsamysapyrēta. Ahumo mykurētsa h̄y” tsimaha — niy.

⁷ Deus harere papeu humo bijoiḱpe iknyktsa soho botu ziwatahakanaha.

— Bijoiḱpe iknyktsitsa katsumuēh̄tsitsa maha.

Mysipehaze aidytsa mykaranaha zopok waha.

Deus harere bo ma mykaranaha.

Asaktsa imysapybara izo hyrity watsa — niy.

⁸ Itse soho zuba Deus harere papeu humo tihi:

— Ikia zuba mybarawy ezektsa tysipehakakta.

Awahi abazubata tsimy.

Hawa tsimykara ba zimyi wasani tsimykara.

⁹ Hawa ha ty tisapyrēna hỹ tynakara, hawa ha ty batu isapy batu h̄y tynakara.

Iwatahi Deus zawatawyhik ba iakyri tabo zikozonaha.

Atuktsa sakurētsa moziknaha, ikia zuba akubabata — niy.

¹⁰ Deus harere niwatihi papeu humo:

- Ikia abazubata koikny bakta tu mybarawy tsikzukni.
Ikia hi bijoikpe tsikzukni wytyk tsikzukni.
- ¹¹ Mybarawy mopykba. Ikiakta awahi tsimynapykyk ba zikokza.
Mybarawy mysuk isapy barawa mozik.
Hawa mysuk mysykbaikze mopapykiknaha.
Anawahi mybarawy mysapybyrize mohokda.
Iwaze Deus usa mybarawy isapyzeky mozokni.
- ¹² Hawa mysuk ty zozozo tsimaha iwaze usta mysuk tsikorobyknaha.
Ikia mybarawy mopykze iwaze usa mybarawy isapyzeky mozokni.
Ikia zuba koikny baktatu astatu tsimy, ba zik tsaikba.
Awahi amysapyrêta — niy.
- ¹³ Deus bijoikpe iknykta humo batu ziky iwatahi batu ipe my:
— Kabaze dyhy ty! Kapanuryk taba dyhy ty!
Bykyze kazikwy humo asukyrytsita aharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha — niy.
- ¹⁴ Bijokpe iknyktsita hawa mykaranaha. Asaktsa sihyrikosotsa maha.
Deus tsumuẽhĩtsita maha. Deus tyryktsa bo mysiakzoko, mysitsumuẽhĩnaha.
Deus tyryktsa Sesus Kiristu humo simysapyrêtsa moziknaha, iwaze sibo
Deus bijoikpe iknyktsita mysiakzoko.

2

Deus harere tsiwabytoktokonahaktsa.

- ¹ Deus tse babata mybo ziaczo iwatahi iharere bo tsiwabytoktokonahaktsa! Iharere wasani zuba. Pykyhytu iharere bo hyĩ tynakaranaha iwaze myspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha. ² Deus harere taparaktsa bo nitsasokonahaze bijoikpe iknyktsa ana ty hi hyĩ nikaranaha. Anaharere bo myzotsa batu hĩ nikaranaha iwatsahi sinini nikaranaha.
- ³ Katsaktsa ja. Abaka Deus wasania ty tsiwabytoktokonaha zeka Deus pe myzo mysopyk. Deus wasania ty tywabyzu ahabyizeka batu Deus pe myzo mysopyk. Sinini tsimykaranaha hĩ. Myzotsa watsa sinini tsimykaranaha. Bijokpe iknyktsita batu mybo tyso hawa Deus pe myzo mysopyk. Sesus abazuba tahi ituktsa bo Deus wasania ty nitsaso. Hawa Deus pe myzo mysopyk sibo nitsasoko. Iwaze asahi:
— Nawa ha ty botu tsiwabynaha iharere baba, ana humo kino wasani hĩ
— niaha. Iwaze ituktsa mybo nitsasokonaha.
- ⁴ Iwaze Deus siharere bo yhĩ mykara. Tahyrikoso humo hi amy ty kytsa batu zikaha asatu mykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwaze aparakbaha mozororobanaha, Deus zikwy humo. Deus isapyha ty aparakbaha bo nyny niy. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi kytsa sipybyrêtsa. Iwaha humo Deus siharere bo yhĩ mykara. Iwatsahi wasania ty ahabyi zeka sinini tsimykaranaha.
- *Sesus Kiristu Deus zipehata Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk —.*
- ⁵ Iwaze mybarawy mopykze Deus usa mybarawy mozokni. Deus hi:
— Mybarawy ezytyk ezektsa ahaharere bo yhĩ mykaranaha — niy. Ana kino bijoikpe iknyktsita batu tyso. Katsaktsa mybarawy ezektsa bo nitsaso.
- ⁶ Aty Deus harere botu ziwatahaka:
— Kazo kytsa asaktsa nisisukni sipunihikbyitsa maha.
Iwatsatuze asaktsa ba zikspiriktsokda.
Si humo tsimypokzitsiukrêta.
- ⁷ Abaka bijoikpe ezektsa sihyrizikwanitsa. Mybarawy ezektsa batu.
Aiba tohi mybarawy ezytyk myze
mybarawy ezektsa myhyrizikwanitsa tsimoziknaha,

Deus humo aparakbaha sizubarëtsa myharere bo yhy mykaranaha. Simysapyrëtsa moziknaha — niy.

⁸ Abaka mybarawy ezektsa ispehatsabyitsa.

Aiba tohi zuba mybarawy ezytyk ezektsa mysipeha.

⁹ Abaka Sesus bo iktsa tsimaha. Deus wytyk bo zipehaze jokboa tu mywata niyzik. Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa sihyrizikwanitsa niyziknaha. Abaka mekybotu my. Sesus nihyrikosokda humo atahi abazubata mozik. Aparakbaha iharere bo zuba hyhy mykaranaha. Deus mywatu imypokzitsi iwatahi Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda. ¹⁰ Deusta koikny bakta tu mybarawy nizukni. Tsizubarëna nizukni. Iwatahi mybarawy ezektsa tatuktu mysisapy tsihikik, ihyrytsa moziknaha anawahi mozihihikik. Iwatahi Sesus mymyoktyhyrykta mysapyzeky sinini nikara, wasani my. Deus aparakbaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta iwatahi itse babata mysapyzeky sinini nikaraze — wasani my — Deus niy.

¹¹ Sesus humo mywatu simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Deus tse babata humo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Sisapyrënikitsaktsa Deus hyrytsa maha. Iwaze Sesus myzubaha okze:

— O asaktsa simysapyrëtsa maha utakta ispe: “katukytsa” kasopyk — niy.

¹² Hawa nitsaso botu Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka. Ata tihi:

— Kazo asoho katukytsa bo motsasoko,

izumubanahaze abo mosakibaziki

“O kazo ikia tsamysapyrëta” — niy.

¹³ Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahazo. Ta tihi:

— Utakta Deus humo kaspirikporëta iwatahi iharere bo hyhy iky — niy.

Ata tihizo: — Utakta kahyrytsa tuk mynapykyryk. Deus hi isty kabo nyny niy — niy.

Iwa botu ziwatahaka Deus harere papeu humo Sesus soho ziwatahaka.

¹⁴ Sesus mybarawy ezekta mywata niyzik. Mybarawy ezektsa ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Mytsani myspu tsimaha iwatahi mywata niyzik. Mybarawy ezekta tuze mohyrikosokda ziky. Nihyrikosokdaze hyrikoso sapybara nisipehakata, Satanas inarokota, Sesus humo zikwybyita niyzik. Sesus ba hawa tohi zikzukni iwatahi Satanas zikwybyita niyzik. Tapara Satanas myzubaha ziknamykbabaka abaka batu, Sesus tahyrikosokdawy humo iwaze Satanas myzuba myhyrikosokdawy batu ziky.

¹⁵ Mybarawy ezektsa batu mohyrikosokda tsihikiknaha. Pibytuhukutu tahapyby myziykyknaha. Tahapetu sisopyk tihi:

— Utakta ba zikara — mynakananaha. Sesus hi mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda. Abaka mywatu ispe:

— Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka ahapyby byihu ja — my. ¹⁶ Sesus bijoikpe iknyktsitsa ba ziksitsumuëhĩ. Mybarawy ezektsa Abarão tsekokatsa asa hi mysitsumuëhĩ asaktsa ihumo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Atahi Deus bo mysioktyhyryk. ¹⁷ Iwatahi mybarawy ezektsa Deus bo mysioktyhyrykta itukytsa wata niyzik. Mybarawy ezekta niyzik. Sesus taparakta Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokota wata niyzik. Atakta Deus tsumuëhĩtsa my, Sesus niwatihi. Deus tsumuëhĩtsa my. Ziknapamykysokota mybarawy ezektsa nisitsumuëhĩ Sesus niwatihi mybarawy ezektsa nisitsumuëhĩ. Mybarawy ezektsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrëta hy. Sesus Deus harere bo hyhy ziknakara, iwatahi imysapyrënikita my mybarawy ezektsa sapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwa Deus bo nisioktyhyryk iwatahi mywatu ihumo simysapyrëtsa moziknaha, iwatsahi Deus pe:

— Myzo — mysopyk. Deus mype:

— Kahyrytsa ahasapybyikitsa tsikykaranaha Sesus humo pahaokzo — iwa Deus mykara. ¹⁸ Sesus sinini nikara. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara ty zimyiwy tsihikik naha zetu batu hỹ niy. Iwatahi Sesus mybarawy ezektsa mysitsumuẽhĩ. Asaktsa ustsá mysimyiwy tsihikiknaha ata hi mysitsumuẽhĩkĩ iwatsahi wasani zuba yhỹ mykaranaha. Iwatsahi batu simyi ana humo hi Sesus mybarawy ezekta niyzik iwatahi mywatu namytsumuẽhĩkĩ.

3

Moises Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa. Sesus Deus tse babata.

¹ Iwatsahi Sesus soho humo mytsatzyiutaha katukytsa! Deus nimywatawy ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus hi mybo nitsasoko Deus ziphehata my mywata niyzik. Atakta ziknapamykysokota taparakta myhyrizikwani. Ustsá bo tihi zeka:

— O katsaktsa Sesus mymyoktyhyrykta humo myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha iwatahi mymytsumuẽhĩkĩ hỹ — tsimaha. Iwatsahi Sesus soho humo mytsatzyiutaha! my. ² Ata kino Deus harere humo hyỹ ziknakara, iharere humo pykyhytu hyỹ ziknakara. Moises Deus harere bo yhỹ ziknakara. Atahi Deus tyryktsa nisihrinymyryky. Sesus kino niwatihi Deus harere humo pykyhytu hyỹ ziknakara. ³ Atakta abazubata. Sesus abazuba tahi Moiesta jokboata tu iwatahi Sesus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze wasani tsimykaranaha. Kytsa wahoro mozoknikinahaze katsaktsa:

— O awahoro tisapyrẽta ikia asopykziurẽta — tsikaha. Maku tsihrinymyrẽta iwahoro nizukniki naha humo. Moiesta jokboata tu zuba myhyrizikwani my. Deus Sesus soho:

— Ikia abazubata — my. Iharere abazubata my. ⁴ Kytsa wahoro zuba nizuknikinaha. Deusta mybarawy tsizubarẽna nizukni.

⁵ Moises Deus hyriziktsokzawy wasani ziknakara. Deus tyryktsa nisihrinymyryky iwa tarabaja ziknakara. Hawa Deus mykara nisihrinymyryky. Deus tyryktsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta atakta Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa zuba.

⁶ Sesus Kiristu hi Deus isopyk katse babata my. Atahi Deus hyrytsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta hỹ. Katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa tsimaha, atakta myperytsa zubata. Mypunihikrẽtsa zeka katsa tihi:

— O Sesus humo mysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha, mywahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha ana humo ka mykurẽtsa hỹ — tsimaha.

Deus tyryktsa iziuhá bo tsimypupunaha.

⁷ Iwatsahi Sudeutsa siakbatsa ba siwa zikaha! Tubabatu Deus hyrikoso sisoho ziwatahaka:

— Abaka kaharere tsiwabynahaktsa!

⁸ Kaharere tsiwabyynahaze batu hỹ tsimaha iwaze batu tyso.

Taparaktsa ahadiritsa kaharere bo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha sioktsiokanikitsa.

Jerukbara eze tuze kaharere bo batu ma zikaha.

Tahapetu sisopyk:

⁹ “O katsaktsa mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka Deus myhumo batu iakyri” nikaranaha.

Sitsyhyryze kazikwy iwatawy iwatsa tu kaharere bo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha.

¹⁰ Kuarẽta nityktseheze ziknasitsumuẽhĩkĩ iwatsa tu kaharere bo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha.

Iwaze sihumo takyriki.

Kapetu kasopyk: “O simysapybyitsa soho humo mytsaty ziknakaranaha.

Kasopyk humo batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi zikmyikinaha” iky.

¹¹ Iwatahi ikykubyrisorokbyize

batu aty tohi katuk zikapykyryk iky — Deus hyrikoso niy.
Deus harere hi papeu humo botu ziwataha.

¹² O katukytsa pykyhytutaha! Hawa mytsaty tsimykaranaha pykyhytutaha! Deus koikny bakta tu tawahi my atahi zinymyrybata. Hawa ja isapybara bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka tamyikik tsimaha. Iwaze Deus harere humo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Ahamyspihikbata byihuja! ¹³ Pibytuhukutu tyharape kusuknikinahaktsa! Iwaze tsimahaze ba ahamyiwu. Deus mydiritsa siakbatsa pe:

— Aba kaharere humo hyỹ tahaktsa — niy. Deus kino myhumo niwatihi — Abaka kaharere humo hyỹ tahaktsa! — my, iwaze tyharape punihikwyna-haktsa kytsa! Sesus Kiristu humo tsikaha spirikpotohinaha.

¹⁴ Tapara Sesus humo ahaspirikporẽtsa ihumo ahakurẽtsa tsikyziknaha. Iharere wasani tsimaha. Ihumo tyspirikponaha! Kyze mywahi ituk tsinapykyryknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Kiristu watsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁵ Deus harere papeu humo:

— Abaka kaharere bo wabytaha!

Kaharere tsiwabytahnaze batu hỹ iwa batu tyso.
Taparaktsa ahadiritsa kaharere bo batu ma ziknakaranaha

Ba siwa zikaha! — niy.

¹⁶ Mydiritsa Deus harere ziwabynaha. Mydiritsa Deus harere humo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Asaktsa Moises Esito ekze nisioktyhyryk nahatsa.

¹⁷ Asaktsa jerukbara buruk niukurunaha. Isapybara ty nikaranaha ana humo hi Deus takyriki, iwatsahi jerukbara buruk niukurunaha. Kuarẽta nityktseheze ziharamuze. Anaeze sizubarẽtsa niakbanaha. ¹⁸ Asa kino Deus harere bo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Iwatahi Deus hi:

— Iziuha botu nikymy ba zikapykyryknaha — niy.

Iwa hỹ niy.

¹⁹ Iwatahi ziuha Deus botu nikymyze ba zikpupunaha. Iharere humo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha, iwatsahi iziuha bo ba zikpupunaha.

4

¹ Deus hi mybo nitsasoko tahi:

— Iziuha aha bo ikymyba anaeze tsimypykyryknaha — niy. Katsaktsa pykyhytu tsimahaktsa! Imysapybara ty tsimykaranaha zeka tsimyiwyknaha! Deus harere humo zuba hyỹ tahaktsa. Iwaze iziuha bo tsinapupunahaktsa! ² Mydiritsa siakbatsa Deus harere ziwabynaha. Ana ty hi batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Deus nisisapywy tsihikik batu zik asahi iharere humo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha. Katsa kino niwatihi Deus wasania ty tsiwabyknaha. Pykyhytutaha anaharere humo hyỹ tsimahaktsa!

³ Katsaktsa ihumo myspirikporẽtsa iwatsahi iziuha bo abaka tsimynapupunaha. Anaeze tsimymybyrynaha. Hawa Deus byrykywy katsa kino niwatihi tsimymybyrynaha. Deus mybarawy nizuknibaze tabyryky, tahyryzik-tsokzawy zipyke tabyryky. Katsa kino niwatihi iziuha eze tsimybry tsihikiknaha. Taparaktsa mydiritsa siakbatsa Deus sisoho tihi:

— Iziuha eze botu ahabo ikymyba

ba zikabyry — niy.

Sihumo takyriki iwa niy.

⁴ Deus tabyrywy soho iharere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Nawa zuruze usta tsyhyry humo estuba zuba zikbataze Deus mybarawy nizukni.

Kyze nawa zuruze usta tsyhyry humo petok ziakbataze tabyryky tahyryziktsokzawy zipykze — niy.
Deus harere papeu humo ibyrykywy soho.

⁵ Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahazo mydiritsa siakbatsa soho:

— Iziuha eze botu ikymyba ba zikabyry — niy.

⁶ Deus iziuha bo kytsa mynapupunaha mozihikik. Asaktsa mydiritsa siakbatsa hi iziuha eze Deus botu sitsyhyryze zikymyba, ba zikpupunaha, anaeze ba zikabyry. Iharere humo ma zikahabyitsa tuze iziuha bo batu paku paku. Iwaze Deus ustsaktsa iziuha bo mynapupunaha iwa mozihikik.

⁷ Bykyze iwatahi usta zuruze soho:

— Abaka kaharere humo hỹ tsimaha — niy. Deus harere Dawi ziwatahaka hi:

— Abaka kaharere bo wabytaha!

Kaharere tsipiwabynaha zeka ahasopyksapyhu ja — niy.

Iwa Dawi tsekokatsa ziwatahaka.

⁸ Sosue nihyrikosokdata Deus tyryktsa, Kanaã bo nisioktyhyryk. Deus iziuha nisioktykyryk zeka Deus usta zuruze soho:

— Abaka kaharere bo hỹ tsimaha — batu tyso. Nawa Dawi ziwatahaka ustsaktsa tyryktsa soho niy. Asahi Deus iziuha bo mynapupunaha. ⁹ Iwatahi Deus hyrytsa pe niy:

— Kahudikhudikwy tisapyrēna bo tynapupunahaktsa! — my. Deus mybarawy nizuknize iwaze tabyryky. Tabyryky nahawatihi katsa kino tsimymybyrynaha anawahi Deus mozihikik.

¹⁰ Deus sapy iziuha bo tsinapupunaha zeka tsimymybyrynaha. Myhyryziktsokzawy mopyk. Hawa Deus tabyrykyze katsa kino tsimymybyrynaha h̃y.

¹¹ Iwatsahi Deus hudikhudikwy tisapyrēna boktsa! Ana soho bo hi mytsatz-iutahaktsa! Mykubyrisorokrētsa tsmoziknaha iwaze iziuha bo tsimaha. Ba siakbatsa wa zikaha. Asaktsa Deus harere humo batu h̃y ziknakaranaha iwatsahi Deus hudikhudikwy bo ba zikpupunaha.

¹² Deus harere ka simyharerewabytsa wata my. Iharere mynamyhyrinymyryky. Deus harere tsipiwabynahaze hawa ha ty mytsaty tsimykarana mymywatawyky. Hawa tsimyzihikiknaha mymywatawyky. Mytsaty tsimykarana hawa ha ty wasani my Deus harere mymywatawy. Mytsaty tsimykarana hawa ha ty batu isapy iharere mymywatawy. Deus harere sokorotsapu wata. Sokorotsapu titsarirēta, petok taba itsariwyhyta tawata. Siraratsa nizyzykyrywy wata. (Ipoiktsa sotsokoway buruk maha sokorotsapu tuk tsizykwynaha. Iwatsahi myraratsani sipoiktsa iknyktsa tsiboknaha.) Hawa sokorotsapu myraratsani metutu mykara nawaze Deus harere hawa mytsaty tsimykarana hawa tsimyzihikiknaha metutu mykara.

¹³ Deus zinyba h̃y, katsa ba ijokbyi bo zikaha. Hawa tsimykarana zinyba. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze atahi mymywaby. Tsimytsasonahaze:

— O nawa ikykara — botu ziny iwaze hawa tsimytsasokonaha wasani tsimaha zeka tsihyrinymyrēta. Iwatsahi mydiritsa watsa byitahaktsa! Deus harere bo hỹ tsimahaktsa iwaze Deus hudikhudikwy tisapyrēna bo tsimypupunaha

Sesus ziknapamykysokota babata myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta.

¹⁴ Tubabatu taparakta ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata bo ziknatsukuk. Iwatahi Deus tse babata bijoikpe bo nitsuk Deus tuk. Atahi abazubata. Iwatsahi ihumo tsimyspirikpotohinaha.

¹⁵ Taparakta Deus wahoro zubata eze sizubarētsa nisitsumuēhīkī. Asaktsa batu sipunihik nisitsumuēhīkī. Sesus hi mymytsumuēhīkī atahi mybarawy eze ziknapykyrykze sinini ziknakara. Iwatahi mymytsumuēhīkī. Satanas zimyiwy tsihikik Sesus iharere bo batu hỹ ziknakara. Iwaze Satanas nimymyiwy tsihikikze Sesus mymytsumuēhīkī myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Atahi mymypoکزitsiki ta mywata niyzik. Hawa haty tsimykaranaha zinyba iwatahi mymytsumuēhīkī. ¹⁶ Iwatsahi Sesus bo tsipomokonaha. Mysikpybybyitsa Deus myzo bo tsimypamykysobanaha. Mypunihikrētsaktsa! Deus myzo hi mymysapywyikik. Myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Mypunihikbyitsa zeka atahi mymytsumuēhīkī. Iwatsahi mypuni-hikrētsa tsimoziknaha.

5

¹ Hawa taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa siwatawyhytsa niyzik naha motsasoko. Deus nisiwatawy kytsa tu nisiwatawy. Iwaze kytsa nisitsumuēhīnaha ana humo hi Deus nisiwatawy. Nawa ha ty kytsa Deus bo zibiakaknaha ana kino Deus bo nyny niaha. Aparakbaha humo nyny ziknakaranaha. Deus okzeka myraratsa nisiwezokonaha iwatahi Deus sitsihitsa humo batu iakyri simysapybyitsa nikaranaha nisiokzohik.

² Sipunihikbyitsa tu iwatsahi harape humo simypokzitsiukrētsa niaha. Asaktsa zimyikinahatsa humo simypokzitsiukrētsa. Asaktsa batu sihyrinymyry niwatihi sihumo simypokzitsiukrētsa. Taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa sipunihikbyitsa kino nikaranaha. Iwatsahi ustsā humo simypokzitsiukrētsa niaha. ³ Asaktsa kytsa watsa. Iwaze myraratsa Deus okzeka nisiwezokonahaze asahi:

— O Deus kamysapybyita tu ikykara iwatahi karara ty ikia bo nyny my iwaze tsikokzohik. Iwaze ikia kape:

“Amysapybyita tu tsikykara paokzohik myraratsa tsihitsa niwatihi simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha iwaze myraratsa ty kabo nyny tsimykara iwaze mysiokzohik my” — nikaranaha. ⁴ Batu aty tohi ziktawatawy ziknapamykysokota zikyzik. Batu. Deus humo maku ziknapamykysokota mozik ata hi maku ziwatawy. Arō tapara ziknapamykysokota niy. Deus humo iwatawyhyta niyzik.

⁵ Taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa siwatsa Kiristu mynakara. Siwatsa ba ziktawatawy, Deus hi ziwatawy. Iwatawyhyta tu Deus ipe niy:

— Ikiakta katse, abaka azo mozik — Deus niy.

⁶ Usta harere Deus papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Merikisedek wata tsimozik.

Merikisedek Deus ziknapamykysokota Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknakara.

Aparakbaha nisibetesaka Sesus iwata katyryktsa tysitsumuēhī mynakara.

Mysibetesaka, tawahi mysitsumuēhīkī

Deus harere papeu humo niy.

⁷ Sesus mybarawy ezekta tu Deus bo ziknapamykysoko. Deus bo hua hua niy, ihyritsik zipoko. Deus zikwybata tu nizihikik zeka ziake iwa zeka batu zikyrikosokda. Iwaze Deus zitsumuēhīkī Sesus tasoho bo zuba batu mytsaty ziknakara, tazo bo zuba mytsaty ziknakara. Iharere bo zuba hỹ ziknakara. Iwatahi Deus iharere ziwabyky.

⁸ Atakta Deus tse babata niy. Iwatatu sinini ziknakara ana humo hi Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara. Sinini nikara atahi Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara ana humo hi zinymyryky. Anahumo ihyriziktsokzawy nikymyba. ⁹ Atakta

tsimysapyrēta. Imysapyrēnikita tu mybarawy ezektsa Deus bo mysioqty-hyryk. Asaktsa iharere bo zuba hyŷ mykaranaha, ihumo simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. ¹⁰ Deus Sesus pe niy:

— Ikia zuba tapara ziknapamykysokota tsimozik. Merikisedek wata tsi-mozik. Mybarawy ezektsa tysitsumuēhĩ mynakara, koikny bakta tu tawahi mysitsumuēhĩ — Deus niy.

Deus harere tsipinymyrytohinaha.

¹¹ Tapara ziknapamykysokota niy. Hawa Sesus Kiristu Merikisedek wata pahahyrinymyrykyzyky. Hawa ha ty tsihokdaharēna batu ahawabyhy. Ana harere tsihokdaharēna humo batu wabyziu zikaha.

¹²⁻¹³ Tapara Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranahaze hawa batu ihokdaha ahahyrinymyrētsa. Hawa wasani batu ahahyrinymyry. Hawa batu imysapy batu ahahyrinymyry. Ikiahatsa sibikyhytsa watsa tsimaha. Ibykyhy taje tsotsik pezuku tawata tsimaha. Ibykyhy myzoho bazikboro ikiahatsa iwatsa tsimaha. Aibani zuba ibykyhy siraratsani piboro. Iwaze ikiahatsa Deus soho tsimysihyrinynymyrynahatsa watsa usts kytza zuba pahahyrinymyryknaha. Ikiahatsa hawa ha ty wasani ahape tu ahasopyk iwatsahi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Batu ba hawa tsihokdaharēna batu ahahyrinymyry iwatsahi sibikyhytsa watsa.

¹⁴ Aty skaraba Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ mynakara hawaha tsihokdaharēna pinymyryky, iwaze tsimysapyrēta mozik. Asaktsa siypyktsa watsa maha, asahi myzoho piboronaha. Hawa Deus okzeka wasani my sihyrinymyrētsa, hawaha ty batu sapy sihyrinymyrētsa niwatihi. Sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Tahapetu sisopyk iwatsahi sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi siypyktsa watsaktsa kytza Deus harere piwabyziukunaha.

6

¹ Kiristu harere, nawa ha ty botu tsiwabynaha ana soho bo hi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Ana myspirikpowy batu ihokdaha hŷ. Ana myspirikpowy:

— Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ana humo hi Deus tuk batu tsinapykyryknaha iwatsahi tsiwoewynaha! Deus harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi tsimyspirikpokonaha. ² Pihik ty myharasusuwy! Utsa kytza tahatsyhyrypetsa ty ahaharek humo paik mahaze Deus hyrikoso ahatur mynapykyryk. Deus siakbatsa nasihyrizikpobazo. Asaktsa Deus harere bo batu hŷ mykaranaha Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha — niy. Ana kino botu tsinymyrynaha abaka usta myspirikpowy tsiwabytoktokonahaktsa! Iwaze tsipinymyrybanahaktsa kytza. ³ Iwatahi ana hi tsihokdaharēna ahabo tsimytsasoziukunaha. Katsa hi:

— O Deus ikia tynamytsumuēhĩkta tsimahaktsa! — tsimaha.

⁴ Kiristu harere zimoewynahatsa hawa ja niaha. Tubabatu Kiristu harere ziwabynahaze iharere bo yhŷ niaha. Deus hyrikoso situk niapykyryk.

⁵ Asahi:

— O Deus harere tisapyrēna hŷ — nikaranaha. Hawa ha ty kytza batu zik Deus mykaraze, iwaze asa tihi:

— O Deus zikwyrēnikita my. Ata hi zuba mybo mynasikzo ana ty hi mykara — nikaranaha. Ihumo sipybyrētsa. ⁶ Iwaze Kiristu zerekeknaha ihumo batu sispirikpo niaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha batu isty erek batu zikaha. Sesus Kiristu humo mospirikpozonahaze batu zikaha. Nispirikpobyinahatsa tu kytza watsa asaktsa Deus tse iharapatawyhyta humo pihyryzykyzykyzonaha. Deus tse pimijakanaha. Asahi Deus tuk ba zikakpykyknaha.

⁷ Hawa mytsuhuk humo mymywatawyky. Mytsuhuk piokirywynaha. Hyritsik mynawōze siriktsa moziponaha. Iwaze mydisahawyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa Deus nimysapywyky. ⁸ Usa waratok batu isapy my. Tserekrēna. Towahaditsa zuba mopykyryknaha. Anahi waratok batu mydisahawyky iwa zeka taoketarahoko. Waratok batu sapy hỹ. Na wata asaktsa Kiristu zerekeknahatsa tu Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha.

⁹ — O katukytsa ikiahatsa mekywa tu tsimoziknaha. Asaktsa Kiristu zerekeknahatsa batu siwatsa tsimaha. Kiristu humo ahamysapyrētsa tsi-moziknaha. Sesus humo tsimyspirikpotohinaha — tsimaha.

¹⁰ Ikiahatsa Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo tsikykaranaha. Tapara ahatukytsa tsiksitsumuēhĩkinaha. Kiristu tuktsa humo tsipokzitsinaha. Abaka niwatihi Deus tyryktsa mysitsumuēhĩnaha. Iwaze Deus humo ahamypokzitsarētsa tsipiwatawykynaha. Ana humo kino Deus ba zikspiriktsokda iwaze pahasapywykyry. Atakta imysapyrēnikita tu pahasapywyky. ¹¹ Sesus myziksizo iwatsahi taperykynaha. Taperykynahaze tuharapepokzitsikinahaktsa! Tyharape tsumuēhĩtohinahaktsa! Anaeze tu tsimyzihikiknaha. ¹² Ahazikabyrihuja! Pykyhytuty ahahyryziktsokzawy humo tahaktsa! Kytsa asaktsa tubabatu Deus humo sispirikporētsa babatsa siwatahaktsa! Deus ispe niy:

— Aibani pahasapywyky — niy. Siakubyrisorokrētsa tu ziperykynaha bykyze Deus isapyhanikia ty sibo nyny niy. Siwatsa tsimahaktsa kytsa! Ahakubyrisoroku ja tsimaha.

Hawa ha ty Deus nitsaso atsatu mykara.

¹³⁻¹⁵ Taparakta Abarão iwa niy. Atakta tsihipikrēta. Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia pasapywyky. Kazikwy humo atse mopuruk ihumo atsekokatsa sizubarētsa moziknaha. Kaharere wasani atsa tyty mykara — Deus niy. Atakta tsimiharerewabyrēta tu iharere wasani hỹ, atsatu nikara. Abarão iharere bo hyỹ nikara. Tapetu isopyk:

— Deus katse ty kabo nyny my — nikara. Tsihipikrēta niapykyk. Iwatahi Deus harere humo itse nipuruk. Deus harere wasani nikara. Iwa hỹ.

¹⁶ Katsaktsa tsimytsaso tsihikiknahaze — Myharere wasani hỹ — my iwaze Deus okzeka myharere wasaniha. Katsa hi:

— O Deus ziknyba hawa motsasoko wasani mykara — my. Iwaze kytsa mysoho iharere wasani my. Hawaha motsaso atsatu mykara maha. Iwaze ba zikahapebetsaknaha, wasape nikara.

¹⁷ Deus kino niwatihi tatyryktsa pe:

— Utakta pahasapywyky ikiahatsa katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — niy. Ityryktsa bo ziknapamykysoko atahi:

— Kaharere wasani my. Utakta koikny baktatu kaharere atsatu mykara. Kaharere zuba — niy. ¹⁸ Deus mype niy:

— Utakta pahasapywyky — niy. Ata tihizo:

— Kaharere babaka wasani mykara — niy. Ana harere soho batu mytsaty my. Tozeka ja ba harere mykara. Batu ba. Deus ba zikmyspihikbata iharere humo wasani my. Iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa! Katsaktsa botu Deus pe:

— O myzo ikia humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — tsikaha. Iwatsahi taperykynaha! Atakta mymysapywyky, ihumo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha ana hi taperyky iharere humo taperyky. ¹⁹ Deus humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha, mywahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha iwatsahi taperykynaha. Iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa. Iharere humo mykurētsa. Deus harere humo batu mpyby atahi mymysapywyky iwatsahi mykurētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi taperykynaha.

Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus sapy eze ipokpedawy bo nikaranaha. Atahi tapara ziknapamykysokota anaeze nitsuk hokbowy ty panu hi iokpezawy ty ana bo hi nitsuk Deus bo ziknapamykysoko myraratsa spu Deus bo nyny niy. Kytsa tsyhyryze Deus bo ziknapamykysoko. Sesus niwatihi bijoikpe bo nitsuk. Anaeze Deus bo isapyha ty nyny niy. Anaeze Deus mopykyk naha bo hi nitsuk iwaze isapyha ty nyny niy ziknapamykysokota wata. Abaka Deus baze atahi mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoko.

²⁰ Tapara Sesus bijoikpe bo nido. Myharaze Deus bo niy. Atahi tapara inapamykysokota nyzik. Iwatahi mytsyhyryze Deus bo napamykysoko, anaeze Merikisedek wata ityryktsa tawahi mysitsumuēhīkī. Aibani Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ana hi taperykynaha.

7

Merikisedek Serusarēhe zipehata Deus bo ziknapamykysota niwatihi.

¹ Abaka Merikisedek soho motsaso. Atakta Serusarēhe Ezektsa bo zipehata niy. Kytsa tsyhyryze Deus bo ziknapamykysoikik. Taparakta Abarão tasukyrytsitsa bo niwatoroko, nipykze tawahoro bo ziksikiri. Ske buruk Merikisedek zihobyk. Merikisedek ipe niy:

— Deus zuba pasapywyky, isapyrēnikia ty abo nyny my — niy.

² Abarão niwatorokoze tasukyrytsitsa namy ziaaksebaik. Sinamy ty tsapukte buruk tuze iwaze ibo zibiakak. Tsizubarēna ty ibo nyny niy. Inamy mytsyhyrytsa sepyk nawaha estuba ibo nyny niy usta namy ty are niy. Iwa Merikisedek bo zibiakak. Merikisedek zinaro piwatawy tihi:

— Atakta tatyryktsa humo wasani ziknasipehaka — my. Serusarēhe hudikhudikwy Ezekta mypehakatsa niy. Serusarēhe hudikhudikwy naro piwatawy.

— Ata humo ihyrytsa sakurētsa moziknaha — my. ³ Deus harere Merikisedekzo soho ty batu tyso. Taje soho ty batu tyso. Tadiritsa soho ty batu tyso. Tapurukwy ty batu tyso. Tahyrikosokdawy ty batu tyso. Atakta Deus tse babata wata niy. Deus bo ziknapamykysoikik. Merikisedek ityryktsa bo tawahi nisitsumuēhīkī.

⁴ Atahi tsimyarerewabyrēta nawa ha ty ahabo motsasoko. Isoho bo mytsatziutahaktsa! Abarão mydiri taparakta tu tanamy ty tsapukte buruk zibiakak. Taparaktsa sisukyrytsitsa namy ziaксе ana kino nyny niy. Abarão isoho bo mytsaty nikara:

— O atahi tsimysapyrēta my — niy. Iwa mytsaty nikara. ⁵ Tubabatu Abarão tsekokatsa Rewi inarokota Moises ihyrytsa pe:

— Ahatukytsa tahanamy ty tsapukte buruk ahabo pibiaaknaha. Ikiahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa humo tahanamy ty tsapukte buruk ahabo nyny maha. Sinamy mytsyhyrytsawa sepyk nawa mahaze estuba ahabo nyny maha — niy. Iwa Moises harere papeu humo ziwatahaka. Rewi hyrytsa tahatukytsa namy ty zikziaksekenaha, namy ty sibo zikzibiaaknaha. Sizubarētsa Abarão tsekokatsa niaha iwatuze tahatukytsa namy ty sibo nyny nikaranaha.

⁶ Merikisedek mekywa tu niy. Atakta batu Rewi tukytsabyita niy, usta mekta tukytsa tu niy. Iwatatu Abarão tanamy ty ibo zibiakak. Inamy mytsyhyrytsawa sepyk nawaha ty estuba myze ibo nyny niy. Tapara Deus Abarão pe:

— Naka ahudikhudikwy mozik. Atsekokatsa sizubarētsa moziknaha — niy. Iwa Deus harere Abarão pe niy. Kyze Merikisedek Abarão pe niy:

— Deus pasapywyky ahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta — niy. ⁷ Abarão ihyrizik-wani ibo nitsaso. Merikisedek tihi:

— Deus pasapywy ahumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta — niy. Aty anaharere motsasoko tsimiharerewabyrêta hỹ. Atakta isoho motsasoko abazubata kytsa iharere bo ma nikaranaha. ⁸ Kytsa sizubarêtsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa tahananamy ty sibo nyny mykaranaha. Asaktsa hawa eze mohyrikosokdanaha. Merikisedek batu ata hi meky watu my. Deus harere hi:

— Merikisedek ispitu my — niy. Iwaze Abarão tanamy ty tsapukte buruk ibo zibiakak.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Merikisedek ske buruk Abarão zihobykze batu itsekokatsaka. Rewi itsekoka ipurukbyize, aibani zuba nipuruk, iwaze itsekokatsa Abarão eze tu niapykyryk. Iwaze Abarão tanamy ty tsapukte buruk ibo zibiakakze Rewi Abarão tsekokatsa tadiri tuk my, iwatahi ata kino niwatihi ibo nyny niy. Ipurukbyita tu tadiri tuk inamy ty Merikisedek bo nyny niy. Atakta tapara ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze sibo abaktsa kytsa sinamy pibiakaknaha. Ata hi Merikisedek bo inamy ty nyny niy.

¹¹ Asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa mymy-hyrinymyrykynaha. Iwatsahi Deus harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranahaze mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha ana hi sihyriziktsokzawy maha. Rewi tsekokatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa tu batu sipunihik, Deus harere sihumo tsihokdaharêna. Iwatahi Deus usta ziwatawy atakta mytsyhyryze ziknapamykysokota niyzik. Kiristu ziwatawy. Atahi Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokota niyzikze, batu Rewi tsekokatsa watsa, ata hi Merikisedek wata niyzik. Kiristu zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ihumo mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹² Rewi tsekokatsa Moises harere humo Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa. Abaka Deus usta ziwatawy, ityryktsa sitsyhyryze ziknapamykysokota niyzik. Abarão hi atakta koikny baktatu Rewi tsekokatsa sisapyzeky niyzik. Rewi tsekokatsa humo ba mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha ba zikyknaha. Kiristu humo zuba mysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha iwatahi Deus ziwatawy. Abaka Moises harere humo batu myhyrinymyry tsihikik, Kiristu harere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. ¹³⁻¹⁴ Atakta Deus zipehata mybetesatsa mozik batu Rewi tsekokatsa niy. Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia katyryktsa tsyhyryze kawahoro zubata eze tynapamykysokota tsimozik — niy. Atahi batu Rewi tsekokatsa niy. Atakta Suda tsekokatsa niy. Moises batu tyso Suda tsekokatsa soho:

— Ikiahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa anaeze myraratsa mysiwezona iwaze myraratsa ty Deus bo nyny tsimykaranaha — iwa Moises batu tyso.

Usta ziknapamykysokota Merikisedek wata.

¹⁵ Iwatahi Rewi tsekokatsa Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysonahatsa batu ihyriziktsokzaha zikaha. Deus usta zipehata sisapy ziake. Sesus Kiristu zipehata Merikisedek wata my. ¹⁶ Atahi Deus wahoro zubata eze mynapamykysota niyzik. Kytsa harere humo, batu mynapamykysota niyzik batu sisopykwy humo kino niwatihi mynapamykysota niyzik. Atahi ispitu my, koikny bakta tu iwatahi Deus wahoro zubata eze mynapamykysokota niyzik. ¹⁷ Deus harere isoho papeu humo botu ziwataha:

— Ikia kawahoro zubata eze tynapamykysokota.

Kahyrytsa tsyhyryze tynapamykysoko awahi tysitsumuẽhĩkĩ hỹ, Merikisedek wata tynakara — niy. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

¹⁸ Asaktsa Moises harere bo yh̃y nikaranaha batu sipunihik, ana harere humo aparakbaha Deus bo ba ziksioktyhyryk. Iwatahi Deus hi:

— Moises sopyk humo ba tsimyzurukunaha. Kaharere, abaka humo zuba hỹỹtahaktsa kytsa! — Deus niy. ¹⁹ Moises sopykwy humo ba mysapytsa zikyziknaha. Sesus hi Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk ata humo hi Deus okzeka mysapyr̃etsa tsimoziknaha, iwatsahi taperykynaha.

²⁰ Deus Sesus ziwatawyze iwahoro zubata eze mynapamykysokota mozik. Atahi:

— Pawatawyhik kawahoro zubata eze mynapamykysokota botu iktsaso atsatu mykara. Utakta koikny bakta tu my kaharere botu iktsaso wasani mykara — niy.

Tapara Rewi tsekokatsa nisiwatawyze iwahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa niyziknaha ana harere ty batu tyso nisiny zuba niy. Sesus bo zuba ana harere nitsasoko. ²¹ Deus harere papeu humo:

— Ikia kawahoro zubata eze tynapamykysokota,
kahyrytsa tsyhyryze awahi tysitsumuēh̃k̃i.

Ahyriziktsokzawy batu zikpykba

awahi tynapamykysokota tsimy — niy.

Deus harere wasani my ba meky watu mytsaty tykara.

²² — Nawa ha ty botu iktsaso atsatu mykara — niy. Iwa Deus Sesus pe zuba niy. Iwatahi iharere abaka wasani mykara. Sesus humo zuba ana harere abaka bazimyi wasani Moises Deus harere nitsasoko ana harere wasani niy. Iharere abaka Sesus pe wasani.

²³ Rewi tsekokatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa nikaranaha. Ziknahyrikosokzakanahaze mektsatu ziknaharape sapyzekykynaha. Iwa h̃y. ²⁴ Sesus ta mekywa tu my. Koikny bakta tu batu aty tohi zisapyzeky. Sesus zuba tawahi mynapamykysokota my. ²⁵ Iwatahi izikwy humo mysapyr̃etsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa Deus pe tsimykaranahaze:

— O myzo Sesus humo myspirikpor̃etsa iwatsahi abo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ikia humo ka mykur̃etsa — tsimaha. Iwaze Sesus humo mysapyr̃etsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi tawahi koikny bakta tu. Deus bo mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoko iwatahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk h̃y. Ihumo mymytsumuēh̃k̃i iwatsahi mykur̃etsa h̃y.

²⁶ Atakta tsimytsumuēh̃r̃eta. Katsa mypunihikbyitsa tu batu sapy tsimaha. Sesus zikwy humo zuba mypunihikr̃etsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi tsimysapyr̃eta h̃y. Batu zimyi. Isapybara bo batu mytsaty ziky. Kytsa asaktsa hawa sisapybyitsa mykaranaha ba mywa ziky my. Ata hi imysapyr̃enikita bijoikpe bo nido. Deus tuk tasapy anaeze mynapykyryk h̃y.

²⁷ Pibytuhukutu tapara ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze myraratsa ty ziknasiwezokonahaze. Asahi:

— O Deus mysapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha ikia myraratsa spu humo tymyokzohik. Atyryktsa sisapybyitsa tu nikaranaha humo kino niwatihi tysiokzohik — nikaranaha. Pororo ziknakaranaha.

Sesusta batu siwatsa my. Estuba zuba Deus bo tanury tynyny niy. Mysapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha anahumo hi nihyrikosokda, ba zikyrikosokdazo abaka tawahi ispitu my. ²⁸ Tapara Moises bo nitsaso. Deus kytsa nisihyrinymyrykyze taparaktsa iwahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa nisiny. Asaktsa sipunihikbyitsa tu zimyikinaha. Bykyze zuba Deus tse babata ziwatawy. Bykyze itse babata pe:

— Ikia zuba kawahoro zubata eze tynapamykysokota awahi tynapamykysokota. Kahyrytsa tsyhyryze awahi tysitsumuēh̃k̃ikta. Ikia babata

zuba batu zimyi — niy. Deus harere wasani hỹ. Sesus hi mynamybetesawyky my, tawahi mynapamykysokota my taharere tyhi mynakara.

8

Sesus mytsyhyryze Deus bo mynapamykysoikik.

¹ Sesus Kiristu zuba tapara Deus wahoro zubata eze mynapamykysokota ana hi tsipahahyrinymyry tsihikiknaha. Atahi ipyrirykbyita tsimiharere-wabyrẽta hỹ. Atahi Deus tuk bijoikpe bo nitsuk, anaeze Deus panuryk taba modyhyky.

² Asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus pokpedawy bo ziknapupukunaha anaeze Deus bo ziknapamykysoikiknaha. Ityryktsa tsyhyryze Deus bo ziknapamykysoikiknaha. Sesusta meky wa tu my. Deus wahoro zubata ata hi kytsa nizuknikinaha anaeze Sesus batu mopykyryk, atahi Deus hudikhudikwy bo bijoikpe eze mynapykyryk. Anaeze hi isapy mozik, anaeze mytsyhyryze Deus bo mynapamykysoikik hỹ.

³ Asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsaktsa tisapyrẽna ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Deus hi nisiny iwatsahi kytsa tisapyrẽna ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha, siraratsa humo kino niwatihi ziknasi-wezokonaha. Iwaze siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Sesus mytsyhyryze mopamykysokota ustsza ziknapamykysokonahatsa watsa Sesus isapyrẽnikia ty Deus bo nyny niy. ⁴ Atakta mybarawy ezekta batu ziknapamykysokota my. Ustsza Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsaktsa asaktsa Moises harere humo zuba yhỹ nikaranaha iwatsahi kytsa tisapyrẽna ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha.

⁵ Hawa ha ty bijoikpe eze tu wasani my. Wytyk ezeka hyrikoso zuba my. Deus parik Moises nizuknita atakta ihyrikoso zuba my, ihudikhudikwy baba hi bijoikpe eze tu anahi wasani my. Tubabatu Moises hara tykbaba humo tabete niriktohochoze Deus taparik hyrikoso ziwatawy — Nawaty — niy. Deus ipe niy:

— Kparik ty pykyhytu tyzukni! Kahyrikoso hi abo pawatawy — niy. Ziknapamykysonahatsaktsa kytsa bo nisitsumuẽhĩkĩnaha Sesus bijoikpe eze tu mynamytsumuẽhĩkĩ. Atakta mytsumuẽhĩkĩtsa.

⁶ Deus tatse zipehaze ihyriziktsokzawy tisapyrẽna ipe niy. Asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa, Rewi tsekokatsa sihyriziktsokzawy tisapyrẽna. Sesus Deus tse mysapuhyripyrywyta ihyriziktsokzawy tisapyrẽna hỹ. Tubabatu Deus Moises bo nitsasokoze iharere humo tisapyrẽna. Deus hi:

— Aparakbaha mysisapywyky — niy. Iwaze ziknapamykysokonahatsa humo nawa ha ty nitsaso astsatu nikara, iwa kytsa nisisapywyky. Sesus bo nitsasoze iharere tisapyrẽna, iharere mymysapywyky. Sesus humo mymysapywyky hỹ. Katsa anaharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze ana humo hi myspirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Ihumo kino niwatihi mysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Anaharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha iwatsahi mykurẽtsa tsimoziknaha Sesus humo Deus mymysapywyky hỹ.

⁷ Tapara Deus Moises bo nipamykysoko. Anaharere tisapyrẽnaha zeka usta harere ty batu tyso. ⁸ Moises harere humo myzubaha simysapybyitsa niyziknaha iwaze sisoho Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— “Aba usta harere Isareu tyryktsa

Sudeutsa bo motsasoko
abaka kaharere humo sispirikporẽtsa moziknaha.

⁹ Tubabatu taparaktsa ahadiritsa bo iktsasoko.

Esito ekze iksioktyhyryk.
 Kaharere sibo iktsasoikik.
 Kaharere humo batu hỹ zikaha.
 Iwatahi siharere bo kawabybarawa nazukniki” — Deus niy.

¹⁰ Deus hi:

— Abaka usta harere Isareu itsekokatsa bo motsaso,
 abaka kaharere sibo motsaso.

Kaharere humo simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha.

Kaharere bo mytsatyziu mynakaranaha,
 kaharere humo ba zikspiriktsokdanaha.

Kaharere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwa mozihikiknaha.

Asahi kape sisopyk:

“O atazuba Deus my” maha.

Utakta ispe kasopyk:

“O asaktsa katyryktsa hỹ” — my.

¹¹ Nawatsatu kahumo tsipiknynaha.

Iwatsahi situkytsa bo batu sihyrinymyry.

Situkytsa pe — O Deus tsinynahaktsa! — iwa ba ziktsaso.

Nawatsatu piknynaha iwatsahi isty peha peha byitahaktsa.

Kytsa myhyrizikwanibyitsa, myhyrizikwanitsa, nawatsatu iwa piknynaha.

¹² Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha

ana soho bo batu mytsatyzo my.

Simysapybyitsa tu ziknakaranaha humo myspiriktsokdabaik.

Simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha mysiokzohik niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo tatyryktsa soho botu ziwataha.

¹³ Tapara kyka mopykba. Ezytyk isapyzeky mozik iwaze ibykyka tsi-
 moewynaha. Iwa Deus mype niy:

— Kaharere tapara tuky Moises bo iktsasoko ana bo ka mytsaty mytsaty
 byitaha! Abaka kaharere bo zuba hyỹ tahaktsa! Iwatsahi ahamysapyrẽtsa
 tsimoziknaha — Deus niy.

9

Kiristu Deus hudikhudikwy bo nitsuk.

¹ Iwatsahi asaktsa Moises harere bo hyỹ nikaranaha Deus bo:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrẽta — pororo ziknakaranaha. Iwa Deus parik
 eze ziknakaranaha. Ataparik kytsa nizuknikinaha.

² Taparaktsa tahararatsa hwyk ty iparik nizukninaha. Tsapukte buruk
 panu ty zipokpedawynaha. Nataba panu ipokpedawy eze:

— Deus imysapyrẽnikita sapy my — niaha. Anaeze rikatsasapy ouro ty,
 sidisahawyzowowy kino niwatihi atabete hi atsikara ty Deus bo zozo zik-
 nakaranaha. Zikzibytuhukunaha zozozo ziknakaranaha. Iwa hỹ. ³ Iwaze
 usta taba ipokpedawy eze:

— Atakta imysapyrẽnikita babata sapy my — niaha. Anaka abazubaha niy.

⁴ Anaeze siraratsa wezowy ouro ty zoknihita. Ana bete iokmorẽnikia
 ty Deus bo zikziwezokonaha. Iwaze usta sinamysuk ouro ty zoknihita.
 Tsiziurẽta. Anaeze joporosuk tsibik ouro ty zoknihita ty zik niaha. Mana
 zinaroko sidisahawy joporosuk eze pokpok niaha anaeze zik niaha. Iwaze
 taparakta Arõ zowowy ty bita niaha, tubabatu izowowy humo tasakarebaik.
 Tapara ky Deus harere Moises bo nitsaso iwaze Moises iharere harahare
 humo ziwatahaka. Harahare petok aha humo ziwatahaka ana harahare
 humo petokuha sinamysuk eze zik niaha. Iwa. Sinamysuk eze zik niaha.

⁵ Sinamysuk bete sihyrikosotsa sisapyrëtsa. Bijoikpe iknyktsa hyrikosotsa. Sinamysuk tahasara harapu bete niapykyryk. Anaeze ziknapamykysokonahatsitsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha, kytsa kino niwatihi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha, ana soho hi Deus bo nitsasokonaha:

— O Deus mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ana humo hi myraratsa tsiksibakanaha sispu bo iksa tsimyze ana humo hi tymokzohik — nikaranaha. Iwaze Deus hi:

— Ahamysapybyitsatu tsikykaranaha ana soho humo hi takyriki ahararatsa ahasapyzeky tsiksibakanahaze pahaokzohik — niy. Iwa tisapyrëna hÿ. Abaka ana soho ba pahahyrinymyry.

⁶ Iwaze Moises tukytsa ata parik nizuknibanaha iwaze asaktsa ziknapamykysonahatsaktsa ipokpedawy taba ziknapupuikiknaha. Anaeze tsizubarëna nikymynahaze Deus okzeka sihyriziktsokzawy ziknakaranaha.

⁷ Usta ipokpedawy tabaka taparaktsa ziknapamykysonahatsa tuk estuba zuba ibo ziknatsukuk. Ba zikzytyhykwa ziktsukuk. Iytyk tsehewywa eze zuba ziknatsukuk. Zinatsukukze myraratsa spu zuba zikorokonaha. Iwaze Deus pe niy:

— O Deus kararatsa kasapyzeky ibeze iwatahi kamysapybyita tu ikykara tsikokzo. O Deus myraratsa ahyrytsa sapyzeky tsiksibanaha iwatahi simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha tysiokzohik. Abaka myhumo akryi byihuja — nikara.

⁸ Katsa mytsaty tsimykaranahaze anapokpedawy eze taparakta ziknapamykysonahatsaktsa tuk estuba zuba zuruze inatsuk, Deus hyrikoso ana soho nimyhyrinymyryky. Hawa kytsa Deus sapy bo ba zikpupunaha Deus hyrikoso nimyhyrinymyry. Iparik atatuze kytsa Deus bo bijoikpe eze ba zikpupunaha.

⁹ Ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze tuze, sisapyrënikitsa ty zuba Deus bo nyny nikaranaha. Siraratsa ty kytsa sapyzekytsa Deus bo nasiwezokonaha. Iwatsatu siraratsa ty nyny nikaranahaze kytsa hi:

— Katsaktsa batu mysapy tsimaha, mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha — nikaranaha.

Hawa ha ty ziknakaranaha Deus parik eze nimyhyrinymyryky. Aba zuba Kiristu mozumuze iwaze katsa Deus bo tsipomonaha. Ihumo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. ¹⁰ Moises harere bo yhÿ nikaranaha. Wastuhu sidisahawy humo batu hauk niaha. Wastuhu siopuwy humo ba zikunaha. Sisopyk tyty tahakpikiknaha iwa ziknakaranaha. Sinury humo zuba siziurëtsa niyzikiknaha, simiywynahatsa nikaranaha, iwa ziknakaranaha. Aibani Deus harere abaka nitsasokoze hawa Kiristu humo zuba mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha ana harere hi taperyky.

¹¹ Iwatatu Kiristu izumu. Ata hi ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze nisisapyzeky atahi nymytsumuëhĩkĩ.

— Hawa ha ty isapyrënikia ty ahabo nyny my — mykara. Deus bo mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoko! Batu iparik eze tu my, ana hi kytsa nizuknikinaha. Atahi bijoikpe bo Deus tuk tasapy Deus baze niapykyryk anaeze Deus bo mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoko, ana hi tisapyrëna. ¹² Deus tuk tasapyze aparabaha hi:

— Atazuba mysapyrënikia bo nitsuk. Estuba zuba nitsuk. Siraratsa spu ty batu wabehyryk niy. Hozipyrykza spu pikuza spu iwa batu wabehyryk niy. Sispu ty Deus bo batu tywatawy ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata siwatsa niy. Mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi taspu tyty Deus bo zinyny. Ispu humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi mywahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha — nikaranaha.

¹³ Tapara kytsa simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha, Moises mypehawwy bo batu hŷ ziknakaranahaze simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha. Iwatsahi ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze siraratsa spu ty nisinyzokonaha. Sisopyk humo hozipyrykza spu, pikuza spu, pikuza tsibik ziwezokonaha izohyri ty iwa nisinyzokonaha. Iwaze Deus okze wasani niyziknaha.

¹⁴ Iwa maha zeka Kiristu spu humo mysapyrëtsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Ihumo myspirikporëtsa. Kiristu batu ziky tsimysapyrëta zuba. Bazimyi. Deus koikny baktatu ihyrikoso ituk mynapykyryk. Atatu nizihikik Deus bo itanyny niy, mysapyzekenihyrikosokdaze iwaze Deus bo atatu itanyny niy. Atahi:

— O kazo ziknapamykysokonahatsa awahoro zubata eze siraratsa nisiwezobanahaze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ikia hi:

“O asaktsa wasani maha siraratsa kytsa sapyzekenisibanaha iwatahi wasani maha” tsiktsasoko. Abaka kaspu humo aparakbaha simysapyrëtsa babatsa moziknaha, sisapyzekenikyrikosokda iwatahi ikia ispe:

“O ahamysapyrëtsa babatsa tsimaha katsespu humo tsimy” — Kiristu niy.

Mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha mytsaty mytsaty byijataha. Hawa Deus koikny baktatu itsyhyryze tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha ana humo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

Abaky Deus harere.

¹⁵ — Asaktsa Moises harere bo yhŷ nizihikiknaha tsahi tapara iharere bo batu hŷ ziknakaranaha iwatsahi zimyinahatsa tu nikaranaha. Kiristu simysapybyitsa nikaranaha humo nihyrikosokda. Abaka Sesus Kiristu hyrikosokdawy humo Deus simysapybyitsa nikaranaha mysiokzohik. Iwatahi Deus harere abaky mybarawy ezeaktsa bo niy. Ikiahatsa kawatawyhytsa tsimaha. Katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyknaha, Kiristu mytsapuhyripyrywyta ahasapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi ahamysapyrëtsa babatsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Iwa Deus Kiristu humo mymysapywyky.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Kyze aty my zeka:

— O uta mohyrikosokdaze kahyrikyky ty abo nyny my — my. Mohyrikosokdaze ihyrikyky ty usta bo nyny my za. Atatuze usta inamy batu ziaксе. Ispitu zeka usta namy ba ziaксе. Aty tsasoho tihi:

— Atakta nihyrikosokda — niy. Iwaze zuba kytsa piwabynahaze ihyrikyky ty usta piakse. ¹⁸ Taparaktsa mydiritsa siakbatsa siraratsa nisibanaha. Iwaze zuba Moises harere bo yhŷ nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Moises Deus harere aparakbaha bo nitsasoko iwaze pikuza tsibik zibeze hozipyrykza kino niwatihi zibeze sispu ty pihik ty tsakykyha niy. Joporosuk bo su niy. Iwaze iparikiha sazik ty isopo inarokoha nizokbatsi panu hozipyrykzazi nitsazikze isopo ity sok niyze izi tsitsairiharëna niyzik ispu humo. Kyze kytsa siharek bete su niy, ipapeu humo kino niwatihi siraratsa spu ty su niy. ²⁰ Kytsa bete, ipapeu humo kino niwatihi sispu ty su niyze ata hi:

— Deus harere mybo nitsaso iwatsahi ana harere bo yhŷ tsimahaktsa! Ana spu ahaharek bete su myze iwaze ikiahatsa Deus harere bo yhŷ tsimaha — niy.

²¹ Iwata Moises Deus parik bete siraratsa spu ty su niy. Iparik isapyrënikia ty sibete niwatihi siraratsa spu ty susu nikara. ²² Asaktsa Moises harere bo yhŷ nizihikiknaha siraratsa ty ziknasibaikiknaha. Iwaze kytsa meky watu niyziknaha siraratsa spu humo. Deus anabo hi iktsa niyze bazik takyri kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha sispu humo nisiokzohik. Sinamy kino niwatihi siraratsa spu nisiharasusukuze tisapyrëna niyziknaha. Siraratsa

sibaha byizeka batu sispu, iwaze Deus kytsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha batu isty okzohik. Iwa hÿ.

Sesus Kiristu mysapyzaky nihyrikosokda iwatahi Deus mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykarana mymyokzohik.

²³ Ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze siraratsa ziknasi-baikiknaha, aparakbaha sapyzaky ziknasibakanaha. Asaktsa bijoikpe bo Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryknaha ispu meky watu maha. Katsaktsa Kiristu spu humo, mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha, ana humo hi bijoikpe bo mywahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha. ²⁴ Iwatahi Kiristu Deus iparik bo batu paku. Anaeze ky bo kytsa suknihi bo ba ziktsuk. Iparik hyritywata bijoikpe eze tu, batu paku. Bijoikpe bo Deus tuk tasapy. Anaeze hi Deus bo mytsyhyryze mynapamykysoikik iwa mymytsumuëhik.

²⁵ Iytyk tsehewa estuba zuba taparakta ziknapamykysonahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze imysapyrënikita babata sapy bo nitsuk. Nitsukze siraratsa spu zebykyrykze. Deus ana bo hi iktsa niyze aparakbaha simysapybyitsa nikaranaha nisiokzohik. Kiristu anabo batu paku atatu Deus bo itanyny mykara. Estuba zuba Deus tuk tasapy iwatahi ibo itanyny niy. ²⁶ Ziknapamykysokonahatsa wa horokba ziknakaranahatsa tu nihyrikosokdaikiknaha. Mybarawy nizuknize sinini mynakara batu iwa hÿ. Estuba zuba nihyrikosokda ba zikyrikosokdazo. Mybarawy epykbyize Kiristu wytyk bo inasikze nihyrikosokda iwatahi izumu imysapybara zimoewyba.

²⁷ Nawatsatu tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus metutu mymysapy.

— Ata hi my:

“Asaktsa wasani my. Utsa batu simysapy my” — my. Iwa myhuak ty mybo nyny my, asaktsa Sesus harere bo yhÿ ahabyitsaktsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. ²⁸ Kiristu niwatihi estuba zuba nihyrikosokda. Deus bo atatu itanyny niy. Taparakta Deus wahoro zubata eze siraratsa nisiba siwatsa Sesus mysapyzaky nihyrikosokda. Iwaze mysapybyitsa tsikykarana Deus pahaokzohik. Sesus botu nihyrikosokda mybarawy bo myziksizo. Myziksizozo batu mysapybara bo baziky, myziksizozo izikwy humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Abaka atahi mytaperyky hÿ, ihumo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.

10

¹ Kyze asaktsa Moises harere bo yhÿ nizihikiknahaze Deus harere tsikaeni zuba sihyrinymyry. Deus wahoro zubata eze taparakta tuk ziknapamykysonahatsa siraratsa nisibaikiknaha, iwatsahi pororo ziknakaranaha kytsa sitsyhyryze nisibakanaha iwatsa tu kytsa batu sispirikpo.

² Simysapyrëtsa niyziknaha zeka batu tahapetu sisopyk:

— O katsaktsa batu myku imysapybara humo tsikykarana hi mysukatsihikrëtsa tsimykarana — nikaranaha. Simysapyrëtsa niyziknaha zeka siraratsa tyka beze beze byitaha. ³ Iytyk tsehewa tu siraratsa nisibakanaha pororo ziknakaranaha, tahamysapybyi humo nikaranaha iwatsahi siraratsa nisibanaha. Iwatsatu batu tyso:

— Abaka mysapyrëtsa. Deus okzeka wasani tsimaha mysapybyitsa tsikykarana pahaokzohik — nawa batu tyso. Asahi:

— Katsa tsimynahatsa. Hawa mysapybyitsa tsimykarana — nikaranaha. ⁴ Pikuza spu hozipyrykza spu kino niwatihi simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha anahumo hi batu siokzo.

⁵ Iwatahi Kiristu izumu. Ziokpyryze Deus pe niy:

— O kazo mybarawy ezektsa siraratsa mysibanahaze akubyita tsimykarana.

Mybarawy ezektsa tisapyrënikia ty abo nyny mahaze akubyita tsimykarana.

- Kanury tsipikymyze kabo nyny tsimy iwatahi mybarawy ezehta mozik.
- ⁶ Mybarawy ezehta siraratsa mysibaze imysapybyitsa nikara naha humo, akubyita tsmozik.
Aokze siraratsa nikorobanahaze simysapybyri humo akubyita tsmozik.
- ⁷ Iwatahi utakta: “O Kazo mybarawy bo mynasik iwatahi aharere bo zuba hyĩ mynakara.
Iwa my. Hawa kasoho botu papeu humo ziwatahaka” — niy.
Iwa Kiristu tazo pe niy.
- ⁸ Tapara iwa niy:
— Mybarawy ezehta siraratsa ziknasibakanahaze Deus iakubyita ziknakara. Tisapyrēnikia ty ibo nyny ziknakaranahaze iakubyita niyzik. Deus okzeka siraratsa ziknasiwezobaiknahaze iakubyita ziknakara. Kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha humo siraratsa nisibanahaze iwatsahi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ana humo hi Deus nisiokzohik iwatahu iakubyita nikara — niy.
- Iwa Sesus Deus soho niy. Tubabatu Moises taharere humo nisipehahik iwatahu Deus sisopyk humo iakubyita ziknakara. ⁹ Iwaze Kiristu hi:
— Uta wytyk bo mynasikze aharere bo zuba hyĩ mynakara iwaze kahumo akurēta tsmozik — niy.
- Iwa myze mymywatawy abaka siraratsa wezo humo niwazuba mykara.
— Deus harere bo pykyhytu zuba hyĩ mynakara iharere bo zuba hyĩ mynakara iwaze siraratsa ty ka abaka beze beze byitaha tsimaha. Myzubaha sapyzeken mohyrikosokda — niy. Iwatahi Deus mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha mymyokzohik Kiristu mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda.
- ¹⁰ Sesus Kiristu Deus nizihikik naha humo zuba hi hyĩ nikara iwa zikzuruku. Ikahaty zuba nihyrikosokda iwa Deus bo atatu itanyny niy. Nihyrikosokdaze mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus ihumo mymyokzohik. Iwatsahi ihumo mysapyrētsa tsmoziknaha, ana hi Deus mybo piwatawy.
- ¹¹ Zikbyituhukutu Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa siraratsa ziknasiwezoikiknaha. Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknariktoriktohokonaha tahahyrikzokzawy humo zuba ziknakaranaha. Siraratsa nasiwezokonahaze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha batu isty okzohik. Deus siraratsa koro bo iktsa nikaraze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha ana humo hi batu isty okzo.
- ¹² Sesus Kiristuta ikahaty zuba nihyrikosokda. Nihyrikosokdaze kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus Sesus humo nisiokzohik. Sesus Deus bo atatu itanyny niy. Deus baze ipanuryk taba mynadyhyky. Anaeze tawahi mynapykyryk.
- ¹³ Anaeze hi Sesus tasukyrytsitsa mysiperyky, iharere bo yhyĩ mykaranaha, ana hi piperyky. Deus botu ipe niy:
— Uta kazikwy humo asukyrytsitsa aharere bo hyĩ mykaranaha — niy.
- ¹⁴ Ikahaty zuba nihyrikosokda. Katsa mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha ihumo nimyokzohik iwatahi nihyrikosokda. Ihumo mywahi mysapyrētsa tsmoziknaha.
- ¹⁵ Deus hyrikoso ana ty hi nimyhyrinymyryky. Tapara Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:
- ¹⁶ — Aibani uta katyryktsa kazikwy humo simysapyrētsa moziknaha.
Abaka sibo motsasoze kaharere bo mytsaty tynakaranaha.
Abaka sakurētsa kaharere bo mytsatyziu mynakaranaha.
Kaharere humo ba zikspiriktsokdanaha — niy.
- ¹⁷ Kyze Deus hyrikoso iwa ziwatahaka.
— Hawa ahamysapybyi tsikykaranaha ana bohi ba mytsaty ziky.

Hawa ahasopyksapybyri tsikykaranaha soho ba mytsaty ziky — Deus hyrikoso niy.

¹⁸ Mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus taokaniki abaka batu. Iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha humo siraratsa ba ziksiwezozonaha. Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze mysapyzeky niyzik iwatahi Deus mymyokzohik mysoho ty batu tywaby. Atahumo hi mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.

O kytsa Deus bo tsimahaktsa Sesus Kiristu humo.

¹⁹ Iwaze hi:

— O katukytsa mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Mypunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze katsa ipokso batu mypyby tsimaha. Sesus Kiristu mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi Deus imysapynikia bo tsimypupunaha. Hawa taparaktsa:

“Atakta imysapyrënikta babata sapy bo” ziknapupukunaha siwatsa Deus bo tsimynapamykysokonaha. Batu ipokso mypyby — tsimaha.

²⁰ Taparakta ziknapamyksonahatsa tuk ana ipokpedawy panu ana bo hi pororo ziknakara iwaze Deus bo ziknapamykysoikik. Katsa Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda naha humo Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Nihyrikosokdaze ipokpedawy panu nisykbaik abaka Sesus humo Deus bo tsimaha. Atakta ispituzo iwatahi, iske ezytyk wa, atakta Deus ske tsimaha. Iwatsahi ibo tsimynapamykysokonaha hỹ.

²¹ Sesus mynapamykysokota my. Atahi abazubata my. Deus tyryktsa mysitsumuëhĩkĩ, ata kino mymytsumuëhĩkĩ hỹ. ²² Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaktsa! Ihumo tsimyspirikpobabanahaktsa! Ba ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Tozeka ja kasapybyita mykara. Kamysapyrëta ja. Batu kanyhy — iwa batu tyso. Sesus humo mysapyrëtsa hỹ. Hawa mymytsyhyrytsapik nahawa iwaze myziurëtsa tsimoziknaha, iwatsa katsa ihumo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. ²³ Hawa ha ty Deus motsasoko atsatu mykara. Katsa hi:

— Deus mymysapywyky ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha — tsimaha. Batu tyso:

— Deus ja mymysapywy. Tozeka ja ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Batu mynyhy — iwa batu tyso.

Deus harere bo zuba tsimykaranaha, iwatsahi iharere humo tsimyspirikpotohinahaktsa kytsa! Iharere tsiperynaha. ²⁴ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Tyharape tsumuëhĩnahaktsa! Hawa Deus humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi ustsya kytsa tysisapywykynaha! Katsa sihumo mypokzitsirëtsa iwatsahi tysisapywykynahaktsa.

²⁵ Tynakykpyknahaktsa kytsa! Wastuhu Sesus tuktsa zukbyitsahi tsiwabynaha. Ba siwa zikaha. Tynakykpyknahaktsa iwatsahi Deus harere ty tanymyryky. Tyharape hokusukninahaktsa! Mypehatsa atsoko myziksizo iwatsahi taperyky iwaze tynakykpyknahaktsa!

²⁶ Abaka Deus harere wasania ty tsiwabynaha. Ana harere bo hi hỹ tsimykaranaha tsa tu batu ma zikaha, iwaze Deus myhumo taokanizo. Iwatsahi katsa Deus pokso mypybyrëtsa tsimozikzonaha. Iwaze batu mysapyzo, iwatahu Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi batu myhuakak mysapybyi humo tsimynakaranaha.

²⁷ Hawa Deus mykara ana pokso hi mypybyrëtsa. Katsa iharere bo hỹ aha byizeka sinini tsimykaranaha. Iwaze Deus mymypehanaha taperyky. Hawa mykpyri piwezona waha sinini tsimykaranaha. ²⁸ Tubabatu asaktsa Moises harere bo batu yhỹ niahaze ustsya kytsa nisibaiknaha. Kytsa petoktsa hawazeka harakykbyihitsa nitsasokonahaze:

— O atakta isapybyitatu nikara, Moises harere bo batu h̃y niy — nikaranaha. Kytsa atsatu nitsasokonaha zeka iwaze ata maku zibezenaha. Kytsa ihumo batu simypokzitsiu iwatsahi zibezenaha.

²⁹ Abaka kytsa siwatsa maha, asahi Deus tse humo batu siharereziu. Deus botu ispe:

— Ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Katse ahasapyzēky nihyrikosokda ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Sesus humo zahaokzohik iwatsahi ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Asaktsa katse harere bo batu h̃y niaha. Asahi:

— O Deus atse nihyrikosokda katsaktsa ihumo batu mospirikpo, iharere bo batu h̃y tsimaha — mykaranaha. Iwa niahaze Deus hyrikoso soho pisapybyikinaha. Ihyrikoso sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta my, asaktsa ihumo pisapybyikinaha. Iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha. Kytsa Moises harere bo batu h̃y nikaranaha sinini nikaranaha. Asa hi Deus hyrikoso zisapybyrikinaha sinini mykaranaha h̃y. ³⁰ Hawa Deus tyryktsa tuk mykara iwa myhyrinymyrētsa. Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Tubabatu utakta katyryktsa mysitsapusare iky. Abaka batu.

Asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka, sisukyrytsitsa pokso mysibetesaka.

Asaktsa zisapywykynaha isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny my.

Uta ispe my:

“Ikiahatsa tsisapywykynaha my”.

Utsa kaharere bo batu h̃y mynakaranaha.

Utakta ispe my: “Ikiahatsa batu mysapy tsikykaranaha” my.

Simysapybyitsa tuze sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka. ³¹ Deus koikny baktatu tawahi mynapykyryk. Atakta myhumo takyriki zeka sinini tsimaha. Wasani tsimyzurukunaha zeka ihumo batu mpyby!

³² Hawa tsikykaranaha bo mytsaty tsimaha. Tapara Deus wasania ty tsiwabynahaze ana humo hi hỹ tsikykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk niapykyryk. Asaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo pahasininiwykynahaze tsihokdaharēna h̃y. Ikiahatsa ahakubyrisorokrētsa tsikyziknaha.

³³ Utsa kytsa Sesus harere bo batu h̃y mykaranaha pahasapybyikinaha, myzubaha bo pahasapybyikinaha. Iwaze kytsa okzeka sihumo sinini tsikykaranaha. Kytsa sizubarētsa ana bo hi iktsa nikaranaha. Iwaze ikiahatsa kytsa tysitsumuēh̃naha asaktsa sinini mykaranaha tysitsumuēh̃k̃naha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka batu ahapyby.

³⁴ Ahatukytsa Sesus humo sispirikpo ana humo hi sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo kytsa mysipeha iwatsahi tsiknasisukpararenaha sihumo ahampokzitsirētsa iwatsahi sibo tsiknakozorenaha. Ahasukyrytsitsa ahanamy ziaksenahaze ahakurētsa tsikyziknaha. Ikiahatsa tihi:

— Deus mymysapywyky isapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny my, bijoikpe eze ituk tsimynapykyryknaha mywahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Ana hi tisapyrēna h̃y. Mynamy aiba tohi zuba myworoba Deus mybo nyny mahaka ana ka batu hawa tohi ziky tawahi mynapykyryk — tsimaha.

³⁵ Iwatsahi ahapunihihrētsaktsa kytsa! Ahapunihihrētsa tu zeka Deus tisapyrēnaha ty ahabo nyny my. ³⁶ Hawa ha ty Deus mozihihik pykyhytu tahaktsa! Ahakubyrisorokoktsa! Iharere bo hỹ tsimaha zeka ahapunihihrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze Deus isapyrēnikia ty botu ahabo nitsasoko anatyhi ahabo nyny my. ³⁷ Deus harere papeu humo:

— Aibani zuba atakta myziksizo.

Iokboha zuba pykaremyny.

³⁸ Kahyrytsa kahumo mospirikpotohinaha

iwatsahi katuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.
 Kahumo sispirikpo byizeka sihumo batu kaku — Deus niy.
 Nawa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

³⁹ Katsa Deus humo myspirikporëtsa. Batu aty tohi mysoho tihi:

— O asaktsa Deus humo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi sinini ykarawy bo mykaranaha — iwa batu aty tohi mysoho ba ziktsaso. Katsa Deus humo myspirikporëtsa iwatsahi ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa hỹ.

11

Taparaktsa Deus humo sispirikporëtsa nikaranahaze hawa nikaranaha.

¹ Kyze Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporëtsa iwaze hawa ha ty taperykynaha atsatu mybo nyny my. Ihumo myspirikporëtsa mypetu mysopyk:

— Hawa ha ty Deus bo tsikzapykykynaha anatyhi mybo nyny my — tsimaha. ² Tubabatu taparaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporëtsa. Iwatahi Deus sisoho ziknatsasoko:

— O asaktsa kaokzeka simysapyrëtsa — niy.

³ Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha zeka taharere eze mybarawy nizukni, ana hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Aba ibo iktsa tsimykaranaha nizukni. Ziny nahabara humo kino nizukni. Taparaka batu tsarawyky iwaze hi tsizubarëna nizukni.

⁴ Aba Abeu soho bo mytsaty my, atakta Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara ihumo tispirikporëta hỹ. Atahi Deus isapyha ty Deus bo nyny niy. Iziky kino niwatihi isapyha ty Deus bo nyny niy. Abeu Deus bo nyny niy wasani niy. Atahi Deus humo tispirikporëta hỹ iwatahi Deus ipe niy:

— Ikia kaokzeka wasani tsimy — niy. Iziky bo batu tyso. Atakta Deus humo batu ispirikpo iwatahi isapybara ty ty nikara. Abeu nihyrikosokda. Tubabatu nihyrikosokda iwatahi iharere humo batu myspiriktsokdahu, Deus humo ispirikpota babata niy.

⁵ Aba Enoke soho bo mytsaty my, atakta Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara ihumo tispirikporëta hỹ. Iokzahabyitatu Deus bo nido, Deus zikwy humo hi nido. Itukytsa batu ity nyzo niaha, Deus bo botu nido. Tapara idobyize Deus isoho tihi:

— O ata humo kakurëta — niy. ⁶ Katsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha, iharere humo mospirikpo byizeka myhumo batu iaku. Katsa ibo tsimypamykysonahaze mypetu mysopyk:

— O Deus koikny baktatu my, myhumo tsimypokzitsirëtsa mymysapywyky hỹ ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa — tsimaha. Iwaze myhumo tsakurëta my.

⁷ Aba Noe soho bo mytsaty my Deus tihi:

— Mybarawy ezektsa pihik humo mysiharazuzukbaik iwaze mysiakbabawyhik — niy. Ana soho ziwaby Noe hỹ niy. Hyritsik batu inyhy iwatahi Deus harere bo yhỹ niy. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita nizukniki iwaze ioke ihyrytsa ahatsa sirehetsa moziknaha. Noe taoke zuba, tahyrytsa tuk Deus harere bo hỹ nikaraze usts kyttsa iharere bo batu hỹ ziknakaranaha ziwatawyky. Iwatahi Deus hi:

— O ikia kaokzeka wasani tsimy — niy.

⁸ Aba Abarão soho bo mytsaty my. Deus ipe niyze:

— Nabo meky botu tsikasapykta! Nabokta! — niy. Hỹ niy. Inyhybyita tu mekybotu Deus harere humo niukuru, iwatahi ihumo tispirikporëta niukuru. ⁹ Kyze anabo zumu. Ana soho Deus tihi:

— Naka asapy mozik — niy. Ana bo zumuze isukmota wata niukuru. Batu wahoroko niy. Siraratsa hwyk iparik niy, tatse Isake tuk niapykyryk, itsekoka Sako kino niwatihi iparik eze niapykyryknaha. Deus ispe niwatihi:

— Naka ahasapy mozik — niy. Deus harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi iparik eze niapykyryknaha. ¹⁰ Abarão ihudikhudikwy eze ziperyky, anaeze hi Deus mozukni anaeze hi tisapyrēna ana kino ziperyky. Anaka ba zikokda.

¹¹ Aba Sara soho bo mytsaty my. Deus ipe niy:

— Tsiktsaikbatatsa tu tsipabykyhy — niy. Deus harere bo hyĩ ihumo tispirikporētatsa iwatsahi tabykyhy. ¹² Ibarikta Abarão nitsaikbata Deus harere humo ioke tabykyhy. Itsekokatsa sizubarētsa niyziknaha. Hawaze itsekokatsa my. Batu aty tohi ihyrinymyry, byrisoiktsa watsa, batu myhyrinymyry, nimyra hyritywaha niwatihi tsizubarēna hiba, ba ziksi-watawynaha.

¹³ Deus humo sispirikporētsa Abarão, Isake, Sako ahatsa iwa Deus humo sispirikporētsa babatsa. Deus botu ispe niy:

— Anaka ahasapy mozik — niy. Iwatsahi ana soho hi taperyky. Tahatuktu sisopyk:

— Deus harere humo naka mysapy mozik mykaranaha. Mytsekokatsa naka sisapy mozik iharere humo hĩ — nikaranaha. Iwa Deus harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha ihumo nispirikpokonaha iwatsahi sakurētsa niyziknaha. Deus harere nitsasokoze atsatu mykara ana humo hi sihyrinymyrētsa iwatsahi sakurētsa moziknaha.

— O katsakta mybarawy eze tsimypykyryknaha tuze mysukmotsa tsimaha. Kasapy bo tsipiharamunaha zuba — niaha. Nihyrikosokdanahaze ana humo hi batu sisukmo iwatsa tu Deus harere humo sakurētsa. ¹⁴ Asakta motsasoikiknaha:

— O kahudikhudikwy tsipiharamunaha zuba — mykaranaha usa hudikhudikwy taberiki. ¹⁵ Tahasapy ekze inaonaha tsa hi batu mytsaty zikaha. Tahasapy bo mytsaty mykaranaha zeka iwaze zikzisionaha. Batu ihokdaha. ¹⁶ Asakta usa hudikhudikwy taberiki, ana bo hi mytsaty nikaranaha. Anahudikhudikwy bijoikpe bo tisapyrēna. Deus hi anahudikhudikwy sibo nyny my. Deus sihumo batu sikpyby. Ipe nikaranahaze:

— Katsakta Deus hyrytsa tsimaha, ihumo myspirikporētsa — nikaranaha. Deus ana harere bo yhĩ niy.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Aba Abarão soho bo puētsik mytsaty my. Abarão tatse ty Deus bo nyny niy. Deus botu ipe niy:

— Atse mopurukze ihumo atsekokatsa sizubarētsa maha — niy. Yhĩ nikara iwatahi ana harere humo hi itse nipuruk. Kyze Deus Abarão niyze hawa kahumo iakparawy babata pinymyry tsihikikze, iwatahi atakta ka-harere bo ma my zeka pinymyry tsihikik. Iwaze Deus ipe niy:

— Atse ikahatahi tsibezehikta! — niy. Iwa niyze — Atakta kahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta babata — mytsaty nikara. Iwaha humo Abarão ihumo iakparawy pihyrinymyryky. Deus ipe niyze:

— Atse ikahatahi tsibezekta, Abarão iharere bo hyĩ niy. ¹⁹ Tatse asiba zibeze tatuktu isopyk:

“O Deus katse Isake mynahyrizikpowy” — niy. Abarão Deus harere bo hyĩ niy ihumo tispirikporēta babata my, ana bo Deus nikozoze ipe niy:

— Niwazubakta! — niy. Iwaze Abarão tatse tawahoro bo zisihyrykzo. Atahi inahyrizikpo tawata niy. Iwa Abarão tatse Deus bo nyny niy, hawa ihumo tispirikporēta babata ziwatawy.

²⁰ Aba Isake soho bo mytsaty my. Atakta Deus harere bo hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta iwaze tahyrytsa pe:

— Deus pahasapywyky, bykyzehu isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny my — niy. Iwa ihyrytsa Sako Esau ahatsa bo nikara.

²¹ Aba Sako soho bo mytsaty my. Atakta Deus humo tispirikporēta zumuza-kaze Deus pe niy:

— O ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita ahumo kakurēta hŷ — niy. Nitsaikbata tu tazozowy humo tatyhuziwy niy. Sako tatsekokatsa pe:

— O Deus isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny my — niy. Iwa Sose hyrytsa pe niy.

²² Aba Sose soho bo mytsaty my. Atakta Deus harere bo hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta nikara zumuzakaze tatukytsa pe:

— Isareu tsekokatsa Esito ekze tsinaonahaze, kapoiktsa tysizozikyknaha nabo kahudikhudikwy bo tu tysiityknaha — niy.

²³ Aba Moiseszo soho bo mytsaty my. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ zik-nakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi tahatse ziokpitsihiknaha. Esito ezektsa pehakatsa tihi:

— Sudeutsa makuskyrytsa mopuruknahaze tysibanaha! — niy. Iwatatu Moises zo ihumo batu pyby. Itse tsiziurēta iwatsahi byzoje harakykbyihi zirahaze tabykyhy ziokpitsihaha.

²⁴ Aba Moises soho bo mytsaty my. Atakta Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakara ihumo tispirikporēta. Esito ezektsa ipe sisopyk:

— Abazubata ste tatse tu tsimy — nikaranaha. Taypykze ana harere batu iakparawy. Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaraze itukytsa bo iakparawy. ²⁵ Situk sinini ziknakara. Imysapybara tu batu hŷ nikara, batu tabo zuba ziknakara. Deus bo zuba ziknakara iwatahi tatukytsa tuk sinini ziknakara. ²⁶ Batu tapetu isopyk:

— O Esito eze tu mynapykyryk zeka kanamy tsizubarēna hŷ my — iwa batu tyso. Deus tyryktsa nisitsumuēhī tsihikik hŷ. Iwatahi tatukytsa harere bo batu hŷ nikaranahaze Kiristu wata niyzik. Kytsa iharere bo kino niwatihi batu hŷ nikaranaha, Deus tyryktsa nisitsumuēhīkī zeka tsakurēta hŷ niy. Inamy tsizubarēna humo tsikaeni zuba iakparawy. Iwatahi Deus ziperyky:

— O atahi isapyrēnikia ty kabo nyny my — ana humo kino tsihyrinymyrēta niy.

²⁷ Deus harere bo hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta tu Esito ekze niparak. Ispehatsa kyriwy humo batu ipyby. Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta tsakurēta. Deus bo mytsaty ziknakara nawa zikzuruku iwatatu Deus bo batu iktsa niy, isoho humo mytsaty ziknakara. ²⁸ Moises Deus harere humo hyŷ nikara ihumo tispirikporēta iwaze Isareu tsekokatsa pe:

— Bijoikpe iknykta Esito ezektsa hyrytsa taparaktsa mysiba. Iwatsahi hozipyrykzatsa spu ty ahahokbowytsa bo susu taha. Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa iharapu taba my ahahyrytsa taparaktsa batu mysiba ahahyrytsa msiharamu zuba. Hozipyrykzatsa spu bo iktsa niyze ahahyrytsa ba ziksiba — niy.

Kyze hawa Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta mytsaty ziknakaranaha tahamyikaha bo pororo ziknakaranaha Paskoa inarokoha bo. ²⁹ Isareu tsekokatsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa. Iwatsahi buburu zuba zitsikzanaha, siekze pihik nitsehespyk. Buburu zuba Pihik Tsikyriri inarokoha niy. Bykyze Esito ezektsa atsatu koikny zitsikzakanahatsa tu pihik nisiharapusu. Batu aty tohi arehabyitsa.

³⁰ Aba Isareu tsekokatsa soho bo mytsaty my. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa niaha. Sipehatsa Sosue tuk Deus

humo sispirikporētsa hỹ. Serikoho okpedawy haraharetsa ty iokarawyhyta iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa ba ziknapupunaha, anahi inakarabaik. Nawa puruze usta tsyhyry humo petok, Serikoho petaba nikarikinahaze atsoko haraharetsa naktsaktsakbaiknaha.

³¹ Aba Rahabe soho bo mytsaty my. Atatsa Serikoho ezektatsa niy. Tapara kytsa hapik paikpa ziknaparakatatsa. Aiba eze atatsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara ihumo tispirikporētatsa. Sosue kytsa Serikoho hudikhudikwy bo nisipehaze iwa nizokparakanaha, asahi sodadutsa pokso niwakiknaha. Iwaze atatsa wahoro bo izumunahaze atatsa ispe niy:

— Pakutaha. Ikza pahaokpitsĩhihik, bykyze kytsa pahaberinahaze ba zahapetumunaha — niy. Bykyzehu Serikoho hudikhudikwy ezektsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha, iwatsahi kytsa nisibanahaze Rahabe batu. Atatsa itukytsa batu isty ba. Atatsa Deus harere bo hỹ nikara ihumo tispirikporētatsa tu nitare.

³² Aba ustsas kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa ahabo batu motsaso, Kideō, Barak, Sasō, Sepata, Dawi, Samue, ustsas Deus sohokotsa iwatsa sisoho batu motsaso, sisoho piwataha zeka ba zikpyk.

³³ Asaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa hỹ. Ustsas tyryktsa bo niwatsorokonahaze sisapy ziaksenaha iwatsahi niwakiknaha. Deus okzeka zisapywykynaha iwatahi isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny niy. Wastuhu kytsa Deus humo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi ustsas kytsa parinitas bo nishorokiknaha, iwatsatu parinitas humo batu siborohuk iwa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa ziwatawykynaha.

³⁴ Wastuhu kytsa Deus humo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi ustsas kytsa izo zuba bo nisioktsokiknaha, iwatsatuze izo humo ba zikarakoronaha iwa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa ziwatawykynaha. Ustsas kytsa asiba nisibanaha sokorotsapuzezety asaktsa niwakiknaha, Deus sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatsahi niwakiknaha. Ustsas kytsa siakubyitsa tu sipunihikrētsa niyziknaha. Ustsas bipyritsas bo niwatsorokonahaze sipunihikrētsa niyziknaha. Iwatsahi bipyritsas sipokso niwakbaiknahaze nanabyitaba nitururukuknaha. Iwa ziknakaranaha Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa.

³⁵ Aba wytykyryk soho bo mytsaty my. Asiza hi Deus harere bo ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwazahi sihyrytsa botu niakbanahatsa tu Deus nasihyrizikpowy tahajeza bo tu ziksizonaha.

Usiza sakyriukrēnikitsa nisimyitsapyriwykynahaze sinini nikaranahatsa nihyrikosokdanaha humo. Sakyriukrēnikitsa ispe:

— Deus harere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka ihumo ahaspirikpobyihu ja iwatsahi ba zikamyitsapyrizonaha — niaha. Anahi batu siwabytoktoho. Myhyrikosokdanaha humo batu sipyby. Asiza tihi:

— Batu. Tsimyhyrikosokdanaha zeka, bykyzehu Deus mymyhyrizikpowyzo, iwaze mywahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha hỹ — iwa mytsaty ziknakaranaha. Iwaze kytsa nisibanaha.

³⁶ Ustsas kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi kytsa ziknasiapikiknaha. Nisisapybyikinaha. Nisikikinaha, myraratsa hwyk tsazikihi ty nisikikinaha. Karikutsitsiwytsa ty nisitsipatsawarakanaha, iwaze sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo nishuruknaha. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa tu kytsa nisimyiiaikiknaha nisisininiwykynaha.

³⁷⁻³⁸ Ustsas kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa sisukyrytsitsa haraharetsa nisipaparakanaha iwa nisibakanaha. Ustsas

kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa sisukyrytsitsa tsapukte buruk bokokik niaha iwa nisibanaha. Sokorotsapuzeze ty nisibakanaha. Utsa kytsa Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa tahasukyrytsitsa pokso niwakiknaha batu sisuku. Tahasuk ty myraratsa hwyk ty ziwowokonaha, hozipyrykza hwyk hi kaberto hwyk hi kino niwatihi tahasuk ty niaha. Jerukbara tahasapy niaha. Hara jobonita bo zukzuk niaha batu wahoroko. Harahare hoke bo tahokpitsikīnaha, wytyk hoke eze niwatihi tahokpitsikīnaha. Batu sidisahawyky taharapa zikziykikiknaha. Kytsa simyijaikiknahatsa ziknasiapikiknaha. Kytsa sisoho:

— O asaktsa sakmyitsakohok ziknakaranaha. Kytsa okzeka sakmyitsakoho niaha. Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa hŷ, mybarawy ezektsa batu sapy mykaranaha iwatsahi katyryktsa humo sisikpybyrētsa — Deus niy.

³⁹ Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa babatsa. Deus sisoho hi:

— O ikiahatsa tsahamysapyrētsa tsimaha — niy. Simysapyrētsa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha. Deus isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny ahaziwazy niy. Iwatsa tu nihyrikosokdanaha. ⁴⁰ Deus aparakbaha nisisapywytsihikik. Iwatahi ziperyky mybo mytsaty nikara. Abaka asahi iharere bo hyŷ mynakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa myzubarētsa mymysapywyky. Ihumo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatahi katsaktsa Deus zikwy humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha, utsa kytsa taparaktsa kino niwatihi ihumo sispirikporētsa simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Myzubarētsa Sesus watsa tsimoziknaha ihumo mysapyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Iwa hŷ.

12

Deus myzo.

¹ Kyze asaktsa taparaktsa sizubarētsa Deus harere bo ziknakaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa. Hawa haeze zikzurukunaha tsiwabynaha ana humo hi katsa hi:

— O Sesus harere humo pykyhytutaha hyŷ tahaktsa. Hawa mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsimoewynahaktsa — tsimaha.

Atakta moparakze tapara pomo tsihikik amy titsakyrikrēna zikatsimoewy. Iakubyri mozumu zeka iwatatu ba pyk ziky. Katsa mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwa tsimoewynahaktsa! Nanabyi soho bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha! Katsaktsa tsipimyikinaha iwatsahi Sesus harere humo hyŷ tahaktsa! Tapara zumu tawa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze Deus humo mspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha.

² Sesus bo mytsatziutahaktsa! Ihumo Deus harere bo hyŷ tynakaranahaktsa! Atahi Deus humo tispirikporēta hŷ. Deus harere bo hyŷ ziknakara. Iwata tsimoziknahaktsa! Atakta nihyrikosokdaze tatuktu isopyk:

— Bykyzehu kazo tuk kakurēta mozik. Asaktsa zikmyijakanaha iwatatu sisapyzeken iharapatawyhyta humo myhyrikosokda. Kytsa hi:

“O kytsa iharapatawyhyta humo mohyrikosokda zeka sisikpybyrētsa maha.” Siwa ba mytsaty ziky batu kasikpyby. Deus harere bo hyŷ ikykara iwatahi ituk kawahi mopykyrykze kakurēta hŷ ana soho bo mytsaty mynakara. Iwaze tsihokdaharēna Deus humo kamypokzitsiarēta iwatatu mohyrikosokda — niy. Abaka Deus panuryk taba modyhyky. Deus tuk ityryktsa mysipeha.

³ Hawa Sesus sinini ziknakara naha bo mytsaty tahaktsa! Sakyriukanikitsa ihumo batu siakparawy. Asaktsa Deus harere bo batu hŷ zikaha sispirikpobyitsa tu iwatsahi ziaknikinaha. Atahi tsipunihikrēta hŷ. Iwata

bo hi mytsaty tahaktsa! Iwaze iwata ahapuni hīkrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ihumo tsimyspirikpotohinaha.

⁴ Simysapybyitsa mymypeha tsihikiknaha. Deus wasania ty sibo tsiktasonahaze ana humo hi zahamyijakanaha. Asahi pahabanahatsa ziwazy. Sesus wata batu sinini tsimykaranaha. ⁵ Deus harere bo mytsatziutahaktsa! Iharere papeu humo botu ziwatahaka iwa niy. Deus tahyrytsa humo nawa isopyk iwatahi botu ziwatahaka:

— Kahyrytsa pahasininiwyky zeka tsiwabytoktonahaktsa!

Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykaranaha ana humo hi tsinymyrykynaha.

Utakta pahapehahikze tubyizuba taha!

⁶ Mypehatsa myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatahi mymysininiwyky iwaze mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

Kahyrytsa spirikpowy bete mysipehako iwaze

wasani mykaranaha iwa kaharere bo piwabytoktonahaka — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo niy. Ana humo hi ahaspiriktsokda byihuja!

⁷ Iwaze sinini tsimykaranahaze ahakubyrisoroktsaktsa! Sinini tsimahaze ahatuktu tsimaha:

— O myzo bijoikpe eze tu mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwahi mozihihikik, iwatahi pahasininiwyky — tsimaha. Katsa myhyrytsa pimynahaze mytaharapehanaha, Deus mykara nawatihi.

⁸ Aty itse isopyksapybyita tuze ipe ahabyizeka:

— Atakta isopyksapybyita atsebyitatu my — tsimaha. Deus kino niwatihi tahyrytsa mysipehaka iwatsahi simysapyrētsa moziknaha. Ispehahuk byizeka batu ihyrytsa babatsa zikyziknaha. ⁹ Mypykbyize myzotsa harere bo yhȳ tsikykarana. Ziknamypehakanahaze siharere bo yhȳ ziknakaranaha. Asahi kytsa zuba iwatsa tu siharere bo yhȳ tsikykarana. Deus hi bijoikpe eze tuze ihyrikoso my, ata harere humo pykyhytu hȳ tahaktsa! Iwatahi ata mymypehaze iharere humo atsoko hȳ tsimykaranaha, iwa ituk mywahi tsimynapykryknaha.

¹⁰ Myzotsa ziknamypehakanahaze mysapyrētsa tsikyzyknaha. Sisopyk humo wasani tsikaha, ana hi nizihikiknaha. Deusta tsihyrynymyrēta iwatahi iharere wasani nikara, iwa mysapyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi mozihihikik, Sesus wa tsimoziknaha ana hi mozihihikik. ¹¹ Deus mymypehaze mysukatsihīkrētsa tsimoziknaha. Sinini tsimykaranahaze batu myku. Bykyzehu mykurētsa tsimozikzonaha. Mydikrētsa Deus harere humo hȳ tsimykaranaha, iwatsahi mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha hȳ. Mysapyrētsa tu Deus harere humo hȳ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi mykurētsa hȳ.

Deus harere bo zuba hȳ tsimykaranaha.

¹² Iwatsahi ahabo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa! Sisukatsihīkrētsa tysitsumuēhīnahaktsa! Asahi tsikaeni zuba Deus harere humo hȳ mynakaranaha. Iwaze ahamo sisprikporētsa moziknaha. ¹³ Wasani haty zuba ikiahatsa mytsatziutahaktsa! Iwatsahi sisopyksapybyitsa tu simysapyrētsa moziknaha.

¹⁴ Ahaōtutsa pauksitsa bo tysisapywykynahatsa kytsa! Harape tybetsak betsak byitaha! Mysapyrētsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Mymysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka mypehatsa Sesus ba zinyana. ¹⁵ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta, myzibytuhukutu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta iwatsahi tyharape tsumuēhīnahaktsa kytsa! Deus harere humo hȳ tsimykaranaha iwa tyharape tsumuēhīknaha. Wiharata iskpita wata anahi imyrawywy wata ahabyitaha. Wiharata myrawy batu sapy my. Aty Deus harere bo batu hȳ ahabyi zeka itukytsa kino niwatihi Deus harere bo batu hȳ zikaha.

Atakta batu imysapy my. Wiharata iskpita wata. Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha kytsa! Ahatukytsa tysitsumuēhīkīknahaktsa! Iwaze kytsa ahaharere humo ba zikmyinaha.

¹⁶ Asahi mekta oke tu pipyrirykyze tysitsumuēhīnahaktsa! Kytsa Deus harere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha tyharape pokzitsinahaktsa! Esau wata ba zikaha. Atahi Deus harere bo batu hỹ nikara. Atahi taparakta taypykta myhyrizikwani. Tabo zuba mytsaty ziknakara. Tsaraparēta niyze tatsy pe niy:

— O katsy adisahawy ty kabo nynytykta. Uta tapara ikypykta hi myzo mohyrikosokdaze ihyrikyky kanamy mozik! Abaka adisahawy ty kabo nyny tsimy zeka ikia taypykta wata tsimozik, myzo mohyrikosokdaze ihyrikyky anamy mozik. Ikia kasapyzeky tsimozik iwatahi Deus pasapywyky. Iwa tsimyzeka adisahawy huak zuba — niy. Deus harere humo batu hỹ niy, iwatahi tadisahawy bo zuba mytsaty nikara. Iwabyitaha. ¹⁷ Aibani zuba Esau myhyrizikwanita niyzik tsihikik. Izo itsyhyryze Deus bo nipamykyso tsihikik ba hawa tohi zikaha. Itse iykpykbita tsyhyryze botu Deus bo nipamykyso. Iwa hỹ. Tapara taypykta tisukatsihikrēta nikara. Nipuziuku. Deus pisapywyky ana hi nizihikik. Hawa niy ahahyrinymyrētsa iwatsahi iwata byitaha!

¹⁸ Kyze taparaktsa myzotsa hara jobonikita bo zumukunaha hara inarokoha Sinija. Zumunahaze izo zuba. Bijoikpe satata nioktsirōrō miwa niyzik. Zopoktsa inabybyknaha. Ana pokso sipybyrētsa. Ana kino nimypybytyknaha. ¹⁹ Sibekeresuka hyritywa ziwabynaha. Deus yksoho ziwabynahaze sipybyrētsa nikaranaha:

— O niwazubaktsa! katsa mpybyrētsa — niaha. ²⁰ Moises tihi:

— Hara jobonita bo ka zukzuk byitaha! Myraratsa harasukpetara bo ka dodo byitaha. Estuba harasukpetara mydo zeka tsibezekta! Haraharetsa tysipaparanahaktsa iwatahi tsibezenaha — niy. Ana harere pokso sipybyrētsa. ²¹ Moises niwatihi tsipybyrēta. Hara bete niapykykze nanabyi bo nikozokoze ana pokso hi tsipybyrēta:

— Nanabyi bo ikozoze ana pokso mytydydykyktu. Kapybyrēta mykara — niy.

²² Niwazuba! Ikiahatsa batu siwatsa tsimaha. Deus harere tsipiwabynahaze ahapybybyihu ja. Ikiahatsa usta hara bo jobonikita bo tsikzumunaha. Ata hara Siaō inarokoha, anaeze hi Serusarēhe hudikhudikwy my. Deus koikny baktatu isapy bo tsikzumunaha. Isapy Serusarēhe inarokoha bijoikpe eze kino niwatihi. Anabo hi tsikzumunaha. Anaeze Deus tsumuēhītsitsa mynapykyknaha, bijoikpezektsa sizubarētsa mynapykyryknaha. Deus humo sakurētsa nikaranaha.

²³ Kiristu Deus zipehata ityryktsa bo tsikzumunaha. Siwatsa ityryktsa tsimaha niwatihi. Sizubarētsa Deus tyryktsa maha. Tapara taypykta tawata myhyrizikwanitsa moziknaha. Deus papeu humo sinaro ziwatahaka ana papeu bijoikpe eze tu my iwatsahi sakurētsa hỹ. Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsikzumunaha. Atakta kytsa huak ty sizubarēna ty nyny my. Asaktsa mybarawy Ezektsa wasani ziknakaranaha, iwatahi isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny my, tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Utsa mybarawy Ezektsa simysapybyitsa tu ziknakaranaha Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. Ikiahatsa sihyrizikararawytsa bo tsikzumunaha. Asahi Deus humo simysapyrētsa niyziknaha.

²⁴ Sesus mytsapuhyripyrywyta bo tsikzumunaha. Ata humo hi mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Abaka Deus harere mybo nitsasoko. Nihyrikosokda iwatsahi ispu humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa taparaktsa siraratsa

spu Deus bo wabehyryk ziknakaranaha, katsakta Sesus spu humo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha ispu tisapyrëna hỹ. Kaĩ tatsy zibezehik iwatsahi ispu humo mytsaty tsimykarahanaze. Katsa Deus pe tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia Abeu spu tsipitsapusare tsimaha. Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi ispu bo mytsaty tsimykarahanaze, Deus pe tsimaha:

“O Deus mysapybyitsatu tsikykarahanaha iwatahi Sesus spu humo tsimymyokzo” tsimaha.

²⁵ Iwatsahi Deus harere bo wabyziutahaktsa! Tubabatu Deus hara Sinija inarokoha bo niy. Moises Deus harere taparaktsa bo nsihyrinymyrykik. Batu hỹ — niaha. Iwatsahi sinini ziknakaranaha, sihuak ty Deus sibo nyny niy. Batu siaku. Abaka Deus bijoikpe ikny mymyhyrinymyryky. Iharere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka sinini tsimykarahanaha hỹ. ²⁶ Sinija jobonita bo izumuze kytsa bo nitsaso, nitsasokoze mybarawy nitydydykyk tu. Abaka mytuk mopamykysokozo atahi:

— Mybarawy pitydydywyzo. Mybarawy pitydydywyzoze. Bijokpe kino niwatihi pitydydywyzo — niy. ²⁷ Deus hi:

— Estuba zuba mybarawy pitydydykyzo — niy. Iwatahi mybarawy nizukni hana bo ja meky watu mozikzo. Mybarawy bijoikpe kino niwatihi izikwy humo ezytyk mozikzo. Itydydykokbara zuba motare. ²⁸ Deus hudikhudikwy ba zihokza, anaka itydydykokbara. Deus myzubaha bo abazubata mozik ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Anaeze ituk tsinapykyryknaha. Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa kytsa!

— O Deus ikia zuba apunihikrënikita. Ikia zuba amysapyrënikita ahumo ka mykurëtsa hỹ. Abaka mywahi atuk tsimynapykyryknaha ana humo hi mykurëtsa — tsimaha.

O kytsa iharere humo pykyhytu wabyziutahaktsa! Hawa ha ty mozihikik naha ty zuba tsimahaktsa! Atahi abazubata ihumo mpybyrëtsa iwatsahi iharere bo zuba hyỹ tsimykarahanaha. ²⁹ Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykarahanaha ihumo mspirikporëtsa. Izo mokorobaik nahawa. Deus izo waha, asakta iharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka nasipykwy izo waha hỹ.

13

Hawa tsimyzurukunaha Deus myhumo tsakurëta.

¹ Kyze ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! ² Sisukmotsa ahawahoro bo mozumunaha zeka ikiahatsa hi:

— Mywahoro bo paku paku tynaha ahawanu ty haĩ haĩ taha — tsimaha. Sihumo ahamypokzitsirëtsa tsimaha. Tubabatu wastuhu kytsa sisukmotsa pe:

— Paku paku taha — niaha. Sisukmotsa zubatsa ja nikaranaha asahi bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhĩtsa niaha.

³ Asakta sakyriukrënikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyryknaha sibo mytsatyziu tsimykarahanaha! Sibaze tu watsa sibo mytsaty tahaktsa! Tysisapywyknahaktsa. Kytsa sinini mykarahanaze sibo mytsatyziutahaktsa! Ahape tu tsimykarahanaha:

— Tozeka ja katsa kino niwatihi sinini tsimykarahanaha — tsimaha. Iwatsahi tysisapywyknaha.

⁴ Ikiahatsa hi tsikaha:

— O katsa tsimymysukzanahaze wasani tsimaha — tsikaha. Wasani hiba. Aty ustatsa pihuahua tsihikikze batu isopyksapy my. Amatatsa ustatsa barikta pihuahua tsihikikze batu isopyksapy my. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus pahamyitsapyriwyky.

⁵ Ahaokyrysaro soho bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitahaktsa! Ahanamy humo ahakurētsa ana kino tsikaeni zuba tuzihikiknaha! Deus hi ahape my:

— Utakta ahapok baze tu mynapykyryk, ikiahatsa kakparawy iwatahi ba zahaerek — my. Iharere humo ahakurētsa hỹ. Deus ahasoho humo ba zikspiriktsokda. ⁶ Iwatsahi ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ustsaktsa sipybyrētsa pe:

— Mypehakatsa mymytsumuēhĩkĩ.

Kytsa pokso batu mypyby.

Hawa kytsa mybo mykaranaha ana pokso batu mypyby.

Deus hi myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta mynakara — tsimaha.

⁷ Ahapehatsa soho bo mytsaty tahaktsa! Tubabatu Deus taharere ty zahahirinymyrykynaha. Hawa zikzurukunahaze ahaspiriktsokdabyihu ja. Hawa wasani ziknakaranaha. Nihyrikosokdanahaze Deus humo sispirikporētsa hỹ. Siwa tahaktsa kytsa! Ikiahatsa kino Deus humo tyspirikpotohinaha.

⁸ Sesus Kiristu kino atahi my. Hawa tapara ziknakara aba kino niwatihi mynakara. Aiba eze kino niwatihi astatu mynakara. Koikny baktatu mykara hỹ.

⁹ Utsa kytsa siharere pahahirinymyrykynaha zeka siharere meky watu maha. Deus harere humo batu zahahirinymyry. Mydisahawy soho humo pahahirinymyrykynaha. Pahaspihikbatakanaha. Siraratsani tsimymydisahakanaha zeka wasani my. Siraratsani ty hauk ahabyizeka wasani my. Deus harere humo zuba mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha atahi mymysapywyky hỹ.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Tubabatu Deus wahoro zubata eze taparaktsa ziknapamykysonahatsa iwa ziknakaranaha. Siraratsa nisibaiknaha mysopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha humo nisibaiknaha. Deus siraratsa spu bo iktsa nyize iwatahi nisiokzohik. Iwaze siraratsa spu Deus imysapyrēnikia bo zibykyryk.

— Taparakta ziknapamykysokota imysapyrēnikia bo nitsuk — niaha. Anaeeze Deus siraratsa spu bo iktsa nyize taokaniki iwata tu kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha humo nisiokzohik. Kytsa siraratsa nurytsa nokponi ziknasiskiknaha. Sihudikhudikwy bara botu nasiskiknaha. Anaeeze nisiwezokonaha. Batu sizoho ziboronaha.

Siraratsa wata Sesus nihyrikosokda. Mysapyzeyky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi ihumo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa siraratsa nurytsa sihudikhudikwy bara botu ziknasiskiknaha, iwaze Sesus nihyrikosokdaze, kytsa sihudikhudikwy bara botu zibezenaha. Deus ispu bo iktsa nyize iwatahi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha nimyokzohik.

¹² Sihudikhudikwy bara botu nihyrikosokda. Kytsa sispirikpobyitsa tu nizukyryknaha. Anaeeze iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikikiknaha. Iwaze mysapyzeyky nihyrikosokda. ¹³ Iwatsahi Sesus wata tsimahaktsa! Mysapyzeyky nihyrikosokda. Iwatsahi hawa Sesus mozhikikze tsimaha. Kytsa myharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka wasani my. Mymymyijakanaha zeka wasani my. Iwatahaktsa!

¹⁴ Katsaktsa mybarawy eze tu tsimyzurukunaha, mysapy eze tu tsimynapykyrykspyknaha hawa eze tamiwy. Usa hudikhudikwy taberi. Bijoikpe myhudikhudikwy baba mozik. Ana hi mysapy mozik. Anaeeze Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha. ¹⁵ Iwatsahi Deus bo tsimysakibaziknahaktsa! Katsa hi:

— O Deus myzo Sesus humo ikia bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ikia zuba amysapyrēnikita. Ikia zuba abazubata. Ikia humo ka mykurētsa tsimoziknaha — tsimykaranaha. Ana hi Deus piwabyze tsakurēta mozik. Tubabatu kytsa siraratsa ty Deus bo nyny ziknakaranaha. Abaka myraratsa ty ba

nynyzo zikaha. Abaka myharere ty ibo tsimytsasokonaha. Iwatahi myharere humo tsakurêta mozik.

¹⁶ Sinamybyikitsa tysitsumuêhĩnahaktsa! Asaktsa batu sidisahawyky ahadisahawy ty sibo nynyta. Kytsa bo tysisapywykynahaktsa! Ahaspirik-tsokda byihuja. Iwatahi Deus ahahumo tsakurêta mozik.

¹⁷ Ahapehatsa harere bo ma tynakaranahaktsa! Siharere humo pykyhytu-taha hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Ahahyryzikararawytsa humo simypokzitsiukrêta. Deus bo hawa pahapokzitsikinaha zeka motsasokonaha. Myzaharapokz-itsikinaha iwaze ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi pahatsumuêhĩ tsihikiknaha. Siharere bo ma tsimykaranaha zeka sakurêtsa maha. Siharere bo yhy ahabyi zeka sisukatsihikrêtsa maha. Iwa zeka ba zatsumuêhĩnaha.

¹⁸ O kytsa mytsyhyryze Deus bo typamykysokonahaktsa! Deus okzeka wasaniha humo zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Mypetu mysopyk iwatsahi batu tyso. — Sozeka ja wasani tsizurukunaha. Batu mynyhy — iwatahi batu tyso. Katsaktsa Deus okzeka wasani tsimykaranaha ana humo hi myhyrinyrêtsa hy.

¹⁹ O kytsa ahabo myziksi tsihikikzo. Deus bo katsyhyryze typamykyson-ahaktsa! Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus myzo aidytynykta mybo tyziksizo — tsimaha.

Deus bo mopamykysoko.

²⁰ Uta Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykyso:

— O Deus ikia humo zuba sakurêtsa moziknaha. Ikia hi mypehatsa Sesus tsikzyhyryzikpowy. Abaka sihumo simypokzitsiukrêta hozipyrykza perytsa wata atahi hozipyrykzatsa mysiperyky my. Sisapyzekenihyrikosokda iwatsahi meky watu niyziknaha, ihumo simysapyrêtsa niyziknaha iwatsahi atuk tawahi mynapykyryknaha hy. ²¹ Myzo aharere bo zuba hyĩ tynakaranaha, ana humo kino tysitsumuêhĩ! Hawa tsimyzihikik ana humo kino tysizikwykyrykta. Ahumo sipunihikrêtsa moziknaha. Hawa tisapyrêna humo tysitsumuêhĩkĩ. Asahi:

“Sesus Kiristu ikia amysapyrênikita. Ikia zuba tsahyryzikporêta” iwa tawahi mykaranaha ana hi myzo bo myzapykyky — my.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko.

Abaka pepykbaka.

²² Kyze katukytsa kaharere tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Utakta pahakusukniki iwatsahi ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa babatsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi papeu humo ahabo piwatahaka. Kahumo ja ahakubyrisorokok kawatahaha pykyhytu tsipinymyrynaha. Kapapeu humo jokboha zuba iwatahaka. ²³ Mytsy Timoteo soho tawaby tsihikik. Sakyriukrênikitsa hurukwy ekze zoihik. Iwatahi piperyky. Mozumu zeka ituk ahabo tsimynakozorenaha.

²⁴ Katsaktsa ahapehatsa bo, Sesus tuktsa sizubarêtsa pe:

— O mytukytsa ahahumo myhyryzikbarêtsa — tsimaha. Sesus tuktsa Itaria ezektsa kino niwatihi ahahumo sihyryzikbarêtsa.

Deus pahasapywyky.

²⁵ Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysoko. — O myzo tysisapywyky sihumo amypokzitsiukokta! — my. Niwazuba.

Tsiaku Sudeutsa Sesus tuktsa nanabyitaba napykyryknahatsa bo ziwatahaka

Tsiaku Sesus tukytsa taparaka Sesus humo batu ispirikpo, Sesus inahyirizikpoze ihumo nispirikpobaba. Atahi Sesus soho humo nisispirikpota niyzik, Serusarêhe eze. Kytsa sispirikpobyitsa Sesus tuktsa nisisukyryky-naha iwatsahi sizubarêtsa niwaknaha. Iwaze Tsiaku sibo paikpa ziwatahaka wasania ty nisispirikpoko. Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi wasaniha humo tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Tsiaku. Deus tsumuêhîtsa. Mypehakatsa Sesus tuk tarabaja mykara. Iwatahi ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka. Ikiahatsa Deus tryktsa Sudeutsa tapara baba dose ikiahatsa nanabyitaba nasiokty ahabo hi piwatahaka.

Ikiahatsa Sesus bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa.

² O katukytsa ahadisahawy mopyk zeka ahasukatsihikbyihu ja. Bipyrirta pahasapybyikinaha zeka batu ahasukatsihik. Hawa ha ty mektsatu tsihokdaharêna zeka ahabo zeka batu ahasukatsihik sihumo ahakurêtsa tsimaha ³ Mytsatzyiutaha! Hawa tsihokdaharêna mozumu zeka Deus humo ahaspirikporêtsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa zeka ahapunihrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka ahahyirizikbarasorokrêtsa. ⁴ Ahakubyrisorokrêtsa tuze Deus tihi:

— O asahi simysapyrêtsa. Simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha ana humo hi sisikpybyrêtsa mykaranaha abaka mahani. O asahi sakurêtsa batu siakubyrir — my. Sesus tuktsa babatsa tsimaha iwatsatu ahamysapyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus Sesus humo zahaokzohik.

⁵ Ahahyrinymyry byitsa zeka Deus bo tuzapykynaha. Atahi batu tyso:

— O tsipikyknikinaha batu ahabo nyny my — iwa ba zikmybetsak. Pahaspirikpoko. Pahahyrinymyry tsihikik. Deus bo tsimyzapykykynahaze atahi imysapyrênikita iwatahi ahabo nyny my hÿ. Iwaze ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. ⁶⁻⁷ Iwaze Deus pe tsimaha:

— Tsimymyhyrinymyry katsaktsa Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi batu tyso:

“O mybo nyny my ja tsikaha batu myhyrinymyry”. Aty: “O nawa ha ty myzapykyky Deus kabo nyny my ja” — atakta pihik hyrity waha. Pihik nanabyitaba ihiridawy wa ha zopok humo. Aty Deus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo iwaze pihik ihiridawy hyrity waha.

⁸ Aty Deus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo niwatihi paikpa mytsaty mykara. Aba nawa mytsaty mykara. Byriri meky watu mytsaty mykara. Kytsa harere humo meky watu mytsaty mykara. Kytsa paikpa mytsaty mynakaranaha. Asa tihi:

— Deus bo myzapykyky naha zeka mybo baija mybo nyny ziky — maha. Atahi Deus humo tsikaeni zuba ispirikpo iwatahi meky watu mytsaty nikara. Deus humo ispirikpobyita zeka iwatahi Deus batu ibo nyny my.

Ahatukytsa sinamybyitsa sinamyrêtsa kino niwatihi Deus okzeka atsatu maha.

⁹ Kyze Sesus tukta inamy byizeka tsakurêta! Deus okzeka tsinamyrêta wata atahi iakparawy.

¹⁰ Sesus tukta tsinamyrêta inamy mopykbaze niwatihi tsakurêta. Inamy ty okyrysaro waha ¹¹ Haramwe naharamwekeze okyrysaro mokoroba

tsikzōhanirēna humo nasarotōbaik. Okyrysaro mynapykze batu sapy niy. Okyrysaro aidy hana bo ja. Tsinamyrēta okyrysaro waha. Usta inamy ziake-sebaze inamy hana bo ja. Aidy hana bo ja. Iwatahi Sesus tukta tsinamyrēta tsakurēta, Deus okzeka inamybyrita wata iwatahi tsakurēta mykara. Deus ihumo niwatihi iakparawy.

Tsihokdaharēna mozumuze hawa tsimaha.

¹² Katsakta sinini tsimykaranaha zeka pykyhytuty tsimaha. Hawa ha ty meky watu tsihokdaharēna tsimykaranahaze Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha ihumo ahaspirikporētsa h̃y, batu pyk zikaha, ihumo ahaspirikporētsa zuba. Iwatsatu ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatuze sinini tsimykaranaha Deus humo ahaspirikporētsa h̃y. Sininikarawy nepykze Deus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa katuk tsinapykyryknaha my. Iwaze hi ikiahatsa bo is-apyrēnikia ty nyny my — my. Ikiahatsa ahawahi Deus tuk tsinapykyryknaha. Iwa Deus sinini mykaranahatsa bo my. Asa humo hi tsimypokzitsiarēta. Iwaze sinini mykaranahatsa sakurētsa batu mysisapybyriki.

¹³ Deus mybo imysapybara ty batu ziky. Katsa tu tsimymysapybyrikinaha. Deus batu. Iwatahi tsipisapybyrikinahaze batu tyso:

— Deus humo imysapybyiki — iwa batu tyso. Deus nimysapybyriki batu zikaha. Katsa tu tsimymysapybyikinaha. Deus batu. ¹⁴ Katsa zuba tsipisapybyrikinaha. Hawa ha tsimyzihikiknaha mywerykywy wata mozik. Imysapybara tsimyzihikiknaha iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Imysapybara ty tsikykaranaha iwatsahi katsatu tsikmyspihikbatakanaha. ¹⁵ Iwaze Deus mype my:

— Ikiahatsa batu katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Nokponi tsimynapykyryknaha ba kanyhytsa — my. Iwaze tsipisapybyrikinahaze Deus tuk ba mywahi tsimysapykyryknaha mybo batu mytyny.

¹⁶ O katukytsa ahaty spihikbata spihikbata byitaha!

O Deus mybarawytsa, atahi myzo. Ata hi haramwe nizukni. Byzoje nizukni byrisoiktsa niwatihi nisisukni niy, mybarawy nizukniba. ¹⁷ Asa kino moziknaha. Deus batu meky watu zikyzik. Astatu zuba mynakara. Myzibytuhukutu imysapyrēnikia ty mybo nyny mynakara. Mynamy ty mybo nynybaik my. Myzibytuhukutu myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Haramwe hyrity wabyita. Haramwe naharamwebaik isopyk iwaze ebuhuka sukni isopyk. Deus batu. Astatu my.

¹⁸ Nimywatawyhik iwaze ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporētsa ityryktsa tsimoziknaha. Iwaze tapara katsa mysapyrētsa tsikykaranaha, anahi nizihikik. Usta parakbahatsa kino niwatihi simysapyrētsa moziknaha katsa myhumo.

Deus harere tsiwabynahaze iharere bo hỹ tsimahaktsa!

¹⁹ — O katukytsa tsiwabytoktonahaktsa! Pyk tohi tahaze tytsasonaha. Aidy waby tsimaha. Aibani zuba tsipakyrikinaha! — iwaze mytsaty tsimaha. Aibani zuba tsinymyrykynaha ²⁰ Tsipahakyrikinaha zeka batu ahamysapy. Ikiahatsa tsipahakyrikiknaha zeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Deus ahakyri humo batu iakparawy iwaze ityryktsa iharere bo batu h̃y zikaha, iwatsahi ahakyri byihuja.

²¹ Iwaze ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha tsimoewyhyknaha! Deus harere bo tsiwabynahaze hỹ tsimaha. Deus harere bo zuba tsimynakaranaha. Iharere humo mymyhyrinymyryky. Iharere humo tsimyzurukunaha zeka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Batu mysikpyby Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

²² Deus harere tsiwabynaha zeka ana wa hi tsimykaranaha. Iharere bo yhybyizeka tahaspihikbatakanaha zuba. ²³ Asahi Deus harere piwabynaha zuba iwaze iharere bo batu ma zikaha. Asahi maku wata. Atakta moknywy bo atsoko iktsa niy. ²⁴ Bykyze niparakze atsoko tahyrikoso humo nispirik-tsokda. Iwa kytsa Deus harere bo sisopyk. Iharere bo atsoko ziwabynaha iwatsatu batu ma zikaha. Niahatsahi iharere humo nispiritsokdanaha. Maku atsoko moknywy bo iktsa niyze tawata tahyrikoso humo nispirikt-sokda.

²⁵ Utsa batu. Asahi iharere pinymyrykynaha. Deus wasania ty pinymyrykynahaze iharere bo kino mytsaty mykaranaha. Sakurëtsa maha. Iharere humo ba zikspiritsokdanaha. Myzibytuhukutu iharere piwabykynaha. Iharere bo ma mykaranaha. Iharere humo myspirikporëtsa. Wasani my. Ana humo hi simysapyrëtsa moziknaha. Imysapybara humo ka batu hy zikaha. Deus zikwy ty mybo nyny my iwatsahi iharere bo hy tsiimykaranaha. Iwatahi Deus myhumo tsakurëta mozik.

²⁶ Deus harere bo ma ahabyizeka katsa tu tsimymyspihikbatakanaha. Aty iharere imysapybara ty motsasoko, anaharere tymoewy byizeka Deus humo ispirikpoziubiyita. Taspihikbataka zuba.

²⁷ Deus myzo my. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha nimyhyrinymyryky. Hara-mukuka tysipokzitsinaha. Sizotsa byitsa tysipokzitsinaha. Pykyhytutaha parakbaha harere humo pahamyiwkynaha batu ma ziky, anaharere Deus batu iakparawy. Siharere bo yhy ahabyizeka Deus pahabetesaka. Iwaze Deus:

— Wasani tsimaha. Kahumo ahaspirikporëtsa babatsa tsimoziknaha — niy.

2

Parakbaha astsabani tsawatsa tysipokzitsikinahaktsa.

¹ — O katukytsa abaka ikiahatsa mypehakatsa Sesus tuktsa tsikyziknaha. Atahi imysapyrënikita. Sesus humo ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa. Sizubarëtsa soho ty soso byitaha:

“O ta myhyrizikwani iwatahi mykparawy, usta myhyrizikwybyita iwaze batu mykparawy” — tsimy. Ana hi Deus humo batu imysapy. Parakbaha atsatu tsimaha! ² Tsinakypyknaha zeka maku tsinamyrëta mytsuk. Isuk tisapyrëta. Tsinaharëta. ³ Ikiahatsa ja ihumo ahakparawy. Iwaze ikiahatsa tsinamyrëta pe:

— O myhyrizikwanita baze dyhyty idyhywy tisapyrëta! — tsimaha. Iwaze zikehe maku inamybyita niwatihi ahabo mynatsukze atahi isuksapybyita iwatsahi ihumo batu ahakparawy. Ikiahatsa inamybyita pe:

— O nabo sinamybyitsa baze tyk humo tu dyhytykta — tsimaha. Iwaze inamybyita humo batu ahakparawy. Batu imysapy tsimaha. ⁴ Iwa tsimysiwatawyky, ikiahatsa estuba zuba maku humo wasani tsimykaranaha. Usta batu, meky watu tsimykaranaha. Isuk humo zuba meky watu ibo tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ahanyhybyitsa tu isuk bo zuba iktsa tsimykaranaha anahi Deus okzeka batu imysapy tsimaha:

⁵ O katukytsa kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Deus parakbaha sinamybyitsa nisiwatawy. Asahi Sesus tuktsa, iwatsahi Sesus harere bo hy mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporëtsa iwatsahi Deus tyryktsa moziknaha. Asahi tahawahi ituk mynapykyryknaha. Deus tyryktsa tuze isapyrënikia ty sibo nyny my. ⁶ Ikiahatsa hi sinamybyitsa tsimysisapybyrikinaha.

Sinamynikitsa hi myzahasapybyrikinaha, maku kytsa harere wabytsa bo myzahaoktykynaha. ⁷ Asa kino Sesus soho humo siharerewabymybarëtsa.

Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha. Sesus ahapehakatsa abazubata my. Batu aty tohi Sesus wata. Iharere bo zuba hyĩ tsimykarana. Asaktsa isoho humo zisapybyrikinaha, Sesus tuktsa zisapybyrikinaha iwatsatu sisapyrẽtsa ahasopyk.

⁸ Deus abazubata. Tsipisapywykynaha zeka Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana anaharere hi:

— Utsa parakbahatsa tysipokzitsiukuktsa awa humo tsinakara nahawa tihi usts kytza tysipokzitsiki! — niy. Tubabatu ky tu anaharere ziwatahaka ana bo hi yhyĩ tsimykarana zeka tsipisapywykynaha. ⁹ Ikiahatsa kytza sisukziurẽtsa tsimynasinyky nahaze ana humo hi batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Deus harere bo batu hyĩ zikaha, iwatsahi ahasikpybyrẽtsa tsimykarana.

¹⁰ Taparakta Moises Deus harere pehawy ziwatahaka. Tsizubarẽna ziwatahaka. Katsa anaharere tsizubarẽna bo ma ahabyi zeka ahasikpybyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus harere humo yhyĩ ahabyitsa tu ahasikpybyrẽtsa tsimaha.

¹¹ Iharere tihi:

— Mekta oke tatsa ba ziake niy. Usa harere mekta ty kaba zikape-bezenaha — niy. Ikia usta oke ty ykse byizeka wasani tsimy. Ikia maku tsipibeze zeka iwaze Deus harere bo batu hyĩ ziky. Iwatuze mekta oke batu ziake Deus harere bo batu hyĩ ziky. Iwatahi asikpybyrẽta.

¹² Deus harere bo ma tahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka batu zimynaha. Iwa tsimykarana zeka wasani my. Iwaze Deus batu mybo tyso:

— Batu ahamysapy tsimaha — my. Iwa wasani tsimyzurukunaha. ¹³ Utsa kytza ty isty pokzitsiu ahabyizeka Deus kino niwatihi ba zahapokzitsiu. Batu ahape — ahamysapyrẽtsa — iwa batu tyso. Ikiahatsaktsa kytza tsimysipokzitsikinaha zeka wasani tsimaha, Deus kino niwatihi pahapokzitsiki. Atahi ahape:

— Ikiahatsa wasani tsimykarana — my.

Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana hawe ihumo ahasipirikporẽtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁴ Katukytza katsa kytza bo tsimysipokzitsikinahawe Deus niwatihi mymypo-kzitsiki. Katsa hi:

— Sesus humo myspirikporẽtsa — tsimaha zeka nawa Sesus zikzuruku katsa kino niwatihi tsimyzurukunaha.

Katsa Sesus humo mospirikpo byizeka ba ituktsa zikaha. Sesus harere bo ma ahabyi zeka katsa Sesus tuktsa babatsa ba zikaha. Katsa tu tsimymyspihikbatakanaha.

¹⁵ Sesus tuktsa sisuk byizeka hawa tsimaha. Sesus tukza batu sidisahawyky hawa tsimaha. ¹⁶ Tsimytsasonaha zeka:

— O wasani my. Abahi wastuhu pahapokzitsikinaha. Ahasuk ty nyny maha. Ahadisahawy ty nyny maha iwatsahi mytsaty mytsaty byitaha — tsimaha iwa mybarapetu tsimykarana. Sisuk ty sibo nyny byizeka tsimyt-sasokonaha zuba. Ahaharere batu imysapy tsimaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa babatsa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykarana. Ikiahatsa hi sidisahawy humo nyny byizeka batu wasani zikaha. Ahasuk humo batu nyny byizeka batu wasani zikaha. Deus hi:

— Batu ahamysapy — my. Ikiahatsa ahadisahawy ty ahasuk ty iwa sibo nyny tahaktsa! ¹⁷ Tsimytsasokonaha zeka — Sesus harere bo hyĩ tsimykarana ihumo myspirikporẽtsa — iwaze kytza humo batu ahamypo-kzitsiu asatu tahaspihikbatakanaha.

¹⁸ Wastuhu mype:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi Deus okzeka ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Uta hi kytsa humo kamypokzitsiukrēta iwatahi Deus okzeka kamysapyrēta — my.

Utakta ipe my. Kytsa humo imypokzitsi byizeka, usts batu sihyrinymyry. Sihyrinymyry byizeka katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporētsa tsimaha. Katsa Sesus tuktsa babatsa ahawatawybyitsa. Kytsa tsimysipokzitsikinaha zeka iwaze katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporētsa ana humo hi aparakbaha sihyrinymyrētsa. Iwa my.

¹⁹ Deus babata estuba zubata tu. Ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Wasani tsimaha. Hyrikoso sapybaratsa kino niwatihi Deus estuba zubata tu sisopyk. Iwatsahi sipybyrētsa mytydydykyryknaha tu. Deus hi:

— Ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy — my iwatsahi sipybyrētsa. Ana humo hi spiriktsokda spiriktsokda byitaha!

²⁰ O tsiwakyrirēta! Iwa tsimytsasokonaha zeka Sesus humo myspirikporētsa ja iwaze kytsa humo batu ahamypokzitsi asatu tahaspihikbatakanaha. Ikiahatsa Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Iwa pahawatawyhik.

²¹ Abarão soho piwatawyky. Tubabatu Abarão Deus humo tispirikporēta ziknakara iwatahi iharere bo hỹ ziknakara, iwatahi tispirikporēta h̃y. Deus harere bo zuba hỹ ziknakara iwatahi zikzuruku. Abarão tatse ty para bete zihoe. Siraratsa wezowy bete tatse zihoe, iwatahi tatse ty Deus bo nyny niy. ²² Iwaze asiba tatse zibezetatu Deus zipeha tahi nikara. Abarão Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara. Iwaze Deus Abarão pe niy:

— O wasani tsimy kara. Kaharere bo hỹ zuba tsimy kara — niy. ²³ Deus ipe tu isopyk:

— Abarão kaharere humo tispirikporēta iwatahi “O atahi tsimysapyrēta my” Tatse asiba zibezetatu kaharere humo tispirikporēta — niy. Tapara Deus hi:

— O atahi kaharereziuwu niy. Abarão kaharere tsihokdaharēna iwatatu ma nikara — niy. ²⁴ Deus mype my:

— Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha. Kahumo ahaspirikporētsa. Kaharere bo hỹ zuba tsimykanaha zeka wasani tsimaha, iwa tsimyzurukunaha — mykara.

²⁵ Iwaze Hahabe inarokotatsa. Atatsa kytsa iakparawy tatsa. Iwatatsa tu Deus humo tispirikporētatsa nikara. Atatsa Sosue tuktsa sisukparakatsa tawahoro eze nisiokpitsihik. Sosue tuktsa Deus tryktsa niaha. Asahi nisiokpitsihikze. Bykyze usta ske bo nisiwatawyhik iwatsahi sisukyrytsitsa batu isty ba. Iwatahi Deus atatsa soho tihi nikara:

— Uta atatsa pibetsa. Atatsa wasani my — niy. Iwa atatsa zibetsa.

²⁶ Katsa tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze mynury wytykoke bo mytsahoroknaha. Myhyrizikararawya meky botu tasapy. Ikiahatsa Deus harere bo batu h̃y ihumo batu ahaspirikpo. Iwatsahi ba ziktsasonaha:

— O katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporētsa — tsimaha. Iwaze sizubarētsa humo batu ahamypokzitsi iwa tsimykanaha zeka mybarapetu tsimykanaha. Deus harere bo ma ahabyi zeka iwatsahi batu ituktsa babatsa tsimaha.

3

Myharere nitsasoko.

¹ O katukytsa myharere soho motsaso. Hawa tsimytsasokonaha pykyhytytykta. Mysapybyitsa tsimykanaha zeka Deus hi:

— Batu ahamysapy — my. Katsa parakbaha myzubabyitsa tu myharere piwabykynaha ana humo hi pimiyikiknaha zeka batu isapy tsimaha. Ahahyrinymyrytsa tsimaha zeka sizubarëtsa ahaharere piwabykynaha Deus hi:

— Ahamysapybyitsa tsimaha — my. Sizubarëtsa humo hi tsipimiyikiknaha. Iwatsahi sihyrinymyrykytsa batu sizuba.

² Natabyituhukutu tsipimiyikiknaha. Myharere tisapyrëna zuba zeka iwaze katsa Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha, mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Imysapybara ka batu mykparawy, wasaniha humo zuba tsimykaranaha.

³ Pikuza bo mytsaty tsimaha. Pikuza sake zozowyty isake bo tsykyk tsimahaze. Iwatahi pikuza kino mytuk paikpa mykara. Hana bo tsimykuru tsihikiknahaze kino mytuku mokuru iwatsahi isakizozowy isake eze tsykykby tsikaha. Mystiazik isakizozowy hyrity wata.

⁴ Tsaraha puëtsikbyita bo mytsaty tsimaha. Tsaraha puëtsikbyita zopok humo mokuru. Iharazozikwy humo mokuru. Hana bo iharazozikitsa mozihihik na ha bo hi zuba tsaraha mokuru. Iharazozikwy humo hi mokuru. Mystiazik iharazozikwy hyrity wata.

⁵ Iwatatu mystiazik tsikaeni tsibik tsizubarëna ihumo tsimysasoikiknaha. Nanabyi tsimysasokonaha batu pyk zikaha. Mystiazik izo waha. Izo tsikaeni niahatu zuba waratok humo mynapokze mokorobaik. Izo tsikaeni zuba iwahatu mynapokbaik. ⁶ Mystiazik niwatihi. Mystiazik izohyritywa. Mystiazik humo tsimypamykysokonaha. Tsimysapybyrikinahaze batu imysapy tsimaha. Katsa izo hyritywaha tsimaha. Izo mokorobaikze hwitsa morôktsiroronaha. Batu sapy my. Myharere ty sizubarëtsa tsipimiyikiknaha zeka batu imysapy tsimaha. Satanas humo myharere pisapybyriki. Zikzibytuhukutu ihumo tsimysapybyrikinahaze Satanas harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Iwa katsa mystiazik humo tsimykaranaha. Mystiazik tsikaeni tsibik ihumo amy ty batu sapy tsimykaranaha.

⁷ Parakbaha kytsa siraratsa, sisarakatsa pyryhyktsa, piknutsa iwatsa meky meky watu mykaranaha mysipyknaha myraratsa niyziknaha. ⁸ Mystiazik batu. Batu aty tohi taharere meky watu batu ziky. Hawa ha ty batu sapy tsimypamykysokonaha batu pyk zikaha. Hawa ha ty batu mykparawy ana hi tsimysasokonaha. Myharere batu sapy tsimaha, pyryhyk itsapyrita mymyborozik tawata. ⁹ Katsaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia hi tsamysapyrëta — tsimaha. Kyze kytsa soho tsiksihareresapybyrikinaha. Asaktsa parakbaha Deus nisisukni tahyritywatsa nisisukni ba zik sisoho metunaha. Myharere parakbaha soho tsipamykysokonaha batu ahamysapy tsimaha. ¹⁰ Mysakeze tuk petok harere tsimypamykysokonaha. Deus tsimysapyrëta tsimaha. Kytsa soho batu simysapy tsimaha niwatihi. Niwazubaktsa!

O katukytsa ahaharere humo batu wasani zikaha. Petok myharere zikahabyitsa. Tisapyrëna zuba tsimypamykysokonaha. ¹¹ Niwazubaktsa. Pihik pupuputsa titsarakrëna, usa pihik titsiksipiarëna ba zikaharapekyky. Batu zikaha.

¹² Katukytsa umaha hara meky watu ba ziktahara, duabohotsa haratsa meky watu ba ziktahara. Ba hawa tohi zikaha. Iwaha hi pihik kino. Pihik titsarakrëna pihik titsiksipiarëna pupuputsa eze atsatu batu myzizo. Iwatsahi petok myksoho ba zikpamykysonaha! Tisapyrëna ty zuba tsimypamykysokonaha.

Myhyrinymyrywy baba.

¹³ Aty ahabaze ihyrinymyryta babata iharekykarabyita zeka atakta ba ziktaso:

— Uta zuba kahyrinymyrēta — baziky. Ata zuba ustsā bo mysisapywyky iwaze ihyrinymyrynika mysiwatawyky. Iwaze kytsa isoho motsasokona:

— O atakta ihyrinymyryta babata — mykaranaha. ¹⁴ Ahazokzirētsa tsimaha zeka mybarapetu ahasopyk, ahyrinymyrybyita babata. Ikia mytsaty tsimyzeka:

— Uta zuba kahyrinymyrēta hawa mytsaty tsimyzeka wasani my — mybarapetu tsimaha. Ahabo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo. Ahaspirikpobyitsa tsiksispihikbatakanaha. ¹⁵ Iwahatu tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus harere bo batu hŷ zikaha. Mybarawy ezektsa harere bo zuba tsiwabykynaha, siharere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Hawa haty Deus hyrikoso pahayrinymyryky batu hŷ zikaha. Anahi Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa iharere bo yhŷ tsimykaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwatsahi batu ahasapy tsimaha, ahazokzirētsa. Ahasoho bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Tsipliksohometukunaha iwatsahi paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwaze batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha.

¹⁷ Ahahyrinymyrywy tuze Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Tisapyrēna ty tsimyzurukunaha zeka ihumo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Ahahareresapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Kytsa tuk ahakurētsa. Ahakyribyitsa. Mypehakatsa harere bo hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Batu mybarapetu ahasopyk. Sizubarētsa batu mysimiyi. Tyharape pokzitsiukuknaha. Batu metutu zikaha. Tsimymysapywykynaha zeka ba ziktsaso:

— O katsa zuba mysapyrētsa tsimaha bazikaha — iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahahyrinymyrywy baba tsimaha.

¹⁸ Tohi kino sakyriukanikitsa mysiakusukniki mykara. Atahi maku mysiparikikze tawata. Mysiparikikta iwatahi taparikihitsa taypyknaha. Iwa maku kino sakyriukanikitsa bo mysiakusukniki iwatsahi sakyriukrētsa meky wa tu moziknaha Deus okzeka simysapyrētsa moziknaha.

4

Sispirikpobyitsa tuk batu mynapykyryk.

¹ Natabyituhukutu hawa ha ty tsimyzihikiknaha anahi tsimaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Ikiahatsa ahahumo zihika ty zuba ahasopyk. Ustsā bo batu mytsaty zikaha. Ahabo zuba mytsaty tsinakaranaha. Iwatsahi batu ahaharerezi. Tsisohometukunaha paikpa mytsaty tsinakaranaha.

² Ahanamy tsipebyk tsihikiknaha. Inamy tsizubarēna ty batu itykse iwatsahi tahakyrikinaha. Ikiahatsa ahanamy bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi ustsā tsinasisukyrykynaha iwaze sinamy takse tsimykaranaha. Ustsā kytsa namy tsipliksekyzykynaha. Iwaze tsahasakparētsa tsimykaranaha. Ahatuk zuba betsak tsimykaranaha. Batu ahanamyky tsimaha. Ahanamybyitsa tu Deus bo batu sapyky zikaha.

³ Ikiahatsa Deus bo ahanamy humo tsimyzapykykynaha zeka ahabo batu nyny my.

— Amo skaraba Deus batu mybo nyny ziky — tsimaha. Deus ahabo nyny byizeka iwatahi ahamysapybyitsa humo tsimaha. Tsimyzapykykynahaze ikiahatsa tihi:

— O amy ty batu sapy my — tsimaha. Iwaze Deus ahabo batu nyny ziky. Deus harere bo batu hŷ tsimaha, ahanamy tsizubarēna tsimyzihikiknaha,

iwaze ahabo zuba tsimykaranaha. Hawa Deus ahahumo mozihikik batu mytsaty tsimaha.

⁴ Ikiahatsa wityk hyritywatsa. Atatsa hi tabarikta zereke iwaze usta tuk tasapy. Iwa ikiahatsa kino Deus tserekeknaha usts kytza bo tsimykurunaha. Sizubarëtsa Deus humo batu siakparawy, iharere humo batu hÿ zikaha. Asahi zuba ikiahatsa ahakparawytza ahatuktsa moziknaha. Iwatsahi iwa tsimykaranaha zeka sizubarëtsa tahakyrikinahatsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahatuktsa asahi Deus humo batu siakparawy iharere humo batu hÿ, ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Deus humo takyriukinahatsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahaharereziwybyitsa tsimoziknaha.

⁵ Deus harere papeu humo tubabatu ziwatahaka. Deus hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyryk. Myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iharere bo hyÿ tynakaranahaktsa! Deus harere bo hyÿ ahabyi zeka Deus hyrikoso myhumo batu iaku. Iwa tubabatu papeu humo ziwatahaka. Anaharere batu waby tsimaha.

⁶ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Myzibytuhukutu myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta. Deus harere tubabatu ziwatahaka. Atahi motsasoikik zeka. — Uta zuba wasani my — atahi Deus ykparawybyita. Atakta Deus bo mopamykysoikik zeka:

— O Deus tsiktsumuëhÿ my — iwa Deus mypehakatsa mozik hÿ. Atahi Deus iakparawy.

⁷ Deus harere bo hyÿ tsimyzeka Satanas harere humo batu hÿ tsimy. Satanas harere bo batu hÿ ahabyi zeka ata kino ahapokso moparakik. ⁸ Deus pauk baze tu tsimypykyknaha zeka ata kino niwatihi ahatuk mynapykyryk. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Mysapybara tsimoewynaha. Hawa ha ty wasani tsimykarana. Batu tahapetu ahasopyk:

— O Deus atatu ja iky batu kahyrinymyry — iwa mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Iwa mytsaty ahabyizeka Deus tuktsa babatsa tsimoziknaha.

⁹ Tsimysapybyitsa tu tsimykarana zeka iwatsahi ahasukatsihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Kazi tsimykarana. Typuziukunahaktsa. Ahakubyitsa tu ahamysapybara humo pyktaha. Ahamysapybyri humo Deus okzeka ahasukatsihikrëtsa za. ¹⁰ Deus pe tsimaha:

— O katsa mybo tymytsumuëhÿkta tsimaha. Ikia zuba tsahyrinymyrëta katsa batu myku katsa mysapybyri humo iwatahi tymytsumuëhÿ — tsimaha. Iwaze Deus ahahumo yhÿ mykara. Atahi pahatsumuëhÿ hÿ.

Myharere soho.

¹¹ O katukytsa usts kytza soho ba ziksisohometunaha! Ahatukytsa soho tsimykarana zeka Deus harere humo tsimyspiriktsokdanaha. Tsimytsasokonaha zeka:

— O katukytsa ikiahatsa batu wasani zikaha — tsimaha. Tahaspihikbatakanaha.

O Deus harere batu isapy tsimaha. Deus harere myhumo tsikaeni zuba kakparawy, iwatahi mybo awatu. Deus harere batu ahakparawy tsimaha iwatsahi tsimysapybyrikinaha. ¹² Iwa Deus wata tsimaha, Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrëta, atahi mypehakatsa. Hawa mytsaty tsinakaranaha ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrëta. Deus zuba kytza bo motsaso simysapyrëtsa pe:

— Ikiahatsa tsahamysapyrëtsa my pahatsumuëhÿ kazikwy ty ahabo nyny my — niy. Kyze simysapybyikitsa pe:

— O ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy iwatsahi tsimhyrikosokdanahaze batu katuk tsimynapykyryk — my. Iwaze batu tyso ahatukytsa pe:

— O ikia batu amysapy — tsimaha. Deus zuba tsihyrinymyrëta babata aty tsimysapyrëta tsihyrinymyrëta. Aty imysapybyita tu ana humo kino niwatihi

tsihrinymyrēta. Iwaze kytsa soho ty batu tyso ikia batu amysapy. Ikiahatsa ahahyrinymyry byitsa iwatsahi ahatukytsa soho ba ziktsaso.

Byriri sa hawa tsimaha.

¹³ O katukytsa wabytoktotaha! Ikiahatsa zuba tsimypamykysokonahaze: — O katsa myhrinymyrētsa iwatsahi: “O kytsa ustsā hudikhudikwy boktsa! Anaeze estuba taytyktsehe. Mynamy tabiak! Okyrysaro tsizubarēna takse hỹ” — tsimaha. Iwa tsimypamykysokonaha.

¹⁴ Katsa byiri ky soho humo batu myhrinymyry. Tozeka ja byiri mybo tisapyrēna hawa. Tozeka ja mybo batu isapy. Katsa batu myhrinymyry hỹ. Hawaze tsimhyrikosokdanahaze katsa batu myhrinymyry. Katsa bijo zatata hyritywaha. Haramwe mynaharamweze bijo zatata myokzubaik. Katsa kino niwatihi aibatohi tsimhyrikosokdanaha. Hawaze batu ahahyrinymyry. Bijo zatata batu mopykyryk, katsa kino niwatihi mybarawy eze ba zikakpykyryknaha mohyrikosokdanaha. ¹⁵ Iwatsahi asa zuba tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O Deus mozihihik zeka katsa ba zikyrikosokdanaha my. Byriri usa hudikhudikwy bo tsimaha. Deus mozihihik naha humo zuba tsimykurunahaktsa! Deus mozihihik naha humo zuba anaeze mynamy tabiak okyrysaro takse — iwa tsimypamykysokonaha. ¹⁶ Iwaze ikiahatsa mytsaty tsimaha zeka: — O katsa zuba myhrinymyrētsa— iwatsahi hawa tsimypamykysokonaha, atsatu tsimykaranaha. — Katsaktsa myhrinymyrētsa — iwa mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Hawa ha ty Deus mozihihik ikiahatsa batu ahahyrinymyry, ahasoho zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Batu wasani tsimaha.

¹⁷ Aty hawa ha ty tsimysapyrēna ty zinymyryky zeka batu ziky iwatahi isapybyriki. Deus ipe my:

— Ikia batu amysapy — niy. Katsa hi:

— Hawa ha ty wasani tahaktsa kytsa! — tsimaha.

5

Sinamyrētsa soho motsasoko.

¹ O sinamyrētsa wabytaha! Abaka ahanamy zuba. Iwaze hi sinini tsimykaranaha. Iwatsahi tsimopuziukunaha. Kadi tsimykaranaha!

² Ahanamy atsoko mohokda. Ahanamy tsipokzitsarēna ka mobibiba. Wazazatsa ahasuk piokbaiknaha. ³ Ahanamy mosysykbai. Ahaokyrysaro ouro parata iwa zikarabaik, nioktsirōrō. Ahanamy zozo tsikaha. Ustsā kytsa ahaokyrysaro niworobaik mokozoneha zeka asa hi:

— O atahi tisorekrēta, tanamy zizozoko zuba iwatahi batu iaku mynakara — mykaranaha. Jokboha kyrityk tu ahanamy mokoroba iwaze ba zinyzoneha. Izowaha, katsa izo humo sinini tsimaha. Tahanamy zuba zozo tsikykarannahaze Deus pahasininiwyky. Iwaze Deus ape my:

— Ikia batu amysapy — my.

⁴ Kytsa awaratok eze tarabaja ziknakaranahaze okyrysaro ty batu sibo nyny tsikaha. Wabytaha! Deus bo zahasohokonaha, ikia humo tahokanikinaha. Deus zikwyrēnikita mysiwabyky. Atahi siharere ziwaby. Asahi awaratok eze tarabaja nikaranaha batu okyrysaro humo. Deus pe niaha:

— O Deus bijoikpe ezekta inamyrēnikita mybaze myhriziktsokzawy humo batu okyrysaro ty mybo nyny ziky — niaha. Iwatsahi mynamybyitsa sinini tsikykarannahaze. Ikiahi inamyrēnikita humo sininiwyky hawa katsa mywatsa sinini my iwa tsimy. Ikia hi mypehakatsa my. Asahi bijoikpe ezekta, asahi

mybarawy eze ktsa humo niwatihi ikia zuba abazubata my niaha. Iwaze Deus tihi:

⁵ O sinamynikitsa ikiahatsa mybarawy eze tuze ahanamyrētsa. Ahanamy humo ahakurētsa. Hawa ha humo ahakparawy zeka atsatu tsiapiaksenaha. Ahadisahawy tisapyrēna ty zuba tsizadisahakanaha. Abaka meky watu. Deus ahape:

— Ikiahatsa sinini ykarawy boktsa! — my. Anabo hi pahasininiwy.

⁶ Ikiahatsa batu wasani tsimykaranaha. Wastuhu wasani mykaranahatsa sihumo tsiksisapybyrikinaha. Wastuhu simysapyrētsa ziknasibakanaha, iwa tsikykaranaha. Asahi zikahabyitsa tu iwaze ikia tsiksibanaha. Iwaze Deus sinamyrētsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha ana humo tsakubyrisorokrētsa.

⁷ Iwaze ahakubyrisoroku ja! Sesus myziksizonaha taperyky, iwatsahi ahakubyrisorokuja. Sesus taperykykta kytsa! Ikiahatsa hi waratok tsihitsa wata tsipiperykynaha. Atahi wihara piperyky. Tapara hyritsik tapery. Hyritsik mynawōze mysiparik. Wihara mytahraraze niwatihi hyritsik nawōzo. Iwa waratok tsihitsa piperyky my, tsakubyrisorokrēta.

⁸ Ikiahatsa iwatsa tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi Sesus myziksizonaha tsipiperykynaha. Ihumo tsiperykynahaze Sesus mozumuzo naha jokboha. Iwatsahi ihumo ahaspirikpotohi ahapunihikrētsa. Batu ahaku. Sesus myziksizo hỹ.

⁹ O katukytsa ahatuk zuba awatutaha! Tsimyhapesapybyikiknaha zeka Deus hi:

— O ikiahatsa batu wasanibyitsa ahamysapybyitsatu tsimykaranaha — my. Kyze zikiehe jokboha kyrituk tu myziksizo. Kytsa simysapybyitsa Deus ispe my:

— Batu wasani tsimaha — my. Katsa myty ykso ykso byitaha. Myty betsak betsak byitaha iwaze Deus hi:

— O ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa — my.

¹⁰ — O katukytsa Deus sohokotsa mytsaty tsimaha! Niakbanahatsa bo mytsaty tsimaha! Tubabatu asahi Deus harere ziknatsasokonaha. Asahi kytsa sizubarētsa Deus harere humo sispirikpobyitsa asa humo hi sinini nikaranaha. Sinini nikaranahaze iwatsatu Deus humo sispirikpotohi ziknakaranaha. Ikiahatsa hi siwatsa tsimyzurukunahaktsa kytsa! Iwatsatu sinini tsimykaranaha Deus humo ahaspirikpotohi — my. ¹¹ Katsa Deus sohotsitsa soho:

— O sipunihikrētsa hỹ niaha — tsimaha. Mytsatyziu tsimykaranaha! Taparakta So sinini ziknakaraze tybyri zuba ziknakara. Deus ziktsumuēhĩ. Tapara So tanamy zihokzabaik, inamy hana bo ja. Iwatatu Deus humo nispirikpotohi atahi pe:

— O Deus wasani my — nikara. Iwaze Deus ustsā namy ty ibo nyny niy. Iwa mypehakatsa ihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Atahi mymypokzitsiki. Myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta niwatihi.

¹² Aba usa harere my. Wabyziutahaktsa katukytsa! Hawa ha ty wasani zuba tsimysasokonaha. Ahaharere wasani byizeka Deus hi:

— O ahaharere batu imysapy — my. Myzibytuhukutu hawa ha ty wasani zuba tsimysasokonaha. Batu tyso — O aba kaharere tisapyrēna my. Deus okzeka kaharere wasani my. Atahi mybarawy nizukni iokzeka kaharere wasani my. Tisapyrēna my. Atahi bijoikpe nizukni iokzeka kaharere tisapyrēna my tsimaha — iwa ba ziktsaso. Usta tsyhyryze tsipitsumuēhĩ tsihik zeka ikia hi:

— O patsumuēhĩ — tsimy. Atsatu tsimy. Usta tsyhyryze amy tsumuēhĩtsihik byizeka ikia hi: — O ba zatsumuēhĩ — tsimy. Ity batu tsumuēhĩ. Iwaze ba ziktsaso — Deus okzeka kaharere tisapyrēna — my. Hawa tsipihareresoko atsatu tsimykara. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Deus batu pahasininiwyky.

¹³ Kyze ikiahatsa baze aty sinini mykara zeka Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha.

— O tyziktsumuēhĩkta tsimy — tsimaha. Ikiahatsa baze aty tsakurēta zeka Deus bo tsimysakibazikiknaha iwatahi:

— O Deus ikia hi tsamysapyrēta — tsimaha.

¹⁴ Ikiahatsa tuk aty tsimyitsapyrēta zeka Sesus tuktsa asahi myspirikpokotsa mysihuahuaka!

— Mywahoro bo paku tynahaktsa — tsimaha. Myzumunahaze itsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykysonaha. Imyitsapyrita pizororowy ana hi Deus bo myzapykykynaha. Imyitsapyrita harek humo itutawy ty su maha, iwaze Deus pizororowy. Asa hi:

— Mypehakatsa Sesus humo myspirikporētsa iwatsahi ihumo itutawy ty aharek bete su tsimaha — maha. Iwa tsimykarana. ¹⁵ Iwaze Deus bo myzapykykynahaze Deus pizororowy. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpotsa babatsa Deus pizororowy. Iwaze imysapybara ty nikara zeka Deus piokzohik. Iwa imyitsapyrita tsakurēta mozikzo.

¹⁶ Iwatsahi imysapybara ty tsimykarana zeka usts Sesus tuktsa bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ahapetuk typamykysokonaha. Iwaze Deus hyrikoso myzahakse mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatahi Deus mymypo-kzitsiki pisikpybybyriwyky. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka wasani tsimaha. Deus zikwy ahabaze mynapykyryk. Tsimyzapykykynaha humo izikwy ahatuk mynapykyryk. Ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁷ Taparakta Erias mywata. Erias Deus bo ziknapamykysoikik. Tubabatu Erias atatuze Deus bo nipamykysoziuku:

— O Deus hyritsik ty ka zāk zākbyity! — niy. Ba ziknawō. Deus iharere ziwabyze iwahi batu hyritsik ziknawō. Harakykbyihi nityktseheze hyritsikbara. ¹⁸ Bykyze Deus bo nipamykysokozoze:

— O Deus hyritsik mybo tyziwōkta! — niy. Hyritsik nizapykykyze Deus ziwaby. Hyritsik nawōzo hỹ. Wytyk wihara taharazoze zibakaranaha. Iwa ikiahatsa Erias watsa tsimahaktsa! Ikiahatsa Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha. Amy skaraba Deus bo tsimyzapykykynahaze ana hi tsipiperykynaha. Ihumo ahaspirikporētsa babatsa iwa amy ty tsimyzapykykynaha atsatu Deus ahabo nyny my.

¹⁹ O katukytsa! Aty ahatuk Deus harere tsikaeni zuba iakparawy iwatahi pimyiki iwa zeka ikia ity tsipitsumuēhĩnaha. Ituk Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Ikia tsimyzihikik:

— O atakta Deus harere bo yhỹ myzo zeka ba zimy — iwatahi ikia Deus bo ituk tsimypamykysoko. Taharere ty wasani haty nikara Deus harere iakparawyo atakta tsimysapyrēta niyzikzo. ²⁰ Iwaze atahi zimyita zitsumuēhĩkĩ Deus hi:

— Atahi wasani my. Tsiktsumuēhĩkĩ iwatahi imysapybyita tu nikaraze piokzohik — my. Deus bo pioktyhyryk. Sinini ykarawy bo ba zikpeha. Imysapybyita tu nikaratatu piokzohik. — Ana bo hi mytsatziutahaktsa! tsimaha

Tsiaku niy

Peduru tapara papeu humo Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahaka nanabyitaba napykyryknaha

Peduru Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta. Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahaka nisi-akusukniki. Sispirikpobyitsa nisisapybyrikinaha iwatahi sibo ziwatahaka. Deus Peduru ziapewywyky iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka. Aba katsa kino niwatihi Sesus soho humo tanymyryky.

¹ Utakta Peduru. Kiristu Sesus iakzohota. Sesus Kiristu kape niy:
— Ikia myzubaha bo tsimy. Nanabyitaba wasania ty tytsaso — niy.
Yh̃y iky.

Aba ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa bo piwatahaka. Zahawatawy. Nanabyitaba tsinapykyryknaha. Põto eze tsinapykyryknaha. Karatas eze, Kapazosia eze, Asia eze, Bitinija eze iwa tsinapykyryknaha. Sihudikhudikwy eze ktsa ahasoho — O bipyritsa — mykaranaha. Deus batu — Asahi katyryktsa — niy. ² Deus myzo koikny bakta tu niy:

— O asaktsa mysiwatawy. Amy skaraba niwa nikara, asaktsa mekywa tu moziknaha simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha iwatahi mysiwatawy. Sesus Kiristu harere bo yh̃y mynakaranaha iwaze simysapyrẽtsa moziknaha. Sesus katse babata sisapy zeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi kahyrikoso situk mynapykyryk — niy. Aba Deus bo ahasoho motsasoko:

— O myzo atyryktsa humo tysipokzitsikikta. Asaktsa nanabyitaba mynapykyryknaha tysisakihikykyta. Ahumo sakurẽtsa babatsa moziknaha — my. Iwa Deus bo mopamykysoko.

Deus sapyrẽnikia ty ana humo hi tsinamyspihikiknaha.

³ Katsaktsa Deus tsimytsasokonahaktsa:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba tsamysapyrẽta. Ikia Sesus Kiristuzo tsimy wasani tsimykara — tsimaha. Atahi Sesus Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze izihyrikpowy. Iwatsahi katsa ihumo tsimyspirikponaha zeka Deus tyryktsa tsimoziknaha. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarẽta iwaze ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha.

⁴ Iwatsahi tsipiperykynaha. Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha iwatsahi taperyky. Deus bijoikpe eze tu isapyrẽnikiaha ty kino mybo nyny my. Deus mybo nyny mahaka ba zikyryry batu hawa tohi ziky ba zikokda. Deus isapyrẽnikiaha ty tawahi mynakara anatyhi Deus mybo nyny my. ⁵ Deus isapyrẽnikia ty tabaze botu zikymy. Sesus Kiristu humo tsimyspirikponaha zeka Deus tawahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrẽta. Aibani hawa ibo mymyoktyhyryk ana hi myzubaha bo piwatawy. Ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha ana hi taperyky.

⁶ Ana soho bo hi mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa kytsa! Ana humo hi ahakurẽtsa. Mybarawy eze tuze tsimyzurukunaha batu ahaku. Sinini tsimykaranaha humo ahasukatsihikrẽtsa. Ahamyitsapyri humo batu ahaku. Pahamyijaikiknaha humo batu ahaku.

⁷ Ouro wa tsipokzitsarẽna katsaktsa ouro wa. Katsa kino Sesus humo myspirikporẽtsa zeka ihumo mymypokzitsirẽtsa h̃y. Katsaktsa ouro izo bo piakzazanaha wa takpyky amybara tu ja iwaze amy ty ouro baba zuba motare, iwa Deus niwatihi mybo my. Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka Sesus humo myspirikporẽtsa ana humo hi tsihyrinymyrẽta. Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka Deus harere bo yh̃y tsimykaranaha. Myspirikporẽtsa h̃y wasani tsimykaranaha. Ba zikpyk ana humo hi Deus tsihyrinymyrẽta. Ouro izo eze ky waha. Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze Deus ahape:

— Kaokzeka ikiahatsa ahamysapyrêtsa. Ahaharere wasani Sesus watsa ahapunihihrêtsa tsimoziknaha — my.

⁸ Katsa Sesus Kiristu bo batu iktsa zikaha iwatsa tu ihumo mymypo-kzitsirêtsa. Aba ihumo ba zinynaha iwazehi ihumo ahaspirikporêtsa hỹ. Ahaspirikporêtsa zeka ahakurêtsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus Kiristu humo ahakurêtsa hỹ. ⁹ Ikiahatsa Sesus humo tsikspirikpokonaha. Iwatahi Deus bo pahaoktyhyryk. Aba ahakurêtsa Deus baze tu tsinapykyryknaha iwatsahi ahakurêtsa hỹ. Abaka ikiahatsa ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Tawahi ahahumo abaka ba zikmyrek tsahahyrinymyrêtsa hỹ.

¹⁰ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa mytsaty nikaranaha. Hawa Deus mybarawy ezeiksa mysipokzitsiki ana soho bo mytsaty nikaranaha. Anahi zinymyry tsihikiknaha. Asaktsa:

— Hawa Deus hyrytsa humo mysioktyhyryk. Hawa ihyrytsa humo tsimypo-kzitsiukrêta — nikaranaha. Iwa ziknapamykysokonaha. Tapara Deus mybarawy ezeiksa mysioktyhyryk iwa Deus sohokotsa ziknapamykysokonaha. ¹¹ Kiristu hyrikoso Deus sohokotsa tuk niapykyryk. Ata soho sibo nitsasokoro. Ata soho:

— Deus zipehata sinini mykara. Sininiwy nepykze Deus isoho “O katse humo kakurêta” — my kytsa isoho humo niwatihi — O atakta imysapyrênikita. Wasani mykara — maha. Anasoho ziwabynahaze Deus sohokotsa hi:

— Aty skaraba Kiristu hyrikoso mybo hi motsasokoro — nikaranaha.

¹² Deus sohokotsa ispe niy:

— Batu ikiahatsa bo zuba katse sinini mykara. Aiba ezeiksa kino niwatihi sinini mykara — niy.

Taparaktsa Deus sohokotsa ana harere ziknatsasokonaha. Abaka kytsa Deus wasania ty ahabo motsasokonaha atsatu ahabo motsasokonaha. Deus hyrikoso harere humo motsasoikiknaha. Ata kino Deus bijoikpe ikny inasikta ata soho motsasokonaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhĩtsitsa kino niwatihi inasikta harere pinymyry tsihikiknaha.

Deus imysapyrênikita. Iwatsahi ahamysapyrêtsa niwatihiiktsa.

¹³ Kyze iwatsahi meky watu tsimoziknahaktsa! Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze Deus tisapyrêna ty ahabo nyny my ihumo mysipihikrêtsa. Ahanamy bo ka mytsaty mytsaty byitaha. Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze naha bo zuba mytsaty tynakaranaha! ¹⁴ Tapara ahaspirikpobyize ahasopyksapybyitsa ziknakaranaha. Abaka mahani. Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha ana humo hi tsinymyrykynaha. Amy ty wasani tsimynakaranahaktsa! ¹⁵ Deus imysapyrênikita. Ata kino ba zimyi. Atahi zahawatawyhik. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa iwata tyzurunahaktsa! Ahaharere wabymybara byihuja ahaharere humo kino wasani tynakaranahaktsa! ¹⁶ Deus papeu humo botu ziwatahaka:

— Utakta ba zimyi. Kamysapyrêta. Iwatsahi ikiahatsa kawatu tykarana-haktsa. Kawatsa tihi ba zimyinahaktsa — niy.

¹⁷ Iwaze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus myzo — tsimaha.

Atakta myzubatsa astsatutsa watsa isopyk. Hawa mykaranaha ty motsaso. Asahi wasani mykaranaha zeka isapyrênikia ty sibo nyny my. Asahi sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Hawa mykaranaha zuba humo motsasoko. Iwatsahi hawa tsimyzurukunaha zeka pykyhytutaha tsimaha.

¹⁸ Tapara zikzurukunahaze isapybara ty tsikykaranaha. Ahazotsa watsa zikzurukunaha, sisopyk yhỹ tsikykaranaha iwatsahi ahasopyksapybyitsa

tsikykaranaha. Deus zikwy humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Hawa sa niy Sesus Kiristu ahasapyzeken zibezanaha. Ahasapyzeken nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus bo myoktyktsa niyzik. Atahi Deus ouro ty batu nyny niy. Parata ty kino niwatihi batu nyny niy. Ouro aiba eze mohokda. Iwaze parata niwatihi mohokda. Batu pykyhy ipokzitsi.

¹⁹ Deus Sesus hyrikosokdawy huak tsipokzitsarëna hiba. Kiristu nihyrikosokdaze ahasapy ziake. Taspu ahapokzi ziweke. Taparaktsa hozipyrykzatsa wa kytsa sapyzeken ziknasibakanaha. Iwatahi sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha Deus nisiokzohik hozipyrykzatsa ziknasiwezokonaha anahumo hi nisiokzohik. Hozipyrykzatsa sisapyrëtsa zuba nisibakanaha. Hozipyrykzatsa simyitsapyrëtsa zeka ba ziksibanaha. Atawata hi Kiristu ahasapyzeken nihyrikosokda. Imysapyrënikita tu ahapokzi nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza wata niy.

²⁰ Tapara Deus mybarawy isuknihibyize Sesus mymyoktyhyrykta ziwatawyhik. Iwatatu abazubata Deus tatse zipehahik. Mybarawy ezeke tsa bo inasik iwaze Deus bo pahaoktyhyryk. Aibaze myzubaha ihumo mospirikponaha. ²¹ Kyze Sesus nihyrikosokdaze Deus zihyrikzopowy. Myzubaha ibo iktsa maha. Atahi imysapyrënikita wasani mykara. Iwatsahi taperyky. Ikiahatsa Deus humo ahaspirikporëtsa iwahi Deus mozhikik.

²² Abaka Deus harere bo yhy tsimykaranahaze, Deus hi:

— O asakta wasani mykaranaha. Mekywatu niyziknaha — niy. Ahatukytsa humo ahamypokzitsiukrëtsa hy. Ba zikahape spihikbatanaha ahatuktsa humo ahamypokzitsiukuk. ²³ Ahazotsa ikny tsipupurukuknaha. Ahazotsa mybarawy ezeke tsa niakbabanaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi tsimyhyrikosokdanaha. Abaka ikiahatsa tsimypurukzonaha hyrity watsa, Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Deus ba zikyrikosokda. Katsakta Deus harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha zeka Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Deus harere ba zikpyk, tawahi mypyk. Ikiahatsa hi tsimypurukzonahatsa hyrity watsa ihyrytsa tsimoziknaha. ²⁴ Deus papeu humo

— Mybarawy ezeke tsa wihara sazik waha.

Abaka wihara sazik anatu byi hana bo nasaziktōbaik.

Wihara sazik hana bo ja atsoko nihokda

²⁵ Deus harere ba zikpyk.

Tawahi iharere mynapykyryk — niy.

Ana kino botu tsiwabynaha. Deus wasania ty tsiwabynahaze iharere bo yhy tsimykaranaha.

2

Sesus harahare tsipokzitsiarëta hyrity wata. Sesus tuktsa Deus tyryktsa maha.

¹ Kyze amy ty sisopyksapybyitsa batu hy zikaha ahamyspihikbata byrihuja. Wasape tsimykaranaha! Mektsa humo ahazokdi byrihuja! Ahasopyksapy byihuja! Ahaharerewabymybara byihuja! Iwa tsimykaranaha. Tapara ahaspirikpobyitsa tu tsikykaranaha. Abaka batu. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha.

² Mypehatsa ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta. Iharere papeu humo ziwatahaka ana kino tsipinymyrykynaha! Ibykyhy ipurukuhu zytyk tawa taje tsotsik iakparawy. Ikiahatsa kyry watsa Deus harere ahakparawy. Iharere anawaha. Ibykyhy wotsik humo taypykyk anawa hi Deus harere humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. ³ Iwaze Sesus humo ahaspirikporëtsa atahi Deus pahaoktyhyryk, atahi ihumo pahapokzitsiki.

⁴ Mypehakatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Atahi harahare ispitu zek tawata. Sesus zuba ispitu mynapykyryk. Wastuhu kytsa ihumo batu siakparawy. Sispirikpobyitsa hi ihumo batu siakparawy. Isoho:

— Atakta batu imysapy — sisopyk. Deus hi isoho:

— Atakta imysapyrēnikita. Zikpehata ba zikmyi. Mybarawy eze kabo mynasioktyhyryk — niy.

⁵ Ikiahatsa Sesus humo tsimyspirikponaha zeka atahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Ikiahatsa haraharezatatsa hyrity watsa tsimoziknaha. Deus wahoro zubata haraharezatatsa ty hi nizukniki. Asahi ihumo sispirikporētsa iwahoro zubata hyrity watsa maha. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi iwahoro hyrity watsa maha. Abaka ikiahatsa hi Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa watsa tsimaha. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk humo ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Tubabatu Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa Deus zitsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Siwatsa ikiahatsa ziknapamykysokonahatsa watsa ikiahatsa Deus tsitsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Nawa haty Deus bo nyny niaha ana humo hi tsakurēta nikara. Atsatu nawa ha Deus bo nyny tsimaha ana humo hi tsakurēta mykara. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsaze Deus ahahumo tsakurēta mykara. ⁶ Deus papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Kytsa wahoro mozoknikinahaze haraharetsa mysiwatawykynaha.

Utakta harahare hyrity wata.

Harahare tisapyrēta.

Harahare ustsahararezatatsa iwa babatsa tu buruhuwa nisizozokonaha.

Atahi harahare hyrity wata myzipaha.

Siaō sapy waha bo myzipaha.

Atahi myzubaha ibo iksa zuba maha.

Wasani mykara.

Aty ihumo tispirikporēta atahi batu isikpyby.

Atahi tsakurēta hỹ

Iwa Deus papeu humo niy.

⁷ Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa ahabo harahare hyrity wata my. Harahare tisapyrēta. Ihumo sispirikpobyitsa Sesus batu siakparawy, atahi sibo harahare isapybyita hyritywa my. Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Wahoro suknikitsa ata harahare humo batu hỹ zikaha.

Ata harahare hi tisapyrēta niyzik.

Ata humo hi ustsahararezatatsa iwa babatsa buruhuwa nisizozokonaha — niy.

⁸ Usa Deus papeu humo ziwatahakazo:

— Ata harahare humo hi kytsa mynarahanaha.

Kytsa Deus harere humo batu hỹ zikaha
sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha.

Iwatsahi harahare hyrity wata nisimyiwy — niy.

Ata hyrity wata Kiristu kytsa abazubatsa pehakatsa mozik. Asahi iharere bo batu hỹ zikaha natukyrikihyk nahatsa watsa. Hawa Deus nizihikik batu hỹ niaha.

⁹ Ikiahatsa hi meky watu tsimoziknaha. Deus zahawatawy. Tubabatu ityryktsa Sudeutsa nisitsihikik. Iwatahi zahawatahaw. Ikiahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahatsa hyrity watsa Deus tsitsumuēhĩkĩnaha. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha. Deus hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Deus zahawatawy iwatsahi ipe tsimaha:

— O Deus myzo ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta. Ikia myhyrizikwanikita — tsimaha. Iwa ahamysopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha iwaze tsimoewyhiknaha ana ty hi tsipiwatawykynaha.

Tapara ikiahatsa kytsa miwa ezeektsa watsa tsimaha. Abaka kytsa iwororoha buruktsa watsa tsimaha ahamysopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsimoewyhiknaha. ¹⁰ Tapara ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa byitsa tu. Abaka ihyrytsa babatsa tsikyziknaha. Tapara ahanamybyitsa watsa abaka batu. Abaka Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta.

Katsa Deus tuk tsimyzihihiknaha.

¹¹ Kyze — O katukytsa ikiahatsa mybarawy eze sisukmotsa watsa tsimaha. Bipyritsa watsa. Mybarawy eze tsinapykyryksapyknaha. Ikiahatsa ahabo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka ahamysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha. Ikiahatsa tsimyikinaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha ana hi tsimoewynaha — my. ¹² Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyritsa zimyijaikiknaha. Sesus tuktsa soho motsaso tsihikiknaha:

— Myokzeka batu wasani mykaranaha. Kytsa nisibaikiknahatsa watsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa siokzeka batu zimynaha. Ahahyryzikporëtsa wasani tsimahaktsa! Ahamysapyrëtsa tsimaha iwaze ahasoho motsakonaha:

— O asahi wasani mykaranaha — maha. Siharereziubyitsa ahasopyk wasaniha humo harereziu mykaranaha. Nawa puruze Sesus myziksizozе ahasoho tihi:

— O asaktsa simysapyrëtsa — mykaranaha.

¹³ Kyze ikiahatsa Sesus tuktsa tsimaha. Mypehakatsa Sesus hyrytsa tsimaha. Mypehakatsa harere bo yhy tahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka Sesus soho ty ka batu tyso:

— O atakta batu imysapy — maha. Iwa ba ziktsasonaha. Mypehakatsa abazubatsa Sesa harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Mypehakatsitsa ustsа hudikhudikwy ezeektsa iharere bo yhy mykaranaha. ¹⁴ Ahapehakatsa harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Deus harere humo Sesa zahapeha. Kytsa simysopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha ipokso sipybyrëtsa. Kytsa hi simysapyrëtsa sisoho:

— Myokzeka wasani tsawatsa tsimaha — mykaranaha. ¹⁵ Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ahasoho pahaziubyri tsihikiknaha. Ikiahatsa hi tsipisapybanaha zeka batu zikaha. ¹⁶ Zihitsa tsumuëhëtsa pe:

— Tsimyzukehik — niy. Kyze ikia tsipiksi iwa hana wa tihi mykaranaha. Hana bo ja tahasapy tsihikiknaha nabo mokurunaha. Katsa Sesus humo tsimyspirikponaha zeka siwatsa mymyzihikrëtsa. Myharere zuba zeka tyso so byitaha iwa zeka batu imysapy tsimykaranaha. Iwa tihi:

— Aba mymyzihikrëtsa iwaze tsipipokzitsikinaha. Deus harere bo zuba yhy tsimykaranaha — tsimaha. ¹⁷ Myzubaha bo wasani tsimykaranaha! Ustsа Sesus tuktsa ahatukytsa humo ahampokzitsiukrëtsaktsa! Deus harere bo pykyhytuty yhy tsimykaranaha. Mypehakatsa abazubata harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Takino ustsа pehakatsa sihudikhudikwy ezeektsa siharere bo yhy mykaranaha. Iwaze sizubarëtsa bo wasani tsimykaranaha.

Kiristu sininiwyky atawata tsimyzurukunahaktsa.

¹⁸ Kyze O Sesus tuktsa ahatsihitsa harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Ahatsihitsa ahabo wasani mykaranaha zeka siharere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Ahatsihitsa ahabo wasani ahabyizeka niwatihi siharere bo hyhy tsimykaranaha. Ahatsihitsa simysapyrëtsa harere bo yhy tsimykaranaha. Sisakimiyjanikita zeka kino niwatihi siharere bo yhy tsimykaranaha.

¹⁹ Utsa kytsa pahasapybyikinaha zeka Deus harere bo yh̄y tsimykaranaha humo sinini tsimykaranahaze. Iwa Deus myzehikik ahahyrinymyrētsa. Ikiahatsa sinini tsimykaranaha zeka ahakubyrisoroku ja iwaze Deus tisapyrēna ty ahabo nyny my.

²⁰ Ahatsihitsa pahabetsakaknaha ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha humo Deus tisapyrēna ty ahabo batu nyny ziky. Ahazikaranikitsa zeka pahasininiwyky iwaze Deus isapyrēnikia ty batu ahabo nyny ziky. Ikiahatsa kino tsipisapybakanaha zeka ahatsihitsa pahasininiwykynaha tu iwaze Deus tisapyrēna ty ahabo nyny my. Ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. ²¹ Ana humo kino Deus zahawatawyhik sinini tsimaha Kiristu wata zahawatawy.

Kiristu ahasapyzeky sinini nikara iwatsahi ikiahatsa sinini ykarawy bo ahawahi ba zikahasapynaha. Atahi imysapyrēnikita tuze sinini nikara. Iwata tsimyzurukunahaktsa ana bo kino Deus zahawatawyhik. ²² Kiristu ba zimyi. Ba zikmyspihikbata. ²³ Utsa ihumo siharerewabymybarētsa atakta sibo batu harere. Kytsa zimyiijakanahaze batu taty tsapusare niy. Tasukyritsitsa ty batu tyso:

— Ikiahatsa tsipiksapybyrikinaha iwatahi sinini tsimaha iwa mozihihikik — my. Iwa batu tyso. Atahi:

— O Deus ikia kahumo tsipikpokzitsiki kahyrinymyrēta. Ikia hi wasani tsimykara. Kasukyritsitsa bo wasani tsimykara — niy. Iwa Deus bo nitsaso.

²⁴ Mysopyksapybara humo Kiristu nihyrikosokda. Iharapatawyhyta humo nihyrikosokdaze mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda, iwaze mysopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Deus nimyokzohik. Nihyrikosokda iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa tsikyziknaha. Batu mpyby. Mekywatu tsimoziknaha. Deus okzeka mysapyrētsa. Kiristu tetekwy humo tsikzororonaha. ²⁵ Tsikykmynaha. Katsaktsa hozipyrykzatsa hyrity watsa asahi ske byita buruk nizaranaha. Abaka Deus mymyoktyhyryk. Ituk tsinapykyryknaha. Atahi myhumo tsimpokzitsiukrēta. Iwaze myzarabyitsa wa tsimoziknaha.

3

Hawa sisukzakatsa sisopyk.

¹ Kyze nawa sipytsakaza! Ahapytsa harere bo yh̄y tykaranaha. Wastuhu ahapytsa Deus harere bo yh̄y ahabyizeka ikiahaka zuba iharere bo hȳy tsimykaranaha. Ikiahaka wasani tsimykaranaha zeka ahapytsa Deus harere bo hȳy mykaranaha. Ikiahaka ityso byizeka Deus harere bo hȳy mykaranaha. ² Ikiahaka wasani tsimyzurukunahaze ahapytsa tahapehe mykaranaha:

— Kaoke tatsa tsimysapyrētatsa. Atatsa iktsa zuba isopyk — mykara. Iwatahi Sesus Kiristu humo tspirikporēta mozik.

³ Kykyryk pykyhytutaha! Ahasuk ty wasania tyzuba korokbyktaha! Ahasuk wasanita ty korobyk tsimaha zeka kytsa ahabo batu iktsaziu zikaha. Ahaharadi humo kino niwatihi hazizo hazizo byritaha iwatsahi kytsa ahabo batu iktsaziu zikaha. Ahanahatsa humo ouro bara tu ahatsyhyrytariktsa ipokzitsi baratu. ⁴ Mysuk mysykbaik batu zikokzo. Mynahatsa hana bo ja, mytsyhyrytariktsa mohokdanaha. Ahamoksapyrētsa Deus okzeka batu ipokzitsi. Ahahyrizikararawy hiba Deus humo tsipokzitsarēta. Ahazikarabyrihu ja kytsa tysitsumuēhī ana humo hi Deus tsakurēta. Ba zikmyi ana humo kino Deus tsakurēta.

⁵ Tubabatu taparakykyhy zikzurukunaha. Asizahi Deus humo sispirikporēza, asizahi Deus tisapyrēna ty ziperykynaha. Asiza kino tahapytsa

harere bo yh̃y ziknakaranaha. Tahapytsa humo simypokzitsiarēza h̃y. Iwazahi Deus okzeka simysapyrēza niyziknaha.

⁶ Asiza Sara waza. Atatsa tabarikta Abarão harere bo yh̃y ziknakara. Ikia kapehakatsa hyrity watsa nikara. Iwa atatsa tabarikta pe isopyk. Iwaze ikiahaka Sara waza tsimoziknaha. Ahapunihikrēza ahapyby byihuja Sara waza tsimaha. Iwaze Sara hyrytsa waza tsimoziknaha.

⁷ Kyze kytsa bo motsasoko. Ahaokeza batu sipaik maha ana humo hi mytsatzyiutaha. Iwatsahi tysipokzitsinahaktsa! Deus tabo pahaoktyhyryk iwa ahaokeza kino niwatihi tabo mysioektyhyryk. Asizahi iharere bo yh̃y maha zeka ikiahatsa watsa iwatsahi harapetok tu tabo pahaoktyhyryk. Atatsa ka tsipokzitsikinahaktsa! Iwatsa tsimyzurunaha zeka Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze pahawaby.

Ahamysapyrētsa tsimykaranahatsa.

⁸ Kyze sizubarētsa bo kapehawy motsasoko. Astsa botu mytsaty tsimykaranaha! Tyharape pokzitsinahaktsa! Utsa tahatsumuēh̃naha. Asa zuba batu tyso — uta zuba wasani — kasopyk iwa batu tyso. Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa!

⁹ Deus zahawatawyhikze ahape niy. — Amy ty tisapyrēna ty ahabo nyny my — niy. Kytsa pahamyijakanaha zeka ikiahatsa sibo ba ziksinyija. Kytsa ahabo tahasakaninaha zeka awatu taha. Ikiahatsa hi tysipokzitsinaha.

¹⁰ Mytsatzyiutaha! Deus harere humo papeu ziwatahaka:

— Atahi tawahi tsakurēta mozihihikik
atahi batu mybarapetu mykara. Ba zikbetsak.

¹¹ Mysopyksapybyritsa tsimoewynaha
katsaktsa tsipisapybakanaha!

Mypehatsitsa batu imysapy mynakaranaha
katsaktsa tsipiharereziukunaha.

¹² Mypehakatsa kytsa sisopyksapyrētsa bo nasisuparaka iwaze sihumo mysipokzitsiki.

Ibo mopamykysokonahaze mysiwabyziuku.

Kytsa sisopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha
sihumo takyriki — niy.

Iwa Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka.

Kiristu tuktsa ihumo sinini mykaranaha.

¹³ Iwaze tsipisapybakanaha zeka aty sa pahakniki ¹⁴ Iwatuze wasani tsimykaranahaze siharereziubyitsa pahasapybyikinaha. Iwaze ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha! Sipybyrētsa tu nikaranaha ikiahatsa ahapunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha! Iwaze Deus tisapyrēna ty ahabo nyny my.

¹⁵ Kiristu ahapehakatsa bo ka iksazuba tahaktsa! Iharere bo zuba ma tsimynakaranaha. Aty my zeka tahi:

— Hawa Sesus humo aspirikpo — my. Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa babatsa tsimaha zeka iwaze ahasikpybybyitsa Sesus soho sibo tsimytsasoz-iukunaha. ¹⁶ Sibo tsimytsasoz-iukunahaze sihumo ahamypokzitsirētsa, aharereziuwyttsa ty iwatsahi piwabytoktokonaha. Ahamysapyrētsa zeka siharerewabymybaranikitsa ty ka ba ziksisonaha. Ahasopyksapyrētsa humo ahaharere soho ziubyibatabyihuktsa mykaranaha!

— Kiristu hyrytsa batu simysapy maha — ana kino motsaso tsihikiknaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha iwatsahi batu siharerewabymybara pimiyikiknaha.

¹⁷ Kytsa pahasapybyinaha zeka ahamysapyrētsa humo wasani. Kytsa pahasapybyikinaha Deus hi pahapokzi tsihikik. Ikiahatsa kytsa pahamyi-jakanaha zeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha humo batu wasani. Ana humo hi Deus takyriki.

¹⁸ Kiristu soho bo mytsatyziutaha! Hawa nihyrikosokda mytsatyziu tsimaha. Mypokzitsikitsa mysapyzeken nihyrikosokda. Estuba zuba nihyrikosokda iwaze Deus mysopyksapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Kiristu humo mymyokzohik. Kiristu imysapyrēnikita tuze siharereziubyitsa sapyzeken nihyrikosokda. Iwaze Deus bo mymyoktyhyryk. Mybarawy boze isukyrytsitsa inury zibezenaha. Deus zihyritzikpowy.

¹⁹ Kiristu sinini ykarawy bo inakozore. Anaeze Deus harere nitsasoko. Sinini ziknakaranahatsa hurukwy eze hi Deus harere nitsasoko. ²⁰ Asahi Deus harere bo batu h̄y zikaha. Tubabatu Noe tsaraha puētsikbyita nizuknikize Deus harere bo batu h̄y zikaha. Deus mybarawy ezektsa humo iakyri tsihikbyita nikara. Tsakubyrisorokrēta nikara iharere bo yh̄y maha ziperyky. Sizubabyitsa tu iharere bo hȳy nikaranaha. Oito zuba iharere bo ma nikaranaha. Oito zuba tsaraha puētsikbyita bo nipupunaha. Deus oito zuba nasizuk. Asahi zuba tsaraha puētsikbyita eze tu niapykyryknaha. Utsaktsa pihik bo tahababaiknaha.

²¹ Pihik kino myharasusowy soho piwatawyky. Myharasusunahaze ba zikmypiknaha. Katsaktsa tsimyyharasusunahaze myzubaratsa pe:

— Abaka Deus okzeka wasani tsimaha. Iharere bo zuba hȳy tsimykaranaha. Sesus nihyrikosokda na humo mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha — tsimaha. Anahi pihik eze myharasusuhiknahaze myzubaha bo tsipiwatawynaha. Sesus Kiristu nihyrizikpozo anahumo hi iwatsa tsimykaranaha.

²² Ata hi bijoikpe bo nido. Deus tuk napykyryk. Ipanuryk taba mynapykyryk. Sizubarētsa iharere bo hȳy mynakaranaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēh̄itsitsa, simyyharerewabyrētsa zikwytsitsa bijoikpe pehatsitsa iwatsa Sesus Kiristu harere bo ma mynakaranaha.

4

Hawa Kiristu zikzuruku ikiahatsa iwatsa tsimyzurukunaha.

¹ Kiristu mybarawy eze tuze sinini nikara. Ana bo kino mytsatyziutaha! Mypokzitsiwy tuk sinini nikara iwatsahi ikiahatsa hi astsatu mytsaty tahaktsa. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi aba sinini tsimaha tu tsikahazozikymybanaha. Sinini tsimaha zeka imysapybara humo batu h̄y zikaha iwatsahi batu ahamyi wasani tsimykaranaha.

² Tapara ahaharere bo zuba yh̄y ziknakaranaha abaka batu, Deus harere bo zuba ma tsinakaranaha. ³ Tubabatu kytsa sispirikpobyitsa watsa zikzurukunaha. Imysapybara ty zuba ziknakaranaha. Ana hi niwazuba tsikaha! Tapara wytykyryk ziknasisapybyrikinaha. Utsa kytsa nasiwowokoronaha, jabyiza ziknasipyrykyknaha utsa kytsa ziknasipyrykyknaha, tsōs̄i zikzikukunaha humo batu kyik ziky, tsahamypyryjkrētsa, deusbyitsa bo zuba ziknapamykysonaha. Abaka asa kino botu nepykbanaha niwazuba.

⁴ Abaka sispirikpobyitsa okzeka ikiahatsa Sesus humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ahamysapyrētsa iwatsahi pahasapybyrikinaha. Ikiahatsa imysapybara ba h̄y zikaha. Amy ty batu imysapy batu situk zikaha ana humo kino batu sihyrinymyry iwatsahi ahasoho humo siharerewabymybarētsa. Ahasoho humo mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁵ Siharerewabymybarētsa tu ka Deus bo tytsasonaha. Hawa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha Deus bo motsasonaha.

Aty wasani ziknakara Deus tisapyrēna ty ibo nyny my. Atakta imysapybyita tu ziknakara Deus sinini ykarawy bo myzipaha. Kiristu myziksizoze kytsa ihuak ty sibo nyny my. Iwaze kytsa simysopyksapybyitsa kino niwatihi sihuak ty sibo nyny my.

⁶ Tubabatu myzotsa nihyrikosokdanaha, hawa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha, Deus nisiny. Atahi sihuak ty sibo nyny niy. Katsa mywatsa sihuak ty Deus sibo nyny niy. Kiristu Deus harere sibo nitsasoko. Iwaze asaktsa sispitutsa kino niwatihi Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

Isapyrēnikia sohotsitsa ustsā bo tysitsumuēhīnaha.

⁷ Aibani tsizubarēna nepyk. Ikiahatsa hi Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Batu ahakubyrizikzumu. Ahape tu ahasopyk tsimykymynahaktsa iwaze Deus bo tsimynapamykysokonaha. ⁸ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Ahamysapyrētsa tsimaha iwatsahi ahatukytsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha ana soho bo hi batu mytsaty zikaha. Iwa tsimyzurunaha zeka Deus okzeka wasani tsimaha.

⁹ Ahatukytsa ahawahoro bo mozumukunahaze ikiahatsa ispe tsimaha:

— Kawahoro bo paku paku tynaha tohi buruk tihi ahawanu tyhāitaha tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasonaha sisukmotsa bo tsimaha. Ahaharerehakyhyk byihuja.

¹⁰ Deus tisapyrēna ty mybo nyny my. Iwaze mywatu tsiaksekenaha. Iwatsahi ustsā tahatsumuēhīnaha. ¹¹ Ustsā kytsa bo tsimypamykysokonahaze Deus harere sibo tsimytsasokonaha. Ustsā bo tsimysitsumuēhīnahaze Deus zikwy humo tsiwatawykynaha. Iwaze kytsa:

“Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita my. Ihrytsa bo tisapyrēna ty nyny my. Ana bo kino iksa tsimaha” — mykaranaha. Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu bo tsimytsasokonaha:

— O ikia zuba wasani tsimykara. Ikia hi tsamysapyrēta aharere bo zuba tsiwabytoktokonaha — tsimaha. Iwa tsimytsasoikiknaha tawahi ituk tsimynapykyryknaha. Iwa hỹ my.

Hawa Kiristu tuktsa wa sinini tsimykaranaha.

¹² Katukytsa ahamo kamypokzitsiarēta. Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka Kiristu humo ahaspirikporētsa iwatsahi ahapyby byihuja. Ikiahatsa Sesus pahadutu. Batu tyso:

— Amo skaraba sinini tsimykaranaha. Ustsā kytsa sininiwy bo batu istyko — tsimaha. Iwa batu tyso. Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka batu ahasukatsihik. ¹³ Kiristu ahaziky wata niyzik. Atahi sinini nikara atawatahi ikiahatsa kino tsimaha. Abaka sinini tsimykaranaha bykyze Kiristu imysapyrēnikita tu piwatawykyze ahakurētsa hỹ. Ikiahatsa ahamysapyrētsa iwata tsimoziknaha. Iwaze ahakurētsa hỹ.

¹⁴ Ikiahatsa Kiristu hyrytsa tsimaha. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ahasoho humo siharerewabymybarētsa. Zahasohozibatabakanahaze ahakurētsaktsa! Pahasohometukunaha zeka Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk. Ana bo kino mytsatyziu tsimahaktsa! Hawa Deus hyrikoso wasani mynakara iwatahi ahatuk mynapykyryk, ustsā siharerewabymybaranikitsa anahi piwatawyky.

¹⁵ Kytsa harape ty beze beze byitaha. Ustsā namy ty ka ykse ykse byitaha. Ahatsyhyryboa byihuja! Ustsā kytsa humo batu isty myija. Batu ahaharerewabymybara. Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka kytsa pahasapybyikinaha ana humo hi wasani my. ¹⁶ Sinini tsimykaranaha zeka Kiristu hyrytsa humo meky watu my. Ana humo kino batu ahasikpyby. Ikiahatsa hi:

— O Deus myzo sinini tsimykaranaha Kiristu hyrytsa humo iwaze mykurëtsa — tsimaha. Kiristu humo kytsa pahamyijakanahaze iwa Deus bo tytsasonaha.

¹⁷ Abaka Deus mybarawy ezektsa bo iksa mynakara. Asaktsa ihyrytsa mysimyijakanaha sibo iksa mynakara. Amo simysapybyitsa mykaranaha ana humo hi sihuak ty sibo nyny my. Aibani sihuak ty sibo nyny my. Sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. Iwaze asa hi wasaniha humo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi sinini ykarawy bo mysipeha. ¹⁸ Deus harere papeu humo ziwatahaka:

— Tsihokdaharëna zeka simysapyrëtsa Deus bo mysioqtyhyryk.

Iwaze hawa ja asaktsa sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha ana humo hi tsihokdaharëna hỹ.

Asaktsa Deus harere bo yhỹ habyitsa mykaranaha Deus bo batu mysioqtyhyryk, asahi sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik — niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze katsaktsa Deus harere bo ma tsimahaze kytsa mymymyijakanaha ana hi Deus myzehikik iwatsahi ihumo myspirikporëtsa hỹ. Mybarawysuknitsa humo myspirikporëtsa. Iwaze tyzipokzitsikinahaktsa! Deus hi myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta babata mybarawysuknitsa myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta hỹ.

5

Deus tuktsa hozipyrykzatsa watsa maha.

¹ Abaka myspirikpokonahatsa bo pahapehaka ikiahatsa humo Sesus tuktsa sipokzitsikitsa pahapehaka. Uta kino niwatihi ikiahatsa watsa Sesus tuktsa sipokzitsikitsa. Hawa Kiristu sinini nikara motsasoko. Utakta ibo iksa iky. Kaokzetu nitsakikinaha. Deus sizubarëtsa bo Kiristu imysapyrënikita mysiwatawy. Iwaze utakta niwatihi iwata kamysapyrëta mozik.

² Deus zahawatawy ihyrytsa myspirikpokotsa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi zahawatawyhik. Iwatsahi hawa hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa mynasipokzikinahatsitsa iwatsa ikiahatsa Deus hyrytsa tynasipokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa! Mykyzoziurëtsa iwatsahi tatsumuëhĩnaha hỹ. Ahahyritziksokzawy humo ahakurëtsaktsa anahi Deus mozihihikik. Batu ahape tu zikaha:

— Tyzeka ja kytsa okyrysaro ty kabo nyny maha — my. Iwa zeka batu mytsaty tsimaha. Ahape tu ahasopyk:

— Hawaze kytsa tahatsumuëhĩnaha — tsimaha. Iwa ahape tu ahasopyk.

³ Isty ykzo ykzo byitaha. Isty betsak betsak byitaha sihumo tysipokzitsikinaha. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ahawatsa wasani mykaranaha niwatihi. Pahasopykziukunaha. Asa hi:

— Myspirikponahatsa simysapyrëtsa astsatu tsimyzurunahaktsa kytsa — maha. ⁴ Kiristu mysopykanikita my. Atahi mykzotsa hozipyrykzatsa perytsitsa wata my. Kiristu myziksizozze ihuak ty ahabo nyny my. Hawa mybarawy ezektsa siharereziuwysitsa sitsohorik ty nyny niaha. Sitsorik ty ouro ty nyny nikaranaha. Bykyze ouro mohokda. Ikiahatsa hi Deus isapyrënikia ty ahabo nyny my zeka. Anahi tawahi tisapyrëna.

⁵ O ahapykyhyzytyktsa! Pykyhytutaha hawa haty sitsaibatsa mopamykysokonahaze siharere bo ma tynakaranaha. Ahazubarëtsa tahapetsumuëhĩnaha!

— Uta zuba wasani mykara — iwa batu tyso. Tahaharerewabynahakta! Deus harere ziwataha:

— Asa sizokzianikitsa utakta sihumo ikykyriki awatutsa zuba mysitsihikik. Asa sisorokbyitsa mysitsumuëhĩekik hỹ — niy. ⁶ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa myhyrizikwanikita ihumo tsahamozikrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Deus izikwyrënikita

ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Ikiahatsa ihumo tsahamozikrëtsa tsimoziknahaze Deus ahahumo tsakurëta mozik. ⁷ Paikpa mytsaty tsimykaranaha zeka Deus bo tsimypamykysonaha:

— O Deus myzo paikpa mytsaty ikykara. Ikia humo kaspirikporëta iwatahi ikia tsipiktsumuëhĩ — tsimaha. Iwa ibo tytsasonaha iwatahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta mynakara.

⁸ Tsikymynahaktsa tsihasuparakanahaktsa! Ahasopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha tsimoewynaha. Parini irapaze kakaik myze. Tawata Satanas mypauktaba pyryrykba mykara. Sesus humo myspirikporëtsa ana kino mopyk tsihikik. Ihumo pykyhytutaha! Sesus humo ahaspirikporëtsa iwatsahi Satanas harere bo ba hỹ zikaha. ⁹ Tsikahapunihiknahaktsa. Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehaktsa harere bo waby waby byitaha. Ikiahatsa ipe tsimaha:

— Aharere batu mykparawy. Aharere bo batu hỹ — tsimykaranaha. Iwa ibo tsimysasoikiknaha. Ahawatsa usts Sesus tuktsa sinini nikaranaha. Nanabyitaba ahatukytsa Sesus humo mymymyijakanaha ana kino ahahyrinymyrëtsa. ¹⁰ Sininispyk tsimykaranaha. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta. Kiristu imysapyrënikita. Deus zahawatawyhik Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha. Kiristu tuk tsimyzurukunaha. Deus humo wasani tsimykaranaha Sesus humo tyspirikpotohinahaktsa! Ana humo hi pahatsumuëhĩekik. Deus zikwy humo tsahamyharerewabyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus tsipunihikrëta my iwaze ikiahatsa iwata tsimoziknaha. Atahi tawahi imysapyrënikita. Iwaze ikiahatsa iwata tsimoziknaha hỹ, Sesus zikwy humo ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha. ¹¹ Izikwy tawahi napykyryk. Myzubahatsa pehaktsa mozik. Abazubata mozik myzubaha iharere bo zuba hyỹ mynakaranaha. Batu aty tohi iharere bo batu ma zikaha. Iwa hỹ.

Abaka pepykyryk, katukytsa humo myhyrizikbarëtsa.

¹² Abaka kawataha mopykyk. Kapapeutsa ikiahatsa bo izubabaratu. Siras Sesus harere bo hyỹ mynakara atahi kapapeu ty ahabo nyny my. Ata kino myzipeha kapapeu ty ahabo nyny my. Uta pahakusukniwyky iwatahi papeu humo piwatahaka. Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta iharere bo zuba hyỹ mynakara. Iwatsahi ihumo tyspirikpotohikinahaktsa!

¹³ Kytsa kapauk bazektsa ahahumo sihyrizikbarëtsa. Asahi Sesus tuktsa niwatihi Babironija ezektsa maha. Asahi ikiahatsa watsa Deus nisiwatawyhik. Marakos niwatihi ahahumo tsihyrizikbarëta. Atahi katse wata. ¹⁴ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Iwaze tyharapehapyryknahaktsa!

Deus pahasapywyky.

Utakta Deus bo mopamykysoikik ipe my:

— O myzo ahahyrytsa batu paikpa mytsaty zikaha. Ikia hi tysiakusukniwykykta — my. Niwazuba.

Peduru

Peduru papeu Sesus tuktsa nanabyitaba napykyryknaha sibo ziwatahakazo

Peduru Sesus humo sispirikpotsa bo ziwatahaka. Wastuhu zuba sihyrinymyrykytsa wasanibara ty nisihyrinymyryky ana humo hi niakmyikinaha. Iwatahi Peduru Sesus tuktsa pe niy: — Pykyhytutahaktsa siharere bo ka batu yhỹ tsimaha — ana hi ziwatahaka. Deus Peduru ziapewywyky iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka, iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Simaõ Peduru, Deus zikwatawy iakzohota. Sesus tsumuëhĩtsa my. Sesus tuktsa sizubarëtsa bo piwatahaka. Papeu humo sibo piwatahaka. Sesus Kiristu wasani nikara, Deus wata my. Atahi Deus bo mymyoktyhyrykta. Ikiahatsa mytuk Sesus humo ahaspirikporëtsa ata humo hi tsikspirikpokonaha. Ihumo tsikspirikponahaze katsaktsa mynamyrëtsa watsa tsimoziknaha.

² Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Ahawahi iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze isoho tsinymyrytohinaha. Deus bo ahatsyhyryze my:

— O Deus, myzo atyryktsa tysiakuwyky! tysipokzitsikikta! tsimy — my.

Deus zahawatawyky iwatsahi wasani tsimykaranaha.

³ Deus nimywatawy iwatsahi katsa Sesus watsa tsimoziknaha. Atahi wasani mynakara. Imysapyrënikita katsa iwatsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatahi Kiristu tazikwy ty mybo nyny my iwaze iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Katsa nimywatawy anahumo kino myhyrinymyrëtsa h̃y.

⁴ Deus harere tihi:

— Kawata ahamysapyrëtsa ahaziurëtsa tsimoziknaha — niy. Anaharere humo hi tsimyspirikponahaze ahapunihikrëtsa h̃y. Ahanamyrëtsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere ty ahabo wasania ty tsipokzitsiarëna mozik. Nawa ha ty tisapyrëna ty zuba ahabo nyny my. Nawa ha ty tisapyrëna ahabo nyny myze wasani tsimykaranaha. Pykyhytu iharere bo hỹ taha. Asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa tu iharere bo batu h̃y zikaha. Iharere batu siakparawy. Ikiahatsa mekywa tu tsimaha. Niwaha hi Deus mozihihikik naha zuba tsimyzihikiknaha. Ahahyrizikporëtsa tsimoziknaha.

⁵ Iwatsahi ihumo tsikspirikpokonahaze tsipisapykynaha! Wasani tsimykaranahaze Deus harere tsinymyryziukunaha. ⁶ Niwa hi Deus nizihikik tsinymyrykynahaze ahape tu ahasopyk ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha tsimoewynaha. Ahape tu ahasopyk zeka ahakubyrisorokuja. Ahakubyrisorokrëtsa zeka Sesus humo ahamypokzitsirëtsa iwaze tu kytsa Sesus humo pahamyijakanaha ikiahatsa ihumo ahamypokzitsirëtsa. ⁷ Deus humo ahamypokzitsirëtsa tu zeka ahatukytsa tysisapywynaha. Batu ahamyi. Ahamyibi zeka usts akytsa tysipokzitsikinaha.

⁸ Iwa tahaktsa! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka parakbaha pahasohozuinaha: — Asaktsa wasani mykaranaha. Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa iwatsahi mysipywykynaha. Usts mysipokzitsikinaha. Sesus tazikwy ty sibo nyny my iwatsahi mysipokzitsikinaha — mykaranaha.

⁹ Asaktsa Deus harere bo yhỹ ahabyi zeka sihyrizikubyitsa watsa. Kytsa tsikaeni zuba iaktsa mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha, Deus botu nisiokzohik anahumo hi nispiriktsokdanaha.

¹⁰ O katukytsa hawa ha ty Deus mozihihikik ana humo zuba tsinymyrytohinaha. Iharere bo zuba pykyhytu hỹ tsimaha! Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka

ba zimyinaha. Deus zahawatawy iwatsahi ahamysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹¹ Iwa tsimyzurukunahaze Sesus mymyoktyrykta mype my:

— Katuk ahawahi tsimyzurukunaha. Pany kabo tyzekebanahaktsa! Uta kytsa sizubarëtsa mysipehaze kaokzeka wasani my ikiahatsa kino niwatihi katukytsa sizubarëtsa tysipehanaha — mykara. Iwa mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu motsaso. Atahi Deus bo mymyoktyrykta.

¹² Tubabatu Deus harere bo hyÿ tsikykanaha, iharere bo botu hyÿ tsimykaranaha ahaspiriktsokda byihuja! Ana humo hi mopamykysozo.

¹³ Utakta kaspituze Deus harere ahabo motsasozo ana hi wasani my.

¹⁴ Mohyrikosokda naha humo Sesus Kiristu botu kabo mypubara ty nitsaso.

¹⁵ Iwatahi iharere motsasoko. Iharere pykyhytu piwatahaka iwaze mohyrikosokdaze iharere humo batu ahaspiriktsokdahu, iharere bo mytsatyz-iutaha.

Kiristu tsipunihikrëta. Imysapyrënikita ana soho hi tsimytsasokonaha.

¹⁶ Katsa tsimytsasokonaha batu amybara petu mysopyk mypehakatsa Sesus Kiristu mybarawy bo myziksizo ana tyhi tsimytsasokonaha. Myziksizozze aparakbaha izikwy bo mokozone. Anaharere ikiahatsa bo iksasoko. Ana kino Deus harere my katsakta izikwy botu tsinynaha atahi tsipunihikrëta. ¹⁷ Deus imyharerewabynikita. Atahi myzo my. Imysapyrënikita my. Sesus hara jobonikita bete Deus ipe niy:

— Kawata tsamysapyrëta hÿ — iwa ipe niy. Deus yksoho tsiwabynaha:

— Atakta katse babata. Ihumo kakurëta. Ihumo kamypokzitsiarëta — niy.

¹⁸ Katsa hi iharere tsiwabynaha. Katsa Sesus tuk hara jobonikita beteze Deus yksoho bijoikpe ikny tsiwabynaha.

¹⁹ Tubabatu Deus sohokotsa harere humo myspirikporëtsa. Siharere humo myspirikporëtsa, Deus yksoho bijoikpe ikny tsiwabynahaze siharere humo tsikspirikpotohinaha.

Deus sohokotsa harere bo mytsaty tahaktsa! Siharere rika wata. Miwa eze tuze rika iwaze kytsa mypubyi haeze iksa niaha iwa Deus sohokotsa harere nimyhyrinymyryky iwatsahi tsinymyrykynaha. Myzokorosohoze byrisoik jekyrikoso natakaha. Sesus Kiristu myziksizozze tawata byrisoik jekyrikoso wata. Iwatsahi taperykynahaze Deus sohokotsa harere bo mytsatyziu tahaktsa! ²⁰ Deus sohokotsa iharere ty zuba ziwatahakanaha. Hawa mykara ana kino ziwatahakanaha. Deus hyrikoso humo pykyhytutaha ziwatahakanaha. Katsa niwatihi tsimypamykysonaha, Deus hyrikoso humo zuba tsimypamykysoziukunaha.

²¹ Deus sohokotsa harere humo nitsasokonaha. Deus hyrikoso nisia-pewywyky. Deus hyrikoso humo zuba nitsasoikiknaha.

2

Deus soho humo meky watu mykaranahatsa.

¹ Tapara Sudeutsa tuk Deus sohobyitsa natakaha. — Katsakta Deus sohokotsa — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Atsawatu mahazo sihyrinymyrytsa mozumuzonaha. Deus sohobyitsa imysapybara ty pahahyrynymyrykynaha. Sesus harere bo batu ma sisopyk anatyhi pahahyrynymyrykynaha. Ikiahatsa kino niwatihi iharere bo batu ma ahasopyk ana hi mozhikiknaha. Deus Sesus Kiristu humo simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha botu nisiokzohik anahumo kino batu hÿ niaha. Iwaze Deus sohokobyitsa sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Sisopyksapybyitsa atsoko nasipykwy.

² Sizubarëtsa siwatsa imysapybara ty mykaranaha. Iwaze ustsas kytsa sibo iksa mykaranahaze:

— Sesus tuktsa wasani ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Pimyikiknaha naka batu imysapy mykaranaha Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa watsa maha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. ³ Sihyrinymyrynikitisa amybara botu motsasokonaha. Tahapehawu ty zuba pahahyrinymyrykynaha. Ahaokyrysaro mozihihiknaha iwatsahi wasanihabara ty pahahyrinymyrynaha. Mysispihikbataikiknaha Deus sibo iktisa mykara. Tubabatu sisoho:

— Kaokzeka batu simysapy — niy. Deus ba zikuru iwatahi nasisuparaka. Bykyze sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

⁴ Bijoikpe ezektsa simysapybyitsa nikaranahaze Deus nisisininiwy. Sinini ykarawy bo nisipehahik. Batu sihumo imypokzitsi. Sisapy eze miwa zuba, anaeze karikutsitsiwytsa ty nisitsipawarakanaha iwaze nisihurukuknaha. Anaeze piperykynaha, iwa myze Deus mybarawy ezektsa sihuak ty nyny my. Hawa zikzurukunaha ana humo hi sihuak ty sibo nyny my. Asaktsa wasanitsa bo isapyrēnikia ty sibo nyny my. Saustsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha sinini ykarawy bo tahawahi mynapykyrykynaha.

⁵ Tubabatu taparaktsa simysapybyitsa nikaranahaze Deus nisisininiwy. Batu sihumo imypokzitsi. Myto ty nasiharasuwy Noe taoke tahyrytsa tuk iwatsa Deus nisierewy iwatsahi batu isty harasu. Asa zuba Deus harere bo hyĩ ziknakaranaha. Tapara myto Noe tihi:

— O kytsa ahamysapybyi tsmoewykynahaktsa! Deus harere bo hyĩ tahaktsa! — niy. Atazuba — O myzubaha wasani tsimykarannahaktsa! — nitsasoko.

⁶ Tubabatu Sodoma ezektsa Komora ezektsa ahatsa iwa Deus tihi:

— Ikiahatsa kaokzeka ahamysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha — niy. Iwaze nisibabaik. Deus izo bijoikpe ikny zipedahik. Sizubarētsa niharakorobaiknaha. Ana humo hi Deus usts nisispirikpokoro. Usts simysapybyitsa siakparawytsa, iwaha bo iktisa niahaze simysapybyitsa tymoewy. ⁷ Ro zuba niwak. Deus zibetesa zitsumuēhĩ. Deus okzeka atakta wasani nikara. Zikzibytuhukutu tisikpybyrēta kytsa hudikhudikwy ezektsa simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha iwatahi tisikpybyrēta. Sisopyk humo iakubyita ziknakara. ⁸ Ro tsimysapyrēta nimymyijaikiknahatsa hi batu iaku. Zikzibytuhukutu kytsa tsasohowy ziwabykyze tisikpybyrēta. Hawa simysapybyitsa humo iakubyita ziknakara.

⁹ Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha. Asahi iharere siakparawytsa mysitsumuēhĩ iwatsahi batu imysapy batu zikaha. Deus zuba ihyrizikporēnikita. Asaktsa iharere bo yhĩ ahabyitsa mysimyitsapyriwyky. Ba zikspiriktsokda. Iwa myze Deus motsaso sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

¹⁰ Asaktsa simysapybyitsa mozihihiknaha asa bo hi mysisininiwyky. Asahi mymysapybyrikinahatsa Deus harere bo batu yhĩ zikaha. Ata kino mysisininiwyky. Asaktsa ty imysapybara ty zuba mymyhyrinymyrykynaha batu sisikpyby. Simytsatyhybyitsa tu ziknakaranaha iwatsahi imysapybara ty zuba mykaranaha. Kytsa mysimyikiknaha. Tahaokzeka:

— Katsa zuba wasani tsmaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Bijoikpe ezektsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa soho siharerewabymybarētsa. Sisoho zisapybyrikinaha. Siharerepykyhybyikitsa. ¹¹ Bijoikpe ezektsa Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa siharerepykyhybyikitsa harere ty hi batu tyso. O ikiahatsa ahamyharerewabyrētsa. Iwatsatu sipunihikrētsa Deus bo batu tyso:

— O asaktsa batu simysapy siharere batu imysapy — maha. Iwa batu tyso Deus zuba ihyrizikporēnikita babata mytsaty nikaranaha.

¹² Asaktsa imysapybara ty mohyrinymyrykynaha siraratsa watsa. Hawa ha ty mozihihiknaha ana ty zuba mykaranaha, siraratsa watsa maha. Mytsaty zikahabyitsa mymyijakanaha. Usts mysimyijaikiknaha. Deus

asahi nasipykwy. Katsakta siraratsa werekywy bo mysibanaha. Asa wahi Deus mysipykwy. ¹³ Asakta ustsya mysisininiwykynaha. Deus mysimy-itsapyriwy. Kytsa okzeka wasanibara ty mykaranaha. Okoroze simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Mymyspihikbatakanahaze sakurētsa nikaranaha. Batu sisikpyby. Ahatuk zeka tsahayktsiarētsa watsa maha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha humo ahayziktsiarētsa waha maha ahabo mybarapetu mykaranaha. Ahatuk tahadisahakanahaze mymyjaikiknaha. Mymyjaikiknahaze sakurētsa.

¹⁴ Wytykyryk bo iktsa mahaze mysiakza tsihikiknaha. Kytsa Sesus humo tsikaeni zuba sispirikporētsa mysimiwykynaha. Mysispihikbatakanaha. Taha bo zuba mynakanaha. Okyrysaro bo zuba mytsaty mynakanaha. Deus tihi:

— Utakta pahamyitsapyriwy — niy. Ana humo kino ba zikwaknaha. ¹⁵ Asakta wasani batu siakparawy iwaze Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha. Kytsa nizaranahatsa watsa niyziknaha. Ske babata humo batu sihyrinymyry. Mykurunaha Barão wata Barão Beore tse niy. Atakta wasanibara ty nikara. Okyrysaro nizihikik iwaze imysapybyita nikara. ¹⁶ Deus pikuza ziharerewyky iwaze Barão zibetsakak. Pikuza tihi:

— Ikia Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykt! — niy. Iwatahi pikuza tatsihitsa zibetsakak. Pikuza nitsaso Deus zikwy humo niy.

¹⁷ Asakta wasanibyitsa nikaranaha kytsa mysimiwykynaha. Asakta juhoha eze ky mytsehebaik naha eze ky waha. Bijoikpe zatata watsa zopoktsa mynabybykyk zekywa. Hyritsik mynawō naha ziky waha bo mytsaty tsimaha. Atsawatu ja my. Tozeka ja wasani maha, amybara tu sa tsipiperykynaha. Deus sisapy miwaha bo mysipehahik. Sisapy titsikdepykrēna anaeze tahawahi mynapykyknaha. ¹⁸ Asakta pahamyi tsihikiknaha. Siharere batu sisopyksapy. Sityrykmyitsa. Asahi:

— Katsa zuba wasani tsimaha. Iwazehi ustsya kytsa okeza bo mysiakzanaha. Taha bo zuba tsimynakanaha. Deus okzeka katsa zuba wasani tsimaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Abaka asakta Sesus humo mospirikpokonaha asahi mymyi tsihikiknaha. ¹⁹ Siharere humo mypehakatsa harere bo batu yhyŷ tsimaha, ana soho motsasonaha mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asa hi:

— Hawa ha ty katsa tsimyzihikiknaha iwa tsimyzurukunaha. Katsa wasani tsimyzihikiknaha zeka iwa tsimykanaha. Katsa wasani ahabyi zeka atsatu tsmozihikinahaze Deus mymyoktyhyryk — maha. Asakta batu zikaha. Imysapybara ty nizihikiknaha iwatsahi wasaniha ahabyitsa mynakanaha.

²⁰ Wastuhu kytsa ziakbatakanahaze Deus harere humo mospirikpokonaha. Imysapybara ty mykaranaha pimoewynaha. Sesus Kiristu harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha atahi mysioktyhyrykta. Kyze kytsa Sesus harere humo batu siakparawy siharere hi piwabyziukunaha. Iwaze Sesus harere humo tsikaeni zuba piwabynaha. Iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mynakarazonaha. Tapara Sesus humo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi sipunihikrētsa niyziknaha. Abaka simysapybyitsa mynakarazonaha. Sipunihikbyitsa mozikzonaha. ²¹ Kytsa Deus harere humo batu sihyrinymyry meky wa tu asahi tsikaeni zuba mysimyitsapyriwy. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa tu mohyrikosokdanahaze tsikaeni zuba mysimyitsapyriwy. Asakta Deus harere zinymyrykynaha iwaze iharere bo tisapyrēna yhyŷ nikaranaha kyze Deus sohokobyitsa nisimiwynaha. Iwaze simysapybyitsa nikarazonaha. Deus harere batu siakparawy. Asahi mohyrikosokdanahaze Deus mysisininiwy baba.

Taparaka sihyrinymyrëtsa iwaze iharere bo batu yhy mynakaranaha, asaktsa Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. ²² Iwa nitsasoko:

— Tsikuparini tapytsui bo ziksizo iwaze tadisahazo — tsimaha. Kytsa Deus harere siakparawy bykyze yhy ahabyitsa tu zimiywykynaha tsikuparini watsa. Katsa iwa tsaso:

— Pazahare pihik ikny inazoze iwaze taparawy bo ziksizo tsahörö bo — tsimaha. Atsawatu kytsa Deus harere tsikaeni zuba siakparawy bykyze hyhy aha byitsa tu zimiywykynaha pazaharetsa watsa. Asaktsa imysapybara ty mykarazonaha.

3

Sesus myziksizo.

¹ O kaharereziuwyttsa papeu usa ahabo piwatahaka. Papeu ty ahabo piwatahazo iwatsahi wasaniha bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Botu tsiwabytaha anabo mytsatyzo tsimaha.

² Tubabatu Deus sohokotsitsa wasaniha soho nitsasokonaha. Nawa ha ty Deus mykara anaty hi botu nitsasokonaha. Siharere bo mytsatyziutahaktsa! Sesus Kiristu myoktykytsa inasik. Abaka iharere tsiwabyziunahaktsa! Anaharere sakzohotsa ahabo nitsasokonaha. ³ Mybarawy mynapyksohoze kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha ahabo mozumunaha. Siakmyitsa. Asahi batu sisopyksapy taha bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Asaktsa:

— Sesus Kiristu myziksizo ja — mykaranaha.

⁴ — Hawaze sa myziksizo. Haziu mykaranaha. Tapara isuknihyize atsatu mykara. Taparaktsa botu nihyrikosokdabanaha mybarawy batu ipyk. Koikny baktatu mykara — iwa mybarapetu mykaranaha. ⁵ Deus wytyk bijoikpe iwaha nizukni. Deus harere humo mybarawy niyzik. Wytyk pihik ikny natakahaze. Pihik jobo zatata tuk, pupuputsa wytyk ikny tu niaha. Deus pihik metutu nizapy. ⁶ Pihik zubaha eze taparaktsa niakbabaiknaha. Hyritsik natatebaik naha bara humo niharazujukbaiknaha. Myto humo pupuputsa zitsawakaknahaze niakbabaiknaha.

⁷ Abaka bijoikpe mybarawy kino niwatihi Deus tawahi piperyky. Hawa eze zuba Deus myzihikze izo ty mybarawy pikorobawy ana humo hi mymykbaba. Abaka myto bara Deus izo humo mymykbaba. Iwaze kytsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

⁸ O kaharereziuwyttsa mypehakatsa okzeka estuba okoroze tawa miu anos mytyk tseheze ky wa. Mytyk tseheze ky wa okoroze tawa ihumo atsatu ana bo kino mytsaty tsimahaktsa! ⁹ Sesus botu niy:

— Uta myziksizo hy — niy. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa hi:

— Atakta myziksizo ja — mykaranaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsaktsa Deus sinini ykarawy bo mytsaty zuba mykara iwatahu tsiakubyrisorokrëta. Ihumo sispirikpobyitsa batu sakbakyzyky iwatahi tsiakubyrisorokrëta. Asahi simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha pimoewynaha iwatahi tsiakubyrisorokrëta.

¹⁰ Sesus atsoko myziksizo. Myzubaha typerbyitsatu atsoko myziksizo. Itsyhyryboa tawata unata eze kytsa namy pebykyryk. Iwapuruze Sesus myziksizoze itsyhyryboata mozumuze tawata ity peryhy byitatu mozumu. Iwaze bijoikpe nepyk. Tapara nitotokoknaha ykpyri humo nepyk. Niwa ha ty bijoikpe eze tsizubarëna mohokdaba iwa mopyk. Mybarawy kino niwatihi mokoroba. Deus tsizubarëna pepykba, tsizubarëna mohokdababa ana humo hi ja tsahahyrinymyrëtsa.

Deus Sesus myzipezahaze ana humo hi tapery!

¹¹ Iwaze ahamysapybara ty tsimykaranaha zeka ahasopyk tsimoewyky-nahaktsa! Tsipisapywykynahaktsa! Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ tahaktsa!

¹² Iwaze Deus Sesus myzipehazoze ana humo hi tapery! Iwazehi bijoikpe mokoroba. Mopyk. Mybarawy eze ky kino niwatihi izo humo mynatsotsok-baik. ¹³ Deus mybaratsa pe niy:

— Usa mybarawy mozokni. Usa bijoikpe mozokni usa wytyk mozokni. Anaeze wasanitsa zuba mynapykyryknaha. Simysapyrētsa zuba anaeze mynapykyryknaha — niy. Ana hi taperyky.

¹⁴ Kaharereziuwyttsa ahahumo kamypokzitsiarēta. Hawa eze Sesus myzik-sizo ana humo hi taperyky. Iwatsahi ahamysapybara tsimoewynaha. Tyzibytuhukutu Deus harere bo ma tsimykaranaha. Wasani iharere bo hyŷ tsimaha zeka ahakurētsa tsimoziknaha. Mekywa tu tsimoziknaha.

¹⁵ Mypehakatsa aibani zuba myziksizo iwa zeka ustsā kytsa Deus bo mys-iokty tsihikik. Iwatahi mytuk tsiakubyrisorokrēta mykara, ana humo kino mytsatzyiutaha.

Pauro mytsy ihumo mypokzitsirētsa botu ahabo ziwatahaka. Iwapuruze Sesus myziksizoze botu isoho ziwatahaka. Atakta tsihyrinymyrēta babata. Deus zihyrinymyryky iwatahi ahabo ziwatahaka Deus tahyrinymyrywy ibo ziwatawyky atsatu ahabo ziwatahaka. ¹⁶ Tsiharerehokdarēta. Imyspirikpowy kino niwatihi tsihokdaharēna. Iwatsahi kytsa sizubarētsa iharere myzimyikiknaha. Kytsa asahi Sesus humo sispirikporētsa tsikaeni zuba iharere myzimyikiknaha. Iwatsahi mohyrikosokdanahaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik.

¹⁷ Kaharereziuwyttsa. Kamyspirikpowy bo wabyziutaha! Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa. Kytsa mozumunahaze pahamyi tsihikiknaha ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrētsa. Pykyhytutaha! Asaktsa Deus harere batu siakparawy sihumo pykyhytutaha iwatsahi batu ahamyi.

¹⁸ Ikiahatsa hi Deus harere bo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Mymyokty-hyrykta harere humo zuba hyŷ tsimykaranaha. Atahi ahahumo tsimypokzit-siukrēta. Isoho tsinymyrytohinaha. Ihumo tyspirikpotohinaha. Ipe tsimaha:

— Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia tsapunihikrēta — tsimaha. Abaka ana ty hi tynatsasokonaha. Katsaktsa ituk mywahi tsimynapykyknahaze iwa tsimynatsasokonaha. De. Niwazuba.

Peduru

Suão Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahaka

Tubabatu kytsa watahaha — Suão ziwatahaka — mynakaranaha. Suão Sesus tuk zinymyrykyta. — Tynaharape pokzitsikinaha — ana hi ziwatahaka. Aba katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

Sesus Kiristu Deus harere baba.

¹ Abaka katsaktsa ikiahatsa bo tahawatahakanaha. Sesus Kiristu ahabo tawatawy tsihikik iwatsahi tawatahaka. Deus isuknihi byituze Sesus Kiristu koikny baktatu my. Atakta Deus harere babata tu hỹ. Iharere humo tsikspirikpokonaha zeka meky watu tsimoziknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze ituk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha Sesus Kiristu inasikze iharere tsiwabynaha hỹ. Tsinynaha. Ituk zikzurukunaha. Abaka ibo mytsatyziu tsimykaranaha.

² Atakta mybarawy bo inasikze mywata niyzik. Iwatsahi katsaktsa tsiny-naha. Ata soho hi tsimytsasokonaha. Asahi ihumo mospirikponahaze meky watu moziknaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Atakta Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Tubabatu Deus tuk koikny baktatu mybo tawatawy.

³ Nawa ha ty botu tsinynaha ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Botu tsiwabynaha hi ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Tsimytsasokonahaze isoho humo ahahyrinymyrẽtsa. Ikiahatsa mywatsa Deus myzo hyrytsa tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa Sesus Kiristu tukytsa tsimaha ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mytuk itukytsa tsimoziknaha. Iwatsahi ahabo tsimytsasokonaha ikiahatsa kino niwatihi mytukytsa tsimoziknaha. Katsaktsa myzubarẽtsa astsatu tsimoziknaha hỹ.

⁴ Anahi tawatahaka iwatsahi ahakurẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporẽtsa. Katsaktsa mykurẽtsa tsimykaranaha

Deus haramwe eksok hyrity wa.

⁵ Wabyziutaha! Deus wasania ty ahabo tsimytsasokonaha. Deus haramwe eksok hyrity wa. Atazuba imysapyrẽnikita. Ihumo mypubara zuba. Katsa mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka batu ituk zikapykyknaha. Amy ty batu mysapy kytsa papatu tsimykaranahaze mysikpybyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa wasani tsimaha zeka haramwe eksok hyrity wa iwaze Deus tuk tsimypykyryknaha. Anahi Sesus mybo nitsaso katsa iharere tsiwabynaha.

⁶ Katsaktsa:

— O Deus atukytsa tsimaha — mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. Hawaha tsimytsasokonaha zeka mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Katsa wasanibara ty tsimyzurukunaha. Iwaze batu Deus tuktsa tsimoziknaha. ⁷ Deus ta batu zimyi batu ziky. Atazuba haramwe eksok hyrity wa. Wasanikita. Katsa iwata tsimyzurukunaha zeka tyharape hapokzitsikinaha, Deus mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsikykaranaha mymyokzohik. Sesus Deus tse iharapatawyhyta humo taspu ziwebaik nihyrikosokda ana humo hi mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaze Deus mymyokzohik. Abaka Sesus humo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo mysapyrẽtsa tsimoziknaha hỹ.

⁸ Katsa tihi zeka:

— Katsaktsa isapyrẽnikia ty zuba tsimykaranaha zeka. Deus harere bo zuba hyỹ tsimynakaranaha — mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Batu ma zikaha. Iwa tsimykaranaha zeka mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Anaharere humo hi baija tsimykaranaha. ⁹ Mysopyksapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka Deus bo tytsasonaha. Iwa mysapybyitsa ty ibo tsimytsasokonaha zeka iwahatu

mymyokzohik. Iwa botu nitsaso iwatahi mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha iharere humo mymyokzohik. Iharere wasani my. Ihumo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ihumo mysapyrëtsa tsimoziknaha hỹ. ¹⁰ Deus hi:

— Mybarawy ezeiksa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha — niy. Tsimytsasokon-aha zeka:

— O katsakta batu. Wasani tsimaha — mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Iwa mybarapetu tsimykaranaha zeka Deus harere humo batu ahahyrinymyry tsipiwatawykynaha. Deus botu nitsaso mybarawy ezeiksa sisapybyitsa mykaranaha, katsakta ipe tsimaha zeka:

— O batu wasani tsimy — iwatahi Deus mospihikbatakata wata mybarapetu tsimykaranaha.

2

Kiristu mymytsumuẽhĩekik.

¹ O myzubaha kahyrytsa watsa ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka iwahatu hawa batu sapybara humo ka batu ahakparawy. Iwaze imysapybara ty ka moewyhiktaha. Ikiahatsa ahamysapybara ty tsimaha zeka Sesus Kiristu ahatsyhyryze Deus bo mopamykyso. Atahi pahabetesaka Deus myzo babata bo mopamykysoko. Sesus imysapyrënikita my. ² Ata kino mysapyzeky ni-hyrikosokda. Nihyrikosokdaze mysapyzeky niyzik. Iwatahi Deus mymyokzohik. Mybarawy ezeiksa sizubarëtsa imysapybara ty nikaranaha mysiocko tsihikik hỹ.

³ Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykaranahaze itukytsa tsimoziknaha. Iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha ana humo hi itukytsa tsimoziknaha. Anahi tsinymyrykynaha. ⁴ Aty iharere bo hỹ byizeka katsa mype:

— Utakta Deus humo kahyrinymyrëta — mybarapetu nikara. Deus harere wasape nikara iharere wasani zuba ana humo kino batu ma ziky.

⁵ Kytsa Deus harere bo hỹ maha zeka Sesus humo sispirikporëtsa moziknaha. Asa kino Deus humo simypokzitsiukrëtsa anatyhi kytsa bo piwatawynaha. Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha zeka hawa haty Deus mozihihikik yhỹ mykaranaha iwa Deus sopyk tanymyry. ⁶ Katsakta Deus pe tsimaha:

— O Deus hawa tsimyzihikik ana bo hỹ — tsimaha. Iwaze hawa Sesus zikzuruku katsa kino niwatihi isopyk watu tsimykaranaha. Sesus watsa tsimyzurukunaha zeka iwaze hawa Deus mozihihikik yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Hawa mozihihikik ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa hỹ.

Abaky mypehawy.

⁷ Kaharereziuwyttsa botu ahabo iktsasoko atsatu ahabo piwatahaka, kaharere ezytyk. Tubabatu myzotsa niakbakanahatsa botu nitsasonaha hawa ahasopyk. Aba kino atsatu piwatahaka, kaharere ezytyk waha my.

⁸ Ana soho hi ahabo piwatahaka. Hawa Sesus zikzuruku ikiahatsa kino niwatihi kytsa sopyk anahi tsinynahaze ana kino ezytyk waha my. Hawa Kiristu zikzuruku naha bo mytsaty tsimykaranahaze ana humo kino myhyrinymyrëtsa. Sesus anaharere bo yhỹ ziknakara, iwatahi myzubaha bo nasisapywyky. Katsa kino niwatihihiktsa! Sesus haramwe eksok wa. Aty iharere bo hỹ mykaraze maku iwororo waha eze pitabaka tawata Sesus tuk kytsa mysipokzitsiki.

⁹ Atahi:

— O uta Deus harere bo hỹ mykara. Katsy batu kakparawy ihumo kakyrirëta — iwa mybarapetu mykara. Ata kino tatsy humo takyrikize zimyikik iwatahi Deus harere bo batu ma ziky. Maku miwa ha buruk

pitabakaze tawata, tatsy tsiakyriurêta humo. ¹⁰ Aty tatsy humo imypokzitsiki Deus harere bo hyĩ mykara. Batu zimyi. Ata kino maku iwororo waha eze pitabaka tawata, tatsy pipokzitsiki humo.

¹¹ Atahi tatsy humo takyriki iwaze Deus harere bo batu hĩ ziky. Zimyiki. Ata kino maku wata miwa ha buruk pitabaka. Iktsabyitatu miwa humo izarata tawata. Atakta tatsy humo takyriki miwa ha buruk ta wata. Tsiakyriurêta tuze Deus harere bo batu hĩ ziky izarata wata paikpa nikara.

¹² O katukytsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporêtsa iwatsahi botu ahamysopyksapybyri ty tsikykaranaha zahaokzohik.

Sesus Kiristu myzahapokzitsiki mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi Deus ahamysopyksapybyri ty tsikykaranaha zahaokzohik.

Ana hi ahabo piwatahaka.

¹³ O sizotsa ahabo piwatahaka.

Abaka atahi Deus nanabyitaba suknihibyize koikny baktatu ata humo hi tsinynaha,

Sesus Kiristu kino niwatihi tsinynaha.

O siypykyhydytyktsa ahabo kino niwatihi piwatahaka.

Hyrikoso sapybara pehatsa harere bo batu hĩ tsimaha.

Abaka ikiahatsa Deus tuktsa tsimoziknaha. Kahyrytsa watsa ahabo piwatahaka,

Deus myzo humo botu ahahyrinymyrêtsa.

¹⁴ Sizotsa ahabo piwatahaka atahi Deus nanabyitaba suknihibyize koikny baktatu

ata humo kino ahahyrinymyrêtsa.

Atakta Sesus Kiristu ata kino niwatihi tsahahyrinymyrêtsa.

Siypykyhydytyktsa ahabo piwatahaka ahapunihikrêtsa humo.

Deus harere ahatuk, iharere bo zuba mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

Hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa harere bo batu hĩ tsimaha.

¹⁵ Ikiahatsa Deus sukyrytsitsa batu ahakparawy! Kytsa asahi Deus humo batu siakparawy tsizubarêna mozihihiknaha. Ikiahatsa ja! Ikiahatsa siwatsa tsizubarêna tsimyzihihiknaha zeka Deus myzo batu ahatuk ziknapykyryk.

¹⁶ Kytsa asahi Deus harere bo batu hĩ mykaranaha tsizubarêna mozihihiknaha. Tahanamy bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Amy bo iktsa maha zeka ana kino mozihihiknaha. Asa hi:

— O katsa zuba mynamy tsizubarêna. Iwatsahi myhyrizikwanitsa tsimoziknaha — mykaranaha. Kytsa sibo iktsa maha mozihihiknaha. Ikiahatsa siwatsa ahasopyk zeka Deus humo batu ahaspirikpo.

¹⁷ Aibani sinamy mohokdaba. Kytsa sinamy zuba mozihihiknaha bykyze sinamybyitsa moziknaha. Deus harere bo hyĩ tynakaranahaktsa iwaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha hĩ.

Sesus Kiristu sukyrytsitsa.

¹⁸ O katukytsa tsizubarêna mopykbaze Satanas mozumu. Atakta Sesus batu iakparawy, isoho botu tsiwabynaha. Atahi sisukyrytsa. Sizubarêtsa Sesus Kiristu sukyrytsitsa botu zumunaha, iwatsahi nanabyitaba mopykbaze ana humo hi myhyrinymyrêtsa. ¹⁹ Asahi Kiristu humo batu siakparawy mysapy ekze zipokonaha. Sesus tuktsa iwatsahi mytukytsa watsa nikaranaha. Nitsasonahaze:

— Katsaktsa ahaututsa pauksitsa tsimykaranaha — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Mytutsa pauksitsa babatsa zeka ba zikponaha. Ziponahaze myututsa pauksitsa byitsa tu iwa ziwatawynaha.

²⁰ Ikiahatsa hi nawa ha ty wasani ahahyrinymyrêtsa. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi nawa ha ty wasani ahahumo tsahahyrinymyrêtsa.

²¹ Iwatahi aha bo piwatahaka. Asahi sispihikbatakatsitsa batu wasape zikaha, sihyrinymyrybyitsa bo batu tywataha. Ikiahatsa hi ahahyrinymyrëtsa iwatahi ahabo piwatahaka.

²² Kytsa simyspihikbatanikitsitsa tihi:

— O Deus Sesus ty batu typeha. Sesus Deus tse byitatu. Deus Sesus zo byitatu — mykaranaha. Iwaze nitsasokonaha asahi Sesus Kiristu humo batu siakparawy. ²³ Aty:

— O Sesus Deus tse ana humo hi batu spirikpo mykara — iwa my zeka atakta batu Deus humo ispirikpo. Atahi:

— O Sesus Deus tse babata — mykara. Atahi Deus humo tspirikporëta.

²⁴ Deus wasania ty botu tsiwabynaha. Deus humo tsikspirikponahaze iharere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha. Iharere bo hyÿ tynakaranahaktsa! Iharere bo hyÿ tsimykaranaha zeka hawa Deus mozihihikik yhyÿ tsimykaranaha. Sesus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha. ²⁵ Kiristu botu mype niy:

— Kahumo meky watu tsimoziknahaktsa kytsa! Iwahatu tsimyyhyrikosok-danahaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha hyÿ — niy.

²⁶ Asaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo mybarapetu ahabo sisopyk. Iwatahi ahabo piwatahaka sihumo pykyhytuty iwatahi piwatahaka. ²⁷ Deus hyrikoso ahatur mynapykyryk. Batu ikiahatsa zubabyitsa Kiristu Deus hyrikoso ahabo zipeha. Deus hyrikoso atahi pahahyrinymyry babata. Wasani haty pahahyrinymyry. Ahape my:

— Sesus harere bo hyÿ tynakaranahaktsa! — my. Atahi batu mybarapetu isopyk. Iharere bo hyÿ tsimaha zeka Sesus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha hyÿ.

Katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa.

²⁸ — O katukytsa Kiristu harere bo hyÿ tahaktsa. Iwa zeka hawa ahasopyk zeka batu ahasikpyby. Sesus myziksizoze batu ahasikpyby iwaze ahapunihihrëtsa tsimoziknaha hyÿ. ²⁹ Deus wasani mykara ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrëtsa. Asaktsa wasani mykaranaha. Deus harere bo hyÿ mykaranaha Deus hyrytsa moziknaha. Ana soho bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

3

¹ Deus myzo myhumo tsimypokzitsiarëta. Iwatahi mype my:

— Asahi kahyrytsa — my. Katsaktsa Sesus tukytsa tsimaha. Ana humo hi mytsaty tahaktsa! Iwaze kytsa Deus humo batu siakparawy katsa Deus hyrytsa ana humo hi batu sihyrinymyry. Sesus Deus tse babata ana humo sihyrinymyrybyitsa iwatsahi katsa Deus hyrytsa niwatihi batu sihyrinymyry.

² O katukytsa katsaktsa botu Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Aibani Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Iwaze hawa tsimaha. Batu mynyhy. Kiristu myziksizoze katsaktsa ihyritywa tsimoziknaha ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Hawa Kiristu mykara myhyrinymyrëtsa ibo tsimykozona-haze myhyrinymyrëtsa babatsa. ³ Katsaktsa Kiristu wata tsimoziknaha ana humo hi mytsaty tahaktsa. Iwatsahi tahasapywykynaha iwaze Kiristu wata tsimaha. Kiristu imysapyrënikita, batu amy tohi. Katsa mysopyksapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha zeka ihumo batu mykparawy.

⁴ Asahi pisapybyikinaha zeka Deus harere bo batu hyÿ zikaha. Asaktsa simysopyksapybyitsa mykaranaha zeka Deus harere humo batu hyÿ zikaha. ⁵ Sesus zuba tsimysapyrëta. Zumuze mybarawy ezektsa bo mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha iwatahu nimyokzohik. Ihumo zuba mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha ana hi tsmoewyhihiknaha. Sesus zuba Deus harere bo hyÿ mynakara. ⁶ Aty Kiristu harere bo hyÿ mykara imysapybara ty pimoewyhihik.

Pisapywyky iwa Deus mozihihik anahumo hyĩ mykara. Imysopyksapybyri mykara zeka Sesus humo batu ispirikpo. Sesus humo batu ihyrinymyry.

⁷ Katukytsa pykyhytutaha! Asaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo ikiahatsa pahamyiwy tsihikiknaha iwatsahi pahapihikbatakanaha. Siharere bo ka waby waby byitaha! Asaktsa wasani sisopyk Deus okzeka wasani mykaranaha. Asahi Deus okzeka Kiristu watsa wasani mykaranaha. ⁸ Kytsa simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha asaktsa hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Satanas hyrytsa. Tapara Deus bijoikpe mybarawy nizuknize Satanas Deus harere bo batu hĩ niy. Deus tse babata mybarawy ezektsa bo inasikze Satanas zikwy zipykbaik iwaha bo hi Sesus inasik.

⁹ Katsa Deus hyrytsa tuze mysopyksapybyri humo batu mymyzihik. Deus myzo hyrikoso mytuk mynapykyrykyk iwatsahi mysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha batu zikaha. ¹⁰ Aty Deus tse zeka sihumo myhyrinymyrẽtsa. Aty Satanas tse zeka sihumo myhyrinymyrẽtsa. Asahi wasanibyitsa sisopyk Deus hyrytsa byitsa tu maha. Asahi itukytsa tuk tahakyrikinaha batu Deus hyrytsabyitsa tu maha ihumo sispirikpobyitsa. Deus hyrytsa ihumo sispirikporẽtsa zeka iwatsahi taharapepokzitsikinaha.

Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa.

¹¹ Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Sesus humo tsikspirikpokonahaze ana harere tsiwabynaha. Tynaharape pokzitsikinahaktsa kytsa.

¹² Kaĩ waka ta byita ja. Atahi hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Satanas tse niy. Imysopyksapybyita nikara. Atahi tatsy zibezehik. Tatsy humo takyriki iwatahi tatsy zibeze. Itsykta wasania ty ziknakara atakta batu, imysopyksapybyri ty ziknakara. Itsy wasani ziknakara iwatahi ihumo tsizokdirẽta nikara. Iwa byita ja.

¹³ O katukytsa, Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ahahumo takyrikinaha zeka ahapyby byihuja. ¹⁴ Asa watsa byijataha asahi sinini ykarawy bo Deus mysipeha. Katsaktsa meky watu tsimoziknaha. Mytukytsa humo mymypo-kzitsirẽtsa. Iwatsahi batu sinini ykarawy bo tsimaha. Asaktsa usta mysisapybyrikinaha zeka sinini ykarawy bo maha. Asawatsa byijataha!

¹⁵ Usta bo tsipisapybyrikinaha zeka mybakatsa watsa. Deus okzeka atahi tatukytsa humo takyriki mybakatsa watsa. Atahi imysopyksapybyita tu nikara batu tymoewy. Atakta Deus tuk ba mynapykyryk ana humo hi ahahyrinymyrẽtsa.

¹⁶ Kiristu nimyhyrinymyryky tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa. Atahi mysapyzekenihyrikosokda. Mysapyzekeniyzik. Katsa kino niwatihiktsa tsimaha! Aty usta Sesus tukta pibeze tsihikik zeka katsa ipe tsimaha:

— O isapyzekeny tsimoziknaha ipokzi tsimhyhyrikosodanaha — tsimaha. Iwa Kiristu nimepehaka.

¹⁷ Aparakbaha Sesus tuktsa sinamybyitsa zeka mynamy ty sibo nyny tsimaha! Sibo tybiak byizeka soso byitaha:

— O katsaktsa Deus humo mypo-kzitsirẽtsa — ba zikaha iwa zeka mybarapetu tsimykaranaha.

¹⁸ Katukytsa usta Sesus tuktsa tysitsumuẽhĩnaha. Sihumo amypokzitsi zeka ahanamy ty sibo nyny tsimaha. Ahanamy tsibiaknaha. Tysisapywyky-naha. Iwaze sihumo ahamypokzitsiukrẽtsa tsimaha hĩ.

Deus okzeka mypunihikrẽtsa tsimoziknaha.

¹⁹ Myzubaha bo tsimysisapywykynaha zeka iwa Deus mozihihik hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Ana soho humo hi myhyrinymyrẽtsa. Iwaze Deus bo batu tyso:

— Utakta amy ty akparawy yh̃ ja. Aharere baba ty yh̃ ja — iwa batu tyso. Myzubaha humo ahamypokzitsi zeka iwatsahi Deus okzeka batu ahapyby.

²⁰ Tsipimyikinaha zeka mytsatyziu tynakaranaha:

— O abaka kamysapybyita tu mykara hawa my — tsimaha. Ahapyby byihuja Deus tsihyrinymyryrêta babata mymysapywyky iwaze batu ahapyby.

²¹ Katukytsa imysapybara ty tsimykaranaha ana soho humo hi mytsaty mytsaty byijataha iwaze Deus okzeka batu mpyby. Mypunihikrêtsa tsi-moziknaha. Deus bo tsimypamykysonahaze mykurêtsa tsi-mozikzonaha. Iwaze imysapybara humo ka mytsaty mytsaty byijataha.

²² Amy ty ibo tsimyzapykykynaha ana humo hi mybo nyny mykara. Iharere bo ma tsimykaranaha. Iwaze hawa Deus mozihihikik naha humo mysopyk iwatsahi amy ty tsimyzapykykynaha mybo nyny mykara. Iwatahi namywabyky. ²³ Deus mype:

— Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikpohuktsa! Tynaharape pokzitsikik-nahaktsa! — niy. Iwa Deus mybo nitsasoko. Atsatu Sesus botu zahahirinymyryky. ²⁴ Asaktsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha ihumo mozihihikiknaha sisopyk. Asa kino ihyrytsa maha. Sibot tsysapywyky sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Deus hyrikoso ihyrytsa tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Iwaze Deus mymysapywyky, ihyrikoso mytuk tawahi mynapykyryk.

4

Deus hyrikoso wasanita mekywatuta isopykta.

¹ O kaharereziuwysitsa nanabyitaba kytsa mybo mybarapetu mynakaranaha. Iwatsahi siharere humo batu h̃. Ahamytsatyhaîrêtsa. Atahi:

— Utakta Deus hyrikoso humo pinymyryky — my. Ahamytsatyhaîrêtsa. Tapara wabyziutaha! Ikiahatsa zuba tsimypamykysokonaha:

— O ihyrinymyrywy wasani ja Iwaha ja. Deus nitsasoko — tsimaha.

² Deus harere baba humo nitsasokoze tsinymyrykynaha. Asahi Deus harere mymyhyrinymyrynahaze mype mykaranaha:

— Deus Sesus zipehata my. Mybarawy inasikze maku niyzik — mykaranaha. Zikino Deus sohokotsa piwatawykynaha. Deus hyrikoso situk mynapykyryk. ³ Utsa Sesus Kiristu soho mekytu motsasokoronaha asahi batu Deus harere ty tyso. Asaktsa:

— Deus Sesus ty mybarawy bo batu ty peha. Batu maku yzik — mykaranaha. Asatu tahyrinymyrykynaha. Deus hyrikoso situk ba zikapykyk. Asa kino Sesus bo batu siakparawy, Sesus sukyrytsitsa ana humo kino mymyhyrinymyrykynaha. Botu tsiwabynaha, atakta Sesus bo batu iakparawy isukyryhyta hyrikoso mozumu. Atahi botu izumu.

⁴ Katukytsa ikiahatsa hi Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Atakta Sesus humo batu iakparawy, sisukyrytsitsa moziknaha atakta hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa ata humo hi kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo. Asahi Sesus sukyrytsitsa Satanas harere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Deus hyrikoso ahatuk mynapykyrykta abazuba tsipunihikrêta h̃ ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Iwatsahi Deus sohobyitsa harere nepykynaha. Sizikwy mohokda.

⁵ Asahi Deus sohobyitsa kytsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo asahi sinamy soho zuba mopamykysokonaha. Deus hyrikoso situk ba mynapykyryk iwaze kytsa Deus bo batu siakparawy siharere piwaby tsihihiknaha.

⁶ Katsa hiba Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa myharere piwabyziukunaha. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu h̃ mykaranaha myharere humo kino niwatihi batu siakparawy. Iwatsahi aty Deus harere

baba ty mymyhyrinymyrykynaha mytsatyziu tynakaranahaktsa. Asahi mymyitsa, wasanibyitsa mykaranaha asa humo kino batu hỹ tsimaha.

Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiarēta iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa!

⁷ — O kaharereziuwysitsa tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! Sesus tuktsa bo tysisapywykynaha zeka hawa Deus mozihihik ana bo hi yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Katsa tsimyarape pokzitsikinaha zeka Deus hyrytsa babatsa tsimoziknaha. Sesus tukytsa tsimaha. Iwaze Deus harere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha.

⁸ Deus myzubaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Ata zuba sizubarētsa humo mysipokzitsi tsihihik. Iwatahi aty ustsā humo ka imypokzitsiu byizeka Deus tukytsa byitsa tu. ⁹ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta ana humo hi botu myhyrinymyrētsa. Deus tatse zipeha atahi itse babata. Mybarawy ezeaktsa bo tatse zipehaze myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta ziwatawy. Sesus mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwaze tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk. Iwa Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta myhyrinymyrētsa hỹ.

¹⁰ Tubabatu katsa Deus humo batu mykparawy Deus zuba myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Iwaze mybo tatse zipeha. Katsa mysopyksapybyitsa tsikykarana ihumo mymyokzohik. Atahi mysapyzeky nihyrikosokdaze mysapybyi tsikykarana Deus Sesus humo mymyokzohik. Iwaze tsimyhrikosokdanaha zeka Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyrykna.

¹¹ O katukytsa Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta zeka iwatsahi tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa tsimaha. ¹² Batu aty tohi Deus ty ityny. Tsinaharapepokzitsikinaha zeka Deus mytuk mynapykyryk. Iharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranahaze ustsā bo tsimysisapywykynaha. Iwatsahi Deus zikwy mytuku myhyrinymyrētsa hỹ.

¹³ Deus hyrikoso mybo zipehahik. Ihyrikoso hi mytuk mynapykyryk. Iwatsahi hawa Deus mozihihik ihyrikoso humo yhỹ tsimykaranaha. Ihyrikoso mytukze iharere bo hyỹ tsimykaranaha. Ihyrikoso kino myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. ¹⁴ Deus tatse babata zipeha. Mybarawy ezeaktsa bo zipeha iwatahi inasikze myzubarētsa Deus bo mymyokty tsihihik. Hawa Sesus nikara ana bo hi iaktsa tsikaha. Iwatsahi Sesus Deus bo mymyoktyhyrykta ana hi myzubaha bo tsimysasokonaha. ¹⁵ Aty my zeka:

“O Sesus Deus tse babata tihi my” — niy. Isikpybybyita tu Sesus Deus tse motsasoko iwaze Deus ituk mynapykyryk. Atahi hawa Deus mozihihik yhỹ mynakara. ¹⁶ Deus tatse zipeha atahi katsa tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk. Iwatsahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta myhyrinymyrētsa. Iwatsahi katsa tihi:

— O Deus myhumo tsamypokzitsiukrēta — tsimaha. Iwaze sizubarētsa bo tsimysasokonaha:

— O Deus myzubaha humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta — tsimaha. Kytsa humo tsipisapywykynaha zeka hawa Deus mozihihik ana ty hi yhỹ tsimaha. Deus kino myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. ¹⁷ Sizubarētsa bo tsimysisapywykynaha zeka mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus simysapybyitsa tu nikaranahatsa boze tihi:

— Kaokzeka ikiahatsa ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarana. Katse ahasapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwatahi ihumo pahaokzohik — my. Iwatsahi motsasokoze katsaktsa batu mysikpyby. Katsaktsa iokzeka mypunihikrētsa tsimaha. Kytsa bo tsimysisapywykynahaze mypunihikrētsa tsimoziknaha. Katsa Kiristu watsa mysopyk zeka iwatsahi ihumo batu mysikpyby.

¹⁸ Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta ana humo hi tsimyspirikponaha zeka batu mypyby. Mypybybyitsa tu zeka kytsa tsimysisapywykynaha iwatsahi mypunihikrētsa tsimaha. Mypybyrētsa zeka katsaktsa:

— Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta ja. Mysapybyitsa tu tsimykaranaha mymyokzo ja — tsimaha. Iwa tamyiba zeka mypybyrêtsa tsimoziknaha. Mypybyrêtsa tu zeka ustsaha ba ziksipokzitsi.

¹⁹ Taparaka Deus myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Abaka katsaktsa Deus humo mymypo-kzitsirêtsa. Ihumo ustsaha bo tahapokzitsikinaha hỹ. ²⁰ Katsaktsa ustsaha Sesus tuktsaha humo tahakyrikinaha zeka Deus harere bo batu hỹ tsimykaranaha. Kytsaha humo ahamypokzitsi byizeka ba ziktsasonaha:

— O Deus ahumo mymypo-kzitsirêtsa — mybarapetu tsimykaranaha. Batu aty tohi Deus ty tyny. Kytsaha bo iktsaha ziknakaranaha. Mytuktsaha bo iktsaha tsimykaranaha, sihumo tsimypokzitsibyinaha zeka Deus humo kino niwatihi ba zikmypo-kzitsi. Deus humo mymypo-kzitsibyitsa babatsa ata kino batu iktsaha ziky. Iwatsahi batu ihumo mymypo-kzitsi mytsaty ahabyitsa tsimykaranaha. ²¹ Kiristu botu nimyhyrinymyryky:

— Ikiahatsa Deus humo ahapokzitsirêtsa zeka tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! — niy. Iwa Kiristu nimyhyrinymyryky.

5

Sesus tuktsaha sispirikpobyitsa harere humo nepyknaha.

¹ Kyze asaktsa Deus Sesus zipehata humo mospirikpokonaha asahi Deus hyrytsa maha. Sesus Deus tse ana hi motsasokonahaze Sesus tukytsa moziknaha. ² Myzo tapokzitsi zeka ihyrytsa kino niwatihi tahapokzitsikinaha. Deus humo tsimypokzitsikinaha zeka iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. Iwa tyharape pokzitsikinaha hỹ tsimykaranaha. ³ Deus humo tsimypokzitsikinahaze iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Iwa ihumo tsimypokzitsirêtsa hỹ. Batu iharere ihokdaha iwatsahi iharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha.

⁴ Asaktsa Sesus humo batu sispirikpo Deus hyrytsa humo sizikwy nepykba. Katsaktsa Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa botu sizikwy myhumo nepyk. Sesus zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi batu sipunihik. ⁵ Kytsaha Sesus Deus tse humo sispirikporêtsa asa zuba sispirikpobyitsa zikwy nepykbaik iwa hỹ.

Asahi Sesus Kiristu Deus tse babata piwatawynaha.

⁶ Deus Sesus zipeha. Mybarawy ezektsa bo inasikze Deus harere bo hỹ ziknakara. Iwaze Suão Sesus pihik ty ziharasusuze. Aiba eze zuba iharapatawyhyta humo tabezewy mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda iwahatu katsa Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyryknaha. Nihyrikosokdaze Deus zipehata nikara. Abaka Deus zipehata mynakara. Tawahi Deus zipehata mynakara.

⁷⁻⁸ Sesus nimyhyrinymyryky:

— Utakta Deus tse — nikara. Mytsaty tsimykaranahaze hawa niy ta ziharasusuhik. Mytsaty tsimykaranahaze hawa mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda atahi Deus tse babata humo myhyrinymyrêtsa. Deus hyrikoso kino niwatihi mymyhyrinymyryky:

— Sesus Deus tse — my. Atahi wasania ty zuba mynatsasoko. Iwatsahi harakykbyi myspirikpowy Sesus Deus tse babata mykaranaha iwatsahi myhyrinymyrêtsa. ⁹ Maku harere humo tsikspirikponaha. Deus imysapyrênikita iwaze iharere humo tsikspirikpobanaha hỹ. Abaka aty mybo nitsasoko Sesus Deus tse ata kino Deus tihi my. Iwatahi iharere wasani hỹ. ¹⁰ Deus hi tatse soho nitsasoko. Asahi Sesus humo sispirikporêtsa:

— O Deus tse Sesus humo kaspirikporêta wasani myhỹ — maha. Sispirikpobyitsa:

— Amy ty Deus tatse soho nitsasoko batu kaspirikpo, iharere bo batu hỹ — maha. Iwa motsasokonahaze Deus imyspihikbatanikita wata mykaranaha.

Simysapybyitsa tu iharere humo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi Deus imyspihik-batanikita motsasokonaha. ¹¹ Deus harere bo wabyziutaha! Deus:

— Katse ahasapyzekenihyrikosokda anahumo hi mekywa tu tsimyzurukunaha! Sesus tuk tsimyzurukunahaktsa! Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha — niy.

¹² Asahi Deus tse humo sispirikporëtsa meky watu moziknaha. Sesus tuk mozurukunaha. Myhyrikosokdanahaze Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Sispirikpobyitsa batu. Sesus zikwy situk ba zikapykyryk mohyrikosokdanahaze batu Deus tuk zikapykyryknaha. Nokponi mynapykyryknaha sinini ykarawy bo tahasapynaha.

Asaktsa mohyrikosokdanahaze tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha.

¹³ Ahabo ziwatahaka. Ikiahatsa Deus tse humo ahaspirikporëtsa iwaze meky watu tsimoziknaha. Sesus tuk tsimyzurukunaha. Tsimyhyrikosokdanahaze ahawahi Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha hỹ. Iwatahi ahabo piwatahaka. ¹⁴ Kyze katsaktsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Deus bo tsimyzapykyrynaha zeka hawa Deus mozihikik iwaze myharere piwaby. Iwatsahi mypunihikrëtsa tsimoziknaha nawa ibo tsimyzapykyrynaha. ¹⁵ Myhyrinymyrëtsa tu myharere piwaby zeka amy ty tasapyky zeka Deus mybo nyny my. Amy ty mozihikik naha zuba ibo tasapyky zeka iwaze mybo nyny myhỹ.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Aty mytukytsa tuk isopyksapybyi mykara zeka ikiahatsa itsyhyryze Deus bo tsimypamykysokonaha. Deus sisopyksapybyi mysiokzohik iwaze Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk. Myzubarëtsa tamiyikik. Atakta Deus okzeka batu imysapy ihyrikoso pimyijanaha zeka atahi ba iokzohok iwaze itsyhyryze Deus bo ba zikpamykyso. Atakta sinini ykarawy bo Deus pipeha. Nokponi Deus bara botu sinini ykarawy bo tasapy.

¹⁸ Deus hyrytsa imysapybara humo ba hỹzo zikaha. Deus tse sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta tu iwatsahi sisopyksapybyitsa tu batu hỹ mykaranaha. Satanas sihumo batu ziky Deus tse sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrëta hỹ.

¹⁹ Katsaktsa Deus hyrytsa tsimaha. Deus zikwy mytuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Utsa mybarawy ezektsa pykyhytu zikahabyikitsa Satanas zikwy situk mynapykyryk iwatsahi sispirikpobyitsa mynakaranaha.

²⁰ Deus tse inasik. Botu mybarawy bo izumu ana humo hi myhyrinymyrëtsa. Deus soho humo nimyhyrinymyryky. Hawa Deus mykaraze nimyhyrinymyry iwaze Deus babata humo nimyhyrinymyryky. Ata zuba wasani mykara. Ata zuba isopyksapyrënikita. Ata soho humo hi tsipinymyryknaha. Sesus humo myspirikporëtsa. Sesus Deus tse humo tsimyspirikpokonaha zeka Deus humo myhyrinymyrëtsa. Iharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha iwaze meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ata zuba Deus babata. Aty iharere bo hỹ mykara mekywa tu mozik. Mohyrikosokdaze Deus tuk tawahi mynapykyryk hỹ.

²¹ Kahyrytsa pykyhytutaha! Deusbyitsa harere bo ka yhỹ byitaha kytsa Deus soho pimyinaha zeka iwatsahi pykyhytutaha!

Suão

Suão ziwatahakazo naha

Tubabatu iwatahaha ana hi — Suão ziwatahaka — kytsa mynakaranaha. Wasanibara humo pykyhytu maha hi nizokparakanaha, “tyharape pokzitsikinaha” niyzo. Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk iwatahi Deus harere ziwataha. Iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Suão myspirikpokotsa atatsa bo piwatahaka kapokzitsihi babatsa. Deus zawatawy ahyrytsa kino niwatihi nisiwatawy iwatahi ahabo piwatahaka. Abaka iktsaikba. Uta ikiahatsa humo kamypokzitsiarêta hỹ. Uta zubabyita sasabyitsa kino niwatihi Deus harere humo zinymyrykynahatsa. ² Wasania humo hi katsaktsa tsinaharapepokzitsikinaha. Iharere bo mytsaty tsinakaranaha humo natabyituhukutu. Iwatsahi ahahumo mymypoکزitsirêtsa. Deus harere bo hỹ tsimykarannahaktsa ahahumo mymypoکزitsirêtsa.

³ Utakta Deus myzo bo mopamykysoko. Itse Sesus Kiristu bo kino niwatihi mopamykysoko ispe my:

— O Deus ahyrytsa tysisapywykykta! Tysipokzitsikikta! Ikia tysitsumuêhikta iwatsahi batu paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha.

Iwaze Deus harere bo yhỹ tsimykarannahaze Sesus humo mykurêtsa — my.

Hawa wasania ty tsimykarannaha. Mymypoکزitsiukunaha.

⁴ Uta kaku zuba iwabyky. Aha soho iwabyze. Wastuhu ahyrytsa Deus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatahi kaku zuba iwabyky. Ana wahi Deus nizihikik ana humo hi ahyrytsa mozurukunaha. Nawa ha ty ipehatsa mozihihikik mykaranaha. ⁵ Aba kapokzitsihi babatatsa, awatawyhytatsa uta aha pe my:

— Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa. Tyzisapybakanahaktsa — ana harere ezytyk bara. Tapara tsiwabykynaha tihi atsatu taparaky tihi Sesus humo tsikspirikponaha zeka ana harere tsiwabynaha ana hi wasani my atsatu piwatahazo. ⁶ Deus pehatsa mybo nitsaso:

— Tyharape pokzitsikinahaktsa! — niy. Kytsa bo tysisapywykynaha iwahi Deus mozihihikik tsimyzurukunaha.

⁷ Iwaze sasabyitsa kytsa myspihikbatakanahatsa asaktsa mybo sizubarêtsa pomokonaha. Kytsa myspihikbatakanaha. Asa hi:

— O Kiristu mybarawy bo batu inasik. Batu mywata zikyzyk — mykaranaha. Aty iwa my zeka atahi imyspihikbatakata atahi Sesus humo iakyriwy tu. ⁸ Iwatsahi pykyhytutaha! Siharere bo waby waby byitaha! Ikiahatsa siharere humo tsikspirikponaha zeka ahahyryziksokzawy nepyk. Sesus tsyhyryze tarabajatahaktsa! Iwaze Deus ahatarabaja humo isapyha ty zuba ahabo nyny my. Tarabajaziu tsimykarannaha zeka amy ty tisapyrêna ty Deus ahabo nyny mykara.

⁹ Kytsa asahi Kiristu humo batu siakparawy asaktsa:

— Kiristu hyrinymyrytsa wasani. Abaka katsaktsa puêtsik myhyrinymyrytsa ezytyk ty iwaze tsipahahyrynymyrykynaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Asahi Deus tuk batu hỹ zikaha. Asaktsa Sesus hyrinymyrytsa zuba mymyhyrinymyrykynaha asa kino Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha. Sesus tuk mopykyknahaze Deus harereziuwyttsa maha.

¹⁰ Aty ahabo pomonahaze Kiristu hyrinymyrykywy ty ahabo ity sukmo byizeka Kiristu soho ty ahabo tyso byizeka ba kawahoro bo paku tynahataha. Iwatsa humo ka ba Deus pahasapywykykta ba tsimaha, soso byitaha. ¹¹ Sibo

tsimytsasonaha zeka — Deus pahasapywyky — iwaze ipehatsa pimyiwy wasani hawaha tsimaha. Iwa kytsa mytsaty ahabyitsa zikaha:

— O sihyrinymyrytsa wasani my. Utsa harere humo sispirikporëtsa — maha. Iwa nisispihikbatakanahaze yhỹ tsimaha mytsaty ahabyitsa zikaha.

Kaharere ziharawy.

¹² Aba kino nanabyi tsasohobara maitu ahabo iktsasoho tsihikiknaha batu zik papeu humo tywataha byita my. Byi ahabo mynakozore tsihikikzo iwaze atuk mopamykyso ahape babatu my. Iwa myzehe mykurëtsa tsimozikba-banaha.

¹³ Aeky hyrytsa ahasoho bo mytsaty mykaranaha. Asoho motsasoikiknaha — O Deus humo iwatawyhytatsa — maha. Atatsa niwatihi Deus ziwatawy. De. Niwazuba iwatahaka iwa.

Suão

Suão harakykbyihi ziwatahakazo

Tubabatu — Suão ziwatahaka — iwatahaha ana hiba kytsa nikaranaha. Deus hyrikoso ituk niapykyryk iwatahi papeu humo Kaijo bo ziwatahaka. Aba katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Suão myspirikpokotsa. Ikia Kaijo kaharereziuwu bo piwatahaka. Ikia humo kamypokzitsiarêta. Katsakta Deus harere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha.

Kaijo soho.

² Deus bo atsyhyryze mopamykysoko:

— O Deus myzo Kaijo tsipokzitsikikta! Arabyitatu ja tynapykyryk — mykara. Hawa sa tsimy kaharereziuwu. Ahyrizikarawu tsakurêta kahyrinymyrêta ana bo hi botu iwaby. ³ Wastuhu mytukytsa abo inakozorenahaze kabo izumunahaze. Kape niaha:

— O Kaijo wasani mykara, Deus harere bo hyĩ mynakara. Iharere humo zuba mozuruku — nikaranaha. Siharere iwabyze kakurêta ikykara. ⁴ Piwabyze kahyrytsa soho asahi Deus harere bo hyĩ mykaranaha kakurêta ikykara. Ana humo hi kakurêta ikapykyryk.

⁵ Kaharereziuwu mytukytsa abo pomonahaze tsiksisapyky. Meki iknytsa tu kino tahakypykykwy bo izumunahaze kino tsiksipokzitsiki. ⁶ Asahi mynakypyknahaze siharere ziwabykynaha. Asahi:

— O Kaijo myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Tisokpykziurêta — mykaranaha. Mytukytsa abo mozumuzonahaze tysitsumuêhĩzokta. Sihumo amypokzitsihu. Awani mynatururukzonahaze usa hudikhudikwy bo amy ty sibo nyny tsimy. Tsihyrizikporêta tu tysitsumuêhĩ Deus okzeka wasani. Deus tsyhyryze tarabaja mykaranahaze mysitsumuêhĩ ana hi tisapyrêna. ⁷ Nanabyitaba mynakurunahaze Sesus soho mynatsasokonaha. Sesus sispirikpobyitsa namy ba ziaksenaha. Katsakta Sesus humo myspirikporêtsa mynamy ty ka sibo nyny tsimaha. ⁸ Iwatsahi sihumo tahapokzitsikinaha tisapyrêna. Mysitsumuêhĩnahaze Deus okzeka wasania ty tsimytsasokonaha siwatsa. Iwaze Deus wasania ty tsimytsasokonaha watsa sihumo tahatsumuêhĩnaha. Iwa Deus okze my.

Dioterepes zisapybykirita soho my. Demeteriu tisapyrêta soho my.

⁹ Uta papeu humo tsikaeni zuba sikypykykwy bo iwatahaka. Dioterepes kaharere bo batu hĩ niy.

— O utakta Sesus tuktsa pehatsa myhyrizikwanikita mozik — niy. Atakta kaharere bo batu yhy aha. ¹⁰ Iwatahi ahabo pomo zeka imysapybyihaty motsasoko zeka uta pipeha. Atahi mysopyksapybyri ty mykara. Iwaze ustsakyttsa nisispihikbataka iwa nitsasoko iwatahu ba ziaku. Iwaze tsinakypyknahaze ustsakyttsa mytukytsa mozumunahaze ba ispe pany kawahoro pakutyny zikaha. Aty ispe pany pakutaha my zeka wasani mykara atawyzik batu imysapy iwatahi kytsa nisisukewy.

¹¹ Kaijo kaharereziuwu wasania ty zuba tisopykdu imysapybara ty ka sopykdu sopykdu byitaha. Aty wasania ty zuba mykara zeka atahi Deus tukta aty imysapybara ty zuba mykara zeka atahi Deus batu inyhy, ispirikpobyita Deus humo batu sihyrinymyry.

¹² Demeteriuta wasani mykara. Kytsa sizubarêtsa isoho. — Atakta wasani mykara — mykaranaha. Katsa kino niwatihi isoho atsatu tsimaha. — Atahi tsimysapyrêta — tsimaha. Myharere wasani ahahyrinymyrêtsa.

Aba mopykykze ikiahatsa bo mytsaty mykara.

¹³ Ikia bo abazuba ha ty mopamykyso tsihikikzetu. Papeu humo ba ziwataha. ¹⁴ Iwa zeka ikia bo mynakozore. Uta ikia tuk mopamykyso iwaze harape tuk tsimypamykysonaha.

¹⁵ Deus bo atsyhyryze mopamykyso:

— O myzo Kaijo tsipokziitsikikta! Ahumo tsakurêta mozik — my. Asahi aharereziuwytza kabaze:

— O katsaktsa Kaijo humo myhyrizikbarêtsa. Isoho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha — niaha. Iwaze atuktsa soho bo siwatu mytsaty tsimykaranaha. De. Niwazuba.

Suão

Sudas Sesus tuktsa bo ziwatahaka

Sudas Sesus tukytsa, Tsiaku tsy. Sesus tuktsa hi ziwatahaka, iwaze nisispirikpoko. Sihyrinymyrytsa wasanibara ty nisihrinymyryky ana humo hi — pykyhytutaha sibo batu yh̃y tsimaha — niy. Deus Sudas ziapepewyky iwatahi Deus harere ziwatahaka. Aba katsa kino niwatihi ana hi tanymyryky.

¹ Uta Sudas. Sesus Kiristu tsumuēh̃tsa. Tsiaku tsy. Ikiahatsa bo piwatahaka. Deus hi zahawatawy. Deus myzo babata. Atahi ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta. Sesus Kiristu ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Pahapokzitsiki.

² Uta Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoko:

— O myzo ahyrytsa humo amypokzitsihukta. Batu paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha. Ahumo sakurētsa. Botu sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Tysipokzitsitohikta — mykara.

Iwa Deus bo ahatsyhyryze mopamykysoikik.

Deus soho humo mymyspihikbatakanahatsa.

³ Kaharereziuwyttsa mytsaty ikykara:

— Abaka katukytsa bo piwatahaka. Sesus Kiristu tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk. Mymysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha Sesus humo mekywa tu tsimoziknaha, anahi tawatahaka iwatatu batu. Tapara Sesus tahyrinymyrywy ty nimyspirikpoko. Anahyrinymyrywy papeu humo pykyhytu ziwatahaka ana ty hi piwatahakazo. Anaspirikpowy humo ka ja spiriktsokda spiriktsokda byijataha ana humo hi tsimyspirikponaha — mykara.

⁴ Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ahapapatu izumunaha. Siharere meky watu. Asaktsa:

— Deus isapyha ty mybo nyny my. Iwatatu zeka tsipisapybyikinaha Deus tisapyrēna ty mybo nyny mykara. Mymysapybyitsa tsimykaranaha zeka myhumo ba ziky — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Sesus Kiristu ahapehatsa babata. Sesus Kiristu batu sipehatsa iharere bo batu yh̃y mykaranaha. Siharere meky watu. Deus bo batu yh̃y mykaranaha. Tubabatu Deus sisoho mybo nitsasoko.

— Iske myparawy watsa iwaze kytsa sihumo pimiyikinaha — niy. Siharere humo Deus ispe niy:

— Ikiahatsa batu wasani tsimykaranaha iwaze sinini ykarawy bo pahapehahik — niy.

⁵ O kytsa mytsaty tynakaranahaktsa! Tubabatu Deus Isareu tsekokatssa Esito bara botu nisioktyhyryk. Deus humo sispirikpo byitsahi nisibabaik. Ana humo ka botu ahahyrinymyrētsa, kaokzeka anasoho bo hi mytsatyziu tsimaha zeka wasani tsimaha.

⁶ Wastuhu bijoikpe ezektsa soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha! Asahi simysapybyitsa nikaranaha, Deus harere bo batu yh̃y nikaranaha. Iwatahi sinini ykarawy bo nisipehahik. Sinini ykarawy miwa anaeze mynapykyryknaha ba zikziponaha. Sesus Kiristu myziksizoze sinini tohi maha. Anasoho bo mytsatyziu tynakaranahaktsa!

⁷ Iwaze hi Sodoma, Komora eze zikzurukunahatsa iwaze ustsia siututsa pauktsitsa ahatsa ana ezektsa sisoho bo hi mytsatyta. Sihudikhudikwy ezektsa makutsa tu naharapewowohikiknaha. Tapara wastuhu bijoikpe iknyktsa iwa ziknakaranahatsa iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo nisipehahik. Anaeze izo zuba eze mynaharakorokonaha tawahi ba zikbe, anaeze

tahawahi sinini mynakaranaha. Anahumo Deus mybo nitsasoko ana soho bo hi mytsatyzu tynakaranahaktsa!

⁸ Asaktsa sispirikpobyitsa ahabo izumunaha. Simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha. Sitsotuspykrēnikitsa watsa iwaze hawa ha ty imysapybara ty mymyhyrinymyrykynaha. Deus humo sispirikpobyitsa asa zuba siakparawy, Deus harere soho pisapybyikinaha. Iharere bo batu ma zikaha. Bijoikpe ezektsa Deus tsumuēhītsa mysisapybyrikinaha. ⁹ Bijoikpe ezekta Mikeu inarokotakta niwa ahata. Atahi taparakta bijoikpe ezektsa Deus tsumuēhītsa. Hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Satanas ituk nipamykysokoze, ipe niy:

— Aty sa nihyrikosokdata Moises nury nitsahorok — niy. Ana humo kino niharapepehakanahaze Mikeu tihi:

— Utakta ba zabetsak Deus zuba ape my. Abo awatutykta, Deus zuba pabetsak — niy. Hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Moises nury humo Mikeu kino batu tyso. ¹⁰ Asahi ahabo zumunaha Deus harere humo sispirikpobyitsa sihyrinymyrybyitsa hi pimyikiknaha. Sihyrinymyrybyitsa hi mopyknaha, asaktsa siraratsa watsa taha bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. ¹¹ Asaktsa sinini mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha ana humo hi sinini mykaranaha. Niwahi Deus mozihikik.

Asaktsa Kaĩ watsa sizokdirētsa mozurukunaha ana humo hi sinini mykaranaha.

Asaktsa Barão watsa. Atahi okyrysaro zuba iakparawy iwatsahi imysapyrēnikia siakparawy ana humo pimyikinaha Barão watsa.

Asaktsa Korã watsa Deus harere bo batu ma zikaha Korã watsa maha. Iwatahi Deus sisoho humo:

— Asaktsa batu simysapy mykaranaha — mykara. ¹² Asaktsa sisopyksapybyitsa ikiahatsa tuk mozumunahaze ioktsirōrōnikia watsa maha. Ikiahatsa ahadisahawy tsipahadisahanahaze Sesus ahasapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha, asa kino ahatuk ioktsirōrōnikia watsa maha. Duabohotsa tsik tsipikunahaze Sesus ahasapyzeky nihyrikosokda ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha, asaktsa taha bo zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Sisikpybybyitsa tu asa zuba mytsaty mykaranaha. Utsa humo batu simypokzitsi.

Asahi bijo zatata watsa. Bijo zatata zuba hyritsik ba ziknawõ. Bijo zatata zopoktsa tuk mopaparakak zekywaha ba zikziksizo.

Iwaze asaktsa hwi watsa iharakawy pomoze ba ziktahara. Hwi haratatsa bobokohotsa watsa tahawahi mokbanaha.

¹³ Asahi pihik ihiridawy watsa. Pihik ihiridawy humo itsiksoroporo nimyrazata bo pipaparakze ky waha. Asahi sisikpybybyitsa simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha kytsa okze tu mynakaranaha.

Asahi byrisoiktsa watsa. Byrisoiktsa nanabyitaba mynaukurunaha. Asa niwatihi paikpa mykaranaha. Asa kino pimyikiknaha. Iwaze Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik. Anaeze miwahaeze zuba tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Tubabatu Enoke sisoho nitsasoko. Asahi Deus humo sakparawybyitsa soho nitsasoko. Tapara nipupurukuknahaze botu sisoho nitsaso. Atakta Enoke Adão tsekoka. Adão tsekokatsa sizubarētsa. Adão tsekokatsa sete nipupurukuknaha. Kyze Enoke zinaropykyk. Atakta simysapybyitsa soho nitsasoko. Tapara simysapybyikitsa nipupurukuknahaze sisoho tihi:

— O asahi Deus humo batu siakparawy. Sisikpybybyitsa tu Deus okze ka simysapybyitsa tu mykaranaha. Wasanibitsa mykaranaha. Isapybara ty mykaranaha. Deus harere bo batu hỹ zikaha. Iwatahi mypehakatsa bijoikpe

ezektsa tatsumuēhītsitsa tuk mozumu. Mypehakatsa sizubarētsa tuk mozu-munaha. Myzumuze mypehakatsa ihumo simysapybyitsa mykaranaha ispe:

“Ikiahatsa katuk zeky batu ahamysapy” my. Iwa Deus sinini ykarawy bo mysipehahik — Enoke niy. Tubabatu iwa Enoke sisoho nitsasoko.

¹⁶ Asaktsa sisopyksapybyitsa taha humo tu tahakyrikinaha iwatsahi pimyikiknaha. Taha bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha. Utsa kytsa soho humo mysisapybyrikinaha. Asa zuba mopamykysokonaha:

— O katsaktsa mysapyrētsa — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa tu utsa pe maha:

— Ikiahatsa wasani tsimaha — mybarapetu mykaranaha. Iwa mopamykysonahaze utsa namy piakse tsihikiknaha. Iwa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha.

Asahi Sesus humo sispirikpoziubyitsa soho pykyhytutahaktsa.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ikiahatsa kaharereziuwytza mytsatyzu tynakaranahaktsa! Nawa ha ty Sesus Kiristu ykzohotsa botu ahabo nitsasokonaha ana bo hi mytsaty tsimykaranaha. Ahape nikaranaha.

— Aibani mybarawy mopykze kytsa ahabo mozumunahaze pahasopykziubyikinaha Deus sakparawybyitsa pahamyijakanaha zuba. Tahahumo zihikaty zuba mynakaranaha ana bo zuba mytsaty mynakaranaha.

¹⁹ Simysapybyitsa Sesus tuktsa metutu tahasapy tsihikiknaha. Sesus tuktsa siharerewabymybararētsa moziknaha ana hi mozihihikiknaha. Deus hyrikoso situkbyitsa mynapykyryk. Hawa ha mozihihikiknaha ana humo hi zuba mynakaranaha.

²⁰ O kaharereziuwytza botu Sesus humo ahaspirikporētsa hỹ. Ihumo tyspirikpotohinahaktsa ahamysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha. Deus bo typamykysoikiknahaktsa! Deus zikwy humo ibo tupamykysoikiknaha.

²¹ Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiarēta ana humo hi tsikspirikpokonaha. Deus ahahumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta ana humo hi ahaspirikporētsa! Sesus Kiristu tazo bo pahaoktyhyryk. Ahawahi izo tuk tsinapykyryknaha. Ana hi taperyky — my.

²² Wastuhutsa:

— Sesus humo kaspirikporēta zeka kamysapybyita ikykara zeka piokzohik. Batu kanyhy — maha. Asa bo hi Deus wasania ty tsimysasoziukunaha. ²³ Utsa simysapybyitsa tysitsumuēhīnaha. Aty izo bo mynautsok zeka tyzezona. Anawaze simysapybyitsa tysitsumuēhīnaha niharakorobaik tawata. Wastuhutsa simysapybyitsa tu nikaranaha batu sisikpyby. Iwatsatu tysisapywykynaha. Sihumo ahamypokzitsirētsa. Pykyhytutaha! Hawa nikaranaha batu ahakparawy ba ahasopyk watu ba zikaha! Simysapybyitsa mykaranaha iwatsahi siwabyitsa!

Deus bo tysakibazikiknahaktsa.

²⁴ O Deus zuba abazubata my. Atahi mynamykuwyky iwaze imysapybara ty tsmoewynaha. Sesus tazo bo mymyoktyhyryk iwaze Deus tuk mywahi tsimynapykyknaha. Iwaze wasani tsimaha. Katsaktsa mysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha atahi mymyokzohik ihumo meky watu tsmoziknaha. Mymysapyrētsa. Deus tukze mywahi tsimynapykyknaha mykurētsa. ²⁵ Katsa ape tsimaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba Deus babata. Batu aty tohi ikia wata, ikia zuba myzo babata. Ikia Sesus Kiristu tsipeha atahi abo mymyoktyhyryk. Ihumo myspirikporētsa iwaze ikia bo mymyoktyhyryk.

O ikia zuba wasanita. Ikia tsamysapyrēnikita. Azikwykyta ba hawa tohi zasukninaha.

O ikia zuba myhyrinyrytsa babata. Ikia apunihikrēnikita. Aharere eze tu mybarawy tsikzukni nanabyitaba aharere. Tapara mybarawy tsikzuknize bjoikpe ezektsa atsumuēhītsitsa iwa nitsasokonaha abaka katsaktsa situk asoho humo tsimysakibazikiknaha. Mywahi atuk tsimynapykyryknaha iwa tsimykaranaha — tsimaha.

Iwa my hỹ. De. Niwazuba.

Sudas

Deus mytsotyspykwaha Suão bo nitsaso

Suão Sesus zinymyrykyta nitsaikbata, sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy eze niapykyryk. Itsikzikdihi Patamos inarokota anaeze niapykyryk. Deus aiba eze hawa mynakara Suão bo ziwatawy. Iwaze ana zinyze hi ziwatahaka. Deus Suão ziapewywy iwatsahi katsa kino niwatihi tanymyryky.

¹ Hawa ha ty Deus Sesus Kiristu bo nitsaso. Aibani hawa maha humo kino Sesus Kiristu bo nitsaso. Tapara mybarawy eze ktsa batu siwabyhy. Iwaze hi Sesus Kiristu ana harere humo hi tatsumuēhĩtsa pe niy. Iwaze bjoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa, Suão bo izipeha, atahi iharere ibo nitsasoko. Bjoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa Suão bo itsotyspykwaha ziny. ² Nanabyi zinyky, nanabyi ziwabyky anahi papeu humo Suão ziwatahaka.

— Sesus nikaranaha ty ana hi Deus harere baba — niy.

³ — Atakta papeu iwatahaha ty myzubaha bo opykani motsasoko tsakurēta hỹ. Asaktsa ipapeu iwatahaha ty piwabynahaze sakurēta hỹ. Ataharere bo hỹ maha zeka sakurēta. Aiba eze zuba iwatahaha atsawatu my. Iwa — niy.

Sesus tuktsa mynauzuzukbanahaze Deus harere piwabynaha sibo Deus soho piwatahaka.

⁴ Utakta Suão. Asia eze ktsa sete sihudikhudikwy bo piwatahaka. Sesus tuktsa mynauzuzukbanahaze iharere piwabynaha ahabo piwatahaka. Ahatsyhyryze Deus bo ikpamykysokoze ipe iky:

— O Deus myzo ikia koikny baktatu aibani zuba tsimyziksizo ahyrytsa bo. Tysipokzitsiziuku iwatsahi batu paikpa mytsaty mykaranaha ahumo sispirikporētsa moziknaha. Sete hyrikosotsa niwatihi Deus dyhywy iokeryk maha ikiahatsa niwatihi astsatu Deus hyrytsa bo tsimahaktsa! — my. Iwa my.

⁵ Sesus Kiristu niwatihi! Atahi pahapokzitsiziuku, ihumo ahaspirikporētsa tsimoziknaha. Atakta wasani zinybata tu ana kino motsasoko. Atahi tapara inahyryzikpota atatu, ba zikyrikosokdazo. Atahi abazubata. Utsa pehaktsa iharere bo zuba hỹ mykaranaha.

Atahi myhumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Atahi mysapyzeky nihyrikosokda, mysapyzeky taspubaba zipuku. Ihyrikosokdawy humo mysapybyriwy Deus nimyokzohik nispiriktsokda abaka mysapyrētsa tsimoziknaha iwaze isapybara ty ka abaka awatutaha. ⁶ Kiristu hi:

— Ikiahatsaktsa Deus kazo tsipitsumuēhĩnaha, asa watsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa. Ikiahatsa Deus tyryktsa tsimaha iwatahi pahapehaka hỹ, ikiahatsa ituk tsipitsumuēhĩnaha — niy. Iwatsahi Sesus Kiristu pe:

— O Sesus Kiristu ikia azo bo tsimymyoktyhyk ikia zuba myhyryzikwani ba hawa tohi zasukninaha, ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta awahi tsimynakara — tsimaha. Siwatahaktsa kytsa!

⁷ Tsimykozonaha! Sesus bjoikpe satata ikny mynasik. Myzubaha piny-naha. Ibezetsitsa kino niwatihi ibo mokozonehaha. Myzubaha ibo mokozonehaze sisukatsihikrētsa mopuziukunaha. Iwa.

⁸ Sesus ipe niy:

— Utakta koikny baktatu. Utahi nanabyi ikzukniki ba hawa tohi ziksukninaha. Nanabyi isuknihibabyize kino niwata tu. Aiba mybarawy mopykze kino nawa tatu myziksizo — niy. Iwa hỹ.

Suão tatsotospykwaha eze Sesus ziny.

⁹ Kyze uta Suão. Ikiahatsa Sesus humo ahaspirikporêtsa iwatahi utakta ahaziky my. Ahatukta my ikiahatsa watsa hawa Sesus mynazihikik-naha humo zuba hyÿ mynakara. Ahawata sinini mynakara ana humo kino kapunihikrêta ikyzik, Sesus abazubatsa mysipehaze uta niwatihi ituk mysipeha. Ipokzitsiwy humo kytsa piksukyrykynaha. Iwatsahi uta tsikzikdihî Paratôs inarokota bo zikoktyhyryknaha. Kytsa Sesus harere bo hyÿ zikahabyitsa hi zikoktyhyryknaha. Sesus harere iktsasoko naha humo hi zikoktyhyryknaha. Deus harere wasaniha iktsasokonaha humo hi ziksukyrykynaha.

¹⁰ Domiko eze Sesus inahyrizikpo mytsaty tsimykarannahaze Deus hyrikoso katuk mynapykyk. Deus hyrikoso katuk mopykyrykta tu ihumo hi tisopykzi-urêta ziwabyky. Iaksoho opykaniha kasukpe baze iwaby porawy suka waha my iwaby. ¹¹ Iaksoho kape nikara:

— Hawa ha bo tsimykozo naha bo papeu humo tsipiwatahaka. Ana papeu ty Sesus tuktsa bo tyziskarenaha, asaktsa Asia ezektsa bo my. Sesus tuktsa inazuzukbanahaze Deus harere piwabynaha papeu iwatahaha ty sibo hi nyny tsimy. Asaktsa Sesus tuktsa Epeso ezektsa bo, Esmirina ezektsa bo. Perekamo ezektsa bo, Tiatira ezektsa bo, Saradis ezektsa bo, Piradepija ezektsa bo, Raodisija ezektsa bo iwatsa bo Asia sete tapapeu iwatahaha ty sibo tyziskarenaha — iaksoho niy.

¹² Kyze kasukpe bo iktsa iky, aty ja kape niy tawy iktsa iky. Iwaze sete rika wakatsa bo iktsa iky. Rikatsa suk ouro niy.

¹³ Sitazahara eze maku wata niriktohoko. Tisukzezerêta ipyrysukpetsa buruk niy. Izikwoekaïwy wata ouro ty hi. Tapaopuke buruk haï niy.

¹⁴ Tsiharadibarazarêta mazori hyrity waha. Nebe waha. Ihyriziktsa eze izo inapok naha iwaze niapykyryk.

¹⁵ Ipyrytsa simiokbyitsa barôse niy tapara izo bo pioktsoknahaze tsikakarêta ky wa. Iaksoho ihiridawy ykpyri waha.

¹⁶ Tapanuryk taba tatsipyk eze sete byrisoiktsa nisibykyk. Sokorotsapu wata isake buruk izoik niy. Petok zohota. Iok humo haramwe tokbaha niyzik tawa niukuru.

¹⁷ Ibo ikozoze, iokeryk iknaraha, ikumuza tawata ikyzik. Iwaze tapanuryk taba tatsyhyrype ty kahumo paik niytahi:

— Apyby byihu ja! Utakta koikny baktatu my. Nanabyi isuknihibabyize nawa tatu. Kawahi nawa tatu. ¹⁸ Tapara ikumuzaspyk abaka kawahi hawa tohi kasuknihukbyita mynapykyryk. Mybarawy ezektsa mohyrikosok-dannahaze kahumo isapyha eze mopykyryknaha, isapy ykarawy bo maha, kahumo ahabo mysipehaka. ¹⁹ Iwaze amy tsipinynaha ana hi tsiwatahakta! Kyze hawaha abo motsaso. Tsizubarêna abo piwatawy ana hi tsiwatahakta!

²⁰ Hawa ha ty tsihokdaharêna zeka abo motsasoziuku. Kapanurykta-batsaktsa sete byrisoiktsa maha. Sete rikatsa, Sesus tuktsa watsa maha. Ana bo hi iktsa tsikyze hawa ha ty tsihokdaharêna zeka abo piwatawy. Ana humo kino pahyrinymyry. Rikatsa Sesus tuktsa watsa maha. Asaktsa siuzuzukwy waha kaharere piwabynaha asahi sete hudikhudikwytsa Asia eze tu maha. Byrisoiktsa sete bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuêhîtsa watsa maha. Asaktsa Sesus tuktsa nisipokzitsiziukunaha — niy. Iwa atakta kasukpe baze nipamykysoko atahi Sesus nikara. Kabo nitsasoko hÿ.

2

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Epeso eze mynakykpykyknaha.

¹ Sesus hi:

— Uta tsiwataha Sesus tuktsa Epeso ezektsa myspirikpokotsa bo tsimy. Ipe tsimy:

“Uta hi Sesus byrisoiktsa ty kapanuryk taba sete ahatsa ty paik ikykarata”. Sete rikatsa suk tazahara buruk pitabaka. Rikatsa suk eze ouro ty suknihitsa.

² Utakta kapehawy ipe my:

“Utakta ahanyba hỹ. Hawa tarabajaziu tsikykaranaha humo botu ik-tsa iky. Hawa tsimyzurukunaha humo ana kino ahanyba. Kahumo sinini tsikykaranahaze ahapunihikrẽtsa tsikyziknaha. Kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranaha batu ahakparawy. Asaktsa ahabo zumunahaze tihi katsaktsa Deus wasaniha makzohotsa zispihikbatakanaha. Simyspihikbatanikitsa soho ikiahatsa sakzohotsa ja tsikaha. Siharere humo batu ahaspirikpo asaktsa zahaspihikbatakanahatsa iwatsahi ahamytsatyhaĩrẽtsa. ³ Kytsa kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyitsa mykaranaha sispirikpobyitsa tu pahasukyrykynahaze iki-ahatsa ahakubyrisorokrẽtsa ziknakaranaha. Sihumo batu ahasukatsihik kahumo sinini tsikykaranaha.

⁴ Iwa tsikykaranaha. Iwatsa tu kahumo tsikaeni zuba ahamypokzitsi ana-soho humo mopamykysoko. Tapara kahumo tsimyspirikponahaze kahumo ahamypokzitsirẽtsa. Abaka batu kapokzi tsikaeni zuba ahamypokzitsi. Batu wasani zikaha. ⁵ Hawa ahasopyk mytsatyta! Hawa tsipiksapybyrikinaha awatutaha! Hawa tapara kahumo tsikykaranaha atsawatuzoktaha! Ahasopyk ty tymoewy byizeka ahabo mozumuze aharika isapyrẽnikia piakse. Utsa rika ahasapyekze piakse. Ikiahatsa kasohotsitsabyitsa tsimoziknaha, usts kyttsa mysiwatawy asaktsa kasohotsitsa moziknaha ahasapyekze piak-senaha.

⁶ Ikiahatsa Nikorai harere batu ahakparawy uta niwatihi iharere batu kakparawy. Asaktsa Nikorai tuktsa hawa ty mykaranaha batu ahakparawy tsimaha, uta niwatihi hawa ty mykaranaha batu kakparawy.

⁷ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwaby tsihikik zeka atakta piwabytokto. Hawa ha ty Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa bo maha piwabytoktonaha! Asaktsa kaharere bo hyỹ mynakaranaha. Kahyrikoso humo sipunihikrẽtsa moziknaha wihara ty sibo nyny my. Hwi Deus ziparikik tasapy eze tu tawahi ba iharaparahun. Ana wihara humo, Deus tuk tsimynapykyryknaha. Aty wihara pezuk zeka ba zikara. Anawahi katuk ahawahi tsimynapykyryknaha isapyrẽnikia ty ahabo nyny my” — niy. Atakta kasukpe baze niy atahi:

— Kaharere tsipiwataha — kape niy.

Iwa kapehawy Epeso ezektsa myspirikpokotsa bo my niy.

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Esmirina eze mynakykpykyknaha.

⁸ Sesus hi:

— Uta kasoho tsiwataha Sesus tuktsa Esmirina ezektsa myspirikpokotsa bo tsimy. Uta kasoho sibo uzuzukukwy eze kaharere piwabykynaha, myspirikpokotsa ipe tsimy:

“Utakta taparakta koikny bakta tu my. Nanabyi isuknihibabyize nawa tatu my. Bykyze mybarawy mopykze nawa tatu my. Uta zikbesespyknaha abaka kawahi kaspitu mynapykyryk. Ahabo kasoho ty my.

⁹ Ahasoho inyba hỹ. Hawa sinini tsikykaranaha ana humo hi kahyrinymyrẽta. Ahanamybyitsa tsimaha, kaokze kahanamyrẽtsa tsimaha, wasani tsimaha iwatahi isapyrẽnikia ty ahabo nyny mykara. Asaktsa ahape katsaktsa Sudeutsa tsimaha mybarapetu mykaranaha Kiristu humo siharerewabymybarẽtsa, ahahumo kino niwatihi siharerewabymybarẽtsa maha. Satanas harere bo zuba yhỹ mynakaranaha. Kiristu harere bo batu yhỹ zikaha.

¹⁰ Sinini tsimaha zeka ahapybybyihu ja! Hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa Satanas sakyriukrēnikitsa hurukwy bo pahaoktyhyryk iwa my zeka amy ty sa batu mysapy tsimaha ana hi mozihikik. Sinini tsimaha. Iwatsa tu ahatuktsa mysibanaha zeka kaharere bo hỹ tsimykaranaha iwatsahi tsimyspirikpo-tohinaha! Utakta isapyrēnikia ty ahabo nyny my ihuak ty my. Ahawahi katuk tsimynapykyryknaha. Iwa kasoho Esmirina eze ktsa mysyrikpokotsa bo my” — niy.

¹¹ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwaby tsihikik zeka atakta piwabytokto. Hawa ha ty Deus hyrikoso Sesus tuktsa bo maha tsiwabytoktonaha! Asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mynakaranaha mokbabanahaze ba iwatsatu my-nahyryzikponaha iwazeka ba zikhyrykosokdanaha. Kytsa abazubatsa mok-babanahaze asahi inahyryzikpo nawa tsatu katuk mynapykyryk.

Atakta kasukpe baze niy, atahi — kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Perekamo eze mynakykyryknaha.

¹² Sesus hi:

— Kasoho tsiwataha Perekamo eze ktsa bo asaktsa uzuzukukwy eze kaharere piwabynaha. Mysyrikpotsa pe tsimy:

“Utakta sokorotsapu isake buruk myzoikeze tawata. Petok zohota. Utakta kasoho ty ahape my. ¹³ Haneze tsimypykyryknaha anaeze kahyrynymyrēta. Ahaotuktsa pauksitsa Satanas tyryktsa maha iharere bo yhỹ mykaranaha. Ikiahatsaktsa kaharere bo zuba hỹ tsimykaranaha. Siakyriukrēnikitsa Satanas harere bo yhỹ nikaranaha asaktsa Ātipas zibeze atahi kasoho nitsasoko. Iwatsa tu zibezanahaze ahahudikhudikwy eze ikiahatsa kahumo ahaspyrikporētsa.

¹⁴ Wastuhu ahatuk Barão spyrirkpowy humo yhỹ maha. Iwatahi kaokze ka ikiahatsa batu ahamysapy tsimaha. Ahasoho humo pahabetsak. Barão imysapybara ty Barak zispyrikpo. Iharere humo Isareu tsekokatsa ziknamysapybyikinaha. Ispe niy:

“Sizoho ty deusbyita bo nyny niaha iwaze tsipiboronaha zeka wasani my. Utsa okeza tsimysihuahuanaha zeka wasani my. Utsa kytsa bo tsimysimynaha zeka wasani my’ niy. Ana harere humo Isareu eze ktsa nisimyiwy ihumo batu imysapy nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Utsa ahatuk kino Nikorai harere bo yhỹ mykaranaha. ¹⁶ Imysapybara ty ka tymoewytaha! Ahamysapybyri ty arek ahabyi zeka ahabo mozumuze pahazuwy. Kasokorotsapu zeze kasake buruk ta humo pahasininiwy. Iwa kasoho Perekamo eze ktsa mysyrikpokotsa bo my” — niy.

¹⁷ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwaby tsihikik zeka tsiwabytoktokta! Deus hyrikoso iwa hỹ ahaspyiokeke zeka wabytaha. Sesus tuktsa uzuzukwy mysyrikpokotsa pe niy.

Asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mynakaranaha sibo atsikara ty bjoikpe iknykyty nyny my. Atsikara bo ba zik kozonaha ana hi sidisahawy mozik. Haraharezatatsa ty estuba estubaha zuba nyny my. Haraharezata humo inaro ezytyk piwatahaka. Batu aty tohi inaro pinymyryky. Ata zuba haraharezata ty ibo nyny my atahi tanaro pinymyry.

Atakta kasukpe baze niy, atahi — kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Tiatira eze mynakykyryknaha.

¹⁸ Sesus hi:

— Kasoho tsiwataha Tiatira eze ktsa bo asaktsa uzuzukukwy eze kaharere piwabynaha. Mysyrikpotsa pe tsimy:

“Utakta Deus tse babata. Kahyriziktsa izo watsa. Kapyrytsa simiokbyitsa watsa tapara izo bo pioktsoknahaze tsikakarêta ky wa. Utakta hi kasoho ahape my. ¹⁹ Ahasoho humo botu ahanyba. Wasani tsimykaranaha. Kaharere humo tsimyspirikpokonaha. Hawa ustsahumo tarabajaziu tsimykaranaha, tynasitsumuêhîekiknaha tyharape pokzitsikinaha ana kino iny. Kahumo sinini tsikykaranaha. Abaka amy ty wasani my puêtsik tsimykaranaha.

²⁰ Iwatsa tu aba estuba ahatuk imoewyhybara. Ana humo hi mopamykysoko. Sesebeu hi mykara:

‘Ikza Deus harere motsasoko. Ustata tsipipyryk zeka wasani my. Ustsa kytsa tsimysimiwy zeka wasani my. Deusbyitsa izoho ahabo nyny myze tsipiboro zeka wasani my’ iwa motsasoko. Imyspihikbatanikitatsa tu mybarapetu mykara. Atatsa harere humo katsumuêhîtsa nimitykinaha iwatsahi simysapybyitsa mykaranaha. Ikiahatsa ja. Atatsa humo batu tsinaha ahaokze ka atatsa harere wasani my iwatsahi ikiahatsa atatsa pe ‘Nabo pãoty’ batuha. ²¹ Atatsa humo kakubyrisorokrêta. Tozeka ja imysapybyitatsa mynakara zeka pimoewyiky. Iwatatsa tu tamysapybyrity batu tymoewy. ²² Iwatahi atatsa wanu sinini ykarawy bo mopapykik. Anaenze sinini mykara ituktsa kino niwatihi sinini mykaranaha. Simysapybyitsa arek ahabyi zeka mysininiwy” — my. ²³ Asaktsa iharere siakparawy asahi:

— O atatsa myspirikpowy wasani my, atatsa harere bo yh̃y tsimaha maha. Asaktsa mysipykik. Kyze kytsa Sesus harere siakparawy mybarawy eze ktsa hawa mytsaty mykaranaha Deus pinyba ana humo hi sihyrinymyrêtsa. Mybarawy eze ktsa hawa myzehikiknaha Deus pinyba ana humo kino sihyrinymyrêtsa. Hawa kytsa mozurukunaha mybarawy eze tuze Deus mywatu myhuak ty nyny my.

²⁴ Ustsa Tiatira eze ktsa atatsa myspirikpowy humo batu h̃y zikaha. Atatsa hi kytsa mysimiwyky. Satanas harere baba hi myzihik niy. Iwaze kasoho ahabo meky watu, iwaze amy ty botu iktsaso yh̃y tsimaha. ²⁵ Kahumo tsimyziperykynahaze amy botu kasoho humo tsinymyrynaha ana humo kino tsimahaktsa! Ahabo myziksizo naha tsipiperykynaha kaharere bo zuba hỹy tsimykaranaha.

²⁶⁻²⁸ Tapara kazo kape niy:

“Ikia abazubatsa kytsa tysiperykykta tysipokzitsiuziukukta. Aparakbaha nanabyitaba pehatsa tsimozik” niy. Anaharere katuktsa bo my. Asahi simyharerewabybarêtsa sispirikpobyitsa tu siharere bo yh̃y maha. Katuktsa mysiperykynahatsa kino niwatihi. Asaktsa kaharere humo batu h̃y maha hawa katsa morosuk natokze tawata asahi siharere bo hỹy maha. Ma zik ahabyizeka Deus mysitotokbaikze ky wa. Deus harere bo yh̃y maha mysipehanaha. Iwa ispe my katukytsa.

Asaktsa kahumo piperykynahaze katsyhyryze pitsumuêhîkîkînaha, kaharere humo zuba hỹy mynakaranaha. Byrisoik ty mynakyukze tawata sibo nyny my. Uta Kiristu byrisoik wata my. Sibo kaharere bo hỹy mynakaranaha niy. Iwa kasoho Tiatira eze ktsa myspirikpokotsa pe my — niy.

²⁹ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwaby tsihikik zeka tsipiwabytoktota. Deus hyrikoso iwa h̃y ahaspiokeketsa zeka katuktsa uzuzukwy myspirikpokotsa pe niy wabytoktotaha!

Atakta kasukpe baze niy atahi — kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

3

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Saradis eze mynakykpykyknaha.

¹ Sesus hi:

— Kasoho tsiwataha Sesus tuktsa Saradis eze ktsa myspirikpokotsa bo tsimy. Kasoho sibo uzuzukukwy kaharere piwabynaha. Myspirikpotsa pe:

“Utakta Deus hyrikosotsa sete ahatsa. Byrisoiktsa ty kino sete ahatsa niwatihi my. Kasoho ahabo my. Ahasoho iwaby hỹ. Hawa tsimykaranaha anasoho iwaby. Utsa kytsa ahasoho humo ‘O Saradis eze ktsa Sesus harere bo hỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporẽtsa hỹ’ maha. Anaka wasapehabara, kahumo ahaspirikpobyitsa tu kahyrinymyrẽta hỹ.

² Popotahaktsa! Tsinymyry naha humo kino pykyhytutaha. Kaharere humo asiba tsikspiriktsokdahanaha ana bo hi mytsatyzotahaktsa! Tsimyzyrukunaha Deus okzeka batu wasani tsimaha, ihumo batu ahapokzitsi ana kino iwaby.

³ Hawa ha tsinymyrykynaha ana humo hi mytsatytahaktsa! Deus wasaniha tsiwabynahaze ahakurẽtsa. Abaka ana harere humo wabyziutaha. Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykaranaha zeka tsimoewynahaktsa! Popo ahabyizeka ahabo itsyhyryboarẽnikita mozumuze tawata. Ity pery habyitsa ty ahabo mozumu. Itsyhyryboarẽnikita kytsa papatu mozumuze tawata. Mozumu naha humo batu ahahyrinymyry.

⁴ Wastuhu ahatuk Saradis eze tu simysapyrẽtsa. Kazikwy humo mekywa tu moziknaha. Satanas harere bo batu yhỹ niaha. Asahi kytsa watsa tahasuk ezytyk ty korobyk ahatsa watsa. Asaktsa katuk mynapykyryknaha, sisukbarazarẽtsa ezytyk katuk mynapykyryknaha. Deus okze ka ‘ikiahatsa ahamysapyrẽtsa tsimaha.’ Iwa katuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha my. Simysapyrẽtsa Deus hyrikoso humo.

⁵ Iwaze asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mynakaranaha sisukbarazarẽtsa ezytyk watsa maha. Asaktsa mekywa tu moziknaha Deus hyrikoso humo, iwatsahi usts kytsa bo batu ziksimyiwynaha ana humo hi kytsa sisukbarazarẽtsa ezytyk watsa maha. Sinaro Deus papeu humo ziwataha ba zikokza. Ana papeu kytsa sizubarẽtsa asaktsa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha sinaro ziwataha. Kyze kazo bijoikpe iknyktsa sitsumuẽhĩtsitsa niwatihi ispe my: ‘Iktsa tsimahaktsa! Asaktsa kahyrytsa maha’ my. Iwa kasoho Saradis eze ktsa myspirikpokotsa pe tsimy” — niy.

⁶ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwabytsihikik zeka atakta tsiwabytoktokta. Deus hyrikoso iwa hỹ ahaspiokeke zeka wabytaha Sesus tuktsa uzuzukwy myspirikpokotsa pe niy!

Atakta kasukpe baze niy atahi — Kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Piradepija eze mynakykpykyknaha.

⁷ Sesus hi:

— Kasoho tsiwataha katuktsa Piradepija eze ktsa mysopyktsa bo tsimy. Kasoho sibo uzuzukukwy eze kaharere piwabynaha. Myspirikpotsa pe:

“Utakta Kiristu imysapyrẽnikita. Deus zipehata babata my, katsipykeze tu hokbowy hyrizik pyryrykwy my, ata hi mydiri Dawi zikziperykyta. Hokbowy ty zoksapare my zeka ba aty tohi hokbo ziky. Hokbowy ty my zeka ba aty tohi zoksapare ziky. Uta zuba my. Kasoho ty ahape my.

⁸ Ahasoho iwaby hỹ. Hawa tsimykaranaha iwaby. Ahapunihikrẽtsa tsikaeni zuba kaharere humo hỹ tsimykaranaha. Kasoho humo ba kaharere warihuk. Abaka uta hokbowy ty ahaokeryk zoksapare my pany tynapupunaha! Uta zuba hokbowy ty zoksapare, ba aty tohi hokbo zihokbo.

⁹ Wabytaha! Asaktsa Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa. Asa hi: ‘Katsaktsa Sudeutsa’ maha. Mymyspihikbatakanaha. Wastuhu situk ahabo

mozumunahaze ahape: ‘Ikiahatsa wasani’ maha. Tsimyzumubanahaze asaktsa niwatihy Deus harere piwabynaha. Asa hi: ‘Sesus ahahumo tsimy-pokzitsiukrêta’ maha.

¹⁰ Tapara ahape iky ‘Kytsa myzahamyijakanahaze kahumo ahakubyrisorokrêta’ iky. Sinini tsikykaranahaze ahahakubyrisorokrêta tsikykaranaha. Kaharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Aiba nanabyitaba mybarawy ezektsa bo mysininiwynahaze iwa mysiakpynaha ikiahatsaktsa ba. Kazikwy humo kytsa ahahumo batu zikaha. ¹¹ Atsoko ahabo myziksizo. Kaharere bo hyĩ tsimykaranaha zeka iwaze kahumo ahaspirikporêta ahahuak ty nyny my. Ana humo hi pykyhytutaha iwaze ahahuak usts ba ziaksenaha. Kahumo tsimyspirikpotohinaha!

¹² Kaharere humo hyĩ mynakaranahatsaktsa sipunihikrêta moziknaha. Asahi iharakurukwy wata atahi Deus wahoro zubata ezekta. Ataharakurukwy hi tawahi mynapykyryk. Iwata asaktsa Sesus humo sispirikporêta Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha. Ba hawa tohi zikaha. Deus naro sihumo piwataha, Deus hudikhudikwy tanaro kino sihumo piwataha. Ihudikhudikwy Serusarêhe ezytyk, tahudikhudikwy Deus bijoikpe ikny my-nazepik. Iwaze kanaro ezytyk sihumo piwataha. Iwa kasoho Piradepija ezektsa myspirikpokotsa pe tsimy” — niy.

¹³ Aty Deus hyrikoso harere piwaby tsihikik zeka tsipiwabytoktokta. Deus hyrikoso iwa hĩ ahaspiokeketsa zeka uzuzukukwy perytsitsa pe niy katuktsa bo wabytoktonaha!

Atakta kasukpe baze niy atahi — Kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

Deus soho Sesus tuktsa bo asaktsa Raodisija eze mynakykpykyknaha.

¹⁴ Sesus hi:

— Kasoho tsiwataha katuktsa Raodisija ezektsa myspirikpokotsa bo tsimy. Kasoho sibo uzuzukukwy eze kaharere piwabynaha. Myspirikpotsa pe tsimy:

“Uta kamysapyrêta. Amy motsasoko naha atsa tyty mykara. Kahyirizikporênikita. Deus nanabyi zuknihyize uta kino nawa tatu my. Uta Deus tuk mybarawy ikzukni. Kasoho ahape my. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ahasoho iwaby hĩ. Hawa tsinakaranaha iwaby.

Hawa tsimyzurukunaha humo kahyrinymyrêta. Ikiahatsa pihik itsikzoha barawaha tsimaha. Ikiahatsa pihik itsikwarik barawaha watsa tsimaha zeka wasani. Ikiahatsa kahumo batu ahamypokzitsi, kahumo tsikaeni zuba ahakparawy. Kahumo tsipikpokzitsikinaha mozihihikik. Ikiahatsa kahumo ahakparawy byizeka anahi jokboha pihik itsikwarika waha. Ikiahatsa kahumo ahakparawy tsikaeni zuba batu imysapy my, iwatahi pihik dẽ zuba maha wa tsimaha. Iwatahi kapyspykrêta asiba ikzizohok iwa ahabo mytsaty mykara.

¹⁷ Ikiahatsa ahape tu tsimynakaranaha:

‘O katsaktsa mynamyrêta. Ba amy tohi zikzihikiknaha’ mytsaty ahabyitsa. Kaokzeka ahapokzitsibyitsa watsa. Ahanamyrêta ja tsimynakaranaha ahanamybyikitsa watsa tsimaha. Tsihyrizikubyitsa watsa. Ahasukbyitsa watsa tsimaha.

¹⁸ Kaharere bo wabyziutaha! Kaouro baba botu izo bo iwezokona-hawa tsiapiaksenaha. Iwa tsimaha zeka ahanamyrêta watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahasukbarazarêta kabo tsimyzapykynaha zeka iwaze batu ahasikpyby. Ahahyriziktsa sowy kabo tsimyzapykynaha zeka iwaze iksa tsimaha. Kaharere bo hyĩ tsimaha zeka iwaze ahamysapyrêta tsimoziknaha. Kahumo

ahaspirikporētsa babatsa hi iwatsahi sinamyrētsa watsa tsimoziknaha. Ahakurētsa tsimaha.

¹⁹ Asa humo kamypokzitsiarēta, amy humo imysapybara humo maha zeka mysibetsakak. Mysizuspyk iwatsahi amy ty wasani mykaranaha. Iwatsahi batu ahamyi, ahamysapybyity tsimykarana zeka tsmoewynaha!

²⁰ Kaharere bo wabytoktotaha! Hawa mytsaty tsimykarana kahumo meky watu tsimoziknaha. Ikiahatsa wahoro hyrity watsa, uta hokbowy humo toto mynakaraze. Aty kaksoho piwaby zeka hokbowy ty zoksapare my zeka iwahoro bo mytsuk. Anaeeze mynapykyryk ituk pikdisaha. Ata kino katuk tadisaha. Iwa tsimyzurukunaha zeka ikiahatsa kawatsa tsimoziknaha iwatsahi iwa tynakaranahaktsa.

²¹ Asa kaharere bo hỹ mynakaranahatsaktsa ispe my: ‘Panytynaha! Kabaze dyhytyny!’ my. Siwatsa utakta Deus kazo harere bo hỹ ikykara iwatahi ‘Pany! Kabaze dyhyty! katukytsa mysipehaka’ kape niy. Abaka kazo dyhywy bete mynapykyryk kytsa mysipehaka h̃y. Iwa kasoho Raodisija eze ktsa myspirikpokotsa pe tsimy” — niy.

²² Aty Deus hyrikoso piwaby tsihikik zeka atakta tsiwabytoktokta! Deus hyrikoso iwa h̃y ahaspiokeke zeka wabytaha Sesus tuktsa uzuzukukwy myspirikpokotsa pe niy!

Atakta kasukpe baze niy, atahi — kaharere tsiwataha — iwa Sesus kape niy.

4

Deus hudikhudikwy bijoikpe eze sizubarētsa Deus bo mosakibazikiknaha ana hi iny.

¹ Kyze katsotyspykwaha eze hokbowy iny. Hokbowy bijoikpe eze zoksapare ahata iny. Berekze suka wata botu iwaby ata hi iwabyzo. Kape niyzo. Atahi kape nikara:

— Pany, pakutyny! Hawa maha humo pahyrinymyry — niy.

² Atsoko Deus hyrikoso zikyke iwaze bijoikpe bo iksa iky. Anaeeze bijoikpe eze idyhywy tisapyrēta bo iksa iky. Aty idyhywy bete nidyhyky tabo iksa iky.

³ Atahi iok haramwe jekyrikoso harahareziktsa sipokzitsiarētsa watsa, tsikarikpukarikpukrētsa. Idyhywy haraputaba tsokma natazikto tsikakarēta anahi harahareziktsa esmerarada wata.

⁴ Idyhywy kytsa mysipehaka nahaeze ky tisapyrēna harape baze usts sidyhydyhywytsa. W̃ite kwatero sidyhywytsa niaha. Tapara tapykyryk-nahatsa simyharerewabyrētsa asa hi sibete nidyhydyhykynaha. Sisukbarazarētsa. Ouro ty sitsorikihitsa. ⁵ Idyhywy ikny hyrikosotsa bo iksa iky. Ikaripukaripu bo iksa iky. Siaksoho mytotoko nahaze ky wa nikaranaha. Idyhywy baze sete rikatsa napokoknaha. Asahi Deus hyrikosotsa sete maha. ⁶ Idyhywy okeryk zarape waha moknywy bo iksa tsimykarana haze ky wa ana waha bo ikozo, iharaharezik kiristau wata.

Kyze idyhywy okeryk nanabyitaba siraratsa sispitutsa maha. Sihorokykyktsa babatsa. Sihyriktsazubarētsa, sinury wa tu sihyriktsa. Ihaze isukpe baze iwa.

⁷ Estubaka irara parini wata. Usta irara pikuza wata. Usta irara makuok wata. Usta irara wohorek hyritywata nitsatsaka tawata niy.

⁸ Sizubarētsa sisarapaikitsa niaha. Usta tsyhyry humo ziakyri naha wa sisarapaikitsa niaha. Estuba estuba zuba ses sisarapaikitsa niaha. Nataba harakykbyi isarapaik, usta tabaha harakykbyihi isarapaik iwa h̃y. Sisarapaiktsa eze ihyriktsa sizubarētsa, nanabyitaba sihyriktsa, sisarapaikitsa upukezi sihyriktsa niaha sisarapaiksupetaba hyriktsa kino niwatihi

sihyriziktsa niaha. Siraratsa sispitutsa nisakibazikiknaha pyk ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Okoroze, unata aha eze nisakibazikiknaha. Asa hi nikaranaha: — O Deus ikia tsamypokzitsiukrêta

ikiakta azikwyrênikita

ba hawa tohi zikasukninaha.

Tsamysapyrêta. Asopykziurênikita. Nanabyi zuknihyize ikia tu.

Aba kino niwatihi ikia tu nikaranaha.

Tsimyziksizo hÿ

iwa nisakibazikiknaha.

⁹ — Ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta tsinakara. Ikia zuba wasani tsimynakara. Ikia zuba ahyrizikporênikita tsinamypokzitsiki asopyksapyrênikita hÿ iwatsahi mykurêtsa tsimykaranaha — iwa nisakibazikiknaha. Iwa atakta idyhywy eze kytsa mysipehaka ibo nisakibazikiknaha. Atahi koikny baktatu tawahi atatu my. ¹⁰ Nisakibazikiknahaze tapara taypykyryknahatsa simyharerewabybarênikitsa wîte kwatero ahatsa wytyk bo inatsubaiknaha ipe niaha atahi idyhywy bete nidyhyky. Atakta imysapyrênikita ihumo mynatsunaha. Atahi Deus mybarawytsa siraratsa nisisukni iwatsahi mynatsunaha. Atahi koikny baktatu tawahi nawa tatu mynapykyryk ipe maha:

— Ikia zuba amyharerewabyziurênikita — maha. Tahatsorik ty iokeryk zizozokonaha. Asahi:

¹¹ — O ikia zuba mybaratsa, ikia myhumo amypokzitsiukrêta.

Ikia Deus babata, mypehakatsa.

Ikia mybarawy tsikzukni, nanabyi tsikzukni aharere humo tsizubarêna anatu maha.

Myzubarêtsa tsikmysukni. Iwatsahi abo tsimysakibazikiknaha ikia zuba tsamysapyrêta ba zimy,

ikia zuba azikwyrênikita ba hawa tohi zasukninaha, ikia zuba tsamyharerewabyrêta.

Asopykziurênikita, amyhyrizikporênikita awa suknihabyita iwa abo tsimysakibazikikiknaha — niaha.

Atahi idyhywy bete nidyhyky ibo hi nisakibazikiknaha hÿ.

5

Papeu iwaze hozipyrykza hyrity wata iwaha iny.

¹ Kyze papeu ziakwarakata turârâ ty pirikwyhyha bo iktsaiky. Anapapeu atakta tadyhywy bete nidyhyky tapanuryk taba zibykyk. Nataba natabaha papeu humo iwatahaha. Ipirikwyhyha hi sete ahatsa niaha.

² Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuêhîtsa tsipunihikrêta iny. Atahi tsiaksohopykrêta nikara:

— Batu aty tohi imysapyta iwaze ipirikwyhyha ba zikbabari iwa zeka papeu ty ba hyrikok zeky — niy.

³ Ba aty tohi bijoik pe eze. Mybarawy eze kino ba aty tohi. Mybarawy opuke bo kino ba aty tohi. Ba aty tohi ipirikwyhyha ty ba hyrikok ziky, iwatahi papeu bo batu iktsa ziky.

⁴ Iwatahi utakta ikpuziuku. Ba aty tohi ipirikwyhyha ba ziksibabari iwaze papeu bo iktsa my. Ba aty tohi imysapyta humo ipirikwyhyha ba zikbari zeky ahabyi tahi ikpuziuku. ⁵ Kyze estuba tapara taypykta tsimyharerewabyziurêta kape niy:

— Asukabyity! Iktsa tykta! — estuba zuba Suda iknykta. Mydiri Dawi tsekokatsa atahi ipirikwyhyha mysibabaribaik iwaze hi papeu humo iwatahaha pinyba. Atakta abazubata tsipunihikrêta parini wata. Atahi isokpykziurênikita. Satanas iharere bo hyÿ mykara.

⁶ Iwaze hozipyrykza tsibik iny. Idyhywytsa tazahara eze nirikto-hoko. Siraratsa sihokykyktsa babatsa, taparaktsa simyharerewabyrëtsa iwatsa hozipyrykza ispokteze niapykyryk. Anaka hozipyrykza bezewy aba ispituzo. Iharanitsa sete ahatsa. Ihyriziktsa kino sete ahatsa. Asahi Deus hyrikoso nanabyitaba mybarawy ezektsa bo ahatsa sete nisipehaka.

⁷ Hozipyrykza modyhykyta bo niparak papeu ipanuryk taba niapykyryk naha ty okok niy.

⁸ Napapeu zibykze siraratsa sapetoktsa sapetoktsa hozipyrykza okeryk taekaratsa humo puruk puruk niaha. Situk taparaktsa wite kwaterotsa hozipyrykza okeryk kino niwatihi okmymy nikaranaha. Asaktsa ipamykyzuwytsa humo. Sioporosuktsa ouro zuba ha atsa eze jokmorënikia niaha. Deus hyrytsa ibo mopamykysonahaze jokmorënikia waha ibo my. Hawa jokmorënikia mybo waok myze mykparawy Deus kino niwatihi. Katsa Deus bo tsimypamykysokonahaze Deus iakparawy. ⁹ Siraratsa sispitutsa, taparaktsa sizubarëtsa iwatsa tasakebazik ty, ezytyk ty nisakibazikiknaha: — Ikia zuba papeu tsipiakse. Ikia zuba pirikwyhyha tsimysibari.

Ikia zuba abazubata tsapunihikrëta. Kytsa zabezenaha humo yhy zuba tsiky.

Mysapyzeky iharapatawyhyta humo tsikyrikosokdaze kytsa sizubarëtsa Deus bo tsiksioktyhyryk.

Kytsa simysapybyitsa nikaranahatsa Deus ahumo mysiokzohik. Tsikyrikosokda naha humo sasabyitsa mybarawy ezektsa bo, meky mekywatu sihareretsa sasabyitsa bipyritsa nanabyi sihudikhudikwytsa iwatsa Deus bo tsiksioktyhyryk.

Ana humo hi papeu ipirikwyhyha tsimysibabari.

¹⁰ Deus sizubarëtsa humo tsimypokzitsiarëta mozik, tatyryktsa tuk mypehakatsa moziknaha, aharere humo. Aharere bo hyhy mykaranaha iwatsahi sispirikporëtsa moziknaha.

Mybarawy eze maha siperytsitsa moziknaha.

Asaktsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysonahatsa siwatsa moziknaha,

Deus pitsumuëhñnaha, itsumuëhñtsitsa moziknaha Deus tyryktsa babatsa iwa nisakibazikiknaha.

¹¹ Iwaze inyzo. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuëhñtsitsa iksiwaby, sizubarëtsa. Bijoikpe iknyktsitsa abazubatsa. Kytsa humo batu sihyrinymyry ba ziksiwatawybanaha. Asaktsa idyhywy zahasazawynaha. Siraratsa sispiru napetok napetok taparaktsa kino niwatihi zahasazawynaha. ¹² Opykania ty nisakibazikiknaha, asahi:

— O hozipyrykza tsibik tabezewyta
 ikiahi azikwyrënikita. Ikiahi anamynikita.
 Ikiahi ahyrinymyryta babata. Ikia hi tsapunihikrëta.
 Ikiahi tsaharereziurëta myzubatsa ahumo iksazuba mynakaranaha.
 Ikiahi tsahyryzikporëta amysapyrënikita. Ikiahi tsasopykziurëta.
 Ikia bo zuba tsimysakibazikiknaha!

nisakibazikiknaha.

¹³ Kyze abazubatsa ibo nisakibazikiknaha, ana hi iwabyky. Bijoikpe ezektsa, mybarawy ezektsa, asaktsa mpyuke ezektsa, buburuzuba iknyktsa iwatsa nanabyitabaktsa ibo nisakibazikiknaha:

— Atakta tadyhywy bete modyhykyta,
 hozipyrykza bo kino niwatihi tysakibazikiknahaktsa!
 Ikia zuba tsamysapyrëta. Ikia zuba tsamyharerewabyrëta myzubaha ahumo iksazuba mynakaranaha.

Ikia zuba azikwyrēnikita. Ikia zuba tsasopykziurēta.
Iwa mywahi hozipyrykza bo tsimysakibazikiknaha! Deus bo tsimysak-
ibazikiknaha!
Iwa nisakibazikiknaha.

¹⁴ Siraratsa sispitutsa sihokykyktsa babatsa iwa tihi:

— Katsa kino niwatihi! — niaha. Iwa hỹ kyze taparaktsa taekaratsa humo puruk puruk nikaranaha. Atakta tadyhywy bete nidyhyky hozipyrykza kino niwatihi simysapyrētsa sihumo taekaratsa humo puruk puruk nikaranaha.

6

Iokpyripyrihyha iksiny.

¹ Iwaze hozipyrykza bo inyzo. Papeu sete iokpyripyrihyha bo niy. Tapara iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik iny. Iwaze estuba sirara ispituta:

— Pany! — niy. Iaksoho hyritsik bipyri waha nikara.

² Atsoko pikuza tsibarazarēta bo ikozo. Atakta isukpetara bete taparakty wabe ahata nidyhyky niy. Ouro ty hi itsorikihita. Atahi niparakze sizubarētsa paik zipykba iwatsahi iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha.

³ Iwaze atahi atakta kytsa zibezenahata hozipyrykza tsibik usta iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik. Petok niakarak. Usta sirara ispituta iwaby. Atahi:

— Pany! — niy.

⁴ Iwaze usta pikuza tsaririta izo waha bo ikozo. Atabete nidyhyky mykyriwy ty ibo nyny niy. Iwaze mybarawy eze ktsa ata humo hi mowatsoronaha, sizubarētsa ihumo mowakubyrinaha. Atahi sokorotsapu tsiez-erēta ty ibo nyny niy.

⁵ Iwaze atahi atakta kytsa zibezenahata hozipyrykza tsibik usta iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik. Harakykbyi hi iokpyrikihiha niakbabari. Usta sirara ispituta iwaby. Atahi:

— Pany! — niy.

Atsoko pikuza ioktsirōrōta iny. Atabete nidyhyky, barāso ty mypewy hyritywakata tatsikpyk eze wabe ahata nidyhyky. ⁶ Siraratsa sapetoktsa sapetoktsa nawa situk maku iaksoho wata iwaby. Atahi:

— Estuba mypaik suk zibykykzo tsipokzitsarēna estuba zuruze tarabaja nikara anahumo zihuak. Harakykbyihi ahotsa suk zebykykzo tsipokzitsarēna estuba zuruze tarabaja nikara anahumo zihuak. Ituta usaka ba ziktakyky! Duabohotsa tsik kino niwatihi usaka ba ziktakyky! Ihuak ty jokbohohamo humo zuba tsikaeni aty zuba zikzihuakak! — niy.

⁷ Iwaze atahi atakta kytsa zibezenahata hozipyrykza tsibik usta iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik. Siharakyktsitsa zuba iokpyrikihiha niakbabari. Usta sirara ispitu ta iwaby:

— Pany! — niy.

⁸ Atsoko usta pikuza tsitozoarēta bo ikozo. Atabete myhyrikosokdawy inarokota ibete nidyhyky. Iapik abazubatsa siakbatsa ykarawy eze ktsa iapik niukurunaha. Atahi ibaze:

— Mybarawy eze ktsa abazubatsa myharape banaha! Sapetoktsa sapetoktsa nawahatsa tsimysihobykze estuba tsipibeze myzubarētsa tsapukte tsipibeze iwa tsimy kara. Myrapa humo myokbanaha mymysapyri humo mokbanaha, siraratsa siakryiukrēnikitsa humo mokbanaha iwa sizubarētsa mysibanaha — niy.

⁹ Iwaze atahi atakta kytsa zibezenahata hozipyrykza tsibik usta iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik mytsyhyry watsa iokpyriwy

niakbabari. Iwaze jokmorēnikia wezowy opuke bo iktsa icy. Anaeze kytsa hyrizikararatsa bo ikozo. Sakyriukrēnikitsa istyba. Asa hi Deus harere bo hyŷ nikaranahatsa ihumo nispirikponahatsa, Deus wasania ty nitsasoikiknaha iwatsahi sakyriukrēnikitsa nisibanaha Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa iwatsahi nisibanaha. ¹⁰ Asahi opykani kadi nikaranaha:

— O Deus mypokzitsikitsa ikia zuba azikwyrēnikita ba hawa tohi zasukn-inaha. Amy wasania ty zuba tsimy kara. Asopykziurēnikita. Ahyrizikporēta hawaze ja mybarawy ezektsa tsimysizuwy, nimbakanahatsa hawa eze ja tsimymytsapusare — nikaranaha.

¹¹ Iwaze siwa tu isuk tsibarazarēta ezytyk ty sibo nyny niy. Atahi:

— Ahakubyrisorokrētsaktsa. Sakyriukrēnikitsa usts ahatukytsa mysibanaha. Hawa zahabanaha usts Sesus tsumuēhītsa kino mysibanaha. Mysibanahaze ahakubyrisorokrētsaktsa — niy.

¹² Iwaze atahi atakta kytsa zibezenhata hozipyrykza tsibik usta iokpyrikihiha iharapepewy niakbabaribaik. Usts tsyhyry humo iziakyri zuba iokpyrikihiha niakbabari. Ana niakbarize wytyk nitydydydykyk tu. Haramwe miwa nyzik panu nioktsirōrō nahawa. Byzoje ispu ty iokperirihitawa niy.

¹³ Byrisoiktsa bijoikpe iknyktsa wytyk bo mynatsunaha. Mynatsunahaze umaha hara zopoktsa myzitsunahaze ky wa.

¹⁴ Bijokpe nihokda. Papeu ihara tukarehewaha bijoikpe taha tukare niy. Hara jotabanikia mekybotu tahasapy. Sasabyitsa itsikzikdihitsa kino niwatihi mekybotu tahasapynaha. Nanabyi mytydydykyk tu.

¹⁵ Iwaze mybarawy ezektsa pehakatsitsa, sodadutsa pehakatsitsa, sinamynikitsa, sihyrinymynikitsa, sitarabaja tsihikanikitsa, asaktsa tarabaja zuba mykaranahatsa okyrysaro byitsa kino niwatihi abazubatsa iwa tahaukpitsīnaha. Harahare oke bo tahaukpitsīnaha. Hara joboni ha bo anaeze harahare puk eze tahaukpitsīnaha. ¹⁶ Hara, haraharetsa ahatsa pe niaha:

— Mybete tynatsu. Haraharetsa tynamyokpitsīnaha. Iwaze Deus tadyhywy bete modyhykyta batu mybo iktsa ziky. Atahi kytsa zibezenhata hozipyrykza tsibik myhumo takyriki. ¹⁷ Atahi myhumo takyriki, katsa sipokso mpybyrētsa. Iwapuruze batu aty tohi sakyriwy bo iktsa tsimaha abazubaha mopyk sipokso sakubyri zumu — nikaranaha.

7

Isareu ezektsa sizubarētsa iksiny.

¹ Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsa sapetoktsa sapetoktsa iwatsa bo ikozo. Asahi mybarawy ipaiko eze niriktotohokonaha. Iwaze zopoktsa sihumo ba ziknabybyk naha. Zopoktsa sihumo mybarawy eze ba ziknabybyknaha. Zopoktsa sihumo hwitsa bo ba ziknabybyknaha. Buburu zuba bo kino niwatihi zopoktsa ba ziknabybyknaha.

² Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta bo ikozozo. Haramwe sukewy ikny izumu. Atakta Deus humo inymyryhywyhta tuk. Kytsa Sesus harere bo hyŷ mykaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa mysiwatawyky ana hi:

— Atakta Deus tse maha. Atahi koikny bakta tazo tuk mynapykyryk — niy. Iwaze opykani kakaik niy sapetoktsa sapetoktsa iwa bijoikpe iknyktsa bo opykani kakaik niy. Tapara asaktsa bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus nisiakzo sihyriziktsokzawy bo asaktsa wytyk zimiywynaha. Buburu zuba bo kino niwatihi zimiywynaha. ³ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta ipaiko eze ta:

— Byri tahaktsa! Wytyk, hwitsa, buburu zuba iwaha tymyimyibytaha! Byritaha. Tapara Deus tsumuēhĩtsa siokpe humo tysiawatahanaha. Inymyryhywy siokpe humo. “Asaktsa Deus tse maha” tsipiwatahanaha — niy. Yh̃ niaha.

⁴ Iwaze siokpe watahatsa kytsa nisiwatawybanaha, 144.000 iwaby. Sizubarētsa hiba. Wastuhu estuba estuba zuba aparakbaha siokpe humo nisinymyhywykynaha Isareu tsekokatsa niaha.

⁵⁻⁸ Suda tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Reubē tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Kade tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka.

Ashere tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Napatari tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Manasa tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka.

Simeō tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Rewi tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Isaka tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka.

Seburō tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Sose tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka. Bēsami tyryktsa 12.000 siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka.

Asaktsa sizubarētsa siokpe humo nisiokpewatahaka asaktsa Deus hyrytsa nisiwatawy.

Myzubaha humo ba ziksiwatawybanaha tsa bo ikozo.

⁹ Iwaze kytsa sizubarētsa bo ikozo. Ba ziksiwatawybanaha myzubahatsa. Wastuhu kytsa bipyritsa maha. Kytsa aparakbaha sizubarētsa. Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa. Asaktsa meky mekywaha harere tu mopamykysokona, kytsa sizubarētsa hozipyrykza tsibik iokeryk niapykyryknaha atakta tadyhywy bete nidyhyky. Atahi kytsa zibezenahata ibo mosakibazikiknaha. Sisukbarazarētsa nikaranaha. Tsarakzapatsa ty nisibykyknaha.

¹⁰ Asaktsa opykani ka nikaranaha:

— Deus zuba mybetesatsa. Sesus hi nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza tsibik wata tazo bo mymyoktyhyrykta. Deus tadyhywy bete mynadyhyky — niaha.

¹¹ Bijoikpe iknyktsa abazubatsa dyhywy zahasazawynaha. Taparaktsa simyharerewabyrētsa siraratsa sisputu sapetoktsa sapetoktsa iwatsa Deus okeryk niokmymyhykynaha. Asaktsa:

— Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — nikaranaha. ¹² Asaktsa:

— Iwa myh̃. Deus hi imysapyrēnikita ibo tsimysakibazikiknahaktsa! Izikwyrēnikita ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Tisopykziurēta. Tisopyksapyrēta. Ihyrizikporēnikita. Imyharerewabyrēnikita. Ipunihikrēnikita. Koikny baktatu tawahi mynapykyryk h̃. Iwa — nikaranaha.

¹³ Kyze estuba tapara taypykta kape niy:

— Hawa hatsa skaraba sisukbarazarētsa. Hana iknytsa sa izumunaha — niy.

¹⁴ — O kapehakatsa batu kahyrinymy. Ikia zuba tsahyrinymyrēta kabo tsimytsaso — iky. Atahi:

— Asaktsa kytsa sukyrytsitsa humo nisizukunaha tu. Iwatsa tu Sesus harere bo hỹ nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa nikaranaha. Atahi kytsa zibezenahata hozipyrykza tsibik atahi sisapyzekenihyrikosokda ana humo hi hỹ nikaranaha nispirikponaha. Iwatsahi siziurētsa. Simysapybyri humo nikaranahatsa tu Deus hozipyrykza tsibik humo nisiokzohik.

¹⁵ Iwatsahi Deus dyhywy baze morikto riktohonahana. Okoroze unata ahaze Deus myzitsumuēh̃ĩnaha iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Batu pyk

zikaha. Tahawahi ituk mynapykyryknaha. Deus hi mynasipokzitsiki, hawa ha ty mysimyi naha pokso mysipokzitsiki.

¹⁶ Ihumo hi ba sirapa zikzumu. Ba sirapuruk. Haramwe humo ba zikpiakoronaha iwaze ba izohoni ziyknaha.

¹⁷ Atahi Deus dyhywy bete nidyhykyta nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza tsibik atahi sispirikpotsa mozik. Sihumo tsimypokzitsiukrêta. Atahi pihik bo mysioctyhyryk ana hi pihik pupuputsa watsa tsipikunahaze ahawatu ahaspitu tsimoziknaha. Deus mysihyritsiktsytsykyk ba zikpuzonaha — iwa hÿ.

8

Iokpyrikihiha ziharawy iny.

¹ Iwaze atakta kytsa zibezenaha hozipyrykza tsibik iokpyrikihiha ziharawy zuba niakbabaribaik. Utsa tsyhyry humo petok zuba siakyrikihiha niakbabari. Iwaze abazubatsa bijoikpe eze tu tsikaeni zuba pywa niapykyryk, meja ora eze batu harere aha. ² Iwaze atahi porawy suka wata kytsa hu nikaranaha bijoikpe iknyktsa bo nyny niy. Asaktsa Deus okeryk niriktotohokonaha. Porawy watsa ty usts tsyhyry humo petok zuba, sete ahatsa bo bijoikpe iknyktsa bo nyny niy. Estuba estuba zuba porawy ty nyny niy.

³ Usta bijoikpe iknykta ouro ty ioporosukokta iwaze izumu. Ata hi jokmorênikia wezowy baze niriktohoko, anaeze kytsa Deus bo nipamykysokonaha. Izumuze jokmorênikia wezowysapy bo usta ipe niy:

— Jokmorênikia tsizubarêna ty abo nyny my. Deus hyrytsa ibo nipamykysoikiknaha, siharere jokmorênikia tuk tsimytsakykynaha! Aoporo suk anaeze tsimytsakykynaha ana kino Deus dyhywy okeryk tsiپیwezoko — niy. ⁴ Iwaze jokmorênikia ziwezokoze Deus hyrytsa harere tuk itsakykyha, nikorokonaha zatata jobo nizoko. Bijokpe iknykta humo zatata jobo Deus bo niy. Deus hyrytsa harere zatata tuk jobo nidoko. ⁵ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta jokmorênikia suk izo ty ziharek. Iwaze iwezowy bo zibykyk niy. Iwaze mybarawy bo izo inapapyk. Atsoko nitok. Nanabyitaba pare parezo nikara. Wytyk nitydydykyk tu kytsa siaksoho pokso sipybyrêtsa nikaranaha.

Porawy wakatsa eze mopamykyzukunaha.

⁶ Iwaze bijoikpe ezektsa sete ahatsa porawyttsa nasibykyknaha tahazozik-bakanaha niaha.

⁷ Tapara estuba bijoikpe iknykta taporawy ziokehuhukuze hyritsik izo harahareziktsa iwatsa myspu hyritywaha nawōkō. Izo ispu waha niwatihi mybarawy bete nawōkō. Bijokpe iknykta humo inawōkō. Wytyk, hwitsa towahaditsa aha tsapukte ezeka nikorobaik. Nepykbaba. Nabaze are ahabara.

⁸ Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta taporawy ziokehuhuku. Aba petoktsa botu ziokehuhunaha. Iwa niahaze hara jobonita mokoroko ziktawata buburu zuba bo inaotsok. Iwaze inaharazukze tsapukte ezeka ispu waha niyzik.

⁹ Piknutsa jokboha niakbakanaha. Tsarahatsa puizipyrykbyitsa jokboha nipyknaha. Tsizubarêna nepyk.

¹⁰ Iwaze usta bijoikpe ezekta taporawy ziokehuhu. Aba harakykbyihitsa botu nisiokkehuhukunaha. Iwaze byrisoik puêtsikbyita bijoikpe iknykta wytyk bo inasik. Rika mokorobakaze tawata buburu jokboha niy, pupuputsa niwatihi jokboha nisipykwy. ¹¹ Ispianikia byrisoik naro. Byrisoik humo jokboha pihik tispierêna niyzik, mybarawy ezektsa ana pihik zikukunahatsa hi ispi humo niakbakaranaha.

¹² Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta taporawy ziokehuhuku. Abaka sapetoktsa sapetoktsa ahatsa botu tahaporawytsa nisiokkehuhukunaha. Iwaze wytyk hararikazowy nimyi. Haramwe pykyhy ihyrizikubyitatu. Byzoje pykyhy kino niwatihi ihyrizikubyitatu. Byrisoiktsa pykyhy kino sihyrizikubyitsatu. Iwatsahi mypubyi ahabo ba zikozonaha sihyrizikubyri humo. Okoroze unata aha taparaka miwa zuba.

¹³ Iwaze iksazo ikyze wohorek joboni nitsatsaka tabo iktsa iky. Nitsatsakaze opykani ka nikara:

— Mybarawy ezektsa simypokzitsiubyitsa moziknaha. Simypokzitsiubyitsa sinini mykaranaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa harakykbyihitsa porawytsa mysiokehuhunahaze iwaze simypokzitsiubyitsa — niy. Iwa wohorek niy.

9

¹ Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta taporawy ziokehuhuku. Aba mytsyhyry wa botu nisiokkehuhukunaha. Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa byrisoik wata bo iktsa iky. Bijoikpe ikny wytyk bo inasik. Aty ja myhyrizikpyryrykwy ibo nyny niy, iwaze hi myhyrizikpyryrykwy ihoke pomobara hokbowy nizapare niy.

² Atatsa byrisoik wata ihoke pamabara hokbowy nizapare, iwaze atsoko zatata zipoko. Izo piwezokonaha zikywa. Haramwe zatata humo miwa. Nanabyitaba zatata humo naoktsĩbaik. ³ Iwaze masetsa zatata buruk wytyk bo inasiknaha. Asahi Deus harere humo pikzahatsa watsa kytsa nisihorokonaha. ⁴ Estuba bijoikpe iknykta ispe niy:

— Hwitsa, iparikia, towahaditsa iwaha humo ka isty sarouk sarouk byitaha! Kytsa zuba tsihohoronaha. Siukpe watahabyitsa ty zuba jataha. Siukpe watahatsaktsa “Deus hyrytsa” asa humo ka awatutaha.

⁵ Abaka isty baba byitaha byzoje mytsyhyrywaze tsimysitsapyriwyky-naha, tsihohoronaha! — niy. Asaktsa masetsa wakatsa kytsa pikzahatsa msihohoronaha ziktsa watsa. ⁶ Asaktsa Deus hyrytsabyitsa, asahi siukpe wataha byitsaktsa nisihohoronaha. Byzoje mytsyhyry wa pitsunahaze pikzahatsa humo sihohorohotsa watsa. Asahi:

— O katsaktsa tsimyokbanaha tsimyzihikiknaha, tsimyokbanaha ja. Hawa skaraba tsimaha — niaha. Zikykanahabyitsa tu sinini mykaranaha zuba.

⁷ Asaktsa masetsa pikuzatsa watsa, mowatsoronahaze mokymybanahatsa watsa. Siharek humo hyritywaha ouro ty sitsoriktsa. Kytsa ok watsa.

⁸ Siharadi wytykyryk haradi waza. Sitsapu parini tsapu tsawa. ⁹ Taharawe suk ty tububyita ty. Korobyk niaha. Sisarasuka wa tykburuktsa pikuzatsa mysikyrikinaha ziktsa watsa sisukyrytsitsa bo mowatsoronaha humo.

¹⁰ Pikzahatsa wa tsa hi nisihohorokonaha. Simyhohorowy humo kytsa mysitsapyriwynaha byzoje mytsyhyrytsa wa pitsunuhaze mysimyitsapyriwynaha. Asahi Deus humo siukpe wataha byizeka mysimyitsapyriwybanaha. ¹¹ Masetsa watsa ykzokotsa atakta ihoke pamabara tsiokezezerēna ezektsa pehatsa. Eberew harere Abadō inarokota, kereka harere Aporiā inarokota, myharere — Atakta isopysapybyikita — my.

¹² Iwa. Amy ja mymypybytyky estuba botu nimyharamu, aba petok ka mozumu.

¹³ Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta taporawy ziokehuhuku. Usta tsyhyry humo iziakyri nahawa ziokehuhuku. Ziokehuhukuze iaksoho jokmorēnikia wezokowy eze iwaby. Jokmorēnikia wezokowy ouro Deus okeryk, anaikny hi iaksoho iwaby. Jokmorēnikia wezokowy porawytsa niy. Sapetok sapetok paiko eze iwaby. ¹⁴ Bijoikpe iknykta atahi iwaze babatu porawy ziokehuhuku iaksoho ipe nikara:

— Hyrikoso sapybara siakwarahatsa ty zoksaparety! Sapetoktsa sapetoktsa nawa buburu Euperetes inarokota bo. Anaeze karikutsitsiwytsa siakwaratsa. Tysisatsuknaha! — niy.

¹⁵ Asaktsa bijoikpe iknyktsa kytsa abazubatsa sisukyrytsitsa mykaranaha. Mybarawy ezektsa tsapukte buruk mysipyknaha. Deus harere humo zoksapare maha hi piperykynaha. Nawa taeze ja ahabyitsa. Tozeka ja usta motyk tseheze ja. Usta byzoje ja. Usta okoroze ja. Deus myze — Abaka tsiponaha — my. Ana piwabynahaze piponaha iwaze mybarawy ezektsa tsapukte buruk mysipyknaha. ¹⁶ Uta sodadutsa abazubatsa siakpyri iwaby. Abazubatsa dusētos mirioētsa pikuzatsa bete niukurunaha.

¹⁷ Katsotyspykwaha eze sodadutsa pikuzatsa ahatsa iksinyky. Taharawe suk ty tububyita ty korobyk niaha. Wastuhu sirawe suk tsaririta izo hyrity watsa. Utsa harawe suk tsikakrēna harahareziktsa sipokzitsanikitsa watsa, sapiratsa watsa. Utsa sirawe suk tsitozoharēna ēsopire hyrity waha niaha. Pikuzatsa kino niwatihi. Pikuzatsa harektsa kino parinita harek tsa watsa niaha. Sisake buruk izo hyritywaha zipokorok. Ēsopire zatata izohyri waha sisake buruk zipokorok nikaranahaze.

¹⁸ Izo, zatata, ēsopire aha hi pikuzatsa sake buruk zipoko naha humo hi mybarawy ezektsa niakbakaranaha. Asta okoro eze tu aba zuba niakbakanaha.

¹⁹ Pikuzatsa sakeze, simyrawytsa siatsa eze aha. Siatsa pyryhyktsa harektsa watsa asa hi kytsa nisiborokonaha.

²⁰ Pikuzatsa atsokyka mybarawy ezektsa nisipyknaha. Nitarenahatsaktsa nanabyi sukni humo batu ity moewy aha. Hawa Deus humo tsimypokzitsirētsa, asaktsa sisuknihitsa humo simypokzitsirētsa. Sinamy ouro sukni hi, parata sukni hi, iku sukni hi, hwi sukni hi, harahare sukni hi, iwa sinamy tahatsyhyry ty ty nisisuknikinaha asa hi siakparawy. Sisuknihitsa ba waby zikaha, ba zikozonaha, ba pāo zikaha iwa iwatsatu sinamy siakparawy, sisoho humo mytsaty ahabyitsa tu nikaranaha:

— Katsaktsa mynamy hi mydeus maha — nikaranaha. Hyrikoso sapybara kino niwatihi siakparawy siharere humo hyŷ mykaranaha batu pyk zikaha, Deus babata humo ka batu yhŷ zikaha. ²¹ Utsa kytsa mysibanaha humo kino ba ma zikaha. Kytsa tahakparawybyitsa myrawy ty nyny nikaranaha. Usiza bo nisipyripyrirykyknaha. Utsa kytsa namy bo batu iktsa zuba zikaha. Sitsyhyryboarētsa. Iwa sisopyktsa zikzurukunaha sisopyksapybyitsa nikaranaha moewy ahabyitsa ziknakaranaha.

10

Bijoikpe iknykta papeu tuk inasik.

¹ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta tsipaikrēta inasik. Isuk zatata hyritywa niukuru. Tsokma iharapu taba nazikto. Iok haramwe wa niu. Iektsa wahoro putotowyytsa wa izo wa niukuru.

² Papeu tsibik itsipyk eze niapykyryk. Papeu nizapare iwaze kytsa pinykynaha. Taeknury taba buburu zuba bete pare niy. Taekwazo taba wytyk bete pare niy. ³ Iwaze opykani kakaik niyze, parini kakawa niy. Kakaik niyze nitotokorok. Sizubarētsa sete aha nitotokoroknaha. ⁴ Nikaranahaze nitotokoknahaze papeu humo iwatahatsihikikze iaksoho bijoikpe ikny kape niy:

— Nitotokoknaha ty ka iwaby zuba ity wataha wataha byity! Ana tsihokdaharēna iwaze mektsa bo ba ziwataha — niy.

⁵ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta taeknury taba buburu bete pare usta taba wytyk bete pare niyze tapanuryk taba jobo sukyhy niy, ana bo hi ikozo. Atahi Deus

ziwabyze: ⁶ — Atakta koikny bakta tu tawahi mynapykyryk ata hi bijoikpe, mybarawy, buburu zuba iwa nizukni, abazubaha bijoikpe eze ky abazubaha mybarawy eze ky, abazubaha buburu buruktsa iwa mybarawy nizukni — niy. Atahi kaharere piwabyky iharere zuba motsasoko:

— Abaka bapyk ziky — niy. ⁷ Amy botu nitsasonaha, anawahi myzehikik kasohotsitsa zitsumuēhĩkĩnahatsitsa bo kino atsatu mykara. Tapara nizihikik naha ka tsihokdaharēna ana humo ka batu aty tohi ihyrinymyryhuk. Bijoikpe iknykta porawy ziokehuhukuze, iwaze Deus nizihikik naha ka tsihokdaharēnikia aba kino atsaty ty mykara my. Iwa Deus harere niy.

⁸ Iwaze iaksoho bijoikpe ikny iwabykynaha. Kabo nitsasokozo:

— Bijoikpe iknykta mybarawy bete, buburu zuba bete nataba pare nataba pare niriktohoko ibokta! Papeu tsibik itsipyk eze ky tyzibykykta! — niy. Hyỹ iky.

⁹ Iwaze uta ibo ikparak. Ipe iky:

— Na ty papeu atsikpykezeky ty kabo nynytykta — iky. Yhỹ niy. Iwaze kabo nyny niyze. — Papeu ty hauktykta! Asake eze titsarakrēna pete waha mozik. Tsipihuruzukze arakokeze tsibuarēna mozik — niy.

¹⁰ Papeu bijoikpe iknykta itsipykezeky ibykyk. Papeu ty hauk ikyze kasakeze titsarakrēna niyzik. Ihuruzukze karokokeze tu tsibuarēna niyzik.

¹¹ Kyze kape niyzo:

— Deus wasania ty tytsasokta! Hawa Deus ibo mysioktyhyryk tsihikik aparakbaha bo tytsasokta! Kytsa aparakbaha abazubatsa meky mekywatu sihareretsa, abazubatsa sipehatsitsa nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy eze ktsa iwa aparakbaha ibo mysioktyhyryk tsihikik. Iwa kytsa abazubatsa Deus wasania ty tytsaso! — niy.

11

Petoktsa isotsitsa.

¹ Kyze bijoikpe iknykta hwibihi ty iwatawywy ty kabo nyny niy. Deus harere kape niy:

— Kyiktykta! Kawahoro zubata tsiwatawy! Jokmorēnikia wezokowy ty tsiwatawy! Hana wa tsa ja kytsa kabo mosakibazikiknaha. Asaktsa: “O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta” mykaranaha. Ikia sibo iktsa tsimyze. Hana wa ja tsimysiwatawy. ² Wahoro pe ty ka watawy watawy byity. Kytsa Sesus humo sispirikpobyitsa ana bete pare maha — niy. Asiba estuba tsyhyrywy motyk tseheze piminyinaha. Kahudikhudikwy tsiziurēna kuarēta dois byzoje pitsunahaze pimyikinaha.

³ Miu, dusētos e sesēta wa purunahaze. Anaeze wytykyryk petokzahaza mysipeha kaharere motsasonaha. Sisuk panu boroho waha ty korobyk niaha. Zikzibytuhukunahatsa kytsa Sesus bo batu yhỹ niaha iwatsahi batu sispirikpo ispe niaha:

— Ahamysapybyitsa tsikykarannahaze ka tsmoewynahaktsa! Deus harere bo matahaktsa — mykaranaha.

⁴ Petokzahaza kasohotsiza oriwereja waza petok rikapuwy suk waza maha, asaktsa mybarawy eze ktsa nisipokzitsikita baze niriktotohokonaha, Deus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha. ⁵ Utsa kytsa pahapesukyrykynaha zeka ba zikaha. Izo sisake buruk tahasukyritsitsa bo iwa usts a mysisukyrynahaze mysibanaha. ⁶ Asiza hi kazikwy situk mynapykyryk. Kazikwy ty sibo nyny iky. Kaharere motsasonahaze asiza hi. — Hyritsik ba ziknawōzo — maha zeka ba ziknawō, pupuputsa siharere humo ispu mozik. Mybarawy eze ktsa

bo amy imysapybara humo zikino siharereze nanabyi humo mymyzuwyky-naha. Nanabyi humo mozhikiknaha zikino mykaranaha. Mytsasonahaze yhy maha iwa amy mozhikiknahaze hi ana kino atsawatu mykaranaha.

⁷ Kaharere nitsasobanahaze sirara tserirēta mozumu myzubaha humo kino tsimypybytyharēta atahi ihoke pomobara buruk myzoik. Kasohotsiza mysihudizuze iwaze mysiba. ⁸ Iwaze sihudikhudikwy Serusarēhe inarokoha eze asiza inury motarenaha. Anaeze sipehatsa iharapatawyhyta humo zihyrikiknaha iwa ha eze zibezenaha. Anaeze sihudikhudikwytsa simysapybytsa tu nikaranaha, Sodoma ezektsa watsa, Esito ezektsa kino niwatihi sizubarētsa simysapybytsa nikaranaha.

⁹ Kytsa abazubatsa nanabyitabaktsa, kytsa aparakbahatsa abazubatsa, nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa, asaktsa meky mekywatu tahaharere humo mopamykysokonaha iwatsa sinury bo nikozonaha. Harakykbyihi zuruze asiba zuruzoze sibo iksaziu niaha. Asaktsa batu tahatotonaha niaha batu iwa aha!

¹⁰ Mybarawy ezektsa sakurētsa. Kasohotsiza mysibanahaze sakurētsa moziknaha. Tahamyikahakanaha. Sakurētsa hi tahanamy pibiakaknaha. Kasohotsiza harere batu siakparawy, sihumo sinini nikaranaha iwatsahi siharere nepykbaze sakurētsa niyziknaha.

¹¹ Iwaze harakykbyi hi zuruze tokbaha eze Deus hu niy. Sibete hu niyze inasihyrikipo. Kyikyik niaha. Mybarawy ezektsa ana bo iksa niahaze sipybyrētsa niyziknaha. ¹² Petokzahaza Deus iaksoho upyk inasihyrikipowynahaza iwaze ispe:

— Pany! — niy. Ana ziwabynahaze jo bo nidoknaha. Sisukyrytsitsa sibo iksa niahaze zatata buruk tu bijoikpe bo nidokoroknaha. ¹³ Iwaze babatu wytyk nitydydykyk iwaze sihudikhudikwy tsapukte buruk zitsepetoktokbaiknaha, kytsa abazubatsa niakbakanaha wytyk nitydydykyk naha humo sete miutsa niakbanaha. Niwaknahatsaktsa tahapybyspyk. Iwatsahi Deus pe niaha — O ikia zuba tsapunihikrēta, ikia bijoikpe eze tsimiharere-wabyrēta — niaha. Tahapybyspyk kabo nipamykysokonaha.

¹⁴ Iwaze mybarawy ezektsa petok baba imypybytyky iwaha nimyharamu. Byri! Usa aba mozumuzo. Harakykbyihi mymypybyty humo maha.

Porawy ziharawy.

¹⁵ Iwaze ziharawy babata usta bijoikpe iknykta porawy ziokehuhuku. Botu usta tsyhyry humo petok ty hu niy abaka mopykyryk. Ziokehuhuze kakaik niaha siaksoho opykani iwaby.

— Abaka Deus zuba mybarawy pehatsa. Kiristu zipehata niwatihi abazubatsa mysipeha. Aba zuba mymypokzitsita, tawahi mybarawy ezektsa nasipehaka. Bapyk ziky — nikaranaha.

¹⁶ Iwaze taparaktsa wīte kwatero ahatsa Deus okeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk nikaranaha iwaze okmymy okmymy nikaranaha ihumo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi inatsunaha. Asaktsa tahadyhywy bete nidyhydyhyknaha Deus baze asahi iokeryk okmymy okmymy nikaranaha. ¹⁷ Deus pe nikaranaha:

— O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta.

O Deus ikia tsamypokzitsiarēta ikia zuba Deus babata.
Koikny baktatu ikia ahyrinymyryta babata.

Tsamyharerewabyziurēta atsaesubaha tsimynakara.
Azikwyrēnikita ba hawa tohi zasukninaha.

Abaka abazubatsa mybarawy ezektsa mysipeha anahumo hi mykurētsa.
¹⁸ Asukyrytsitsa ahumo tahakyrikinaha.

Asaktsa aharere bo batu yhy mykaranaha ahumo sinini mykaranaha iwatsahi sakyriukrētsa mykaranaha.
 Asaktsa imysapybyri humo nikaranahatsa humo sinini mykaranaha ana hi sihuak waha.
 Abaka abazubatsa botu niakbanahatsa huak ty sibo nyny tsimy. Hawa mybarawy eze zikzurunaha zeka ihuak ty nyny tsimy.
 Asohotsitsa atsumuēhītsa kino niwatihi ihuak ty sibo nyny tsimy.
 Atyryktsa abazubatsa bo ihuak ty sibo nyny tsimy.
 Asaktsa aharere bo hyhy mykaranaha.
 Myhyrizikwanitsitsa pykyhy myhyrizikwybyikitsa kino niwatihi sihuak ty sibo nyny niy.
 Abaka asaktsa mybarawy eze ktsa mysiakninaha
 asaktsa ikia tuk ba zikakpykyknaha asahi mohokdanaha — nikaranaha.
 Iwa taparaktsa Deus bo niaha.

¹⁹ Iwa Deus wahoro zubata hokbowy bijoikpe eze zoksapare niy. Anaeze kytsa Deus myspirikpowy harahare humo iwatahaha ouro suk eze mynapykyryk. Atsoko ihyrikoso humo siaksoho ziwabynaha. Pare parezo nikara. Wytyk nitydydykyryk tu. Iwaze hyritsik harahareziktsa ty nawōkō abazubatsa bo inawōkō. Iwa hyhy.

12

Hotsoikarazata wytyk zibezekyzyky.

¹ Kyze bijoikpe eze abazubaha iwatawy natakaha. Ba aty tohi niwaha ty tyny. Tapara wytyk bo iktsa iky, atatsahi isuk hi haramwe bo mokozoneha. Byzoje ipyrytsa upuk eze niapykyryk. Itsorik ka byrisoiktsa niapykyryknaha. Dose byrisoiktsa ty niaha. ² Atatsa hi tabykyhytatsa. Itsapyri humo kadi nikara.

³ Kyze usta inymyryhywy bijoikpe eze natakahazo. Hotsoikarazata tsariribahata ana bo iktsa iky. Sete harektsa, itsorik ouro hi niwatihi siharek watu sitsorik isipehatsaktsa zuba maha. Iharanitsa humo kino niwatihi. Asaktsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa. Sitsorik humo kino niwatihi siharek humo tahawatu pupuwa iwaha inykyry. ⁴ Ia humo byrisoiktsa sizubarētsa nisikyrihyk tsapukte buruk byrisoiktsa nisikyrihyk, byrisoiktsa bijoikpe ikny iwaze wytyk bo nasipaparaka. Tabykyhytatsa okeryk hotsoikarazata pyk niy. Ibykyhy mopurukze ziborotsihikik iwatahi iokeryk pyk niy.

⁵ Atatsa bykyhy nipurukze maku skyry niy. Atahi kytsa abazubatsa mysipeha, batu aty tohi iharere bo batu yhy zikaha. Atakta upepe hyrity wata itsipykeze iwa myzubaha bo mysipeha. Upepe pokso myzubatsa iharere bo hyhy tsimykaranaha.

Nipurukze Deus tihi zioiktyhyryk, jobo nido. Deus dyhywy anaeze kytsa nisipeha nabo niy iwahi hotsoikarazata taba ziboro. ⁶ Wytyk niwatihi jerukbara bo niwakik. Anaeze Deus isapy botu zikymy, anaeze Deus atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta. Nawa puruze miu dusētos e sesētos iwa ihumo tsimypokzitsiukrēta.

⁷ Atsoko bijoikpe eze Mikeu tuktsa hotsoikarazata tatuktsa ahatsa niwat-sorokonaha. Mikeu tuktsa bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa maha. Hotsoikarazata tuktsa tapara bijoikpe iknyktsa niwatihi. Deus harere bo yhy ahabyitsa hi hotsoikarazata nisioktyhyryk hyrikoso sapybara niyziknaha.

⁸ Mikeu tuktsa sipaikrētsa iwaze hotsoikarazata tuktsa nepykbana. Bijoi-kpe eze hyrikoso sapybara ba ziktarenaha. Deus ispe niy:

— Nabo pāotaha! — niy. Nitururuknaha meky botu tahasapynaha.

⁹ Tubabatu hotsoikarazata pyryhyk niy. Hyrikoso sapybara perytsa

nisipehaka Satanas inarokota. Mybarawy ezeiksa mysipihikbataikik. Iwaze bijoikpe ikny nisipapykik iapikisa ituk. Mybarawy bo nasipaparahik-naha.

¹⁰ Kyze iaksoho iwaby bijoikpe ikny kakaik niy. Atahi:

— Abaka Deus tyrykisa tabo mysioktyhyryk. Mybarawy ezeiksa sibete-satsa ana ihyriziktsokzawy nepykba. Abazubatsa izikwy bo ikisa niaha. Izikwyrēnikita tu hawa tohi ba zikzukninaha. Deus zipehata mywata Sesus Kiristu atahi kyisa abazubatsa. Isokpykziurēnikita. Tsihyrizikporēnikita. Hotsoikarazata tsiharerewabymybarēta bijoikpe ikny itapapykwy. Mytukyisa soho Deus bo nisispihikbataikik. Okoroze unata kino niwatihi Deus okeryk sisoho ty zispihikbataikik. Deus tihi bijoikpe ikny inapapykik.

¹¹ Mytukyisa Sesus tukisa Deus zikwy humo sipunihikrēta niyziknaha. Utsa kyisa nisiba tsihikiknahaze Sesus humo sispirikporēta iwatsahi batu pyk niaha. Batu sipyby. Ihumo nispirikpotohinaha. Atahi hozipyrykza tsibik wata sisapyzēky nihyrikosokda iwatsahi sispirikporēta niyziknaha. Atahi sisapyzēky nihyrikosokda ispu nipuku iwaze sispirikporēta niyziknaha. Abazubatsa bo wasape nitsasokonaha. Deus wasania ty nitsasoikiknaha. Iwatahi Satanas sisoho ziwabyze takyriki itsapyriwy nepykbaik.

¹² Iwaze bijoikpe ezeiksa ahakurētsakisa! Mybarawy ezeiksa ihumo sisukatsihikrēta. Pihik ezeiksa niwatihi sinini mykaranaha. Hyrikoso sapybara pehakisa mybarawy eze iwatsahi ihumo sinini mykaranaha. Atahi sibo inasik iwatsahi ihumo sinini mykaranaha. Atakta takyriki, bykyzēhu zuba Sesus tukisa imyitsapyriwy mopykba ana humo hi takyriki.

¹³ Iwaze hotsoikarazata mybarawy bo tapapykwyze mytsaty niyze: “Kasapy bijoikpe eze tu nihokda tawahi tasapy” — niy. Iwazēhi wytyk tabykyhy zepuruktatsa zikziapikiktahi. ¹⁴ Iwaze Deus petokisa isarapaikisa ty atatsa bo nyny niy. Wohorek abazuba ta sarapaikty hi niy. Iwatatsahi jerukbara bo nitsatsaka, tasapy bo niy. Anaēze atatsa humo tsimypokzitsiukrēta, harakykbyihi usa itsapukte buruk piytyktsehize. Deus atatsa humo pipokzitsi anaēzeka hotsoikarazata batu itykni.

¹⁵ Iwaze hotsoikarazata pihik tasake ezeiky zipuku buburu hyrity waha niapykyryk. Wytyk hapik hi buburu maha wa iapik niukuru. Tozeka ja nawaze pihik humo mytuba nikara. ¹⁶ Mybarawy atatsa zitsumuēhikī iwaze hi wytyk awatubara isakikihawaha. Pihik zikuba hotsoikarazata saki zēky inapuku naha zikubaik.

¹⁷ Iwatahi hotsoikarazata wytyk humo takyriki. Iwaze niparak. Atatsa itsekokatsa bo niy. Sizubarēta Deus harere bo hyē nikaranaha, asahi Sesus spirikpowy bo hyē nikaranaha ana humo hi wasani mozurukunaha, wasaniha soho motsasokonaha sibo hi niwatsorokonaha. Hotsoikarazata nisibatsihikik. ¹⁸ Hotsoikarazata nymyra eze niriktohoko.

13

Itsikarara usta hotsoikarazata wata ziktsotospykze iny.

¹ Kyze itsikarara buburu zuba ikny inazokota bo ikozo iharanitsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa. Siharekisa sete niy. Estuba mytsyhyrytsa usta taba petokisa watsa iharekisa iharanitsa watu itsorikta, asakisa kyisa pehatsitsa tsorik hyrity watsa niaha. Siharek watahatsa. Imysapy byikiwy ty ziwatahaha iwaha siharekisa humo. Deus soho humo hi batu mysapy nikaranaha iwahahi siharek humo iwatahaha.

² Itsikarara atakta parini hyrity wata niy. Ipyrytsa sirara tsiakyriukrēta uruso pyrytsa watsa. Isake parini sake wa niy. Iwaze hotsoikarazata tazikwy ty itsikarara bo nyny niy. Iwatahi kyisa pehatsa niyzik. Asakisa

hotsoikarazata harere bo hyĩ nikaranaha, itsikarara harere bo kino niwatihi hyĩ nikaranaha hotsoikarazata hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa.

³ Estuba itsikarara iharek skohota nizororo. Asiba nirata tu. Maku maktsa mywata zeka mora. Hotsoikarazata zikwy humo nizororo. Kytsa abazubatsa ipokso nipybybaiknaha. Asa hi:

— Amy skaraba myhumo mahani iakyri — niaha. Iwatsahi ituktsa niyziknaha, iharere bo hyĩ nikaranaha.

⁴ Kytsa humo hotsoikarazata okeryk inarahanaha, ata humo hi zikwy ty itsikarara bo nyny niy. Kytsa kino niwatihi itsikarara okeryk inarahanahaze asa hi:

— Itsikarara zuba zikwyrēnikita, hawa tohi ba zikzukninaha — iwa mybarapetu nikaranaha. Amy ty Deus bo zuba tsimypamykysokonaha ty ka atsa tyty itsikarara bo nikaranaha.

⁵ Hotsoikarazata itsikarara pe. — Deus soho humo aharereziubiyihukta! Amy tsimyzehikik naha ty zuba ty! Isoho tsimysapybyri: — niy. Deus byzoje kuarēta dois zitsuze anaeze kytsa nisipeha. ⁶ Iwatahi itsikarara Deus ziharereziubiyiki imysapybara ty nitsasoko. Deus harere soho zisapybyriki. Deus sapy humo zisapybyriki. Asaktsa bijoikpe Ezektsa humo kino niwatihi nisisapybyriki. ⁷ Hotsoikarazata itsikarara pe niy:

— Deus tuktsa bo tywatsoronaha. Iwatahi Deus humo batu siakparawy — niy. Hotsoikarazata zikwy ty itsikarara bo nyny niy. Izikwy humo sizubarētsa aparakbahatsa bo bipyritsa hudikhudikwy Ezektsa, meky mekywatu siharere, nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy Ezektsa iwa izikwy humo iharere siakparawy.

⁸ Iwatsahi mybarawy Ezektsa sizubarētsa itsikarara Deus wata mytsaty ahabyitsa nikaranaha. Asa zuba Deus papeu humo sinaro itsikarara bo yhy niaha. Hozipyrykza tsibik wata nira papeu humo sinaro ziwataha. Deus mybarawy nizukni isuknihibyize sinaro botu ziwataha, hozipyrykza wata ipapeu humo niy. Asa zuba itsikarara harere bo batu yhy nikaranaha.

⁹ Iwatsahi ikiahatsa tsimyzihikiknaha zeka wabytaha tsiwabyziunaha.

¹⁰ Aty Deus humo sakyriukrēnikitsa tyhurukwy zeka ta hurukwy. Aty tabezewy zeka sokorotsapuzeze ty pibeze.

Iwatsahi Deus tuktsa sipunihikrētsa niyziknaha. Siakubyrisorokrētsa zeka sinini mykaranaha zeka Deus humo mospirikpotohinaha. Iwa hy.

¹¹ Kyze usta irara tsakyriukrēta bo iktsa iky. Abaka petoktsa niy. Wytyk ekze nizohik. Iharanitsa petoktsa zuba hozipyrykza wata. Hotsoikarazata aksoho wa batu imysapy niy. ¹² Itsikarara tsumuēhĩtsa niy. Tsiharererēta niy. Mybarawy Ezektsa pe niy:

— Itsikarara harere bo hyĩ taha! Atakta itekihikta nizororota iharere bo hyĩ taha! — niy. Itsikarara hotsoikarazata zikwy usta bara ty irara tsiakyriukrēta bo nyny niy. ¹³ Iwaze atakta kytsa ziknahabara ty nikara itsikarara hi nikara. Izo bijoikpe ikny iharere humo inatsuku. Kytsa abazubatsa ana bo nikozonahaze sipybyrētsa nikaranaha.

¹⁴ Amo kytsa batu zikaha atakta mykara iwatsahi kytsa ipe maha:

— O ikia tsamysapyrēta — nikaranaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tu — atakta imysapyrēta — mybarapetu nikaranaha. Iwataha humo itsikarara inymyryhywy niy. Kytsa abazubatsa iharere bo hyĩ nikaranaha irara tsiakyriukrēta. Kyze kytsa pe niyzo. — Itsikarara hyrikoso tyzokninaha tsimaha! Atakta sokorotsapuzeze ty itekihikta niratatu ata wata ihyrikoso tyzukninahakta! — niy. Hyĩ nikaranaha.

¹⁵ Izoknihita itsikarara hyrikoso waha nipykze irara iakyriukanikita ibo hu niy. Iwaze itsikarara hyrikoso wata inahyirizikpo, mopamykysoko. Kytsa iharere bo yh̃y ahabyitsaktsa tysibaiknaha. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Itsikarara hi:

— Kanaro ahapanuryk taba ahatsyhyrysukpe humo tsiwatahanaha. Ahaokpe humo kino niwatihi kanaro tsiwatahanaha. Kanaro ty tywataha byizeka mysininiwy — niy.

Iwa mybarawy ezektsa abazubatsa nisipeha. Kytsa batu sibo tysapykyk, abazubatsa, myhyrizikwanitsa, pykyhy myhyrizikbyikitsa sinamyr̃etsa, sinamybyitsa, asaktsa tsumuēh̃ik̃naha batu okyrysaroko, asaktsa simozikr̃etsa nikaranaha iwa abazubatsa maha siokpe humo inaro tsiwatahanaha, sitsyhyrysukpe humo kino niwatihi inaro tsiwatahanaha. Asaktsa inaro humo tywataha byizeka ba zikhuaknaha sinamy ba zikhuak zikaha. Iwatsahi batu amy tohi tyhuak niaha. Batu amy tohi ty nyny zikaha. Inumero bo iktsa tsimahaze inaro soho bo mytsaty tsimykaranaha.

¹⁸ Ana bo hi tsinymyrykynahaktsa! Tsinymyrykynahaze, iwatahawy kino niwatihi ahahyrinymyr̃etsa. Iwatahawy maku naro wata. Inumero 666 my.

14

Deus tyryktsa nisakibazikiknaha.

¹ Kyze usta bo katsotyspykze iktsa iky. Atakta nira hozipyrykza tsibik wa ta ibo iktsa iky. Hara jobo Siaō inarokota harabete niriktohoko. Kytsa abazubatsa ituk niaha sēto kuarēta kwatero miutsa. Inaro ty siokpe watahatsa, izo naro kino niwatihi siokpe watahatsa.

² Iaksoho bijoikpe ikny iwabyky. Iaksoho ihiridawy iakpyri waha. Iaksoho hyritsik bipyri wa niukuru. Sipamykyziuwyttsa sisukasapyr̃etsa nisakibazikiknaha.

³ Deus pauk baze nisakibazikiknaha 144.000 ahatsa. Sisakibazikezytyk nisakibazikiknaha. Siraratsa sispitu sapetoktsa sapetoktsa iwa siokze tapara taypykyknahatsa w̃ite kwatero ahatsa niwatihi sisakibazik iwaby. Sizubar̃etsa anasoho batu sihyrinymyry. Asa zuba 144.000 miutsa botu Deus bo nisioktyhyryk Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha asa zuba sisakibazik ezytyk humo sihyrinymyr̃etsa h̃y.

⁴ Asaktsa wasani nikaranaha sihyrizikpor̃etsa Deus harere bo hỹy ziknakaranaha. Asaktsa hozipyrykza tsibik wata atahi nihyrikosokda ituk napykyryknaha, Sesus harere bo hỹy mykaranaha. Mybarawy ezektsa sispirikpobyitsa situk ba zikapykyryknaha. 144.000 miutsa Deus bo nisioktyhyryk iharere zuba nizihikiknaha. Sesus Kiristu nisioktyhyrykta. Abaka tahawahi Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha h̃y.

⁵ Utsa bo batu zikaha. Simysapyr̃etsa ba zik mospihikbatanaha.

Bijoikpe iknyktsa harakykbyihi sisoho nitsasokonaha.

⁶ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta bo iktsa iky. Atahi joboni nitsatsaka. Mybarawy ezektsa bo Deus wasania ty nitsasokoro anahumo hi zipaha. Abazubatsa mybarawy ezektsa bipyritsa bo, nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy ezektsa bo, ityryktsa sizubar̃etsa meky meky watu siharere iwatsa sibo abazubatsa Deus wasaniha nitsasokoro. Deus wasaniha humo batu pyk, tawahi kytsa ihumo sispirikpor̃etsa ana hi motsasokonaha. ⁷ Bijoikpe iknykta opykani hua hua niy:

— Deus harere humo tsiwabytoktonaha! “O Deus ikia zuba tsasopykziur̃eta, aharere humo ma tsimykaranaha” tsimahaktsa! Iwa tytsaso. Aibani zuba kytsa abazubatsa huak ty sibo nyny my. Hawa mybarawy eze ziknakaranaha humo sibo ihuak ty nyny my. Deus hi bijoikpe, mybarawy,

buburu zuba pupuputsa iwatsa nisisukni atahi ihuak ty mybarawy ezektsa bo nyny my — niy.

⁸ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taparababakta hapik niy. Iwaze niy:

— Asaktsa sizikwytsa Babironija ezektsa nepykbanaha abazubaha inarokoha. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha tsahi nepykbaik. Hawa kytsa usts bo tsōsī waha ty nyny niaha iwaze ihumo simopykyhybyitsa mynapykyryknaha siwatsa niaha. Abaka sizikwy nepykbaik, hawa wihara nibibibaikze wytyk bo natsuku iwa sizikwy nepyk. Sisapy natsehepetok — niy.

⁹ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta, iapik niukuru abaka harakykbyihi joboni nitsatsakanaha. Jaksoho opykani hua hua niy atahi:

— Asaktsa itsikarara, ihyrikoso kino niwatihi ispe: “O ikia tsamysapyrēta tsimy” nikaranaha. Asahi sinini mykaranaha. Asaktsa sitsyhyrysukpe panuryk taba inaro ziwatahaka siokpe humo kino niwatihi ziwatahaka iwatsahi sinini mykaranaha —. ¹⁰ Deus sihumo takyriki, iwatahi batu isty pokzitsi iwatahi mysimyitsapyriwybaka. Batu isty wak. Izo eze sinini mykaranaha, ēsopire mokorobaka anaeze mysisininiwynaha. Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wa ta nira, iokze sinini mykaranaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa Deus tsumuēhītsitsa kino niwatihi sinini mykaranahaze sibo mokozokonaha.

¹¹ Sinini mykaranahaze izo zatata jobo tawahi myzukuruk. Unata, okoroze niwatihi zatata piwezoikik, asaktsa sinini ykarawy bo tahawahi napykyryknaha. Asaktsa itsikarara, ihyrikoso kino niwatihi ispe niaha:

— Ikia tsamysapyrēta — niaha. Asahi inaro ty tahanury humo ziwataha abazubatsa sinini ykarawy bo tahawahi napykyryknaha. Anaeze batu sibirywyhuk.

¹² Iwatsahi Deus tuktsa — ahapunihi krētsaktsa — tynakaranaha. Siakubyrisorokrētsa tu zeka sinini mykaranahaze Sesus humo myspirikpotohinaha. Asaktsa Deus harere bo hyŷ mynakaranaha.

¹³ Kyze jaksoho bijoikpe ikny kape niy:

— O mybarawy ezektsa wastuhu sakyriukrēnikitsa Deus tuktsa mysibanaha. Sesus humo sispirikporētsa iwatsahi mysibanaha. Iwa tsatu sakurētsa maha. Ana kino tsiwatahakta! — niy. Deus hyrikoso tihi:

— Yhŷ, amy ty wasape tsimy. Mybarawy eze tuze Deus hyriziktsokzawy humo zuba nikaranaha, ihumo zitsumuēhīkīnaha.

Niakbabanahaze tahabyrynaha, hawa sinini ziknakaranaha ana humo hi myspiriktsokdanaha. Sihyriktsokzawy huak situk napykyryknaha — niy. Iwa Deus hyrikoso niy.

Mydisahawytsa izozikwy.

¹⁴ Kyze katsotyspykze ikozozo. Bijoikpe zatata tsibarazarēna bo iktsa iky. Maku hyrity wata bijoikpe zatata bete nidyhyky. Ouro ty itsorikihita niy. Itsipyk eze penari ty wabehata niy. Tsitsarirēta. ¹⁵ Usta bijoikpe iknykta Deus hudikhudikwy ezekta izoi. Atakta bijoikpe zatata bete nidyhykyta bo huahua niy. Ipe niy:

— Kytsa disahawytsa watsa tysizoziknahaktsa! Iwaze babatu wihara wata nakymy. Iwaze penari ty tysizoziknaha! — niy.

¹⁶ Atakta bijoikpe zatata bete nidyhykyta tyk bo niy. Mybarawy bo penari ty nisizozikba. Iwa abazubaha zizozikbaik.

¹⁷ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta bo iktsa iky. Deus hudikhudikwy ekze izoi. Ata kino niwatihi penari ty wabe niy. Titsarirēta.

¹⁸ Usta bijoikpe iknykta jokmorēnikia wezowy niparak. Atahi izo perykytsa niy. Atakta huahua niy. Tatukta bo penari zibykykta ipe niy:

— Duabohotsa nijakuknaha hỹ. Duabohotsa suk penari ty tynasisukzyzyk!
— niy.

¹⁹ Iwatahi wytyk bo niy. Duabohotsa suk nasisukzyzykba. Nepykbanahaze duabohotsa suk bo pokpok niy, anaeze duabohotsa nisipypyrikiknaha. Deus kytsa iharere bo batu hỹ mysimyitsapyriwy. Hawa duabohotsa tsik zipypyrikbanaha, iwata kytsa Deus humo sispirikpobyitsa sinini mykaranaha. ²⁰ Hudikhudikwy pauk bo duabohotsa nisipypyrikiknaha. Duabohotsa tsik tsizubarẽna zipypyrikiknaha ana hi sispirikpobyitsa spu waha. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu hỹ nikaranaha sispu tsizubarẽna teresẽtos kirometeros sispu mosokok niaha. Sispu meteros estuba zihiboani mopupuku. Kytsa Deus harere bo batu yhỹ sispu sok niaha hỹ.

15

Bijoikpe iknyktsa mymyitsapyriwytsa tuk katsotyspyk eze iny.

¹ Kyze bijoikpe eze ustsaba zubaha inymyryhywy bo iksa iky. Batu aty tohi humo ihyrinymyryhuk. Tsihokdaharẽna batu inymyryhy. Ana humo hi kapybyrẽta ikykara. Usta tsyhyry humo petok ziakyri sete bijoikpe iknyktsa bo iksa iky. Asaktsa myitsapyriwytsa usta tsyhyry humo petok zibykyknaha. Ana kino mybarawy bo myzipaparanahaze Deus iakyriwy mopyk. Deus ispe niy:

— Kamyitsapyriwytsa mybarawy bo tsipaparanahaktsa! Mybarawy ezektsa bo asaktsa kahumo batu sispirikpo iwatsahi kaharere humo batu yhỹ nikaranaha sinini mykaranaha — niy.

² Kyze buburu zuba widero waha bo iksa iky, Buburu zuba izo ty tsakykyhy hawa iwatatu tsitsikworororẽta. Buburu zuba baze kytsa bo iksa iky. Deus botu sipamykyziuwyttsa ty sibo nyny niy. Asahi itsikarara bo niwatsoronaha, ihyrikoso ana izikwy nepykba niaha. Atakta inaro ihumo kino niwatihi niwatsoronahaze izikwy hi nepykba. Abaka Deus bo nipamykyziukunaha.

³ Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha. Moises Deus tsumuẽhĩtsa harere ty nisakibazikiknaha. Atakta nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza tsibik wata, iharere kino niwatihi nisakibazikiknaha. Asahi:

— O ikia hi tsimymypokzitsiki ikia zuba Deus babata.

Apunihikrẽnikita ba hawa tohi tasukninaha.

Hawa ha tsimykara zeka tisapyrẽna hỹ.

Tsahyrizikporẽta hawa tsimykara naha wasani.

Ikia zuba aparakbaha tsimysipeha.

Kytsa bo tisapyrẽna ty sibo nyny tsimy.

Wasape haty zuba tsimypamykyso.

⁴ Iwaze abazubatsa aharere humo piwabytoktonaha.

Aparakbaha ikia abazubata maha. Ikia zuba tsasopyksapyrẽta.

Batu isapybara ty ziky. Iwaze parakbaha abo mozumunaha.

Mybarawy ezektsa abazubatsa ape maha. “O ikia zuba tsamysapyrẽta.

Ikia zuba wasani tsinakarata ana hi tsinymyrykynaha” — nikaranaha.

Iwa kytsa buburu zuba baze Deus bo nisakibazikiknaha.

⁵ Kyze Deus wahoro zubata bo bijoikpe eze ikozo. Anaeze Deus sapy zoksapare niy.

⁶ Bijoikpe iknyktsa sete ahatsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziponaha. Usta tsyhyry humo petok ziakyri sete ahatsa myitsapyriwytsa zibykyknaha. Sisukarikpu karikpukrẽtsa sisukbarazarẽtsa hỹ, ouro tahazikwoekaĩwy ty tahapaukpuke buruk haĩhaĩ niaha. ⁷ Siraratsa sapetoktsa sapetoktsa ahatsa

siupurusuktsa hyrity watsa ty sibo nyny niy. Ouro suknihitsa ty niaha. Estuba sirara ispituta, sete sioporosuktsa hyrity watsa ty sete bijoikpe iknyktsa bo nyny niy. Estuba estuba zuba siwatu niy, itsaeze Deus kyriwy ty inaharek duabohotsa tsik hyrity waha. Atahi koikny bakta tu tawahi ispitu, ikyriwy hi siporoktsa eze niy.

⁸ Deus wahoro zubata eze zatata inaharek niy. Deus ipunihikrēnikita humo zatata tsizubarēna. Ata hi imysapyrēnikita anahumo hi zatata zuba iwahoro eze niyzik. Batu aty tohi ba ziksuk, zatata pokso. Bijoikpe iknyktsa myitsapyriwytsa nasipaparabanahaze iwatsahi kytsa Deus wahoro zubata bo mynapupunaha. Sininikarawy mopykbaze iwaze zatata mohokda.

16

Sioporosuktsa hyritywatsa anaeze Deus iakyriwy duabohotsa tsik waha inaharek.

¹ Kyze iaksoho opykani ha iwaby, bijoikpe iknyktsa sete ahatsa sibo niy. Deus wahoro zubata ikny niy. Ata hi:

— Tsiksinaha! Mybarawy bo pāotaha! Sioporosuktsa hyrity watsa sete ahatsa Deus ykyriwy inaharek tsisusunaha! Deus ykyriwy anaha hi sispirikpobyitsa bo suretaha! Asaktsa iharere bo batu hŷ zikaha iwatsahi sibo hi tsihuhikainaha — niy.

² Tapara estuba bijoikpe iknykta inaparak. Taoporosuk hyrity wata eze kty wytyk bo suhikare niy. Atsoko kytsa abazubatsa asaktsa siokpe humo itsikarara naro iwatahaha, asaktsa itsikarara zoknihita iharere bo yhŷ nikaranaha. Asa bo hi siakōrōrōtsa sitsapyrētsa niaha. Mobibibakanaha siakōrōrōtsa humo. Iwa tapara bijoikpe iknykta taoporosuk eze kty zipukuhik.

³ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taoporosuk hyritywata eze kty ty buburu zuba bo zipuku. Atsoko pihik siakbatsa spu wa niyzik. Iwatsahi piknutsa pihikyrytsitsa niakbabaiknaha. Botu petoktsa bijoikpe iknyktsa siupurusuktsa eze kty surehik niaha.

⁴ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taoporosuk hyritywata eze kty ty zipuku. Pihik zitsiktōtōtōkō. Pupuputsa bo kino niwatihi zipuku. Iwaze ana pihik kino ispu niyzik. Botu harakykbyihi bijoikpe iknyktsa sipurusuktsa eze kty ty sure niaha. ⁵ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta bo ikozo atahi pihik perykytsa Deus bo nipamykysoko. Iharere iwaby. Atahi:

— Ikia koikny baktatu, tsiziurēnikita. Tsamysapyrēta tisopyksapyrēta. Simysopyksapybyitsaktsa ahumo simyitsapyrirētsa ana hi wasani my. Aharere humo tisapyrēna. ⁶ Asaktsa asohotsitsa, atyryktsa kino niwatihi ziknasibakanaha, sihumo sispu nisoko. Aba ustsā spu mosuze ana hi sihuak — niy.

⁷ Kyze iaksoho jokmorēnikia iwezowysapy ikny iwaby — O mypokzitsikitsa, ikia zuba Deus babata. Apunihikrēnikita ba hawa tohi zasukninaha, simysopyksapybyitsaktsa ahumo simyitsapyritsa ana hi wasani my. Tsasopykziurēta hawa sinini nikaranaha tisapyrēna — niy.

⁸ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taporosuk hyrity wata eze kty ty zipuku. Haramwe bete zipuku. Iwatsahi mybarawy eze ktsa izo humo niharakoronaha. ⁹ Iwatsahi simysopyksapybyitsaktsa izohani humo niharakoronaha. Asaktsa simysapybyitsa ziknakaranaha ba zimoewynaha. Siharerewabymybarētsa. Deus ipunihikrēnikita atahi myitsapyriwytsa mybarawy eze ktsa bo mysipehaka. Iwatsa tu simysopyksapybyitsaktsa Deus soho ty

batu tyso — ikia tsazuba mynakata — iwa batu tyso. Siharerewabymy-barëtsa. Deus soho pisapybyrikinaha. Botu siharakyktsitsa zuba iwa bi-joikpe iknyktsa sioporosuktsa eze ky ty sure niaha.

¹⁰ Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taoporosuk hyrity wata eze ky ty zipuku. Itsikarara dyhywy bete zipuku. Iwatahi isapy bo miwa niyzik. Miwa hiba. Asaktsa iharere bo hyÿ nikaranaha miwa tsahi pyik pyik nikaranaha. Tahamyitsapyri humo tahastiãriktsa nisiboronaha. ¹¹ Iwatsatu Deus soho zisapybyrikinaha tahamyitsapyri humo. Simysapybyitsa nikaranaha batu tymoewy. Sakõrõrõtsa humo Deus atakta bijoikpe eze kta, isoho pisapybyrikinaha. Botu mytsyhyrytsa wa bijoikpe iknyktsa sioporosuktsa eze ky ty surehik niaha.

¹² Kyze usta bijoikpe iknykta taoporosuk hyrity wata eze ky ty zipuku. Buburu bo Euperetes inarokota zipukuhik. Iwatahi buburu nitsehebaik. Haramwe sukewy taba mypehatsitsa mozumunahaze siske nikymy. Iwaze pitsikzanaha. ¹³ Kyze hyrikoso sapybara harakykbyihi bo iktsa iky. Asaktsa hawa batu simysapy kytsa sihumo mytsaty mykaranaha. Mysimysatyhykynaha. Hyriketsa watsa niaha. Hyrikoso isapybara estuba hotsoikarazata sake eze izoi. Usta ihyrikoso sapybara itskarara sake eze izoi. Usta Deus sohokotsabyita tu isake eze izoi.

¹⁴ Hyrikoso sapybara harakykbyihi sipehakatsa Satanas. Amo kytsa batu zikaha, astsatu nikaranaha, siwatawyhytsa nikaranaha. Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa bo niaha. Abazubatsa sipehatsa bo siakzohotsa niaha. Kytsa abazubatsa niwatsoro tsihikiknaha. Iwaze siharere humo kytsa abazubatsa niwatsorokonaha. Deus tuktsa nisisukyrikinaha. Nawa puruze nisisukyrikinahaze Deus zikwyrënikita myzubahatsa bo nisiwatawyky ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha ana humo hi sihyrinymyrëtsa.

¹⁵ Kiristu tihi:

— Wabytaha! Uta mozumuze, kytsa katy pery ahabyi zeka mozumu itsyhyryboata wata. Kytsa papatu mozumu. Asaktsa pikperykynahatsaktsa mozumuze asahi sakurëtsa. Kytsa tahasuk pipokzitsikinaha zeka asa watsa maha. Ba tahasikpyby ziyknaha — niy. Iwa Kiristu niy.

¹⁶ Kyze hyrikoso sapybara harakykbyihitsa humo kytsa pehatsitsa inakypyknaha, sisapy bo inasioktyhyryknaha. Anaeze Aremakedõ inarokoha. Iwa Ebereu harere my. Aba usta tsyhyry humo ziakyri bijoikpe iknykta sioporosuktsa hyrity watsa eze ky ty zipuku.

¹⁷ Iwaze bijoikpe iknyktsa ziharawybabata taporosuk hyrity wata eze ky ty jobo to zipuku. Iaksoho Deus wahoro zuba idyhywy ikny opykani kakaik niy.

— Niwazuba — niy.

¹⁸ Iwa niyze siaksoho nitotoko nahaze ky wa ziwabynaha. Wytyk nityhyrykyk tu nitydydykyk tu niwahaka batu mynyhy. Kytsa tahapetu nikaranaha — Isuknihibyize wytyk nawa batu aha. Aba zuba niy — nikaranaha. ¹⁹ Babironija inarokoha sihudikhudikwy abazubaha inakarakbaik nataba nataba aha inakarakbaik. Utsa hudikhudikwy abazubaha Deus harere humo zipykba. Deus Babironija eze ktsa nisiperyky tahamysapybyi pimoewy naha hi, ziperyky. Asaktsa imysapybara ty ka batu ity moewy iwatahi takyriwy sibo zipeha, iwaze sihudikhudikwy inakarakbaik. Sinini ykarawy bo nikaranaha. Deus takyriwy duabohotsa tsik waha niy. Duabohotsa tsik batu pihik ty tsakykyha iwaha Deus takyriwy iwa hÿ my.

²⁰ Tsikzikdihitsa sizubarëtsa nihokdanaha. Hara jobonikia kino niwatihi nihokdabaik.

²¹ Harahareziktsa bijoikpe ikny inatsukurunaha. Sitsakyrikrëtsa. Wastuhu kuarëta kiros istsakyzik. Kytsa bete inatsukurunaha. Sinini

nikaranahaze Deus zisapybyrikinaha. Siskyryziubyitsa tu Deus soho zisapybyrikinaha, harahareziktsa bijoikpe ikny inatsukurunaha iwatsahi Deus soho zisapybyrikinaha. Iwa hỹ.

17

Wytyk sasabyitsa iakparawytatsa itsikarara ahatsa.

¹ Iwaze estuba situkta bijoikpe iknykta sete ahatsa tukta kape nikara. Taoporosuk ty wabe ahata kabo izumu. Kape niy:

— Pany! Uta Deus sihudikhudikwy humo mysinininaha humo abo piwatawy — niy. Sihudikhudikwy buburu sak ezeke niy. Ana Ezektsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha imysapybara zuba mynazihikiknaha. Asahi wytyk watatsa atatsahi kytsa humo mozuruku. Atatsa makutsa iakparawytatsa sizubarẽtsa zikzipyrirykyknaha sihudikhudikwy ezeke deusbyitsa tsizubarẽtsa siakparawy, — O deustsa babatsa — mytsaty ahabyitsa mykaranaha. Iwatahi sihudikhudikwy Deus myzipyk.

² Kytsa sizubarẽtsa pehakatsa atatsa nisimyiki, atatsa humo imysapybara mynazihikiknaha. Kytsa abazubatsa niwatihi atatsa humo pisapybyikiknaha. Sispirikpobyitsa usts bo tsõsĩ hyrity waka siopuwy ty nyny maha, iwatsahi sityryknymyryhybyitsa nikaranaha atsatyty atatsa nisimiyiwyky. Atatsa watsa sihudikhudikwy ezeke kytsa Deus bo batu yhỹ mykaranaha iwa nisimiyiwnaha.

³ Iwatahi Deus hyrikoso kasapy iziakse, iwaze bijoikpe iknykta jerukbara bo zikoktyhyryk. Anaeeze wytyk bo ikozo. Atatsa itsikarara itsaririhitababata bete nidyhyky iny. Inury humo nanabyi humo imysapybara iwatahata. Deus soho bara tu iwatahaha. Sete harektsa niy. Iharanitsa humo kino niwatihi mytsyhyrytsa nesepyk niy.

⁴ Wytyk suk tsaririhitababata ty korobyk niy. Inapiritsa ouro hi sikarikpu karikpukrẽtsa niy. Harahare zipyryktsa sipokzitsiarẽtsa, peroratsa kino niwatihi sipokzitsiarẽtsa. Atatsa itsipykeze ioporosuk zibykyk, anaeeze isapybara hi inaharek. Atatsahi ziknasisapybyrikitsa ana humo hi ioporosuk inaharek. ⁵ Iokpe humo iwatahahatatsa niy. Inaro iwataha batu aty tohi inaro humo ihyrinymyry. Inaro hi:

— Atatsa katsa simysapybyiza je iakparawy Babirõ watatsa. Atatsa hi kytsa nisimiyiwyikitsa. Iwaze sasabyitsa simysapybyitsa mykaranaha — niy. Anahi iokpe humo ziwatahaka.

⁶ Atatsa hi Deus tyryktsa spu zikuku iwatatsahi nityryknymyryhybyi, tsõsĩ humo hi, tsyidikrẽtsa Deus tyryktsa abazubatsa siakbatsa, asaktsa Sesus harere bo hyỹ mykaranaha iwatsahi ihumo sispirikporẽtsa asahi nisiba.

Atatsa bo iktsa ikyze kapybyrẽta ikyzik. ⁷ Bijokpe iknykta kape niy:

— Amo skaraba tsimykozotokto niy. Ahyrinymyrybyita tu sa tsapybyrẽta. Abaka amy bo iktsa tsiky abo motsasozi. Wytyk itsikarara bete nidyhyky sete iharektsa mytsyhyrytsa nesepyk iharanitsa iwa sisoho abo motsasozi — niy. ⁸ Itsikarara tsinyta tapara ka ispitu. Abaka batu. Aibani tawahi nira ihokepomobara ikny myzoik iwaze sinini ykarawy bo mykara. Asaktsa tapara kino Deus papeu humo sinaro watahabyitsa itsikarara pokso sipybyrẽtsa. Nanabyizuknihybyize Deus papeu humo botu ziwataha, kytsa Deus tuk tahawahi mynapykyryknaha sinaro Deus papeu humo botu ziwatahaka. Asa hi Deus papeu humo sinaro watahabyitsa itsikarara pokso sipybyrẽtsa nikaranaha. Taparaka itsikarara ispitu abaka mohokda. Aibani zuba mynatakahazo ana humo hi sipybyrẽtsa:

⁹ Atakta myhyrinymyrywy baba zuba amy iktsa tsiky aha humo tsihyrinymyrëta. Atakta pykyhytu mytsatyziu mykara. Harektsa itsikarara sete, hara jobonikia sete maha. Atatsakatsa haratsa bete nidyhyky. Iharektsa mypehakatsa watsa maha. Myhudikhudikwy mypehakatsa watsa iharektsa maha.

¹⁰ Sipehakatsa mytsyhyry wa botu myokzanaha. Usta tsyhyry humo ziakyri maha tawatahi mysipehaka. Iwaze ustakta abahi batu itykaha, iwaze natakahaze kino ba iwata tu zikapykyryk atsoko mohokda, iokboha zuba mysipeha. ¹¹ Itsikarara tapara isipitu ziknapykyryta tu abaka batu botu nira nihokda, ata hi ipehatsa, sete pehatsa watsa, ata hi sinini ykarawy bo my.

¹² Iharanitsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa tsiksinynahatsa hi. Asa hi mypehakatsa moziknaha. Aiba zuba sihudikhudikwy mysipehanaha simypehatsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa destsa mykaranaha. Iwatsatu simypehawu aba zuba itsikarara humo hi mysipehakanaha, jokboha zuba uma ora zuba mysipehanaha. ¹³ Asaktsa tahatuk yhy mykaranaha, estuba zuba wata mytsaty mykaranaha. Iwaze tahamyrawy ty itsikarara bo nyny maha. Iwatsahi iharere bo yhy mykaranaha.

¹⁴ Asaktsa hozipyrykza tsibik wata ibo mowatsorokonaha pibeze tsihikiknaha. Atahi atakta abazubata sihumo mytasoho. Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wata sizikwy nepyk. Hozipyrykza tsibik wata ituktsa, ziwatawynahatsa, asahi iharere bo hyhy mykaranaha iwa situk sipehatsa bo mowatsorokonaha. Hozipyrykza tsibik tsizikwyrehta tu ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha simyrawy zepykba iwatahi taharere sotsatuk iwaze ituk zinymyrykynahatsa tuk nasepykwy. Atahi abazubata my.

¹⁵ Bijoikpe iknykta kape niyzo:

— Buburu zuba tsinynaha. Atatsahi wytyk imysapybyiki tatsa, makutsa iakparawykysatsa, atatsa hi buburu sak eze nidyhykysatsa. Asahi aparakbaha meky watu sihareretsa. Nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwytsa — iwa.

¹⁶ Iharanitsa mytsyhyrytsa watsa tsiksinynahatsa itsikarara tuk wytyk imysapybyikitatsa humo tahakyrikinaha. Inamy ty piaksebaiknaha inury bo iktsa maha isuk kino pibobobaiknaha isukbyi tatsa pereknaha itsani piboronaha motare naha ka izo bo pioktsoktsoknaha iwaze mokorobaik.

¹⁷ Deus humo mypehawu mykaranaha. Atatsa pibezenhaze ana hi Deus nizihikik. Sipehakatsa asaktsa tahapetu sisopyk:

— Myzikwy itsikarara bo nyny tsimaha — niaha. Hawa Deus nizihikik ana hi nikaranaha, tubabatu botu nipamykyso iharere bo yhy mykaranaha.

¹⁸ — Atatsa wytyk tsinynahatsa katsa kytsa ziknasisapybyiki atatsa hi sihudikhudikwy aba zuba hyrity waha my, sihudikhudikwy abazubatsa mypehakatsa atatsa siakparawy. Atatsa harere bo yhy mykaranaha — niy. Iwa bijoikpe iknykta niy, hawa ha iny nahaka kabo nitsasoziuku.

18

Babironija naktsihipetotokbaiknaha.

¹ Iwaze usta bijoikpe iknykta bo ikozozo. Bijoikpe ikny inasikik. Tsipuni-hikrehta. Tsimysapyrehta tu okoroze ky waha tuk inasik mybarawy bo zihyryzikaroba. ² Iaksoho opykani kazi nikara. Atahi:

— Sihudikhudikwy Babirō abazubaha inarokoha hudikhudikwy inakarakbaik. Nepyk. Batu aty tohi isapy bo ba zikzumuzo. Hyrikoso sapybara hyrikosotsa zuba niwatihi sisapy mozik. Asaktsa sisarakatsa kytsa ba ziksiboronaha simytsazorëtsa ahatsa sisapy moziknaha. ³ Babironija ezektsa kytsa abazubatsa sipehakatsa nisimiwynaha. Batu imysapybara

nisiakpybanaha. Hawa sakmyitsa kytsa sispirikpobyitsa ustsya kytsa bo tsōsī siukpuwy ty sibo nyny maha, iwaze sityryknymyryhybyitsa moziknaha atsatyty isapy ezektsa nisimiywykynaha. Sipehakatsa namy tsizubarēna ziaksenaha, amy bo iksa niaha atsatu nizihikiknaha. Amy ty nizihikiknaha atsa tu ziaksenaha. Iwatsahi sinamyrētsa niyziknaha — niy.

⁴ Iwaze usta iaksoho bijoikpe ikny iwaby nawa nikara.
Sihudikhudikwy ezeka tuparakik katyryktsa ekze tuparaknaha
ba imysapybara ty taha
pahasininiwy nahaze kino ba situk tsimaha,
iwa tsimaha zeka ba situk sinini tsimaha.

⁵ Sihudikhudikwy ezektsa simysapybyri izozoha wa ziyzik.
Bijoikpe bo zumu. Imysapybyri atatsa tuk nikaranaha ana humo hi
atatsa tuk sinini mykaranaha.

Deus humo ba zikspiriktsokda kytsa tsiksibakanaha humo.

⁶ Iwaze ikiahatsa kino ahabo nyny nikaranaha jokboatu iwatsahi ikiahatsak-
tsa abazuba ibo nyny tsimaha.
Tsihiphuak nahaze kino atatsa ahabo nyny nikaranaha humo ibo tsihi-
harapobetehenaha.

Ahaoporosok ty kino tyharek babatu taha.
Ahabo tamyrawy nyny nikaranaha ka tsiharapobetehenaha.

⁷ Tapara atatsahi:
— Ikza kaziurētatsa.
Kanamysipokzitsarēna. Kanamyrētatsa my hỹ — niy.
Deus ibo isininiwyty aba zuba taha iwaze isukatsihik humo ka.
Tapara — Kanamyrētatsa, kakurētatsa nikara.

Tapetu ziknakara. Tapetu zuba isopyk iwa ziknakara.
Sasabyitsa pehatsa watatsa modyhyky
ikza katsa haramukukabyitatsa ba sinini zikyzo.

⁸ Ana humo hi asta okoroze tu zuba sinini mykara.
Tsimyitsapyrētatsa. Tsiaraparētatsa.
Tisukatsihikrētatsa. Sinini ykarawy bo my. Atatsa izo bo myharakoroba —
niy. Iwa hỹ. —
Mypokzitsikitsa humo atahi Deus zubata izikwyrēnikita tu ba hawa tohi
zikaha.

Atakta ihuak ty atatsa bo nyny my — niy.
Iwa iaksoho bijoikpe ikny kape niy.

⁹ Babirō mokorobaze mybarawy ezektsa pehakatsa ihumo
mopukarakanaha. Mopuziukunaha. Asaktsa ustsya mysimiywykynaha,
taha bo zuba mytsaty nikaranaha asaktsa Babirō zatata bo iksa
mahaze mopuziukunaha. ¹⁰ Tahapybyspykēryktsa tu sihudikhudikwy
mokokonaha bo mokokonaha. Nokponi tu morikto riktohonaha
ipokso iwatahi:

— O Babironija ikia sihudikhudikwy abazubaha myhudikhudikwy zik-
wyrēnikia iwaha tu Deus humo atsoko uma ora eze zuba botu sinini
tsimykara — mykaranaha.

¹¹⁻¹² Iwaze mynamy huakaktsitsa mybarawy ezektsa kino kaka maha,
iwaze hi mopuziukunaha ipokzi iwa zeka ba aty tohi mynamy zihuak
mykaranaha. Mytyryzikihi humo ja ba zihuaknaha mykaranaha. Ba aty
tohi my ouro ty parata ty harahareziktsa sipokzitsianikitsa ba kōpara zikaha.
Iwaze perora bara humo kino ba, usa panu jakarabara humo kino ba panu
tsaririha humo zityryzikiknaha humo kino ba, hozipyrykza zityryzikihi
humo kino ba anahi tsaririha ba nanabyi humo kino ba, nanabyi hwitsa

suknihi humo kino ba hwi aba zubata humo kino ba pero ty zuknihita kino ba barōse humo kino niwatihi batu ba. ¹³ Batu aty tohi mynamy disahawy ty kanera tsakykywy humo kino ba jokmorēnikia miha ba zihuak naha. Du-abohotsa tsik, itutawy tiriko upa humo iwaze tirikotsa ziktsa humo kino ba pikuzatsa hozipyrykzatsa, wytykburuktsa kytsa tarabajaziu mykaranahatsa asahi okyrysaro humo sibo nyny aha hokbyitsa kytsa ahanamy watsa ba asaktsa ba zikwaknaha. ¹⁴ Kytsa sinamy ziaксеkenahatsa Babirō eze ktsa pe maha:

— Isapyrēnikia ty tsimyzihikiknaha hana bo ja. Ahanamy nihokd-aba. Taparaka ahanamy tsizubarēna ahasapyrētsa hỹ. Abaka nepykbaik, ahanamy tawahi nihokdaba. Ba ziaксеzonaha — maha.

¹⁵ Ziaксеkenahatsa nokponi tu niriktoriktohokonaha zatata bo i ktsa nikaranaha. Asaktsa ihumo sinamyrētsa niyziknaha. Sipybyrētsa nipuz-iukunaha. — Katsa kino niwatihi tsimylharakorobanaha kok — nikaranaha. Iwaze nipuziukunaha. ¹⁶ Asa hi:

— Sihudikhudikwy eze ktsa simypokzitsiubyitsa maha. Sihumo mysukat-sihikrētsa. Tapara amy tsipokzitsarēna ty zuba korobyk nikaranaha. Sisuk ty tsaririta niy. Hozipyrykza zi sisuk tisapyēna iwaze usts a sibo i ktsa niaha. Sisapyrētsa ty ouro ty, harahare zipyryktsa tsipokzitsarēna ty peroratsa ty iwa tahasuk humo ziknakaranaha.

¹⁷ Iwatatsahi uma ora eze zuba sinamy tsizubarēna nepykbaik. Tsarahatsa sibudurēnikitsa perytsitsa sitsumuēhĩtsitsa jokeze niukurunahatsa buburu zuba buruk niukurunaha — iwatsahi nokponi tu niriktoriktohokonaha.

¹⁸ Izatata bo i ktsa nikaranahaze:

— Myhudikhudikwy tisapyrēna. Usta hudikhudikwy batu nawaka, tis-apyrēna — niaha. Iwa kazi nikaranaha.

¹⁹ Tahasopyk ty wytyk tazyty taharatōtōkōnaha, wytyk tazy ty tutu nikaranahaze sisukatsihikrētsa nisiwatawy. Nipuziukunahaze:

— O sihudikhudikwy eze ktsa simypokzitsiubyitsa. Tapara sinamyrētsa. Tsarahatsa budutsa perytsitsa sihumo sinamyrētsa niyziknaha, Babirō eze ktsa sinamyrētsa tu siokryrsaro sibo zihuakikiknaha. Abaka nihokda. Uma ora zuba hana bo ja. Tawahi nepykba — nikaranaha.

²⁰ — O bijoikpe eze ktsa ahakurētsaktsa! Deus tyryktsa, Deus sohokotsa, Deus ykzohotsa tsasohokotsa iwatsa ahakurētsaktsa! Deus humo sihudikhudikwy eze ktsa sinini mykaranaha. Iharere humo sinini mykaranaha. Asaktsa zahasukyriekiknaha abaka Deus ihuak ty sibo nyny my. Siakyriukrētsa abaka ihuak humo sinini ykarawy bo maha — my. Iwa bijoikpe iknykta kabo nitsasoziuku.

²¹ Kyze bijoikpe iknykta tsipaikrēta harahare zuba zibykyk. Harahare zuba buburu zuba bo nipapykik. Tu niy:

— Uta harahare ikpapykik nahawa Deus Babirō hudikhudikwy zipyk. Anahudikhudikwy bo ba zik nakozorezo, tawahi mohokda. ²² Anaeze batu aty tohi zikpamykyzu. Sitanatanawyttsa bereketsa siokepepehetsa iwatsa ba ziksiwabyzonaha. Atakta isapyrēnikiatsa ty nizukniki ba ziknakozorezo. Wytykyryk wanatsitsa mysiwazikinaha ba ziksiwabyzonaha.

²³ Anaeze rika ba zinyzaha. Kytsa tahasukzanaha humo sakurētsa, tahamyikahanahaze ba zinyzonaha. Sinamy ziaксеkenahatsa sinamyrētsa niyziknaha. Kytsa humo mybarapetu nikaranaha iwatsahi sinamyrētsa ziknakaranaha. Abaka batu, sinamy nihokda. Nepykbaik — niy.

²⁴ Babironija abazubaha sihudikhudikwy eze Deus tyryktsa spu humo zinykynaha iwahahi izuhuha Deus sohokotsitsa humo hi mybarawy eze ktsa

Deus tyryktsa iwatsa nisibakanaha iwatahi Deus sinini ykarawy bo nisipeha. Anaenze tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

19

¹ Iwaze iaksoho opykani myzubaha iaksoho waha bijoikpe ezeke iwabyky nawa nikaranaha:

— O Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita tsimahakta! Atahi isopykziurēnikita. Itse babata mymyoktyhyrykta. Atahi zikwyrēnikita ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Tsimysapyrēta.

² Kytsa iharere bo batu hỹ zikahabyitsa ahatsa hi batu sispirikpo simyitsapyritsa moziknaha. Iharere humo sinini mykaranaha. Anaty hi wasani my. Wytyk kytsa bo hua ziknakara atatsa hi mybarawy ezeke nisimiwyky atatsa humo simysapybyitsa nikaranaha. Deus atatsa humo tatsapusare niy. Sinini nikara atatsa hi Deus tsumuēhĩtsitsa nisibaik iwatahi tatsapusare niy ana ty hi wasani my — nikaranaha.

³ Iwaze nisakibazikikzonaha:

— O Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita tsimahakta! Hawa zatata jobo mydoko, iwa Babirō ezeke sinini mynakaranaha, siwahi sinini ykarawy bo maha — nikaranaha.

⁴ Kyze abazubatsa yhỹ nikaranaha. Taparaktsa tapykyryknahatsa wĩte kwatero, sapetoktsa sapetoktsa siraratsa sispitutsa kino niwatihi Deus dyhywy okeryk tahaekaratsa humo puruk puruk nikaranaha. Asa hi:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta. Ikia humo mykurētsa — nikaranaha.

Hozipyrykza tsibik hyritywata sukwawy soho.

⁵ Iwaze myksoho waha Deus dyhywy ikny iwaby nawa nikara. — Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita tsimahakta! Sitsumuēhĩtsitsa sizubarētsa bo, kytsa nanabyitaba sihudikhudikwy ezeke bo niwatihi my. Abazubatsa iharere piwabytoktonaha, myhyrikwanitsa myhyrizikwabyitsa niy kino niwatihi piwabytoktokonaha. Asakta:

“O Deus ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta tahakta!” — niy. ⁶ Iwaze sizubarētsa yksoho opykani ha iwabyky. Ihiridawy akpyri waha iwabyky. Atsawatu hyritsik bipyri waha nitotoko nawa hi iwaby. Asahi:

— O Deus ikia zuba mypokzitsikitsa. Abaka mybarawy ezeke abazubatsa pokzitsikitsa tsimozik. Zikwyrēnikita ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha. Kytsa abazubatsa aharere bo hỹ mykaranaha. Ahumo zuba tsimyspirikpokonaha ikia tsamysapyrēta tsimykaranaha. ⁷ Mykurētsa tsikykaranaha! Mydikrētsa tsikyziknaha! Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wata nihyrikosokda abaka tasukza iwatsahi Deus bo tsimysakibaziknahakta! “Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēnikita” tsimaha. Tapytsatatsa botu tazozikba. ⁸ Atatsa nikymy.

Isuk tsibarazarēna ty ibo botu nyny niy. Isuk jakarabara. Tsiziurēna ziksyknahabikia, tsikaripukaripukrēna. Atatsa isuk tisapyēna hawa Deus tyryktsa amy ty tisapyrēna mynakaranaha ana soho hi piwatawyky — niy.

⁹ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta kape niy:

— Na tsiwatahakta! Asakta hozipyrykza tsibik sukwawy waha zahakzokonahaktsakta ahakuhuktsa. Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta niyzo nawa Deus harere baba — kape niy.

¹⁰ Iwaze uta kaekaratsa iokeryk puruk puruk iky. Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta kape niy:

— Awatu tykta utakta ikiatukta ahatukytsa tukta aha iwaze sasabyitsa wasania ty zuba mynakaranahatsa Deus wasaniha Sesus soho nitsaso, Deus mykara nahatsa kytsa nisiwatawy.

Abaka Deus sohokotsa atsatu motsasokonaha, Deus harere baba humo — niy. Iwa Deus bijoikpe iknykta kabo nitsasoziuku.

Maku pikuza ibarazabaharêta bete nidyhyky.

¹¹ Iwaze bijoikpe sakpare aha iny. Pikuza tsibarazarêta iny. Amata ibete nidyhyky petok inarokota niy. Estubaka inaro — Deus harere bo hỹ mynakarata usa inaro ka “Wasapeha ty zuba mynatsasokota” — my. Atahi amy ty wasani sispirikpobyitsa pe mykara. Mysisininiwyze wasani my. Niwatsohorokoze sakyriukrênikitsa tuk wasani my. Tisopyksapyrêta.

¹² Ihyriziktsa izo hyrity watsa tsihizikuarêtsa. Sitsorikzubarêta ouro zuba niaha. Sipehakatsa tsorik wata niaha. Iokpe humo inaro iwatahaha. Atazuba inaro humo tsihyrinymyrêta ustsaktsa batu sihyrinymyryhy si-humo tsihokdaharêna. ¹³ Iakpyzazawy ispubaharêta, kytsa ipe sisopyk:

— Deus harere — mynakananaha.

¹⁴ Iapik sodadutsa bijoikpe iknyktsa nikaranaha. Asaktsa pikuzatsa sibarazarêtsa bete tahadyhydyhykynaha. Sisukbarazarêtsa. Siziurêtsa.

¹⁵ Isake ikny sokorotsapu zeze wata niy. Itsaribahata niy. Ata sokorotsapu zeze tuk kytsa abazubatsa iharere bo batu h̃ niaha sispirikpobyitsa tu sizikwy nepykbaik. Sipokzitsikitsa mozik, itsipyk eze tanoro wata my peho hi zibykyk, ana pokso hi sispirikpobyitsa iharere bo hỹ mykaranaha, sipehakatsa niyzik. Deus zikwyrênikita takyriki simyharerewehanikitsa humo iwatsahi mysisininiwyky. Hawa duabohotsa tsik pyik pyik tsimykaranaha iwa sispu tsizubarêna.

¹⁶ Iakpyzazawy humo inaro iwatahaha ihyry humo kino niwatihi inaro ziwatahaka. Petok inarohota. Estubaka — Kytsa pehatsa abazubata — inarokota. Usta kino — Kytsa abazubatsa pokzitsikitsa — inarokota. Iwa inaro petok.

¹⁷ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta inyzo. Haramwe bete niriktoho. Kaka niy. Sisarakatsa jo bo nitsatsakanahatsa bo opykani kakaik niy:

— Panytynaha Deus myikaha bo tynazuzuknaha. ¹⁸ Sihudikhudikwytsa pehatsitsa ni tsiboronaha! Sodadutsa sykzotsitsani tsiboronaha! Sodadutsani, pikuzatsani, tahatsihitsani, abazubatsani tsiboronaha! Bipyritsani kytsa tarabajaziu nikaranaha okyrysaro tyhyrykbyitsani, myhyrizikwanikitsani, myhyrizikwanibyitsani iwatsa tsiboronaha — niy. Iwa sisarakatsa pe niy.

¹⁹ Iwaze itsikarara bo iktsa iky. Mybarawy ezektsa pehakatsa situk inakypykbanaha, asaktsa siharere bo yh̃ nikaranaha, abazubatsa niwatsorokonaha bo inakypykbanaha. Atakta pikuza bete nidyhyky ituktsa ahatsa sibo hi niwatsorokonaha. ²⁰ Atakta pikuza bete ziknadyhykyta itsikarara tsipa humo zioqtyhyryk. Iwaze Deus sohoko tsa byitatu ata kino niwatihi itsipa humo zioqtyhyryk. Atakta itsikarara zikwy humo amy ty kytsa batu zikaha, atahi nikara, itsikarara zikwy humo. Ana humo hi kytsa itsikarara naro siokpe humo ziwatahaka iharere bo yh̃ nikaranaha. Sispirikpobyitsa tu mybarapetu nikara batu sinymyryhy. Asaktsa itsikarara izoknikita pe — Ikia tsamysapyrêta — nikaranaha. Iwatsahi petoktsa, itsikararatsa, estubaka Deus sohokotsabyitatu usta itsikarara niwatihi ahatsa sitsipatsa nisioktyhyrykze izo zuba bo nisioktsokik, êsopire tazy inapok anaeze mokorobakanaha. Sispitsa tu izo zuba bo nisioktsokik anaeze tahawahi mynapykyryknaha.

²¹ Atakta pikuza tsibarazarêta bete nidyhyky itsikarara apiktsa nisiba, sokorotsapu zeze hyrity wa ta tasake burukta ty nisibaik. Sisarakatsa sini ziborobaiknaha. Sisorokrêtsa niyziknaha.

20

Miu mytyk tseheze aibani zuba.

¹ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta tyk bo inasikta inyzo tatsipykeze myhyrizikpyryrikwytsa ty wabe ahata iny. Ihokezuba myhyrizikpyryrikwytsa ty hi zoksapare nikara iwaze karikutsitsiwytsa titsakyrirkrëtsa ty niwatihi inasibykyk.

² Atahi hotsoikarazata ziaikwarabaik, atakta hyrikoso sapybara perytsa sipehatsa. Satanas inarokota. Iwa tahi miu anos mytyktseheze ziaikwarahata. ³ Iwatahi bijoikpe iknykta Deus tsumuëhĩtsa Diabo iokezubakara bo inapapykik. Zihukbohik iwaze zitsykykik niy, nawaze mybarawy eze ktsa ba ziksispihikbata. Miu anos piharamuzetu pisatsukzonaha. Iwaze kino iokboha kyrituktu mopykyk.

⁴ Atsoko wastuhutsa idyhywytsa bo ikozo, sibete nidyhykynahatsaktsa Deus zikwy tuk nikaranaha Deus hi sibo nyny niy. Iwazeka tapara niak-bakanahatsa hyrizikaratsa kino niwatihi asa hi Sesus harere nitsasoziukunahatsa hi nisibanaha. Deus harere humo ahatsahi nikaranaha niwata iwatsahi itsikarara okeryk tahaekaratsa ty batu puruk puruk zikaha ihyrikosotsa humo kino niwatihi batu zikaha, iwatahawy humo kino batu tahaharek humo iwaze tahatsyhyrysukpe humo batu aha iwa nikaranaha tsahi sisipitu. Aba Sesus tuk mynapykyknaha. Asahi ituk miu anos mytyktseheze sipehatsa moziknaha.

⁵ Kytsa tapara batu inahyrizikponaha. Aiba zuba Deus ustsä kytsa botu niakbanaha mynasihyrizikpo tsizubarëna mytyktseheze miu anos piharamunahaze iwaze ustsä kytsa mynasihyrizikponaha. ⁶ Asaktsa tapara Deus inasihyrizikpowy sakurëtsa moziknaha. Katsaktsa isapyrënikia ty tsimaha zeka mykurëtsa tsimoziknaha anawatsa sakurëtsa mynakaranaha. Asaktsa izo bo batu isty tsok. Tubabatu kytsa Deus wahoro zubata eze ziknapamykysokonahaktsa siwatsa moziknaha. Asaktsa Kiristu tsumuëhĩtsitsitsa ituk kytsa mysipehakanaha, miu anos mytyktseheze mysipehakanaha.

Satanas zikwy nepykba.

⁷ Iwaze miu anos ziharamuze Satanas tsiokezubarëna eze izohik. Iakwarawytsa ty satsuk niyze izohik. ⁸ Izoize kytsa abazubatsa pe my, sibo mybarapetu mynakara. Nanabyitaba kytsa bo my. Sispirikpobyitsa pehakatsa, Kok inarokota, Makok bo kino niwatihi mybarawy eze ktsa bo mybarapetu mynakara. Parakbaha ihumo mynapykyk mowatsorokonaha bo mynakypykyknaha. Abazubatsa mynakykpykyknaha nimirä waha sizubarëtsa hỹ ba ziktsasonaha tsihokdaharëna. Sesus tuktsa bo mowatsorokonaha.

⁹ Sispirikpobyitsa nanabyitaba maha. Deus tyryktsa mynasiokehyrynaha mysiba tsihikiknaha. Deus hudikhudikwy myzihasazawynaha, ana hudikhudikwy iakparawy, ana buruk myzihasazawynaha, ihudikhudikwy eze ktsa mysiba tsihikiknaha. Atsoko Deus bijoikpe ikny sispirikpobyitsa bo izo nazipik. Asaktsa Satanas harere bo hỹ mykaranaha, asa bo hi izo nazipik iwatsahi mysiba.

¹⁰ Kyze Satanas hyrikoso sapybara pehakatsa izo bo tapapykwy. Pihikzotsabyri wata anaeze ësofire tazy mokorobaka, ba zikpyk. Tapara itsikarara ata kino niwatihi Deus sohokotsa byitatu izo bo zuba nisioktsokik. Anaeze sinini mynakaranaha, unata, okoroze anaeze sinini mynakaranaha. Ba zikpyk.

Siakbatsa Deus okeryk natakahanaha.

¹¹ Iwaze idyhywy puëtsikbyita ibarazaharëta iny. Ibete nidyhyky tabo iktsa iky. Mybarawy, bijoikpe aha iokze niwakik iwa. Batu isty nyzo.

¹² Iwaze niakbakanahatsa kino iksinyky myhyrizikwytsa iwaze myhyrizikwybyitsa ahatsa kino niwatihi asa kino iokeryk niriktoriktohonahaha idyhywy okeryk papeu iwatahaha ty zoksapare niaha. Iwaze usa kino nizapare naha Deus tyryktsa narotsa iwatahaha hawa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha hawa papeu humo ziwatahakanaha hi nikara. Anapapeu iwatahaha zinyze iwaze ihuak ty estuba estuba zuba siwatu sibo nyny niy.

¹³ Kytsa buburu zuba tahabakanahatsa kino niwatihi idyhywy okeryk natakahanaha. Asaktsa mybarawy eze niakbakaranahatsa idyhywy okeryk natakahakanaha. Asaktsa siperykywy kino niwatihi idyhywy okeryk natakahanaha. Abazubatsa iokeryk natakahakanaha. Hawa mybarawy eze zikzurukunaha ana humo hi ihuak ty Deus sibo nyny niy. ¹⁴ Iwaze Deus ihyrikosokdawy pihikzotsabyri bo ziochtsokik. Niakbanahatsa sapy ziperykynaha kino niwatihi anaeze nisipaparahik. Anaeze isty tu nikara, tahawahi nikorokonaha. Anaeze niakbanahatsa simysapybyitsaktsa mybarazonaha.

¹⁵ Asaktsa sinaro Deus papeu humo batu tywataha iwatsahi izo bo zuba nisioktsotsokik. Asaktsa izo bo pihikzotsabyri hyrity waha bo tahasapynaha nisipaparahik. Iwa hỹ.

21

Bijoikpe ezytyk mybarawy ezytyk aha mozik.

¹ Iwaze bijoikpe ezytyk, mybarawy ezytyk aha bo iktsa iky. Bijoikpe mybarawy aha iwa tapara Deus nizukni botu nihokda. Buburu zuba kino nihokda. ² Deus hudikhudikwy Serusarēhe ezytyk iny niapykyk. Bijoikpe ikny inasik. Tisapyrēna. Tapytsatatsa watatsa tsiziurētatsa maku atatsa mozihihikik piakse tsihihikik. Anawa Deus hudikhudikwy ezytyk tisapyrēna niyzik. ³ Iwaze opykani iaksoho idyhywy ikny iwaby. Atahi:

— Abaka Deus hudikhudikwy kytsa tuk mynapykyryk iwatsahi ityryktsa moziknaha atahi Deus babata iwatahi situk mynapykyk. ⁴ Atahi tsi-mopuziukunahaze mymyhyritsikwiki iwazeka ba zikykbazonaha. Kytsa ba ziksukatsihik. Ba zikzumuzo ba sininizo zikaha. Mymyitsapyribyitsa tsi-moziknaha mykurētsa tsi-mykaranaha. Katsa ba zikpuzonaha. Ana hi mopykba. Ibykyka mohokdaba.

⁵ Atahi tadyhywy bete tadyhyta atahi:

“Abaka uta zuba ezytyk mozoknizo”.

Kape niyzo:

— Na tsiwataha naka myharere wasaniha myharere baba motsasokonaha ka atsatyty mykara.

⁶ — Utakta koikny bakta tu, nanabyi suknihyize tatu. Mybarawy mopykbaze kino kaspitu. Botu iky. Aty iarapuruk zeka ibo nyny my. Pihik pupuputsa iknykyty ibo nyny my, ana humo hi ahaspitu tsi-moziknaha.

⁷ Aty kaharere bo hỹ mynakara zeka isapyha ty ibo nyny my. Utakta sihumo Deus babata, asaktsa kahyrytsa moziknaha hỹ.

⁸ Kytsa kaharere bo yhỹ ahabyizeka izo bo zuba mysioktsokik, isapy pihikzotsabyri waha my. Asahi kaharere humo sisikpybyrētsa, siharere-wabymybarētsa, isapybara nisihyrybatanahatsa, kytsa simybanikitsa, usts akeza humo sakparawytsa kytsa usts a simyrawytsihiktsa asahi deusbyitsa humo hỹ mykaranaha, kytsa nisispihikbatakanahatsa bo iwatsa asahi izo bo zuba mysioktsokik, anaeze ēsopire tazy mynakoroko anaeze motarenaha. Utakta mysioktsokikze asaktsa myokbazonaha. Sinini ykarawy bo tahawahi mynapykyryknaha hỹ — Deus niy.

Serusarēhe ezytyk.

⁹ Iwaze estuba bijoikpe iknykta sete ahatsa tukta kabo izumu. Bijoikpe iknykta ioporosuk hyrity wata, taeze Deus iakyriwy ty inaharek. Atahi:

— Pany! Tapytsatatsa abo piwatawy. Hozipyrykza tsibik wata ni-hyrikosokda atatsa hi piakse — niy. ¹⁰ Iwaze Deus hyrikoso ezezykxe. Bijoikpe iknykta hara joboni tabo zikoktyhyryk. Anaeze Deus hudikhudikwy Serusarēhe ezytyk bo zikwatawy. Ihudikhudikwy bijoikpe ikny inasik, Deus ikny inasik. Ihudikhudikwy tisapyrēna inyky.

¹¹ Kytsa ihudikhudikwy bo iktsa mahaze:

— O Deus zuba imysapyrēnikita. Ata zuba ihyrizikporēnikita imysopykzi-urēnikita — maha. Atahi rikazowywata. Ihudikhudikwy ikaripu karipu wa haraharezikwata tsipokzitsarēta tawata, moknywy wata kiristau wata.

¹² Ihudikhudikwy jokarawy joboniha tahasapynaha dosetsa hokbowytsa niaha. Bijoikpe iknyktsa dose hokbowytsa baze nisiperykynaha. Ihokbowytsa humo iwatahaha. Taparaktsa Isareu hyrytsa naro ty hokbowytsa humo ziwatahakanaha dose tyryktsa.

¹³ Haramwe sukewy taba harakykbyihi hokbowytsa, haramwe arahawytataba harakykbyihi, hokbowytsa haramwe sukpe taba harakykbyihi hokbowytsa, haramwe itsikpypepe taba harakykbyihi hokbowytsa iwa hokbowytsa dose ahaktsa.

¹⁴ Ihudikhudikwy okarawytsa harahare buzutsa bete zizozokonaha. Haraharetsa dose tsa ahatsa bete nizuknikinaha. Haraharetsa humo dose ahatsa naro ziwatahaka. Hozipyrykza tsibik zinymyrykynahatsa asa naro hi haraharetsa humo.

¹⁵ Bijoikpe iknykta katuk nipamykysota hwi tsibik ouro suknihity iwatawywy humo zibykyk. Atahi hudikhudikwy, ihokbowytsa, jokarawytsa iwatsa nisiwatawyky. ¹⁶ Hudikhudikwy tabaktsa harape watu niaha. Bijoikpe iknykta sihudikhudikwy ziwatawyky. Atsukykyk taba Dois miu dusētos kirometero niy. Nahudikhudikwy tsakiarēna jobonita nokponiha nizukninaha niwatihi harape watu niaha.

¹⁷ Jokaraha ziwatawyky. Bijo bo ziwatawy sesēta kwatero meteros niy. Hwi tsibik ty ziwatawyky. Hawaze meteros humo ziwatawyky bijoikpe iknykta kape niy. ¹⁸ Ihudikhudikwy tisapyrēna. Ouro ty hi izoknihita, widero wata anaeze asatu tahanyaha moknywy hyrity wata. Jokaraha saspe hi izoknihita.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Haraharetsa dose sibete jokaraha nizukninaha sisapyrēnaty. Harahare humo harahareziktsa zipyryktsa sipokzitsiarētsa tsykyk niaha. Tapara harahare bete diamate usta sapira iwaze, usta akate, usta esmerarada, usta onis, usta karanēriā usta kirisorite usta beriu, usta topas, usta kasedoni, usta tyrokoise, usta ametiste, iwatsa ty haraharetsa eze harahareziktsa tsazipyritsa sisapyrētsa ty niaha. ²¹ Dose hokbowytsa ahatsahi peroratsa. Hokbowy wa tu perora ka atsatu tsibuzuarēna estuba zuba niy, Sihudikhudikwy ske ouro zuba. Myoknywy wata niy.

²² Deus wahoro zubata, anaeze kytsa ziknakypykyknaha eze iharere ziwabynaha, batu isty ny. Deus hi mypokzitsikitsa, atakta zikwyrēnikita tu ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha atahi anaeze napykyryk. Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wata nihyrikosokda anaeze napykyryk niwatihi Deus tuk iwatsahi Deus wahoro zubata hana bo ja isapy zuba, abaka Deus nanabyitaba ihudikhudikwy anaeze mynapykyryk. ²³ Sihudikhudikwy haramwe bara byzoje kino bara Deus humo wy okoro ziky wa niukuru.

²⁴ Mybarawy ezektsa rika buruk mokurunaha Deus humo okoro waha mozik sipehatsitsa tahanamy mynazukninaha. Asaktsa Deus bo mot-sasokonaha. ²⁵ Sihudikhudikwy tsoiehek batu hokbo zikaha. Okoroze unata ihokbowytsa sisaparehitsa. Iunubarahukbara okoro zuba mynapykyryk.

²⁶ Mybarawy ezektsa tahanamy tisapyrēna mynazukmynaha. Asa hi:

— O Deus ikia hi zuba Deus babata. Abazubakatsa tsamysapyrēta, ba aty tohi awa suknihabyita. Atahi nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza tsibik wata tsahyritzikporēta tsamysopykziurēta. Ahumo mykurētsa — maha.

²⁷ Sihudikhudikwy aty imysapybara ty mykara zeka ibo ba ziktsuk imysapybara tuk zeka ba ziktsuknaha. Aty imysikpybytyhaka humo my zeka ba ziktsuk, mospihikbata humo kino ba ziktsuk, ikatsahi zuba Deus sinaro papeu humo ziwatahakanahatsa zuba ihudikhudikwy bo mopupunaha. Asa hi zuba hozipyrykza tsibik wa tuktsa. Iwa Deus tuk mynapykyryknaha asa hi ihudikhudikwy bo mynapupunaha. Iwa hỹ.

22

¹ Iwaze bijoikpe iknykta pihik kino kabo ziwatawy. Pihik tsiziurēna moknywy waha. Pihik ispitu. Pihik Deus dyhywy ikny tsiziurēna. Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wata botu nihyrikosokda niwatihi isapy ikny tsiziurēna. Isapy Deus sapy atsatu. ² Pihik hudikhudikwy ske tazahara buruk niy. Pihik saktaba usta saktaba niwatihi hwitsa niaha. Hwitsa humo kytsa sakurētsa niyziknaha. Mytyktseheze wihara mynakomy. Mytyktseheze wihara ty dose ha nijakuk nikaranaha. Byzoje byzoje wa zuba wihara nakymyky. Okyry mybarawy ezektsa mysizororowybaka. Sakurētsa. ³ Imysapybara ba zikapykyryk. Deus ituk, iwaze batu imysapybara ty mahani.

Deus dyhywy kytsa peha ykarawy eze ihudikhudikwy. Atakta hozipyrykza tsibik wata botu nihyrikosokda idyhywy niwatihi ihudikhudikwy my. Astsatu sidyhywy sisapy. Sitsumuēhītsitsa ipe:

— O ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta — mynakaranaha. ⁴ Atakta nihyrikosokda hozipyrykza tsibik wata iok pinynaha inaro siokpe humo piwatahanaha.

⁵ Ihudikhudikwy miwa ba zikyzikzo. Unata mohokda. Rika hana bo ja. Haramwe mohokda. Deus izikwyrēnikita tu ba hawa tohi zikzukninaha atahi sibo ziharamwewy ihumo okoro zikywa nizukni. Atahi mypokzitsikitsa babata, ihudikhudikwy ezektsa ituk kytsa bo simypokzitsikinaha, ituk kytsa mysipehakanaha tawahi mynaharapekypykyknaha.

Sesus sukmywy.

⁶ Kyze bijoikpe iknykta kape niy:

— Iharere wasape niy. Takino yhỹ tsimaha zeka tisapyrēna my. Deus zikwyrēnikita tu hawa sa mynakara isohokotsitsa mysihyrinymyryky, ihyrikoso humo mysihyrinymyryky. Atahi bijoikpe iknykta sitsumuēhītsitsa bo zipehahik, hawa sa mynakara byi puētsik zuba mysihyrinymyryky — niy.

⁷ Sesus hi:

— Wabyziutaha! Jokboha kyritoktok ahabo myziksizo! Asaktsa kaharere bo hỹ mynakaranaha tsaktsa ana humo hi nispirikpokonaha sakurētsa moziknaha. Asaktsa kapapeu humo iwatahaha humo mospirikpokonaha sakurētsa mynakaranaha — niy.

⁸ Uta Suão. Uta hi iwaby, ana hi inyba. Nanabyi bo iktsa ikyze kaekaratsa ty puruk puruk iky. Tsizubarēna ziwabybaze bijoikpe iknykta okeryk iknaraha. Atakta tsizubarēna zikwatawyky iwatahi iokeryk puruk puruk iky. Iktsa zuba mynakara iwatahi iokeryk puruk puruk my zeka wasani my mytsaty ahabyita ikykara. ⁹ Ata hi:

— Kaokeryk ka puruk purukbyity! Utakta awata. Katsakta Deus tsumuēhĩtsa mytukytsa watsa tsimaha. Asakta Deus sohokotsa maha myzubarētsa Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha ana humo kino hyĩ tsimykaranaha. Deus okeryk zuba aekaratsa ty puruk puruk tsimy ipe: “Ikia zuba tsamysapyrēta” — niy.

¹⁰ Iwaze kape niy:

— Hawa botu tsiwataha aibani atsatu mykara. Kaharere ty wasani my. Iwatahi hawa ty mynakara sihyrinymyrybyitsa bo typamykysokta! ¹¹ Aty imysapybyita mynakara zeka niwatihi zuba tynakara. Aty isapybyirikitsa mykara zeka niwatihi tynakara. Aty tsimysapyrēta mykara zeka niwatihi zuba tynakara. Aty wasani mykara zeka, wasani niwatihi tynakara — iwa niy.

¹² Iwaze Sesus niy:

— Wabytaha Sesus niy. Uta atsoko myziksizo katuk imysapyha ahabo mynazukmy hawa mybarawy eze zikzuruku naha zeka ihuak ty ahabo nyny my. ¹³ Utakta koikny baktatu, suknihibyize kino utatu. Mybarawy mopykze kino kawahi mynapykyryk.

¹⁴ Sakurētsakta sisukbarazarētsa maha. Asakta tahasuk botu nitsapikbanaha Deus ispe niy: “Kahudikhudikwy boktsa! Paku tsimaha. Zoihi buruk pakutyny! Iwaze ikiahatsa hwi ispita tu, wihara ty zuba tsizoknahaktsa!” — my. ¹⁵ Sihudikhudikwy ape bo siakparawytsa ba zikpupunaha. Simyrawytsihiktsa simysapybyikitsa, sihyrybatatsa simybakatsitsa simyspihikbataktsa siharere iwa mynakaranaha ba zikpupunaha.

¹⁶ — Uta Sesus bijoikpe iknykta katsumuēhĩtsa abo ipeha. Ahabo nanabyi kawahoro zuba taeze ahabo motsasoko. Utakta Dawi itsekokatsa iknykta uta byrisoik tsihizikuarēta wata.

¹⁷ Deus hyrikoso iwaze tapytsasohotatsa nikaranaha: “Pany”. Atahi piwaby zeka ata kino my: “Pany”. Ata kino iapuk zeka: “Pany” aty zeka pihik puputsa ikny ispituha mozihihik pihik ty nyny my batu ihuak. “Pany” — niy Deus hyrikoso.

Abaka mopykyryk.

¹⁸ Uta Suão, kapehawy papeu humo pinynahatsa bo my. Kamyiwybyita tu amy ty tisapyrēna ty zuba my. Iwatahi wabytoktotaha! Aty Deus harere papeu humo ziwataha, puētsik piwataha iwaze hawa Deus simysapybyitsa bo mykara atsatu ibo mykara. Hawa Deus takyriwy simyitsihikrētsa bo mykara atsatu sibo mykara — Asakta Deus harere puētsik piwataha. ¹⁹ Aty Deus harere papeu humo iwatahaha meky watu mozokni zeka iwaze asakta Deus hudikhudikwy tsiziurēna bo ba zikpupunaha. Iwatsahi asakta wihara humo ispitu moziknaha ba zezoknaha. — Iwa hỹ.

²⁰ Atakta tsizubarēna nitsasoko:

— Uta atsoko myziksizo — Sesus niy.

Iwaze ipe my:

— Yhỹ tsimyziksizo hỹ — my. Iwa mypehakatsa Sesus bo my.

²¹ Aba nepyk Sesus pe my — O mymypoکزitsikitsa ahyrytsa meky watu moziknaha myhumo tsamypoکزitsiukrēta! iwatsa humo tu amypoکزitsihukta — my. Iwa hỹ.